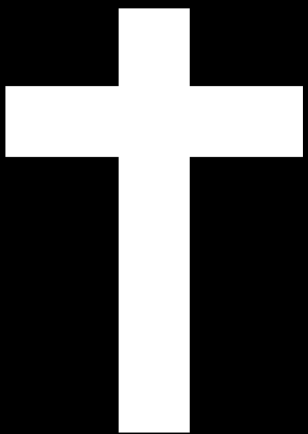
Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Kɨ̀ǹ a Fhi



Bambalang: Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Kɨ̀ǹ a Fhi (New Testament+)

Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Kɨ̀n a Fhi

Bambalang: Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Kɨ̀n a Fhi (New Testament+)

copyright © 2019 Wycliffe Bible Translators, Inc.

Language: Bambalang

Contributor: Wycliffe Bible Translators, Inc.

All rights reserved.

2025-04-29

PDF generated using Haiola and XeLaTeX on 13 Jun 2025 from source files dated 29 Apr 2025
850ef3bb-da84-57bb-be90-e9077e8294e0

Contents

Matio 1
Maaku 61
Luka 98
Jouŋ 159
Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Fà’a 203
Roma 259
1 Koriŋ 285
2 Koriŋ 309
Galashia 325
Ɛfɛshɔ 334
Filipai 343
Koloshe 350
1 Teshalonika 356
2 Teshalonika 362
1 Timoti 366
2 Timoti 373
Taitu 378
Filemu 381
Hibru 383
Jɛiŋ 403
1 Pita 410
2 Pita 417
1 Jouŋ 422
2 Jouŋ 429
3 Jouŋ 430
Jude 432
Nnu Nōoŋ 435

Pwa Pisha’akhɔ ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ
Matio
fɨ’ɨ nɛ
Kāoŋ nu pa thɔ nu

Matio ni nā’aŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei mfɛ pi ni pa ŋgwa Juu. Matio nōoŋ Jishɔ ŋa a ŋoŋ ŋa mishweishwei ŋgwa Juu ni nthɔ nchrā nu nthɛ vi, pugu pa ŋa a Ju yɛ ŋa Minnwi ni Nchu’ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ.

A pɨnɨ nu’uŋ mfɨ’ɨ ŋa Jishɔ ni nshwi’i choŋkhi Jodaŋ ŋkwe ŋkhĭ fɔ, ntɔgɔ moŋ mōoŋ nu moŋ ŋkŭnu njó. Matio pɨnɨ nu’uŋ nōoŋ ŋa Jishɔ ni ntɛrɛ paanchrɔ ghaŋ ntaoŋ nɔ nōoŋ nu paanchrɔ la’ataoŋ Ishrae. A pɨnɨ nu’uŋ nōoŋ Jishɔ ŋa a Mushi fhi ŋa a thɔ nthɛ ŋa a kɨrɨ pa yaoŋ yɛ’i ŋa Jishɔ ni njɛ’i nɛ moŋ tiɛŋ kwíe. Wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ Mushi ni nā’aŋ tiɛŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ nɛ, a wu’ɔ ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ Matio nū’ɔŋ chrà Jishɔ moŋ tiɛŋ mɛmmɛ kwíe nɛ.

Ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei gha ndwigi nu, nōoŋ ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ Jishɔ thɔ ni ŋkwaŋ lūgu nu fhi ni ŋgwa pi nɛ. Jishɔ thɔ ni lūgu nu yei ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ khu nu mi mbɨnɨ ŋku’ɔ moŋ gu.

Pa ndaaŋoŋ Jishɔ Krishto

1 Yei pa ndaaŋoŋ Jishɔ *Krishto mbɔ muuŋ *Devi ŋa a ni mbɔ muuŋ Abrahaŋ nɛ.

2 Abrahaŋ ni mbɔ tăa Aiji, Aiji pɔ tăa Jakɔ, Jakɔ pɔ tăa Juda pugu pa lĭŋ pi.

3 Juda pɔ tăa Pɛrɛ pugu Shera, mŭuŋ vugu ni mbɔ Tama, Pɛrɛ pɔ tăa Hɛshroŋ, Hɛshroŋ pɔ tăa Raŋ.

4 Raŋ pɔ tăa Aminada, Aminada pɔ tăa Nashoŋ, Nashoŋ pɔ tăa Shalmoŋ.

5 Shalmoŋ pɔ tăa Boa, mŭuŋ vi ni mbɔ Raha, Boa pɔ tăa Obɛ, mŭuŋ vi ni mbɔ Ru, Obɛ pɔ tăa Jeshe.

6 Jeshe pɔ tăa Fùoŋ Devi.

Devi pɔ tăa Sholomu, ni mbhi vi pi pugu miŋgwɛ yɛ ŋa a ni mbɔ ŋgwɛ Yuria nɛ.

7 Sholomu pɔ tăa Rehoboaŋ, Rehoboaŋ pɔ tăa Abija, Abija pɔ tăa Asha.*

8 Asha pɔ tăa Jehoshafa, Jehoshafa pɔ tăa Joraŋ, Joraŋ pɔ tăa Ujia.

9 Ujia pɔ tăa Jotaŋ, Jotaŋ pɔ tăa Aha, Aha pɔ tăa Hɛjɛkaya.

10 Hɛjɛkaya pɔ tăa Manashɛ, Manashɛ pɔ tăa Amo, Amo pɔ tăa Joshaya.

11 Joshaya pɔ tăa Jɛkonia pugu pa lĭŋ pi. Yei ni mbɔ pɨɨ ndɨɨ yɛ ŋa ŋgwa Babiloŋ ni ŋgwɛ̄iŋ puoŋ la’ataoŋ Ishrae ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ ghɔ la’ataoŋ pugu nɛ.

12 Ndɨɨ ŋa puoŋ Ishrae ni ŋgu’ɔ mbɔ Babiloŋ nɛ, Jɛkonia ni mbɔ tăa Shɛatie, Shɛatie pɔ tăa Shɛrubabɛ.

13 Shɛrubabɛ pɔ tăa Abihu, Abihu pɔ tăa Eliakiŋ, Eliakiŋ pɔ tăa Asho.

14 Asho pɔ tăa Shadɔ, Shadɔ pɔ tăa Akiŋ, Akiŋ pɔ tăa Eliu.

15 Eliu pɔ tăa Eliasha, Eliasha pɔ tăa Mataŋ, Mataŋ pɔ tăa Jakɔ.

16 Jakɔ pɔ tăa Joshɛ mbɔ ndaoŋ Meri ŋa a ni mbhi Jishɔ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ vi ŋa Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu’ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ.

17 Nɛnnɛ ŋguoŋ ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ llɔ thɔ Abrahaŋ ti ŋgə̄ɨ nchəɨŋ mbɨŋ Devi ni mbɔ khwɛnchrɔ, llɔ thɔ Devi ti ŋgə̄ɨ nchəɨŋ ndɨɨ ŋa pi ni ŋgwɛ̄iŋ puoŋ

---

* **1:7 1:7** Pichəɨ pa Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi fā’o pi Ashafi (1 *Ŋwa’aŋlɨ pa Nnu ŋa A ni Ndōgɔ Lɨ’ɨ nɛ 3:10).

Ishrae ŋgəɨ nɔ Babiloŋ nɛ pɔ khwɛnchrɔ, llɔ ndɨɨ ŋa pi ni ŋgwɛ̄iŋ puoŋ
Ishrae ŋgəɨ nɔ Babiloŋ nɛ, ti ŋgəɨ nchəɨŋ ndɨɨ ŋa pi ni mbhi Ju ŋa Minnwi
Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ, pɔ khwɛnchrɔ.

Pi phi Jishɔ

18 Yei ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ nnu phi Jishɔ Krishto ni ntɔgɔ nɛ. Pi ni ŋga nōoŋ
Meri mǔuŋ vi ni Joshɛ nɔ ŋgwɛ vi, ŋkaoŋ pugu yu maa nchwīe láŋ ti nji
noŋ, a kwo thi pi ni shūu ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ ghrí Jijwɛ Minnwi.
19 Joshɛ ndaoŋ vi ni mbɔ ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ ki lɔ ntā'a nu mā'aŋ lrithɔ thɔ yu,
nnɛ a lōgɔ nthí mi nɔ shāaŋ nu pugu yu pi njiŋnjiŋ.
20 A ni ŋga ŋgu'ɔ nthɔ mbī'i nnu yei njù'ɔ yu, ŋga njəɨ nu nɛ, *ŋgaŋ
ntaoŋ Taathɔ nōoŋ noŋ yi ghɔ moŋ njəɨŋ, nchhu nu ŋa, "Joshɛ, muuŋ Devi,
ki'i mbɔgɔ nɔ lōgɔ nu Meri nɔ ŋgwɛ ghɔ, nthɛ ŋa muuŋ ŋa a shūu nɛ tɔgɔ
pi moŋ ghrɨ́ Jijwɛ Minnwi.
21 A shi mbhi muuŋ mimbia, ɔ chhō ligi yi ni Jishɔ† nthɛ ŋa a shi ŋkwe
ŋgwa pi moŋ phɨ yugu."
22 Ŋguoŋ nnu pei ni ndōgɔ lɨ'ɨ nɔ chwīe nu nnu ŋa Taathɔ ni nchhu
ntɔgɔ mbɨŋ pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ yi nɛ pɔ nnu shini ŋa:
23 "Līi njəɨ, Miŋgwɛ ha'aŋ a shi ya'a ji mimbia nɛ
shi nshūu mbhi muuŋ mimbia
Pi chhō ligi yi ŋa Emanue, njiŋ yi pɔ ŋa,
'Minnwi pɔ pia pugu ka'a.'"
24 Joshɛ ni ŋga ŋgū'u lɔgɔ, nchwīe nɔ ha'aŋ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Taathɔ ghɔ chhu
nɛ, ndōgɔ ŋgwɛ vi.
25 Ndɔ pa'a ndɔ nji vi nɔ ŋgwɛ vi ti a nu'uŋ mbhi muuŋ mimbia, Joshɛ
chhō ligi yi ni Jishɔ.

2

Ghaŋ kra llɔ ŋgei sha'a minaoŋ

1 Ndɨɨ ŋa pi ni ŋkwo phi Jishɔ Bɛtɛlɛhɛiŋ moŋ Judia nɛ, moŋ pɨɨ ndɨɨ ŋa
Hɛrɔ ni mbɔ fùoŋ nɛ, ŋga njəɨ nu nɛ, ghaŋ shiethɔ* llɔ ŋgei sha'a minaoŋ
thɔ Jerushalɛiŋ.
2 Mbie ŋa, "Ju vɛ ŋa pi phi vi mbɔ fùoŋ pa Juu nɛ hɨŋ? Nthɛ ŋa pigi ni
njəɨ fínəɨ ŋa a nōoŋ ŋa pi phi vi nɛ ndɨɨ ŋa a ni ŋku'ɔ ŋgei sha'a minaoŋ
nɛ, nthɔ lɨ'ɨ gha'o vi."
3 Fùoŋ Hɛrɔ ni ŋga nja'o yei, nnu ghɔ ghana vi pugu pa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa
Jerushalɛiŋ.
4 A mɛ̄iŋ ŋguoŋ pa *thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa ghaŋ yɛ'i ŋgwa ni
gɨ́ Mushi, mbie vugu ni lɨ'ɨ ŋa pi ni mfā'o nɔ phi nu Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ
Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ.
5 Pugu ni ŋkhwē ghɔ ŋa, "Bɛtɛlɛhɛiŋ moŋ Judia nthɛ ŋa yei yaoŋ ŋa
*njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi ni nā'aŋ nɛ:
6 'Ndɔ gò ma Bɛtɛlɛhɛiŋ shhɛ Juda,
ɔ lɔ nji'i ŋkɨgəɨ shɨna pa ŋguoŋ mmɛ la'ataoŋ moŋ Juda,
nthɛ ŋa yichəɨ nthishɨ ŋgwa shi ntaoŋ la'a ghɔ ŋkɛ̄'i ŋgwa paŋ puoŋ
Ishrae.'"
7 Nɛnnɛ Hɛrɔ mɛ̄iŋ pa ghaŋ shiethɔ pighɔ njiŋnjiŋ ntou vugu ti nji ndɨɨ
ŋa fínəɨ ghɔ ni ŋku'ɔ nɛ.

---

† **1:21 1:21** Njiŋ Jishɔ pɔ ŋa *ŋoŋ ŋa a ghà ŋkwe ŋgwa nɛ.*

* **2:1 2:1** Yei ni mbɔ ŋgwa ŋa pugu ghà nshwei njiŋ nnu ŋa fínəɨ nōoŋ nu nɛ pugu pa njiŋ njəɨŋ.

8 Ntaoŋ vugu Bɛtɛlɛhɛiŋ, nchhu nu ŋa, “Ꝑəɨ ghə̄ɨ ntā’a muuŋ ghɔ pɔpɔrɔ,
ŋga njəɨ vi, pəɨ chwīe ǹji. Nnɛ ŋa mmu ŋkaa mu nthɛ ǹgə̄ɨ ŋga’o vi.”
9 Pugu ni ŋga nja’o ŋguoŋ nnu ŋa fùoŋ Hɛrɔ ni nchhu nɛ, ŋgwɛ̄iŋ ndaoŋ
ŋgə̄ɨ. Ŋga njəɨ nu nɛ, fínəɨ yɛ ŋa pugu ni njəɨ ŋgei la’ataoŋ sha’a minaoŋ
nɛ ghə̄ɨ nu shhɨ pugu ti nu’uŋ ŋgə̄ɨ ntithi nɔ lɨ’ɨ ha’aŋ muuŋ ghɔ ni mbɔ
nɛ.
10 Pugu ni ŋga njəɨ fínəɨ ghɔ tithi, njù’ɔ yugu pwa ti ŋga’a.
11 Pugu ni ŋga nii nda ghɔ, njəɨ muuŋ ghɔ pugu Meri mǔuŋ vi, ntu’u
noŋ yugu ŋgɨnɔ vi, mfu’u pa maoŋ tɨnɨnchuoŋ pǐɛŋ pugu, mbɔ pa laoŋgo,
ni yichəɨ ŋkwaŋ lěi pi mɛ̄iŋ ni fraŋkishɛŋ, ni laminda ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni məə
nɛ.†
12 Nthɛ ŋa Minnwi ni ŋkwo shūu tə́nə yugu moŋ njə̀ɨŋ ŋa ki’i pugu nu’uŋ
ŋgə̄ɨ njəɨ Fùoŋ Hɛrɔ nɛ, pugu tɔgɔ ndaoŋ nduoŋ mbɨnɨ la’a pugu.

Pi tei ni Jishɔ ŋgə̄ɨ Ijipti

13 Ndɨɨ ŋa ghaŋ shiethɔ pighɔ ni ŋgə̄ɨ nɛ, Joshɛ gha njəɨ nu nɛ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ
Taathɔ nōoŋ noŋ yi ghɔ moŋ njə̀ɨŋ, nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “Lɔllɔ tɔthɨ ndɔ̄gɔ muuŋ
vei pugu mǔuŋ vi ntei pəɨ pugu ghə̄ɨ Ijipti, ŋkɨna fɔ ti ǹshi nu’uŋ nchhu
ni pəɨ ŋa pəɨ kwəɨ pəɨ maa ŋkwəɨ. Nthɛ ŋa Hɛrɔ shi ntā’a muuŋ ghɔ nɔ
jwi nu vi.”
14 A lɔllɔ tɔthɨ, ndɔ̄gɔ muuŋ ghɔ pugu mǔuŋ vi ni tu’u pugu tei ŋgə̄ɨ
Ijipti.
15 Ŋkɨna fɔ ti Hɛrɔ nu’uŋ ŋkhu. Yei ni mbɔ nɔ chwīe nu nnu ŋa Taathɔ
ni nchhu ntɔgɔ pi mbɨŋ njəɨlɨ’ɨ yi nɛ lɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ, a ni nchhu ŋa, “Mi ni mɛ̄iŋ
Muuŋ a, a taoŋ Ijipti.”

Hɛrɔ jwi pa puoŋ prɔ

16 Hɛrɔ ni ŋga ndugwi nji ŋa ghaŋ shiethɔ pighɔ chwīe a gū na nɛ, a
lɨnaoŋ ni pɨgɨtua, mfɛ gí pa shoogɛ pi taoŋ njwi ŋguoŋ puoŋ pimbia ŋa
pugu pɔ jɛ̄ moŋ paa ŋga’o mbɨnɨ nu njiŋ nɛ, moŋ Bɛtɛlɛhɛiŋ pugu pa
ŋguoŋ lɨ’ɨ ghɔ ghao. A ni nchwīe yei pi llɔ ŋkuoŋ nnu ŋa a ni nja’o mbhɔ
ghaŋ shiethɔ nɔ ndɨɨ ŋa fínəɨ ghɔ ni mfǔoŋ ŋku’ɔ nɛ.
17 Yei nnu ni nchwīe nnu ŋa njəɨlɨ’ɨ Minnwi Jɛrimaya ni nchhu nɛ lɔ̄gɔ
lɨ’ɨ. Njəɨ lɨ’ɨ Minnwi ghɔ mbɔ Jɛrimaya ni nchhu ŋa:
18 “Pi ya’o ŋggì ku’ɔ nu Rama
mbɔ ŋggì lwillwi kə̄ɨ nu,
Rashe thɔ ŋkə̄ɨ puoŋ pi
ndɔ ndāa ŋa ki’i pi mā’aŋ njù’ɔ yi
nthɛ ŋa pugu lɔ nu’uŋ mbi’i.”

Pa Jishɔ pīnɨ Nasharɛ

19 Ndɨɨ ŋa Hɛrɔ ni ŋkhu nɛ, ŋga njəɨ nu nɛ, ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Taathɔ nōoŋ noŋ
yi ni Joshɛ moŋ la’ataoŋ Ijipti.
20 Nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “Yrɛi shhɛ, ndɔ̄gɔ muuŋ vinɛ pugu mǔuŋ vi mbɨnɨ moŋ
la’ataoŋ Ishrae nthɛ ŋa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni ntā’a nu njwi muuŋ ghɔ nɛ
khu.”
21 A lɔllɔ ndɔ̄gɔ muuŋ ghɔ pugu mǔuŋ vi mbɨnɨ la’ataoŋ Ishrae.

---

† **2:11 2:11** Pa maoŋ pei ni mbɔ pi ŋkwaŋ maoŋ pa pifuoŋ. Fraŋkinshɛŋ pɔ pi ŋkiɛŋ lěi tɨnɨnchuoŋ llɔ la’ataoŋ Arabia. Məə pɔ pi wru luŋ pwapwa mbɨnɨ mbɔ yi shā’o mbɨŋ khu ŋoŋ.

22 A ni ŋga nja'o ŋa a jɨ Akɛlao njɨ nda Hɛrɔ tǎa vi nɔ fùoŋ Judia, a pɔgɔ
nɔ ghēɨ nu fɔ. Nthɛ ŋa pi ni ŋkwo shūu tə́nə yi moŋ njə̀ɨŋ nɛ, a pīnɨ moŋ
krao ŋgei Galili.
23 A ni ŋgə̄ɨ nda'a moŋ la'ataoŋ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Nasharɛ nɛ, nnɛ nnu ŋa
pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi ni nchhu nɛ lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ: "Pi lɛ mɛ̄iŋ vi ni ŋoŋ Nasharɛ."

3

Jouŋ Ŋgaŋ Fɛ Ŋkhǐ pīri shɛndaoŋ
(Maaku 1:1-8; Luka 3:1-18; Jouŋ 1:19-28)

1 Moŋ pɨɨ ndɨɨ ghɔ, Jouŋ Ŋgaŋ Fɛ Ŋkhǐ ni nthɔ, nchhɔ nchīi chrà Minnwi
moŋ ŋkǔnu njó moŋ Judia,
2 "Pəɨ pā'a ŋkǔnu yəɨ ni phɨ nthɛ ŋa Sha'afuoŋ Po* kwo para."
3 Jouŋ ni mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi mbɔ Ishaya ni nchhu nthɛ vi ndɨɨ
ŋa a ni nchhu ŋa,
"Ŋoŋ chəɨ thɔ mfɛ gɛ̀ moŋ ŋkǔnu njó, nchhu nu ŋa:
'Pīri shɛndaoŋ Taathɔ,
chwīe pa lɨ'ɨ tɔgɔ yi pɔ yi tithi.'"
4 Jouŋ ni mā'aŋ ndhwí ŋa pi chwīe pi ni ŋgì yichəɨ ŋkwaŋ minyieŋ pi
mɛ̄iŋ ni kamela†, ni ŋkandaŋ ŋgràò minyieŋ nɔ ntu'u yi. Maoŋ jɨ pi ni
mbɔ ŋgwíŋ pugu pa llǒ ŋkǔnu.
5 Ŋgwa Jerushalɛiŋ pugu pa ŋgwa llɔ moŋ ŋguoŋ Judia pugu pa ŋguoŋ
la'ataoŋ ŋkɨŋ Jodaŋ taoŋ ŋgə̄ɨ mbara vi,
6 a kwe vugu ni ŋkhǐ moŋ nɨnəɨ Jodaŋ pugu yūa phɨ yugu.
7 Ndɔ a ni ŋga njəɨ ntou pa ŋgwa *Farashi pugu pa ŋgwa *Shadushi thɔ
nu ŋa a kwe vugu ni ŋkhǐ nɛ, a chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pa Mbhɛ mitwɛ'i! A
shūu gǒ tə́nə yəɨ ŋa pəɨ tei pɨgɨtua Minnwi ŋa a thɔ nu nɛ?
8 Pəɨ chwīe nnu pɛ ŋa a shi nōoŋ ŋa pəɨ pā'a ŋkǔnu yəɨ ni pəɨ nɛ.
9 Ki'i pəɨ nu'uŋ nyīeŋ mbi'i nu ŋa pəɨ shi ndūgu nthɛ ŋa pəɨ chhu nu ŋa,
'Abrahaŋ tǎa vigi.' Nchhu ni pəɨ ŋa mimfɛ Minnwi pɨ'ɨ ŋgù'ɔ pei nchwīe
puoŋ nɔ ghɔ mfɛ ni Abrahaŋ.
10 Pi kwo pīri njiɛŋ nɔ kə'ɨ nu thɨ nɔ ghɔ llɔ ŋkuoŋ ŋ̌ieŋ yi, nthɛ yie ghɔ
sheshe thɨ ŋa a lɔ nji'i njuŋ ntíɛŋ shi'i nɛ, pi shi ŋkə'ɨ mā'aŋ moŋ móŋoŋ."
11 "Ŋgu'ɔ ŋkwe vəɨ ni ŋkhǐ pi moŋ ŋkhǐ nɔ nōoŋ nu ŋa pəɨ pā'a ŋkǔnu
yəɨ ni phɨ. Ndɔ yichəɨ ŋoŋ thɔ nu ŋa a chaa a, ǹdɔ nji'i ŋkā'o fɨ'ɨ ŋoŋ ŋa
a nthɛ ǹtiɛŋ tra yi nɛ. A shi ŋkwe vəɨ ni ŋkhǐ moŋ Jijwɛ Minnwi pugu pa
móŋoŋ.
12 A tuo yaoŋ fɨgəɨ reshi mbhɔ yu, mfɨgəɨ mfu'u ŋkiɛŋ reshi moŋ ŋku'u
maoŋ nū'ɔŋ shaoŋ yu, ntūoŋ ŋku'u maoŋ ghɔ moŋ móŋoŋ ki phɛ."

Jishɔ kwe ŋkhǐ
(Maaku 1:9-11; Luka 3:21-22)

13 Ndɨɨ ghɔ Jishɔ chəɨŋ ŋkɨŋ nɨnəɨ Jodaŋ llɔ Galili. Nthɔ njəɨ Jouŋ ŋa a
kwe vi ni ŋkhǐ.
14 Jouŋ pa'o nɔ lāa nu, nchhu nu ŋa, "A kā'o ŋa a kwe gɔ̀ ŋkwe a ni
ŋkhǐ, ɔ pɨnɨ nu'uŋ nthɔ nu njəɨ pi mmu ŋa ŋ̀kwe ghɔ ni ŋkhǐ?"

---

* **3:2 3:2** Yei wu'ɔ ta'a yaoŋ pugu chhu nu ŋa Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi, ndɔ Matio chhu pi Sha'afuoŋ Po nthɛ ŋa pa ŋgwa Juu shini ndɔ nji'i nthɔ njɨna ligi Minnwi nthɛ ŋa a ni mbɔ pi nnu nchɨ'əshə.
† **3:4 3:4** Minyieŋ yei pɔ nɔ minyieŋləɨ. Ŋgwa ghà nyīeŋ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ ŋgei pa la'ataoŋ ŋkǔnu njó nɛ.

15 Ndɔ Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, “Mieŋ a pɔ nɛnnɛ ndwɛ, nthɛ ŋa yei ŋkwaŋ
ha’aŋ pia shi nchwīe ŋguoŋ nnu ŋa Minnwi tā’a nu nɛ.” Nɛnnɛ Jouŋ piŋ
ki’ɛ.
16 Jishɔ ni ŋga ŋkwe ŋkhĭ, ntaoŋ moŋ ŋkhĭ chomilaoŋ ghɔ. Ŋga njəɨ po
ŋa’aŋ, a yəɨ Jijwɛ Minnwi taoŋ po nɔ mintu’ɔlibuŋ ndia mbɨŋ yu.
17 Ŋga njəɨ nu nɛ, yichəɨ ŋggì chhu po ŋa, “Yei muuŋ a ŋa ǹkhwā ǹja
mfā’o pwanju’ɔ nthɛ vi.”

4

Shata mōoŋ Jishɔ
(Maaku 1:12-13; Luka 4:1-13)

1 Nɛnnɛ Jijwɛ Minnwi lōgɔ Jishɔ ŋgə̄ɨ ni ju moŋ ŋkŭnu njó ŋa devɨ mōoŋ
vi fɔ.
2 A ni ŋga njī ŋkhĭ nɔ khwɛ wuŋ naoŋchɨ pugu pa khwɛ wuŋ tu’u, njĭ
yia vi.
3 Nnɛ devɨ, mbɔ ŋgaŋ mōoŋ ŋoŋ thɔ nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ɔ mbɔ Muuŋ
Minnwi nɛ, ɔ fɛ nɛ gí pa ŋgù’ɔ pei kara ŋgū brɛi pia.”
4 Ndɔ a khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, “Pi nā’aŋ moŋ Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi ŋa, ‘Ŋoŋmishua
shi’a ŋgu’ɔ njru pi ŋkuoŋ brɛi tə’ɨ vi, ndɔ a ghà mbɨnɨ njru ŋkuoŋ ŋguoŋ
chrà ŋa a taoŋ nchò Minnwi nɛ.’ ”
5 Nnɛ devɨ lōgɔ vi ŋgə̄ɨ pugu yu Jerushalɛiŋ, mbɔ mmɛ la’ataoŋ
taoŋtaoŋ, ntigi vi ŋkuoŋ nchwɛrɛ *Nda Minnwi,
6 nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ɔ mbɔ Muuŋ Minnwi, ɔ thi nɛ hɛiŋ ndhi nchəɨŋ shhɛ
nthɛ ŋa pi nā’aŋ moŋ Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi ŋa,
‘Minnwi shi mfɛ gí ni pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi nthɛ ghɔ,
pugu jā ghɔ tɔthɨ ni mbhɔ,
nnɛ ŋa ki’i ɔ chhwi kwò yɔ ŋkuoŋ ŋgù’ɔ.’ ”
7 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, “Pi pɨnɨ nu’uŋ nā’aŋ moŋ Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi ŋa, ‘Ki’i
ma njwɛ’i Taathɔ mbɔ Minnwi yɔ.’ ”
8 Devɨ lōgɔ vi ŋkamu’ɔŋ ŋku’ɔ ni ju ŋkuoŋ thɔ ŋkiɛŋ ntaaŋ mbra, nōoŋ
ŋguoŋ pa la’ataoŋ ŋkuoŋ mbhi ghɔ pugu pa ndigha’o yugu,
9 nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ǹshi mfɛ ŋguoŋ yi vɛ ghao nɔ ha’aŋ ɔ̈ ŋgū shhɛ ŋga’o
a.”
10 Nnɛ Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, “Lɔllɔ shhɨ a, ma Shata! Nthɛ ŋa pi nā’aŋ
moŋ Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi ŋa, ‘Gha’o Taathɔ mbɔ Minnwi yɔ, ŋgu’ɔ mfā’a pi
mbhɔ yu tə’ɨ vi.’ ”
11 Nɛnnɛ devɨ mieŋ vi ŋgə̄ɨ, ŋga njəɨ nu, pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi thɔ
mā’aŋ ghrí yi.

Jishɔ jɛ̄ fà’a yi Galili
(Maaku 1:14-15; Luka 4:14-15)

12 Ndwɛ Jishɔ ni ŋga nja’o ŋa pi kwo wɛ̄iŋ Jouŋ, a pīnɨ njiŋ nii Galili.
13 A ni ndhɔ moŋ la’ataoŋ Nasharɛ, ŋgə̄ɨ nthɔ nchhɔ nu Kapanuŋ, mbɔ
la’ataoŋ ŋa a ni mbɔ ŋkɨŋ ŋkhĭ, ŋgei la’ataoŋ Shɛbuluŋ pugu Naftali,
14 nɛnnɛ ŋa nnu ŋa njəɨli’ɨ Minnwi, mbɔ Ishaya, ni nā’aŋ nɛ lōgɔ lɨ’ɨ:
15 “La’ataoŋ Shɛbuluŋ pugu la’ataoŋ Naftali,
shɛndaoŋ ghə̄ɨ nu cho mmɛ ŋkhĭ, mfərə Jodaŋ,
ŋgwa ŋa pugu la’a nu krao ŋgei Galili ŋa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ ni mbɔ
fɔ nɛ.
16 Ŋgwa ŋa pugu chhɔ nu moŋ njiŋ nɛ
yəɨ mmɛ lí’ɛ.

Ni ŋgwa ŋa pugu chhɔ pi moŋ mili'i gu nɛ,
lí'ɛ kwo thɛ mbɨŋ pugu."
17 Jɛ̄ ndɨɨ ghɔ, Jishɔ jɛ̄ nthɔ nchīi chrà Minnwi ŋa, "Ꝑəɨ pā'a ŋkǔnu yəɨ ni phɨ, nthɛ ŋa Sha'afuoŋ Po kwo para."

Jishɔ gɛ̄ fǔoŋ ghaŋ younjiŋ pi
(Maaku 1:16-20; Luka 5:1-11)
18 Jishɔ ni ŋga nyīeŋ nu ŋkɨŋ mmɛ ŋkhǐ Galili, njəɨ paa pimbia mbɔ pa lǐŋ. Shemu, ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ vi ni Pita nɛ, pugu Andru ndǐŋ vi, pugu thɔ mā'aŋ ndáŋ moŋ ŋkhǐ nthɛ ŋa pugu ni mbɔ pi ghaŋ ŋgunu.
19 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Ꝑəɨ yōu njiŋ a, ǹchwīe pəɨ pɔ ghaŋ wɛ̄iŋ ŋgwamishua."
20 Wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ, pugu mieŋ ndáŋ pugu njōu njiŋ yi.
21 A gha ndɔllɔ fɔ ŋgə̄ɨ nu, mbɨnɨ njəɨ pichəɨ paa pa lǐŋ, Jɛiŋ mbɔ muuŋ Shebedi pugu Jouŋ ndǐŋ vi moŋ kikuoŋ pugu pa Shebedi tǎa vugu, pugu chhɔ nta'a pa ndáŋ yugu. A gɛ̄ vugu.
22 Wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ, pugu mieŋ kikuoŋ yugu pugu pa tǎa vugu njōu njiŋ yi.

Jishɔ yɛ'i ŋgwa, nchīi chrà Minnwi ndɔ njīgɨ ghǐnɔ ŋgwa
(Luka 6:17-19)
23 Jishɔ nyīeŋ moŋ ŋguoŋ Galili ghao, nthɔ njɛ'i ŋgwa moŋ pa *nda luoŋ Minnwi, nthɔ nchīi ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha'akhɔ mbɔ yi Sha'afuoŋ, nthɔ njīgɨ ŋguoŋ ŋkwaŋ ghǐnɔ pugu pa chəɨchəɨ mbɨŋ ŋgwa.
24 Nnɛ ndigha'o yi ghə̄ɨ shhɨ nyīeŋ moŋ ŋguoŋ Shiria. Pi thɔ ni ŋguoŋ ghaŋ ghǐnɔ, pa ghaŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ ŋkwaŋ ŋkwaŋ ghǐnɔ pugu pɔ yú'ɔ pɔ mbɨŋ pugu nɛ, pa ŋgwa ŋa miŋwɛiŋ ni mfɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni pugu, ghaŋ guthɔ, pa ŋgwa ŋa pichəɨ lɨ'ɨ noŋ yugu khu nɛ, a yīgɨ ghǐnɔ ŋguoŋ yugu ghao.
25 Ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ yú ŋgwa yōu njiŋ yi llɔ moŋ ŋguoŋ Galili pugu pa moŋ Dekapoli* pugu pa moŋ Jerushalɛiŋ ni Judia ti ŋgə̄ɨ ti mfərə nɨnəɨ Jodaŋ.

5

Jishɔ chīi chrà Minnwi ŋkuoŋ mbra
(5:1–7:29)
1 Jishɔ ni ŋga njəɨ ntou yú ŋgwa, ŋku'ɔ ŋkuoŋ mbra ŋga nchɔchhɔ shhɛ, pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi thɔ mbara vi.

Ŋkiɛŋ pwatua
(Luka 6:20-23)
2 A ŋa'aŋ nchò yi njɛ'i vugu, nchhu nu ŋa,
3 "Mbɔrɔ yi ghaŋ pou moŋ jijwɛ, *
nthɛ ŋa Sha'afuoŋ Po pɔ pi yugu.
4 Mbɔrɔ yi ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pɔ ni tu'uthɔ nɛ,
nthɛ ŋa Minnwi shi mā'aŋ njù'ɔ yugu.
5 Mbɔrɔ yi ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pɔ juju nɛ,
nthɛ ŋa ŋkuoŋ shhɛ lɛ mbɔ yugu.
6 Mbɔrɔ yi ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu fā'o njǐ pugu pa yaoŋ njù'ɔ nthɛ nnu ndɨndɨ nɛ,
nthɛ ŋa pi shi nchwīe pugu yru.
7 Mbɔrɔ yi ghaŋ kwoshɨnɨ,

* **4:25 4:25** Njiŋ yi pɔ ŋa *wuŋ la'ataoŋ.*

* **5:3 5:3** Yei ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ji ŋa a pie ŋa pugu fā'o ghèrɛ llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi nɛ.

nthɛ ŋa pi shi nōoŋ kwoshɨnɨ ni pugu.
8 Mbɔrɔ yi ŋgwa pɛ ŋa njù’ɔ yugu yi taoŋtaoŋ nɛ,
nthɛ ŋa pugu shi njəɨ Minnwi.
9 Mbɔrɔ yi ghaŋ chwīe ta’aŋggi,
nthɛ ŋa pi shi mɛ̄iŋ vugu ni pa puoŋ Minnwi.
10 Mbɔrɔ yi ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pi fɛ ŋgə’ɨ ni pugu nthɛ nnu ndɨndɨ nɛ,
nthɛ ŋa Sha’afuoŋ Po shi mbɔ yugu.
11 “Mbɔrɔ yəɨ ndɨɨ ŋa ŋgwa wɛ’i vəɨ, mfɛ ŋgə’ɨ ni pəɨ, ndɔ ndɛ’i ŋgiɛŋ nchhu ŋguoŋ ŋkwaŋ nnu pɨphɨ thɔ pəɨ nthɛ a nɛ.
12 Ṗəɨ tɛnɛ ndɔ mfā’o pwanju’ɔ nthɛ ŋa ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ kìnɛiŋ pɔ ni pəɨ po, nthɛ ŋa a wu’ɔ ha’aŋ pugu ni mfɛ ŋgə’ɨ ni pa njəɨli’ɨ Minnwi ŋa pugu ni mfŭoŋ nthɔ shhɨ pəɨ nɛ.

Khî pugu lî’ɛ

13 “Pəɨ pa khí†ŋkuoŋ shhɛ, ndɔ ti khí mbhĕ ghrí yi nɔ chwīe nu yaoŋ pwa, ɔ pɨnɨ nu’uŋ ŋkwəɨ ni ghrí yi ghɔ pi nɛiŋ? A lɔ nu’uŋ mfā’o ghèrɛ nɔ sheshe yaoŋ, ŋkiɛŋ ŋa pi mī’aŋ vi ŋgwamishua nɨ̄ɨ ni kwò yugu.
14 “Pəɨ pɔ nɔ lí’ɛ ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ mbhi. Mmɛ la’ataoŋ ŋa pi krao ŋkuoŋ mbra nɛ shi’a njì’i ndəɨŋ noŋ yi.
15 Ŋoŋ shi’a nchu’u truka ni’iŋ la’o mikuo, pi ghà ntigi pi ŋkuoŋ lɨ’ɨ tigi truka, a fɛ lí’ɛ ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ŋa pugu pɔ moŋ nda nɛ.
16 Wu’ɔ nɛnnɛ, a pie ŋa lí’ɛ yəɨ thɛ shhɨ ŋgwamishua, nnɛ ŋa a nthɛ pugu yəɨ pa fà’a pəɨ pi shi’i, ŋga’o Tăa vəɨ ŋa a pɔ po nɛ.

Ntígɨ nthɛ gí

17 “Ki’ɨ pəɨ pī’i ŋa ǹthɔ pi nɔ lāa nu gí ki pa nnu ŋa pa njəɨlɨ’ɨ Minnwi yɛ’i nɛ, ǹshini ndɔ nthɔ pi nɔ lāa nu, ŋki thɔ pi nɔ chwīe nu nnu ŋa pugu yɛ’i nu nɛ lɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ.
18 Nthɛ ŋa shishini ǹshwei vəɨ ŋa, nɔ ha’aŋ po pugu shhɛ wu’ɔ mbɔ nɛ, mba’a ta’a muuŋ mi ligi yaoŋ, ki ta’a pra ligi yaoŋ yi’i ntɔgɔ ghagha moŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ gí ki lɔ ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ pi wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ pi nā’aŋ nɛ.
19 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, shesheŋoŋ ŋa a pə’ɨ ta’a muuŋ mi kìna shɨna pa kìna pei, ndɔ njɛ’i ŋgwa nduoŋ nɔ chwīe nu nɛnnɛ ŋkaa pugu nɛ, pi shi ma mɛ̄iŋ vi ni ndugwi muuŋ mi ŋoŋ moŋ Sha’afuoŋ Po, ndɔ ti sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a nū’ɔŋ gí pighɔ ndɔ njɛ’i ŋgwa nduoŋ ŋa pugu nū’ɔŋ nɛ, pi shi ma mɛ̄iŋ vi ni ŋoŋ ndiɛŋ moŋ Sha’afuoŋ Po.
20 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ǹshwei vəɨ ŋa ñdɨndɨ yəɨ mieŋ ki lɔ nchaa yi pa ghaŋ yɛ’i gí Mushi pugu pa ŋgwa Farashi, pa’a pəɨ lɔ nii moŋ Sha’afuoŋ Po.

Pa yaoŋ yɛ’i nthɛ pigɨtua

21 “Pəɨ ya’o ŋa pi ni nchhu ni ŋgwa llɛshhɨ ŋa, ‘Ki’i pəɨ ma njwi ŋoŋ, ndɔ sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a jwi ŋoŋ nɛ shi nthi shá’a‡.’
22 Ndɔ ǹchhu ni pəɨ ŋa sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a pigɨtua ni ndĭŋ vi nɛ shi nthi shá’a, ö nchhu ni ndĭŋ ghɔ ŋa, ‘Ŋoŋ ghagha yei,’ kaŋ pi shi ŋgə̄ɨ ni gɔ nda ncha’o, ndɔ sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a chhu ni ndĭŋ vi ŋa, ‘Ɔ na,’ minthɛ a pɔ moŋ lwilwi’i nɔ ghə̄ɨ nu moŋ móŋoŋ ŋgù’ɔ liɛŋ shhɛ.
23 “Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ö nthɔ nu lɨ’ɨ mfɛ yaoŋ fé yɔ ŋkuoŋ *lɨ’ɨ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ ŋkwiŋ fɔ ŋa ndĭŋ ghɔ fā’o nnu njù’ɔ yu nthɛ ghɔ,

† **5:13 5:13** Khí ghà nchwīe yaoŋ līŋ, mbɨnɨ nchwīe ŋa ki’i a fɔ̄rɔ, nnɛ pa ghaŋ piŋ fā’o nɔ ghɛ̄rɛ nu ŋgwa ŋa ki’i pugu gū moŋ phɨ. ‡ **5:21 5:21** A shi nthi shá’a mbɔ ŋgusha’a ndasha’a.

24 ɔ̂ mieŋ yaoŋ fɛ́ yɔ fɔ shhɨ lɨ'ɨ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ mfǔoŋ mbɨnɨ ŋgə̄ɨ ndugwi,
nchīni ŋggì pəɨ ndǐŋ ghɔ, nnɛ mbɨnɨ ki'ɛ mfɛ yaoŋ fɛ́ yɔ.
25 "Ŋoŋ nchhu nnu thɔ ghɔ pəɨ yu fā'ɔ nɔ thi nu shá'a ndasha'a, kənə
pəɨ yu lūgwi ŋkaoŋ maa nchəɨŋ ndasha'a, kaŋ a shi ncha'a ghɔ nɛ mfɛ ni
brushi pi ni'iŋ ghɔ chə́ɨŋ.
26 Shishini, ǹshwei ghɔ, mba'a ɔ ma ntaoŋ ki lɔ naa mbe ŋguoŋ njɔ́ yɔ
ghao.

Pa nnu yɛ'i nthɛ kwoshuoŋ

27 "Pəɨ ya'o ŋa pi ni nchhu ŋa, 'Ki'i ŋgaŋ láŋ kwoshuoŋ.'
28 Ndɔ ǹchhu ni pəɨ ŋa, sheshe mimbia ŋa a pɛ'i miŋgwɛ nshɔ̄rɔ nūaŋ
nu pugu yu nɛ, kwo nūaŋ pugu yu moŋ njù'ɔ yu.
29 Nɛnnɛ, ŋ̈gei ligi yɔ yi jɨ nchwīe ŋa ɔ gū moŋ phɨ, ɔ̂ fi'a mfu'u mī'aŋ
nthɛ ŋa a pwa ŋa a phɛ ta'a ghrà noŋ yɔ nchaa ŋa ŋguoŋ noŋ yɔ ghə̄ɨ moŋ
móŋoŋ ŋgù'ɔ liɛŋ shhɛ.
30 Ti ŋgei mbhɔ yɔ yi jɨ nchwīe ŋa ɔ chwīe phɨ, ɔ̂ ya'a mī'aŋ, a pwa ŋa a
phɛ ta'a ghrà noŋ yɔ nchaa ŋa ŋguoŋ noŋ yɔ ghə̄ɨ moŋ móŋoŋ ŋgù'ɔ liɛŋ
shhɛ.

Pa yaoŋ yɛ'i nthɛ nnu shāaŋ láŋ
(Matio 19:9; Maaku 10:11-12; Luka 16:18)

31 "Pi ni mbɨnɨ nchhu ŋa, 'Sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a shāaŋ láŋ pugu ŋgwɛ vi nɛ,
a pie ŋa a fɛ ŋwa'aŋlɨ shāaŋ láŋ ghɔ.'
32 Ndɔ ndwɛ ǹshwei vəɨ ŋa, sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a shāaŋ láŋ pugu ŋgwɛ vi
nthɛ sheshe nnu ŋkiɛŋ pi nnu shúoŋ nɛ, ŋoŋ ghɔ ŋgusha'a nɔ chwīe nu
miŋgwɛ ghɔ kwo shúoŋ nɔ ha'aŋ a mbɨnɨ ndaŋ, ndɔ mimbia ŋa a laŋ
miŋgwɛ ŋa a taoŋ láŋ nɛ kwo shúoŋ ŋkaa yu.

Pa ntígɨ nthɛ nnu shwrɛ̄i kɨna

33 "Pəɨ ni mbɨnɨ nja'o ŋa pi ni nchhu ni pa ŋgwa llɛshhɨ ŋa, 'Ki'i ma
shwrɛ̄i nnu ni mbe, ndɔ chwīe nnu ŋa ɔ shwrɛ̄i ni Taathɔ ŋa ɔ shi nchwīe
nɛ.'
34 Ndɔ ǹchhu ni pəɨ ŋa ki'i nshwrɛ̄i nnu kaŋ shɨgɛi, ki'i nshwrɛ̄i po nthɛ
ŋa a faaŋ Minnwi,
35 ki shhɛ, nthɛ ŋa a krɨ́ tigi kwò Minnwi, ki Jerushalɛiŋ, nthɛ ŋa a
la'ataoŋ Fùoŋ ndiɛŋ.
36 Ki'i nji'i ndɔ nshwrɛ̄i pi thɔ yɔ nthɛ ŋa minthɛ pa'a ɔ lɔ nchwīe ta'a
ŋgiithɔ a pɔ pi yi fhu ki yi shhi.
37 Ndɔ a pie ŋa, 'Ooŋ' yəɨ pɔ 'Ooŋ' ki 'Ŋga' yəɨ pɔ 'Ŋga.' Sheshe nnu
nduoŋ ntəgɔ yei llɔ pi mbhɔ ŋoŋ mbɨmbhɨ.

Ntígɨ ŋkuoŋ lu'u nu phɨ ni phɨ
(Luka 6:29-30)

38 "Pəɨ ni nja'o ŋa pi chhu ŋa, 'Ŋoŋ mfu'u ta'a ligi ŋoŋ pi fu'u ji, ti ŋoŋ
nchu'ɔ ta'a shua ŋoŋ pi chu'ɔ ji.'
39 Ndɔ ǹchhu ni pəɨ ŋa ki'i ndu'u phɨ ŋoŋ ni phɨ. Ŋoŋ ŋgwie ŋgei ghə̀'ɨ
yɔ yi jɨ, ɔ kara ŋgei mbhɔ ŋkwrɛi a wie ŋkaa yu.
40 Ŋoŋ mburu ghɔ ŋkwe muuŋ ndhwí yɔ, ɔ̂ mieŋ a kwe mmɛ ndhwí yɔ
ŋkaa yu.
41 Ŋoŋ ŋɨ ghɔ ŋa ɔ nyīeŋ ta'a ŋkaŋ ni tiɛŋ ŋkɨɨ kwò, ɔ̂ ghə̄ɨ trɛi ŋkaŋ kwò
pəɨ yu.

42 Ŋoŋ nduoŋ yaoŋ mbhɔ ghɔ, ɔ̂ fɛ ghɔ, ŋ̈oŋ mfōo yaoŋ mbhɔ ghɔ, ki'i ɔ lāa fɛ nu ghɔ.

Pəɨ khwā mbǐna pəɨ
(Luka 6:27-28,32-36)

43 "Pəɨ ni nja'o ŋa pi chhu ŋa, 'Ɔ khwā taakuo yɔ, mbīna mbǐna yɔ.'
44 Ndɔ ǹchhu ni pəɨ ŋa, P̈əɨ khwā pa mbǐna pəɨ, nduoŋ Minnwi mfɛ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu fɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni pəɨ nɛ,
45 nnɛ ŋa pinthɛ pəɨ pɔ puoŋ Tǎa vəɨ ŋa a pɔ po nɛ, nthɛ ŋa a ghà nchwīe minaoŋ yi thɛ mbɨŋ pa ŋgwa pɨphɨ pugu pa ŋgwa shi'i, mfɛ mbɨ̀ ni ŋgwa ndɨndɨ pugu pa ŋgwa təɨtəɨ.
46 Minnwi shi ŋkɨnɛɨŋ ghɔ nthɛ pi khɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ɔ̈ ŋgu'ɔ ŋkhwā pi ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu khwā ghɔ nɛ? Nji'i nthɛ pi pa ŋgwɛ̄ɨŋ taashi§ghà ŋgu'ɔ nchwīe pi nnɛ.
47 Ti p̈əɨ ŋgu'ɔ nthɔ nchrā pi ni l̈ǐŋ pəɨ, nnu ghagha'a fɔ pɔ pi khɔ? Nji'i nthɛ pi ghaŋ ki piŋ Minnwi shi'a nchwīe nɛnnɛ?
48 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, p̂əɨ pɔ ŋgwa tithi nɔ ha'aŋ Tǎa vəɨ po ŋoŋ tithi nɛ.

6

Fɛ nu yaoŋ ni ghaŋ pou

1 "Pəɨ lɨna nu nɔ fā'a nu fà'a ndɨndɨ yəɨ shhɨ ŋgwa pi ŋa pugu yəɨ vəɨ, nthɛ ŋa p̈əɨ nchwīe nɛnnɛ, pa'a pəɨ lɔ nji'i mfā'o kǹɛɨŋ mbhɔ Tǎa vəɨ ŋa a pɔ po nɛ.
2 Nɛnnɛ, ndɨɨ ŋa ɔ fɛ yaoŋ ni ghaŋ pou nɛ, ki'i ɔ tua ntàŋ nɔ chwīe nu ŋgwa ji nɔ ha'aŋ ghaŋ mifɨɨ ghà nchwīe moŋ pa nda luoŋ Minnwi pugu pa ta'andaoŋ, nnɛ ŋa pa ŋgwamishua piŋ vugu. Shishini ǹshwei vəɨ, pugu kwo fā'o kǹɛɨŋ yugu ti a kā'o.
3 Ndɔ ti ndɨɨ ŋa ɔ fɛ yaoŋ ni ghaŋ pou nɛ, ki'i nchwīe ŋgei mbhɔ yɔ yi ŋkwrɛi yəɨ yaoŋ ŋa ŋgei mbhɔ yɔ yi jɨ chwīe nu nɛ,
4 nnɛ ŋa fɛ́ yɔ pɔ yi lə̄ɨŋ, Tǎa ghɔ ŋa a ghà njəɨ nnu ŋa pi chwīe lə̄ɨŋ nɛ shi ŋkɨnɛɨŋ ghɔ.

Yaoŋ yɛ'i nthɛ luoŋ Minnwi
(Luka 11:2-4)

5 "Ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ luoŋ Minnwi nɛ, ki'i pəɨ pɔ nɔ ghaŋ mifɨɨ, nthɛ ŋa pugu khwā nɔ thi nu nduoŋ Minnwi moŋ pa nda luoŋ Minnwi pugu pa ŋkɨŋ ndaoŋ, nnɛ ŋa ŋgwa yəɨ vugu. Shishini, ǹshwei vəɨ, pugu kwo fā'o kǹɛɨŋ yugu.
6 Ndɔ ndɨɨ ŋa ɔ luoŋ Minnwi nɛ, ghə̄ɨ moŋ njɛɨŋ nda yɔ, nchri chonda nduoŋ ni Tǎa ghɔ ŋa a pɔ lɨ'ɨ lə̄ɨŋ nnɛ kaŋ Tǎa ghɔ ŋa a ghà njəɨ nnu ŋa pi chwīe lə̄ɨŋ nɛ shi ŋkɨnɛɨŋ ghɔ.
7 "Ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ luoŋ Minnwi nɛ, ki'i nthɔ nchrā mbi'i pa nnu ghagha ŋa a lɔ mfā'o njiŋ yi ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ pa ghaŋ ki piŋ Minnwi ghà nchwīe nɛ, nthɛ ŋa pugu pī'i ŋa Minnwi shi ŋkhwɛ̄ luoŋ yugu nthɛ pi ntou chrà pighɔ.
8 Nɛnnɛ, ki'i mbɔ nɔ pugu nthɛ ŋa Tǎa vəɨ ji yaoŋ ŋa pəɨ pou nu nɛ ŋkaoŋ pəɨ maa ndɔ mbie vi nɔ ghɔ.
9 Yei ki'ɛ, ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pəɨ shi nduoŋ nɛ:

---

§ **5:46 5:46** Pa ŋgwɛ̄ɨŋ taashi ni nthɔ ŋkwe taashi mbhɔ pa Juu mfɛ nu ni pa ŋgwa Roma. Pugu ni mbīgi yugu mbɨŋ thɔ taashi ghɔ. Pa Juu Ḭii vugu nɔ pa ndugwi ghaŋ phɨ.

Tǎa vigi ŋa a chhɔ po nɛ,
gha'o nu pɔ ni ligi yɔ.
10 Sha'afuoŋ yɔ thɔ,
nnu ŋa ɔ tā'a nu nɛ pɔ,
ŋkuoŋ shhɛ nɔ ha'aŋ a pɔ po nɛ.
11 Fɛ maoŋ ŋa a pie ŋa pigi yru ŋkuoŋ ghɔ shi'a nɛ ni pigi.
12 Ndɔ ndī'ɛ phɨ yigi,
nɔ ha'aŋ pigi ŋkaa pigi ghà ndī'ɛ phɨ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu fāaŋ mbɨŋ pigi nɛ.
13 Ki'i nchwīe pigi nii moŋ titɨnɨ mōoŋ nu
ndɔ kwe vigi mbhɔ ŋoŋ mbɨmbhɨ.*
14 "Nthɛ ŋa p̈əɨ ndī'ɛ phɨ ŋa ŋgwa nduoŋ chwīe mbɨŋ pəɨ nɛ, kaŋ Tǎa vəɨ ŋa a pɔ po nɛ shi ndī'ɛ yəɨ.
15 Ndɔ ti p̈əɨ mieŋ ki lī'ɛ phɨ ŋa ŋgwa nduoŋ chwīe mbɨŋ pəɨ nɛ, kaŋ mba'a Tǎa vəɨ po yi'i ndī'ɛ yəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ.

Yaoŋ yɛ'i nthɛ nnu jī ŋkhĭ
16 "Sheshe ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ jī ŋkhĭ nɛ, ki'i pəɨ chwīe ligi yəɨ kūo nɔ pa ghaŋ mifɨɨ, nthɛ ŋa pugu ghà nchwīe ligi yugu fūŋ nnɛ ŋa shesheŋoŋ ji ŋa pugu jī ŋkhĭ. Shishini ǹshwei vəɨ, pugu kwo fā'o kìnɛiŋ yugu.
17 Ndɔ gò, ndɨɨ ŋa ɔ jī ŋkhĭ nɛ, shiri thɔ yɔ ni wru, nshīgao ligi yɔ,
18 nnɛ ŋa ki'i ŋgwa yəɨ ŋa ɔ thɔ njī ŋkhĭ, ndɔ a wu'ɔ njəɨ Tǎa ghɔ ŋa a pɔ moŋ lɨ'ɨ ləɨŋ nɛ, nnɛ Tǎa ghɔ ŋa a ghà njəɨ nnu ŋa ɔ chwīe nu ləɨŋ nɛ shi ŋkɨnɛiŋ ghɔ.

Nū'ɔŋ pa fā'o pɔ po
(Luka 12:33-34)
19 "Ki'i pəɨləɨŋ pa fā'o ni noŋ pəɨ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ hɛiŋ lɨ'ɨ ŋa shə́'ɨ pugu pa wrukiɛŋ shi mbɨrɨ nɛ, lɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ pa ŋgɨna shi mbə'ɨ nii njōo nɛ.
20 Ndɔ pəɨ ləɨŋ pa fā'o ni noŋ pəɨ pi po, mbɔ lɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ mba'a shə́'ɨ, ki wrukiɛŋ yi'i mbɨrɨ nɛ, ndɔ mbɔ lɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ mba'a pa ŋgɨna pə'ɨ nii njōo.
21 Nthɛ ŋa lɨ'ɨ ŋa fā'o yɔ pɔ nɛ, a lɨ'ɨ ŋa njù'ɔ yɔ shi mbɔ ŋkaa yu nɛ.

Lî'ɛ noŋ ŋoŋmishua
(Luka 11:34-36)
22 "Ligi yɔ pɔ pi laŋ noŋ yɔ, nɛnnɛ ligi yɔ mbɔ shi'i†, mbɔ ŋa mbhɔ yɔ ghà ntaoŋ, ŋguoŋ noŋ yɔ lɨnaoŋ ni lí'ɛ.
23 Ndɔ ligi yɔ mieŋ ki pɔ shi'i, mbɔ ŋa ɔ ŋgaŋ ghǐ'ɛ, ŋguoŋ noŋ yɔ lɨnaoŋ ni njiŋnjiŋ. Ä mbɔ ŋa lí'ɛ ŋa ɔ pī'i ŋa ɔ fā'o nɛ pɔ pi njiŋnjiŋ, kaŋ njiŋnjiŋ ghɔ gha'o pi ŋkwaŋ nɛiŋ!
24 "Mba'a ta'a ŋoŋ pɔ muuŋ fà'a mbhɔ paa masha, nthɛ ŋa a shi mbīna ta'a yi ŋkhwā vichəɨ, ki nɛ, a fɛ noŋ yi ni ta'a yi nchī'ə vichəɨ. Mba'a pəɨ fā'a mbhɔ Minnwi pugu mbɨŋ.

Ki'i mfā'o ghana njù'ɔ yɨ'ə noŋ yɔ mbɨŋ Minnwi
(Luka 16:13; 12:22-31)

---

* **6:13 6:13** Pichəɨ pa ndunu Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi moŋ Gri pīgi ŋa: *Nthɛ ŋa Sha'afuoŋ pɔ pi jɔ pugu pa ghrí ni ndigha'o ki ndugwi yi. A yie.* † **6:22 6:22** Moŋ nù'ɔŋ pa Juu, ndɨɨ ŋa ligi ŋoŋ pɔ shi'i nɛ, a pɔ ŋa a ŋgaŋ pwapuŋ. Ndɨɨ ŋa pi ghà nchhu ŋa ligi ŋoŋ yi pɨphɨ kaŋ a ŋgaŋ pei.

25 “Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ǹchhu ni pəɨ ŋa ki’i pəɨ fā’o ghana njù’ɔ nthɛ chɔmbhi
yəɨ ŋa pəɨ shi njɨ pi khɔ ki nnu khɔ, ki nthɛ ŋgràò noŋ yəɨ ŋa pəɨ shi mā’aŋ
pi khɔ? Chɔmbhi lɔ nchaa maoŋ jɨ, noŋ yəɨ chaa ndhwí?
26 Pɛ’i pa mishi ŋa pugu ghà njei tɔthɨ njəɨ, pugu shi’a mbhi maoŋ, ki
kwōo, ki nū’ɔŋ maoŋ shaoŋ, ndɔ Tǎa vəɨ po ghà ŋkugwi vugu ghao. Pəɨ
lɔ ŋgā’o nchaa pa mishi?
27 Minthɛ shesheŋoŋ vəɨ pɨnɨ mbīgi chɔmbhi yi wu’ɔ shɨgɛi nthɛ ŋa a
wie noŋ yi?
28 “Ti pəɨ fā’o ghana njù’ɔ nthɛ ndhwí pi nɔ khɔ? Pī’i mbɨŋ pa frawa
moŋ trǔ, pugu shi’a mfa’a ndɔ pa’a ndɔ ntuŋ ndhwí,
29 ndɔ ǹshwei vəɨ ŋa nji’i nthɛ pi Sholomu moŋ ŋguoŋ ndigha’o yi ghao
shini ndɔ mbwa ti nchəɨŋ nɔ ta’a frawa.
30 Ti Minnwi mā’aŋ fɨ’ɨ ndǐpwa yei mbɨŋ pa trǔ ŋa a yi maoŋ shi’a, yua
gha mbɔ nu a kwo yaoŋ ti pi tūoŋ nɛ, pəɨ pī’i ŋa a shi ndɨna ni pəɨ pi fɨ’ɨ
yi nɛiŋ? Ŋgwa piŋ kikɛ’i pei?
31 “Ki’i pəɨ fā’o ghana njù’ɔ, nthɔ nchhu nu ŋa, ‘Ti pigi shi njɨ pi khɔ, ki
pigi shi nnu pi khɔ, ki pigi shi mā’aŋ pi khɔ?’
32 Nthɛ ŋa pa ghaŋ ki piŋ Minnwi thɔ ntei pi njiŋ pa maoŋ pei, Tǎa vəɨ
po ji ŋa a pie ŋa pəɨ fā’o maoŋ pei.
33 Pəɨ ka shigi pi Sha’afuoŋ Minnwi pugu pa ndɨndɨ yi, kaŋ Minnwi shi
mfɛ ŋguoŋ maoŋ pei ghao ni pəɨ.
34 “Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ki’i njù’ɔ yɔ ghana nthɛ llɛmbhi yua, nthɛ ŋa llɛmbhi
yua fā’o ji pa nnu nɔ ghana nu nɔ ghɔ. Sheshe llɛ́ fā’o pa ji ghagha’a.

7

Sha’a nu ŋgwa nduoŋ
(Luka 6:37-38,41-42)

1 “Ki’i pəɨ sha’a pa ŋgwa nduoŋ nnɛ ŋa ki’i pi sha’a vəɨ.
2 Nthɛ ŋa nɔ ha’aŋ pəɨ sha’a ŋgwa nduoŋ nɛ, a ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ pi shi
nsha’a vəɨ nɛ, nthɨŋkwo ha’aŋ pəɨ lɔ̄gɔ nɔ sha’a nu ŋgwa nɔ nɛ, pi shi
nsha’a vəɨ pi wu’ɔ ni fɨ’ɨ nthɨŋkwo ghɔ.
3 “A chwīe khɔ ɔ yəɨ muuŋ ŋku’u thɨ ŋa a pɔ ligi ndǐŋ ghɔ, ndɔ ki lɔ
mfā’o ndɨɨ ni mmɛ mbɨɨ ŋkwɛiŋ ŋa a pɔ moŋ jɔ ligi nɛ?
4 Ki minthɛ ɔ kie nɛiŋ nchhu ni ndǐŋ ghɔ ŋa, ‘Na’aŋ mfu’u ŋku’u thɨ ligi
ghɔ,’ ndɔ mmɛ mbɨɨ ŋkwɛiŋ lɔ mbɔ nɔ jɔ ligi?
5 Ŋgaŋ mifɨɨ vei, fǔoŋ mfu’u mmɛ mbɨɨ ŋkwɛiŋ ŋa a pɔ moŋ jɔ ligi nɛ
ŋkaoŋ, kaŋ ɔ shi njəɨli’ɨ shishi’i nɔ fu’u nu muuŋ ŋku’u thɨ ŋa a pɔ ligi
ndǐŋ ghɔ nɛ.
6 “Ki’i mfɛ yaoŋ ŋa a yi taoŋtaoŋ nɛ ni pa miŋgu, kaŋ pugu shi ŋkara
nshāa ghɔ paapaa, ndɔ ki’i pəɨ mā’aŋ pa ŋgù’ɔ tɨnɨnchuoŋ ŋa pi mēiŋ ni
pəə nɛ shhɨ pa miŋkunyaŋ, kaŋ pugu shi nɛ nɨɨ ni kwò.

Pie kaŋ pi shi mfɛ vɛ
(Luka 11:9-13)

7 “Pəɨ pie, kaŋ Minnwi shi mfɛ ni pəɨ, p̂əɨ ta’a, kaŋ Minnwi shi nchwīe
pəɨ yəɨ, p̂əɨ kwēi kaŋ Minnwi shi nchu’ɔ chonda ni pəɨ.
8 Nthɛ ŋa shesheŋoŋ ŋa a pie nɛ, ghà mfā’o, ŋoŋ ŋa a tā’a nɛ yəɨ, ni ŋoŋ
ŋa a kwēi nɛ, pi shi nchu’ɔ chonda ghɔ.
9 “Ki a gǒ ŋoŋ shɨna pəɨ ŋa m̈uuŋ vi mbie kəɨŋ brɛi mbhɔ yu, a fɛ pi
kəɨŋ ŋgu’ɔ ghɔ,

10 ki mbie vi ni shhu, a fɛ pi mitwɛ'i ghɔ?
11 Ti pəɨ ki'ɛ ŋa pəɨ ghà nchwīe phɨ nɛ nji fɛ nu maoŋ shi'i ni puoŋ pəɨ,
ti Tǎa vəɨ ŋa a chhɔ po nɛ shi mfɛ pa ŋkiɛŋ maoŋ ni ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu pie
nɛ pi fɨ'ɨ yi nɛiŋ?
12 "Nthɛ yie ghɔ, moŋ ŋguoŋ pa nnu ghao, chwīe mbɨŋ ŋgwa nduoŋ
wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ɔ khwā ŋa pi chwīe mbɨŋ ghɔ nɛ, nthɛ ŋa yei nnu ŋa gɨ́
Mushi pugu pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi chhu nu nɛ.

Choŋka'a kikɛ'i
(Luka 13:24)
13 "Tɔgɔ pi choŋka'a kikɛ'i nii, nthɛ ŋa choŋka'a ŋa a tɔgɔ nii moŋ
móŋoŋ ŋgu'ɔ liɛŋ shhɛ nɛ gha'o ndɔ nji'ɛ, ntou ŋgwa tɔgɔ nu fɔ nii nu.
14 Nthɛ ŋa choŋka'a pugu pa ndaoŋ ŋa a tɔgɔ nii moŋ chɔmbhi nɛ yi
kikɛ'i, ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu yəɨ ntɔgɔ fɔ nɛ pɔ shɨgɛi.

Thɨ pugu ntíɛŋ yi
(Luka 6:43-44)
15 "Pəɨ chhɔ ndɨna pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ mifɨɨ ŋa pugu thɔ ni pəɨ moŋ ŋgrào pa
minjɨɨ ndɔ moŋ ghɔ pugu pɔ pa miŋaŋieŋ*pɨgɛi lɨ'ɨ.
16 Pəɨ shi nji vugu ŋkuoŋ ntíɛŋ yugu. Pi shi'a ndīga ŋguuŋ la'o shǐe ndɔ
pa'a ndɔ ŋka chǐa ŋkuoŋ mbiembie. 17 Nɛnnɛ sheshe thɨ ŋa a lɔ mfā'o
ghǐnɔ nɛ ghà njuŋ ntíɛŋ shi'i, ndɔ thɨ ŋa a fā'o ghǐnɔ nɛ yuŋ ntíɛŋ pɨphɨ.
18 Mba'a thɨ ŋa a lɔ mfā'o ghǐnɔ nɛ yuŋ ntíɛŋ pɨphɨ, ki thɨ ŋa a fā'o ghǐnɔ
nɛ yuŋ ntíɛŋ shi'i.
19 Sheshe thɨ ŋa a lɔ njuŋ ntíɛŋ shi'i, pi shi ŋkə'ɨ mā'aŋ shhɛ ndɔ mā'aŋ
moŋ móŋoŋ.
20 Nɛnnɛ, ɔ shi nji vugu ŋkuoŋ ntíɛŋ yugu.

Ǹshini ndɔ nji'i nji ghɔ
(Luka 13:25-27)
21 "A lɔ mbɔ shesheŋoŋ ŋa a mɛ̄iŋ a ŋa, 'Taathɔ, Taathɔ,' nɛ ŋa a lɛ ma
nii moŋ Sha'afuoŋ Po, a wu'ɔ ŋoŋ yɛ ŋa a ghà nchwīe nnu ŋa Tǎa a po
tā'a nu nɛ ŋa a shi nii.
22 Llɛmbhi ghɔ, ntou pa ŋgwa ma nchhu vəɨ ŋa, 'Taathɔ, Taathɔ, pigi
shini ndɔ njəɨ pa nnu chhu nɔ ligi yɔ, mfu'u pa miŋwɛiŋ nɔ ligi yɔ, mfā'a
pa mɛmmɛ tɨtɨnɨ fà'a nɔ ligi yɔ?'
23 Ǹchhu ki'ɛ ni pugu ŋa, 'Ǹshini ndɔ nji vəɨ, pəɨ lɔllɔ, pa ŋgūo nnu
mbɨmbhɨ pei.'

Paa ghaŋ krao nda
(Luka 6:47-49)
24 "Sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a ya'o pa chrà paŋ pei ndɔ nchwīe nɛ pɔ nɔ ŋgaŋ
shiethɔ ŋa a ni ŋkrao nda yi ŋkuoŋ ŋkiɛŋ ŋgù'ɔ,
25 mbì ghà ndhɔ, ŋkhǐ shwi'i, fɨfrəɨ thɔ ntuŋ nda ghɔ, pa'a a lɔ ŋgū nthɛ
ŋa pi ni krao pi ŋkuoŋ ŋkiɛŋ ŋgù'ɔ.
26 Ndɔ sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a ya'o chrà a yei ki lɔ nchwīe nɛ, shi mbɔ nɔ nàna
ŋa a ni ŋkrao nda yi pi ŋkuoŋ shíshhɛ.
27 Mbì ni ŋga ndhɔ, ŋkhǐ shwi'i, fɨfrəɨ thɔ ntuŋ ŋkuoŋ nda ghɔ, a gū
nwī'iŋ ghao."

---

* **7:15 7:15** Yei yichəɨ ŋkwaŋ minyieŋ ŋa a pɔ nɔ miŋgu, ndɔ ŋgā'o nchaa vi. A ghà ŋkru pichəɨ mimaoŋ ndɔ minthɛ a kru ŋoŋ ŋkaa yu.

Njɨ Jishɔ

28 Jishɔ ni ŋga mī'ɛŋ chhu nu nnu pei, pa yú ŋgwa pighɔ fɔ nɛ ghrāo
ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a ni njɛ'i nu nɛ,
29 nthɛ ŋa a ni nthɔ njɛ'i vugu pi nɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a fā'o ghrɨ́, ki lɔ mbɔ pi nɔ
pa ghaŋ yɛ'i ŋgwa ni gɨ́ Mushi.

8

Jishɔ yīgɨ ghɨnɔmbaluŋ mbɨŋ ŋoŋ
(Maaku 1:40-45; Luka 5:12-16)

1 Jishɔ ni ŋga nshwi'i ŋkuoŋ mbra, yú ŋgwa yōu njiŋ yi.
2 Ŋga njəɨ nu nɛ, ŋgaŋ ghɨnɔmbaluŋ chəɨ thɔ njəɨ vi, ŋkwi kwɛ́rɛ yi shhɨ
yu, nchhu nu ŋa, "Taathɔ, ö ntā'a nu, ɔ chwīe m̀bɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ."
3 Jishɔ fɛ mbhɔ yi ŋkāoŋ vi, nchhu nu ŋa, "Ňtā'a nu, pɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ."
Wu'ɔ chomilaoŋ ghɔ, ghɨnɔmbaluŋ mmɛ mbɨŋ yu.
4 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ki'i nshwei shesheŋoŋ, ndɔ ghəɨ nōoŋ noŋ yɔ ni
*ŋgaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi, a Īii ghɔ nɔ nōoŋ nu ŋa Minnwi yīgɨ ghɨ̌nɔ yɔ. Fɛ
yaoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ nɔ ha'aŋ gɨ́ Mushi chhu nɛ."

Jishɔ yīgɨ ghɨ̌nɔ muuŋ fà'a
mmɛŋoŋ ta'a ŋkɨɨ shoogɛ Roma
(Luka 7:1-10)

5 Ndɨɨ ŋa Jishɔ ni nii Kapanuŋ nɛ, yichəɨ nthishɨ pa ta'a ŋkɨɨ shoogɛ thɔ
njəɨ vi ndīgəɨ vi ŋa,
6 "Taathɔ, muuŋ fà'a a nūaŋ kúoŋ, ta'a ŋgei noŋ yi khu, a thɔ njəɨ ŋgə'ɨ
ŋkiɛŋ yie ghɔ."
7 Jishɔ khwē ghɔ ŋa, "Ňshi nthɔ njīgɨ ghɨ̌nɔ yi."
8 Ndɔ nthishɨ ghɔ khwē ŋa, "Taathɔ, ǹdɔ nji'i ŋkā'o fɨ'ɨ ŋoŋ ŋa minthɛ
ɔ nii nda mu nɛ, wu'ɔ fɛ pi gɨ́ ghɨ̌nɔ muuŋ fà'a a tɔgɔ.
9 Nthɛ ŋa mmu nduthɔ a, ǹga mfā'a mbhɔ ŋgwa ndɔ nthɔ nsha'a pa
shoogɛ ŋkaa mu. Ňga mfɛ gɨ́ ni ta'a yi ŋa, 'Ghəɨ,' a ghəɨ, mfɛ gɨ́ ni yichəɨ
ŋa, 'Thɔ,' a thɔ. Mfɛ gɨ́ ni muuŋ fà'a a ŋa chwīe yei, a chwīe."
10 Jishɔ ni ŋga nja'o nnu yei ŋgrāo, nchhu ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni nthɔ
njōu njiŋ yi nɛ ŋa, "Shishini, ǹshwei vəɨ, ǹdɔ naa njəɨ ŋoŋ ni fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ
piŋ yei moŋ la'ataoŋ Ishrae.
11 Nshwei vəɨ ŋa ntou ŋgwa shi ndhɔ ŋgei la'ataoŋ sha'a minaoŋ ni
ŋgei nii minaoŋ nchhɔ ŋkuoŋ taprɛi pugu pa Abrahaŋ ni Aiji ni Jakɔ moŋ
Sha'afuoŋ Po.
12 Ndɔ pi mā'aŋ puoŋ Sha'afuoŋ mbhi moŋ njiŋnjiŋ mbɔ lɨ'ɨ ŋa kəɨ nu
pugu pa kru nu shua shi mbɔ fɔ."
13 Jishɔ chhu ni nthishɨ ghɔ ŋa, "Ghəɨ, nɔ ha'aŋ ɔ piŋ nɛ, a nɔ ha'aŋ a
shi ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ vɛ nɛ." Ghɨ̌nɔ muuŋ fà'a ghɔ kā'o ndɔ ntɔgɔtɔgɔ wu'ɔ ndɨɨ
ghɔ.

Jishɔ yīgɨ ghɨ̌nɔ ntou ŋgwa
(Maaku 1:29-34; Luka 4:38-41)

14 Jishɔ ni ŋga nii nda Pita, njəɨ mǔuŋ ŋgwɛ vi nūaŋ kúoŋ nthɔ ŋgɨ̄nɔ
shìgao.
15 Jishɔ kāoŋ mbhɔ yi shìgao ghɔ taoŋ mbɨŋ yu, a lɔllɔ nchwīe maoŋ mfɛ
ghɔ.

16 Fanaoŋ ni ŋga mbɔ, pi thɔ ni ntou pa ŋgwa ni miŋwɛiŋ mbɨŋ pugu
njəɨ vi nɔ ghɔ, a fu'u pa jijwɛ pighɔ ni ta'a chrà, ndɔ njīgɨ ghǐnɔ ŋguoŋ
ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni ŋgīnɔ nu nɛ.
17 Yei ni mbɔ nɔ chwīe nu nnu ŋa njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi mbɔ Ishaya ni nchhu
nɛ lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ:
"Ju nduthɔ yi ni ŋkwe pa noŋ kikie yia
ndɔ nchwīe pa ghǐnɔ pia tɔgɔ."

Nchuoŋ yōu nu njiŋ Jishɔ
(Luka 9:57-62)

18 Jishɔ ni ŋga njəɨ yú ŋgwa yəɨ yu, mfɛ gí ni ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa pugu
shā'a nɔ njiɛŋ ŋkhǐ nduoŋ.
19 Yichəɨ masha ŋgaŋ yɛ'i gí Mushi thɔ nchhu ghɔ ŋa, "Masha, ǹshi njōu
njiŋ yɔ sheshe lɨ'ɨ ŋa ɔ shi ŋgəɨ nɛ."
20 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Pa mimbaaŋguo fā'o pa pùo pugu, pa mishi fā'o
pa nda pugu, ndɔ *Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua lɔ nji'i mfā'o lɨ'ɨ lɛ̄rɛ thɔ yi."
21 Yichəɨ ta'a *ŋgaŋ younjiŋ yi chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Taathɔ, fǔoŋ mieŋ ŋgəɨ
ntwei tǎa a ŋkaoŋ."
22 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Thɔ njōu njiŋ a, mieŋ ŋgwa ŋa pugu khu*nɛ twei
khu ŋgwa pugu."

Jishɔ chwīe fiŋ tithi
(Maaku 4:35-41; Luka 8:22-25)

23 Jishɔ ni ŋga nii moŋ kikuoŋ, pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi yōu njiŋ yi.
24 Ŋga njəɨ nu nɛ, mmɛ fiŋ gū moŋ ŋkhǐ ti kikuoŋ tā'a nu njīe, ndɔ Jishɔ
ka thɔ ndɛllɛ.
25 Pugu ghəɨ ŋgū'u vi lɔgɔ, nchhu nu ŋa, "Kwe vigi, ma Taathɔ, pia chhɔ
nɛ ŋkukhu."
26 A chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ chhɔ mbɔgɔ pi khɔ, ghaŋ piŋ kikɛ'i pei?"
Ndɔllɔ ki'ɛ mbīga fifrəɨ ghɔ pugu pa ŋkhǐ, mmɛ juju gū moŋ ŋkhǐ.
27 Ŋgwa pighɔ ghrāo, nchhu nu ŋa, "Yei pɔ pi yəɨ ŋkwaŋ ŋoŋ nɛiŋ ŋa
nji'i nthɛ pi fifrəɨ pugu pa ŋkhǐ ya'o nchò yi?"

Jishɔ fu'u miŋwɛiŋ mbɨŋ paa ŋgwa
(Maaku 5:1-20; Luka 8:26-39)

28 Jishɔ ni ŋga nshā'a ŋkhǐ ntaoŋ krao ŋgei la'ataoŋ Gadara, mbāoŋ
pugu pa paa ŋgwa ŋa miŋwɛiŋ ni mbɔ mbɨŋ pugu, pugu taoŋ nu moŋ fúŋ
moŋ ŋgù'ɔ, pugu ni nchɨgəɨ ti minthɛ pa'a ŋoŋ lɔ ntɔgɔ ndaoŋ ghɔ.
29 Ŋga njəɨ nu nɛ, pugu pa'o ŋgòu, nchhu nu ŋa, "Yo! Muuŋ Minnwi,
pia fā'o pi khɔ? Ɔ thɔ hɛiŋ nɔ fɛ nu ŋgə'ɨ ni pigi ki ndɨɨ lɔ naa ŋkā'o?"
30 Kwíe ntou ŋkunyaŋ ni nthɔ njɨ nu ni ŋgei lɨ'ɨ ghɔ yəɨ pugu.
31 Pa miŋwɛiŋ pighɔ jɛ̄ nthɔ ndīgəɨ vi, nchhu nu ŋa, "Ä mbɔ ŋa ɔ shi
mfu'u vigi, ɔ taoŋ vigi pigi nii mbɨŋ kwíe ŋkunyaŋ pinɛ."
32 A chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Ghəɨ!" Pugu taoŋ ki'ɛ nii mbɨŋ pa ŋkunyaŋ
pighɔ. Ŋga njəɨ nu nɛ, ŋguoŋ kwíe ŋkunyaŋ ghɔ tei llɔ ŋkɨŋ mbra ghɔ
nshwi'i ŋgū moŋ ŋkhǐ ŋkhu.
33 Ghaŋ kɛ̄'i ŋkunyaŋ pighɔ tei, ŋga ŋgəɨ moŋ la'a, nshwei ŋguoŋ pa
nnu ŋa a ni ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ nɛ, mī'ɛŋ mbɔ nnu ŋa a ni ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ mbɨŋ paa
ŋgwa pighɔ ŋa pugu ni mfā'o miŋwɛiŋ nɛ.

---

* **8:22 8:22** Njiŋ nnu ŋa Jishɔ chhu nɛ pɔ ŋa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu lɔ naa mbiŋ Minnwi nɛ.

34 Ŋga njəɨ nu nɛ, ŋguoŋ ŋgwa moŋ la'ataoŋ ghɔ taoŋ nthɔ lɨ'ɨ para Jishɔ, ŋga njəɨ vi, ndīgəɨ vi ŋa a taoŋ moŋ krao ŋgei la'a yugu ŋgəɨ.

9

Jishɔ chwīe ŋoŋ ŋa ŋgei noŋ yi khu pɔ shi'i
(Maaku 2:1-12; Luka 5:17-26)

1 Jishɔ nii moŋ kikuoŋ nshā'a ntaoŋ moŋ ji la'ataoŋ.
2 Ŋgaŋ njəɨ nu, pichəɨ ŋgwa thɔ ni yichəɨ ŋkwíni ŋkuoŋ kúoŋ. Jishɔ ni ŋga njəɨ fɨ'ɨ piŋ yugu, nchhu ni ŋkwíni ghɔ ŋa, "Fā'o tɨnɨnju'ɔ, ma muuŋ a, pi lī'ɛ pa phɨ pɔ."
3 Ŋga njəɨ nu, pichəɨ pa ghaŋ yɛ'i gɨ́ Mushi chhu ni noŋ pugu ŋa, "Ŋoŋ vei chrā chrà nchɨ'əshə nɔ ligi Minnwi!"
4 Jishɔ ni nji nnu ŋa pugu ni mbi'i nu nɛ nchhu ŋa, "Pəɨ thɔ mbī'i nnu pɨphɨ njù'ɔ pəɨ nthɛ khɔ?
5 A yī'ɛ yəɨ: Chhu nu ŋa, 'Pi lī'ɛ pa phɨ pɔ,' ki chhu nu ŋa, 'Lɔllɔ, nyieŋ'?
6 Ndɔ nɔ chwīe nu pəɨ ji ŋa Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua fā'o ghrɨ́ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ nɔ lī'ɛ nu pa phɨ," a chhu ni ŋkwíni ghɔ ŋa, "Lɔllɔ, lōgɔ kúoŋ yɔ ŋgəɨ la'a."
7 A lɔllɔ ŋgəɨ la'a.
8 Yú ŋgwa pighɔ ni ŋga njəɨ nnu ŋa a lōgɔ lɨ'ɨ nɛ, mbɔgɔ gu ŋga'o Minnwi ŋa a fɛ ŋkwaŋ ghrɨ́ ghɔ ni ŋgwamishua nɛ.

Jishɔ gē Matio
(Maaku 2:13-17; Luka 5:27-32)

9 Jishɔ ni ŋga ndɔllɔ fɔ, njəɨ ŋoŋ chəɨ, ligi yi pɔ Matio, a chhɔ moŋ ntǎa kwe taashi, a chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Yōu ŋjiŋ a!" A yrɛi shhɛ njōu njiŋ yi.
10 Nɔ ha'aŋ Jishɔ ni nchhɔ yəɨ taprɛi nthɔ njɨ maoŋ nda Matio nɛ, ntou pa ghaŋ wɛ̄iŋ taashi pugu pa ghaŋ chwīe phɨ thɔ nthɔ njɨ maoŋ pugu pa Jishɔ pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi.
11 Pa ŋgwa Farashi ni ŋga njəɨ nnu yei, nchhu ni ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa, "A chwīe khɔ masha vəɨ jɨ yaoŋ pugu pa ghaŋ wɛ̄iŋ taashi pugu pa ghaŋ phɨ?"
12 A ni ŋga nja'o, nchhu ŋa, "Ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pɔ shi'i nɛ lɔ mfā'o chà ŋgaŋ fhǒ, a fā'o ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ghɨ̌nɔ nu nɛ.
13 Pəɨ ghəɨ ntā'a njiŋ nnu yei ŋa Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu nɛ ŋa, 'Ǹtā'a nu ŋa ŋgwa nōoŋ kwoshɨnɨ ki lɔ ŋgu'ɔ mfɛ pi yaoŋ *fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ.' Nthɛ ŋa ǹshini ndɔ nthɔ pi nɔ gē nu ŋgwa ndɨndɨ, ǹthɔ nthɛ pi ghaŋ phɨ.*"

Pie nthɛ nnu jī ŋkhǐ
(Maaku 2:18-22; Luka 5:33-39)

14 Nnɛ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ Jouŋ Ŋgaŋ Fɛ Ŋkhǐ thɔ njəɨ Jishɔ mbie vi ŋa, "A chwīe khɔ pigi pa ŋgwa Farashi jī ŋkhǐ, ndɔ pa'a pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pɔ lɔ njī?"
15 Jishɔ khwē ni pugu ŋa, "Mimfɛ pa ghaŋ gè lɨ'ɨ láŋ pɔ ni tu'uthɔ ndɨɨ ŋa pugu pa mimbia ŋgaŋ láŋ ghɔ wu'ɔ mbɔ ka'a nɛ? Ndɔ pa llé pighɔ shi nthɔ ŋa pi shi mfu'u mimbia láŋ ghɔ shɨna pugu, nɛnnɛ pugu shi njī ŋkhǐ.
16 "Mba'a ŋoŋ chri pa'o ŋkuoŋ ndunu ndhwí ni pra ndhwí fhi, nthɛ ŋa pra ndhwí fhi ghɔ shi ŋga ŋɨnɛiŋ, a ka mī'ɛŋ mā'aŋ pi mmɛ mbo ŋkuoŋ ndhwí ghɔ.

---

* **9:13 9:13** Pa ghaŋ Farashi ni ndīi pa ŋgwa nduoŋ nɔ pa ghaŋ phɨ ndɔ ha'aŋ pugu mieŋ ki lɔ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ nù'ɔŋ pa Juu tɨtɨnɨ.

17 “Ŋgwa shi’a ni’iŋ là’o fhi moŋ ndunu mikei ŋgrào, pï ni’iŋ, là’o fhi ghɔ fā’o ntūgu mikei ŋgrào ghɔ ŋkwrī shhɛ, ŋgrào ghɔ pɨrɨ. Ndɔ pi ghà ni’iŋ là’o fhi moŋ mikei ŋgrào fhi, nɛnnɛ ŋguoŋ yi ghao pɔ shi’i.”

Jishɔ ywiŋ muuŋ miŋgwɛ ŋa a khu,
mbɨnɨ njīgɨ ghǐnɔ yichəɨ miŋgwɛ
(Maaku 5:21-43; Luka 8:40-56)

18 Nɔ ha’aŋ Jishɔ ni ŋgu’ɔ nthɔ nchhu nnu pei ni pugu nɛ, a gha njəɨ nu, yichəɨ nthishɨ pa Juu nii ŋkwi kwɛ́rɛ yi shhɨ yu, nchhu nu ŋa, “Muuŋ a yi miŋgwɛ khu wu’ɔ ndwɛ yei. Thɔ nū’ɔŋ mbhɔ yɔ mbɨŋ yu nnɛ ŋa a ywiŋ.”
19 Jishɔ lɔllɔ njōu njiŋ yi pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi.
20 Ŋga njəɨ nu, yichəɨ miŋgwɛ ŋa a ni ŋkwo yəɨ ndɨɨ yi ki a lɔ ntithi nɔ paanchrɔ ŋga’o thɔ njiŋ yu, ŋkāoŋ po ndhwí yi.
21 Nthɛ ŋa a ni nchhu ni noŋ yi ŋa, “Mi ŋgu’ɔ ŋkāoŋ pi po ndhwí yi, ghǐnɔ a tɔgɔ.”
22 Ndɔ Jishɔ gha ŋkara njəɨ vi, nchhu ŋa, “Fā’o tɨnɨnju’ɔ, ma muuŋ a, piŋ yɔ chwīe ghǐnɔ yɔ tɔgɔ.” Wu’ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ, pi ni nchwīe ghǐnɔ miŋgwɛ ghɔ tɔgɔ.
23 Jishɔ ni ŋga ŋgəɨ nda nthishɨ ghɔ, njəɨ pa ghaŋ tua ndua pugu pa yú ŋgwa pugu yɔ̄nɔ nu moŋ fiŋthɔ.
24 A chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Ŋguoŋ vəɨ taoŋ! Muuŋ miŋgwɛ yei lɔ ŋkukhu, a chhɔ ndɛllɛ.” Pugu gwē vi.
25 Ndɔ pi ni ŋga mfu’u ŋguoŋ yú ŋgwa pighɔ mfɛ mbhi, a nii nda ŋgwēiŋ muuŋ miŋgwɛ ghɔ nɔ mbhɔ yi, a lɔllɔ.
26 Shaaŋga nnu yei nyīeŋ moŋ ŋguoŋ krao la’ataoŋ ghɔ.

Jishɔ chu’ɔ ligi paa pa nchriligi

27 Nɔ ha’aŋ Jishɔ ni ndhɔ fɔ ŋgəɨ nu nɛ, paa pa nchriligi yōu njiŋ yi, mba’o ŋgòu, nchhu nu ŋa, “Muuŋ Devi, fā’o kwoshɨnɨ mbɨŋ pigi.”
28 Jishɔ ni ŋga nii nda, paa pa nchriligi pighɔ thɔ njəɨ vi, a pie vugu ŋa, “Pəɨ piŋ ŋa a nthɛ ǹchu’ɔ ligi yəɨ?”
Pugu chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ooŋ, ma Taathɔ.”
29 Nnɛ Jishɔ kāoŋ ligi yugu, nchhu nu ŋa, “A pɔ ni pəɨ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha’aŋ piŋ yəɨ pɔ nɛ.”
30 Ligi yugu chu’ɔ. Jishɔ shūu tə́nə yugu, nchhu nu ŋa, “Ki’i pəɨ chwīe ŋoŋ ji nnu yei.”
31 Ndɔ pugu taoŋ ŋgəɨ nchīi pa nnu ŋa Jishɔ chwīe nɛ moŋ ŋguoŋ krao la’ataoŋ ghɔ ghao.

Jishɔ chwīe fhɨncho chrà

32 Nɔ ha’aŋ pugu ni ŋgəɨ nu nɛ, ŋga njəɨ nu nɛ, pi thɔ nu ni ŋoŋ chəɨ ŋa miŋwɛiŋ ni mbɔ mbɨŋ yu, a pɔ fhɨncho, njəɨ vi ni ju.
33 Nɔ ha’aŋ pi ni mfu’u miŋwɛiŋ ghɔ nɛ, fhɨncho ghɔ chrā. Yú ŋgwa pighɔ ghrāo, nchhu nu ŋa, “Pi lɔ naa ma njəɨ ŋkwaŋ nnu yei moŋ Ishrae!”
34 Ndɔ pa ŋgwa Farashi chhu ŋa, “A fu’u miŋwɛiŋ pi ni ghrí nthishɨ pa miŋwɛiŋ.”

Maoŋ kwōo yiɛŋ, ghaŋ fà’a kɨgəɨ

35 Jishɔ nyīeŋ moŋ ŋguoŋ pa mɛmmɛ la’ataoŋ pugu pa puoŋ mi la’ataoŋ, njɛ’i ŋgwa moŋ pa nda luoŋ Minnwi, nthɔ nchii pwa pisha’akhɔ mbɔ yi Sha’afuoŋ, nthɔ njīgɨ ŋguoŋ ŋkwaŋ ghǐnɔ pugu pa chəɨchəɨ.

36 A ni ŋga njəɨ yú ŋgwa pighɔ, mfā'o kwoshɨnɨ mbɨŋ pugu, nthɛ ŋa
pugu ni mbɔ moŋ ŋgə'ɨ ndɔ mbou ghrí nɔ ghɛ̄rɛ nu noŋ pugu nɔ pa minjɨɨ
ki ŋkɛ̄'i yi.
37 Nnɛ a chhu ni pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa, "Maoŋ kwōo yiɛŋ ndɔ ghaŋ
kwōo pi kɨgəɨ,
38 nthɛ yie ghɔ, p̂əɨ luoŋ ni ta'anju'ɔ mbhɔ Taathɔ ŋa a fā'o maoŋ pighɔ
nɛ, a taoŋ pa ghaŋ fà'a pugu ghə̄ɨ ŋkwōo maoŋ pi."

10

Paanchrɔ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ
(Maaku 3:13-19; Luka 6:12-16)

1 Jishɔ mɛ̄iŋ paanchrɔ ghaŋ younjiŋ pi, mfɛ ghrí ni pugu ŋa pugu fu'u
pa jijwɛ pɨphɨ nɔ ghɔ, ndɔ njīgɨ ŋguoŋ ŋkwaŋ ghǐnɔ pugu pa chəɨchəɨ.
2 Yei ligi paanchrɔ ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi pighɔ: fǔoŋ yi, Shemu, ŋa pi ni mɛ̄iŋ
vi ni Pita nɛ, ni Andru ndǐŋ vi, ni Jɛiŋ muuŋ Shebedi, ni Jouŋ ndǐŋ vi,
3 Fili pugu Batolomiu, Toma ni Matio mbɔ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ taashi, ni Jɛiŋ muuŋ
Afioshi, ni Tadio,
4 ni Shemu mbɔ kwǐni la'a, ni Judashi Ishikario ŋa a ni mfini vi nɛ.

Jishɔ taoŋ paanchrɔ ghaŋ younjiŋ pi
(Maaku 6:7-13; Luka 9:1-6)

5 Jishɔ ni ntaoŋ paanchrɔ pei, ni ntígɨ yei, "Ki'i pəɨ ghə̄ɨ la'a ŋgwa taoŋ
nduoŋ ki moŋ sheshe la'a pa ŋgwa Shamaria.
6 Pəɨ ka ghə̄ɨ pi wu'ɔ moŋ mbaanda Ishrae, ŋa pugu pɔ nɔ minjɨɨ ŋa a
kwo phɛ nɛ.
7 Nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ ghə̄ɨ nu nɛ, p̂əɨ chīi nu ŋa, 'Sha'afuoŋ Po kwo para!'
8 P̂əɨ yīgɨ ghǐnɔ ŋgwa, njwiŋ ŋgwa ŋa pugu khu nɛ, njīgɨ ghǐnɔ ghaŋ
ghɨnɔmbaluŋ, mfu'u pa miŋwɛiŋ mbɨŋ ŋgwa. Pəɨ ni ŋkwɛ ghrí chwīe nu
nnu pei mbhɔ mu pi ki lɔ mbe, nthɛ yie ghɔ, pəɨ chwīe pa nnu pei mbɨŋ
ŋgwa pi ki pugu lɔ mbe.
9 "Ki'i pəɨ lɔ̄gɔ sheshe laoŋgo, ki mbɨŋ ntɨ'ə ki yi kikɛ'i moŋ pǐɛŋ mbɨŋ
yəɨ,
10 Ki'i pəɨ lɔ̄gɔ pǐɛŋ kra, ki kwri ndhwí, ki tra, ki mbǐe, nthɛ ŋa a pie ŋa
ŋgaŋ fà'a fā'o maoŋ jɨ pi.
11 "Sheshe mmɛ la'ataoŋ ki muuŋ la'ataoŋ ŋa pəɨ nii fɔ nɛ, p̂əɨ Īii ŋoŋ
ŋa a kā'o ndɔ ŋkhwā nɔ tuo nu vəɨ nɛ, nda'a pəɨ pugu ti shi nu'uŋ ŋgəɨ.
12 Nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ nii moŋ nda ghɔ nɛ, pəɨ chrā ni pugu ŋa, 'Ghɨghrɨ pɔ
mbɨŋ pəɨ.'
13 Ti ghaŋ nda pighɔ ŋkā'o, ghɨghrɨ yəɨ kɨna nda ghɔ, ti pugu mieŋ ki
kā'o ghɨghrɨ yəɨ pɨnɨ mbɨŋ pəɨ.
14 Ti sheshe nda mieŋ ki lɔ mbiŋ vəɨ, ki mbiŋ chrà yəɨ, pəɨ krū kwò məɨ
ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ taoŋ nu nda ghɔ ki la'ataoŋ ghɔ nɛ.
15 Shishini, ǹshwei vəɨ ŋa a shi ndɛ njí'ɛ ni la'ataoŋ Shodoŋ pugu Gomora
moŋ llɛmbhi shá'a nchaa yie la'ataoŋ ŋa pugu lāa vəɨ nɛ!

Ŋgə'ɨ shi nthɔ
(Maaku 13:9-13; Luka 21:12-17)

16 "Pəɨ Īii njəɨ, ǹtaoŋ vəɨ nɔ pa minjɨɨ shɨna pa miŋaŋieŋ. Nnɛ pəɨ chhɔ
ni lɨna məɨ nɔ pa mitwɛ'i ndɔ njū nɔ pa mintu'ɔlibuŋ.
17 P̂əɨ chhɔ ndɨna pichəɨ ŋgwa nthɛ ŋa pugu shi ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vəɨ ncha'a mfɛ
moŋ pa ndasha'a, pi wie vəɨ moŋ pa nda luoŋ Minnwi yugu.

18 Pi shi ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vəɨ ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ shhɨ ghaŋ sha’a ŋgwa pugu pa fùoŋ nthɛ a,
ɸ̂əɨ pɔ pa miŋkwentie shhɨ pugu, pugu pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ.
19 Ndɨɨ ŋa pi wɛ̄iŋ vəɨ ncha’a mfɛ ŋa pi sha’a vəɨ nɛ, ki’i njù’ɔ yəɨ ghana
vəɨ ni ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ pəɨ shi nchrā nɛ pugu pa nnu ŋa pəɨ shi nchhu nɛ.
Nthɛ ŋa pi shi mfɛ yaoŋ ŋa pəɨ shi nchu nɛ ndɨɨ ghɔ.
20 Nthɛ ŋa a lɔ nchrā pəɨ, a chrā Jijwɛ Tǎa vəɨ mbɨŋ pəɨ.
21 “Ŋoŋ shi ncha’a ndǐŋ vi mfɛ ŋa pi jwi, Tǎa fɛ muuŋ vi ŋa pi jwi, pa
puoŋ kara mbara pa tǎa, pugu pa ma ni nchhò, nchwī̃e pi jwi vugu.
22 Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa shi mbī̃na vəɨ nthɛ a, ndɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a shi ntī̃i shii ti ŋgə̄ɨ
ndugwi nɛ shi ndū̃gu.
23 Ndɨɨ ŋa pi fɛ ŋgə’ɨ ni pəɨ moŋ ta’a la’ataoŋ nɛ, pəɨ tei ŋgə̄ɨ moŋ yichəɨ
la’ataoŋ. Nthɛ ŋa shishini ǹshwei vəɨ, mba’a pəɨ yi’i mī’ɛŋ fà’a yəɨ moŋ
ŋguoŋ la’ataoŋ moŋ Ishrae ki Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua lɔ nthɔ.
24 “Mba’a ŋgaŋ younjiŋ ŋoŋ chaa masha vi, ndɔ pa’a muuŋ fà’a lɔ nchaa
ju nchaa masha vi.
25 A kā’o ni ŋgaŋ younjiŋ ŋoŋ nɔ pɔ nu nɔ masha vi, muuŋ fà’a pɔ nɔ
masha vi. Ti pi mɛ̄iŋ masha nda ni Bɛjɛbu*kaŋ pi shi ŋka mɛ̄iŋ pa ŋgwa
nda ghɔ pi ni ligi ŋa a pɨgɨ nchaa yie nɛ.

Ŋoŋ ŋa a pie ŋa ɔ pɔgɔ vi nɛ
(Luka 12:2-7)

26 “Nnɛ ki’i mfā’o pɔgɔ gu nthɛ vugu, nthɛ ŋa yichəɨ yaoŋ lɔ nji’i mbɔ
fɔ ŋa pi pū̃oŋ ŋa mba’a Minnwi mieŋ ki nõoŋ páa. Pa’a yichəɨ nnu lə̄ɨŋ lɔ
mbɔ ŋa mba’a pi yi’i mieŋ ki ji.
27 Nnu ŋa ǹchhu ni pəɨ moŋ njíŋ nɛ, pəɨ chhu nthɛ minaoŋ, yaoŋ ŋa pəɨ
ya’o pi chū̃uŋ nɛ, pəɨ thi ŋkuoŋ pa thɔnda nchī̃i.
28 “Ndɔ ki’i pəɨ pɔgɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa mimfɛ pugu wu’ɔ njwi pi frɛinoŋ yəɨ,
ndɔ pa’a ndɔ mfā’o ghrí nɔ jwi nu nchə̌ɨ yəɨ nɛ. Pəɨ ka pɔgɔ pi Minnwi
ŋa minthɛ a pɨrɨ frɛinoŋ pugu pa nchə̌ɨ yəɨ moŋ móŋoŋ ŋgù’ɔ liɛŋ shhɛ.
29 Pi shi’a fini paa puoŋ milunu pi wu’ɔ ni ta’a muuŋ mi mbɨŋ? Ndɔ
mba’a ta’a ŋoŋ vugu gū shhɛ ki a lɔ mbiŋ Tǎa.
30 Nji’i nthɛ pi ŋguoŋ ŋgiithɔ yɔ yi shia ghao.
31 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ki’i mfā’o pɔgɔ gu, nthɛ ŋa ɔ gha’o mbhɔ Minnwi nchaa
ntou milunu.

Ki’i mfā’o lrithɔ nthɛ Krishto
(Luka 12:8-9)

32 “Nnɛ shesheŋoŋ ŋa a chhu shhɨ ŋgwamishua ŋa a nyaŋ nɛ, mummu
ŋkaa mu shi nchhu shhɨ Tǎa a po ŋa a nyaŋ.
33 Ndɔ shesheŋoŋ ŋa a lāa a shhɨ ŋgwamishua, mummu shi ndāa vi shhɨ
Tǎa a ŋa a chhɔ po nɛ.

Ǹdɔ nthɔ pi ni ta’aŋggi, ǹthɔ pi ni kafa
(Luka 12:51-53; 14:26-27)

34 “Ki’i nji’i mbī’i ŋa ǹthɔ pi nɔ fɛ nu ta’aŋggi ŋkuoŋ shhɛ. Ǹdɔ nthɔ pi
nɔ fɛ ni ta’aŋggi, ǹthɔ pi ni kafa.
35 ‘Ǹthɔ pi nɔ chwī̃e nu muuŋ mimbia kara ŋkǔnu yi ni tǎa vi,
muuŋ miŋgwɛ pā’a ŋkǔnu yi ni mǔuŋ vi,
muuŋ miŋgwɛ pā’a ŋkǔnu yi ni maŋgaoŋ vi.
36 Mbǐna ŋoŋ shi ŋgu’ɔ mbɔ pi pa ndǎa pi.’

---

* **10:25 10:25** Bɛjɛbu pɔ pi taathɔ pa miŋwɛiŋ.

37 “Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a khwā tǎa vi ki mǔuŋ vi nchaa a nɛ lɔ nji’i ŋkā’o ŋgaŋ
younjiŋ a. Ndɔ shesheŋoŋ ŋa a khwā muuŋ vi yi mimbia ki vi miŋgwɛ
nchaa a nɛ lɔ nji’i ŋkā’o ŋgaŋ younjiŋ a.
38 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji’i ntiɛŋ wá’a yi njōu njiŋ a nɛ lɔ nji’i ŋkā’o ŋgaŋ
younjiŋ a.
39 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a yəɨ chɔmbhi yi nɛ shi mbhɛ chɔmbhi yi ghɔ, ndɔ
shesheŋoŋ ŋa a phɛ chɔmbhi yi nthɛ a nɛ shi njəɨ chɔmbhi yi ghɔ.

Pa kìnɛiŋ
(Maaku 9:41)

40 “Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ ghɔ ŋa ɔ thɔ a pwa nɛ piŋ pi mmu. Shesheŋoŋ
ŋa a piŋ a nɛ piŋ pi ŋoŋ ŋa a taoŋ a nɛ.
41 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ njəɨli’ɨ Minnwi nthɛ ŋa a njəɨli’ɨ Minnwi nɛ shi
mfā’o ŋkwaŋ kìnɛiŋ njəɨli’ɨ Minnwi, wu’ɔ nɛnnɛ shesheŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ ŋoŋ
ndɨndɨ nthɛ ŋa a ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ nɛ shi mfā’o ŋkwaŋ kìnɛiŋ ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ.
42 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a fɛ ndua ŋkhǐ ghɨghrɨ ni ta’a muuŋ mi ŋgaŋ younjiŋ a
yei nthɛ ŋa a ŋgaŋ younjiŋ a nɛ, shishini ǹshwei vəɨ, mba’a a yi’i nshiɛŋ
kìnɛiŋ yi.”

11

Ghaŋ ntaoŋ llɔ mbhɔ Jouŋ Ŋgaŋ Fɛ Ŋkhǐ
(Luka 7:18-35)

1 Jishɔ ni ŋga ŋkwo mī’ɛŋ tɨgɨ nu paanchrɔ ghaŋ younjiŋ pi, ndɔllɔ fɔ
ŋgə̄ɨ nthɔ ntɨgɨ nu ndɔ nchīi nu moŋ pa la’a pugu.
2 Ndwɛ Jouŋ ni ŋga nchhɔ moŋ chə́iŋ nja’o fà’a Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu’ɔ
Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ, ntaoŋ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ni Jishɔ
3 ŋa pugu ghə̄ɨ mbie vi ŋa, “A gɔ̀ mbɔ ŋoŋ vɛ ŋa a ni mbɔ ŋa a shi nthɔ
nɛ, ki pigi ywɛrɛ ŋoŋ nduoŋ?”
4 Jishɔ khwē ni pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jouŋ ŋa, “Pəɨ pīnɨ shwei Jouŋ ni yaoŋ ŋa
pəɨ ya’o ndɔ njəɨ nɛ,
5 pa nchriligi yəɨ lɨ’ɨ, pa ŋkwíni nyīeŋ, ghaŋ ghɨnɔmbaluŋ pɔ shi’i, pa
fhɨtənə ya’o lɨ’ɨ, pi pɨ’ɨ pa ŋgwa khu moŋ gu, pi chīi ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha’akhɔ
ni ghaŋ pou.
6 Mbɔrɔ pɔ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu lɔ nji’i mfā’o kɨ’ɨŋgɨnɨ moŋ piŋ yugu
nthɛ a nɛ.”
7 Nɔ ha’aŋ ghaŋ younjiŋ Jouŋ ni ndɔllɔ ŋgə̄ɨ nɛ, Jishɔ jɛ̄ nthɔ nchrā nu
ni yú ŋgwa pighɔ nthɛ Jouŋ, “Pəɨ ni ŋgə̄ɨ moŋ ŋkǔnu njó njəɨ pi khɔ fɔ?
Trǔ ŋa fɨfrəɨ chī’ɨ nu? Ŋga!
8 Pəɨ ni ŋgə̄ɨ ki’ɛ njəɨ pi khɔ fɔ? Ŋoŋ ŋa a ni mā’aŋ mbwa ndhwí? Ŋga!
Līi njəɨ, ŋgwa ŋa pugu ghà mā’aŋ mbwambwa ndhwí nɛ ghà mbɔ pi moŋ
ntu’ɔ pa fùoŋ.
9 Ti pəɨ ni ŋgə̄ɨ nu ki’ɛ njəɨ pi khɔ fɔ? Njəɨli’ɨ Minnwi? Ooŋ, ǹshwei vəɨ,
ŋoŋ ŋa a chaa njəɨli’ɨ Minnwi nɛ.
10 Nthɛ ŋa Jouŋ ŋoŋ ŋa chrà Minnwi chrā nɔ ligi yi ŋa,

‘Līi njəɨ, ǹshi ntaoŋ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ a,
a ghə̄ɨ shhɨ pəɨ mbīri ndaoŋ ni pəɨ.’

11 “Shishini, ǹshwei vəɨ, shɨna ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ŋa piŋgɛ kwo ma mbhi nɛ,
yichəɨ ta’a yi lɔ mbɔ ŋa a gha’o nchaa Jouŋ Ŋgaŋ Fɛ Ŋkhǐ, ndɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a
kɨgəɨ nchaa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa moŋ Sha’afuoŋ Po nɛ, gha’o nchaa Jouŋ.

12 Llɔ ndɨɨ Jouŋ Ŋgaŋ Fɛ Ŋkhǐ ti nthɔ nchəɨŋ ndwɛ, Sha'afuoŋ Po kwo
yəɨ ŋgə'ɨ mbhɔ kɨkrɨ, ghaŋ kɨkrɨ kwe ni ghrí.*
13 Ŋguoŋ pa njəɨli'ɨ Minnwi pugu pa gí ni nthɔ nchrā nthɛ pi Sha'afuoŋ
Po ti nthɔ nchəɨŋ thɔ Jouŋ,
14 ti ö ŋkhwā nɔ piŋ nu ŋkìnɨ yugu, kaŋ Jouŋ ndutho yi Elaija ŋa a ni
mfā'o nɔ thɔ nu nɛ.
15 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a fā'o tónə nɛ, â ya'o!
16 "Mimfɛ mà'aŋ fɨ'ɨ ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ yei pi ni khɔ? A pɔ nɔ pa mikə'ɨ ŋa
pugu chhɔ moŋ lɨ'ɨ taŋ, nthɔ mɛ̄iŋ pakwo michwe pugu ŋa,
17 'Pigi mā'aŋ ŋkhǐ pwanju'ɔ ni pəɨ ndɔ pa'a pəɨ lɔ mbini,
pigi yrāo ŋkhǐ gu ndɔ pa'a pəɨ lɔ ŋkə̄ɨ.'
18 Jouŋ ni nthɔ pa'a ndɔ njɨ maoŋ ki nnu yaoŋ pugu chhu ŋa, 'A fā'o
miŋwɛiŋ mbɨŋ yu.'
19 Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua nthɔ njɨ maoŋ ndɔ nnu nu pugu chhu ŋa, 'Lī̄i njəɨ, a
njru mmɛ yaoŋ, ndɔ mbɔ mbaa là'o, mbɨnɨ mbɔ shúoŋ ghaŋ wɛ̄iŋ taashi
pugu pa ghaŋ phɨ.' Ndɔ shiethɔ nōoŋ noŋ yi ŋa a kā'o pi ni ŋkwaŋ ntíɛŋ
ŋa a yuŋ nɛ."

Ŋgə'ɨ ni la'ataoŋ ŋa pugu lɔ mbā'a ŋkŭnu yugu ni phɨ nɛ
(Luka 10:13-15)

20 Jishɔ jɛ̄ nchhɔ mbī̄ga ŋgwa pa la'ataoŋ pɛ ŋa a ni njiɛŋ nchwī̄e pa nnu
ghraoghrao fɔ nɛ, nthɛ ŋa pugu shini ndɔ mbā'a ŋkŭnu yugu ni phɨ.
21 "Ŋgə'ɨ pɔ ni pəɨ, ma ŋgwa Korashiŋ! Ŋgə'ɨ pɔ ni pəɨ, ma ŋgwa
Beshaida! Nthɛ ŋa pa nnu ghraoghrao pei ŋa a lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ hɛiŋ nɛ kaŋ ni mbɔ
pi Tairɛ pugu Shidoŋ, pugu kaŋ ni ŋkwo mā'aŋ ndhwí ywei gu nchhɔ moŋ
phu nɔ nōoŋ nu ŋa pugu pā'a ŋkŭnu yugu ni phɨ.
22 Ndɔ ǹshwei vəɨ, a shi ndɛ nji'ɛ ni ŋgwa Tairɛ pugu Shidoŋ moŋ
llɛmbhi shá'a nchaa vəɨ.
23 Ndɔ ni pəɨ, ma ŋgwa Kapanuŋ, pəɨ pī'i ŋa Minnwi shi ndɔ̄gɔ vəɨ ŋku'ɔ
nɔ po? Ŋga! A shi nshwi'i vəɨ moŋ lɨ'ɨ ŋgwa khu. Pa nnu ghraoghrao pei
ŋa ǹchwī̄e nu shhɨ pəɨ nɛ kaŋ ni ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ pi Shodoŋ, pugu kaŋ ni ŋkwri
nnɛ ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ shi'a.
24 Ndɔ ǹshwei vəɨ, a shi ndɛ nji'ɛ ni ŋgwa la'ataoŋ Shodoŋ moŋ llɛmbhi
shá'a nchaa vəɨ."

Thɔ njəɨ a, m̀fɛ fɛrɛ noŋ vɛ
(Luka 10:21-22)

25 Moŋ ndɨɨ ghɔ Jishɔ chhu ŋa, "Tǎa, a gɔ̀ mbɔ Taathɔ po pugu pa ŋkuoŋ
shhɛ. Ntōo ghɔ nthɛ ŋa yaoŋ ŋa ɔ ləɨŋ ni ghaŋ shiethɔ pugu pa ghaŋ lɨna
nɛ, ɔ nōoŋ ni pa puoŋ fhu.
26 Ooŋ, ma Tǎa, yei ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ ɔ ni ŋkhwā ŋa a lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ nɛ.
27 "Tǎa a kwo cha'a ŋguoŋ yaoŋ mfɛ mbhɔ mu, yichəɨ ŋoŋ lɔ nji ŋoŋ ŋa
Muuŋ yie ghɔ nɛ ŋkiɛŋ Tǎa, ndɔ pa'a yichəɨ ŋoŋ lɔ nji ŋoŋ ŋa Tǎa yie ghɔ
nɛ ŋkiɛŋ Muuŋ pugu pa shesheŋoŋ ŋa muuŋ chu'ɔ nɔ nōoŋ nu Tǎa ghɔ
nɛ.
28 "Ꝑəɨ thɔ njəɨ a, ŋguoŋ vəɨ ŋa pəɨ wie noŋ pəɨ ndɔ ntiɛŋ lrǐ nɛ, m̀fɛ
fɛrɛ noŋ ni pəɨ.
29 Tiɛŋ shhò a mbə'ɨ ghɔ, njɛ'i mbhɔ mu nthɛ ŋa mi ŋoŋ mbɔmbɔrɔ ndɔ
mbɔ ŋoŋ juju llɔ moŋ njù'ɔ mu, nnɛ, kaŋ ǹshi mfɛ fɛrɛ ni nchə̌ɨ yɔ.

---

* **11:12 11:12** Yichəɨ njiŋ yi pɔ ŋa *Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi thɔ ŋgə̄ɨ nu shhɨ ni ghrí.*

30 Nthɛ ŋa shhɔ̀ a yī’ɛ, lrǐ a pɔ yi yī’ɛ yī’ɛ ŋkaa yu.”

12

Pa pîe nthɛ nnu Llɛ́ Ji
(Maaku 2:23-28; Luka 6:1-5)

1 Moŋ ndɨɨ ghɔ Jishɔ nyīeŋ nu *Llɛ́ Ji pa Juu moŋ nyǐeŋ shíe gɛ. Njǐ yia
ghaŋ younjiŋ pi, pugu ka shíe gɛ ŋkru nu.
2 Pa ŋgwa Farashi ni ŋga njəɨ, nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “Līi njəɨ, pa ghaŋ younjiŋ
pɔ thɔ nchwīe nnu ŋa gɨ́ lɔ mbiŋ ŋa pi chwīe Llɛ́ Ji nɛ.”
3 A chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ lɔ naa mɛ̄iŋ nnu ŋa Devi ni nchwīe ndɨɨ ŋa njǐ
ni njia vugu pa ŋgwa pi nɛ?
4 Ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha’aŋ a ni nii Nda Minnwi pugu pa ŋgwa pi, ndɔ̄gɔ brɛi ŋa
pi ni mfɛ ni Minnwi nɛ ŋkru, mbɔ nnu ŋa gɨ́ shini ndɔ mbiŋ ŋa a kru, ki
ŋa ŋgwa ŋa pugu pugu ni mbɔ nɛ kru, ŋkiɛŋ pa ghaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi.
5 Ki pəɨ lɔ mɛ̄iŋ moŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ gɨ́ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha’aŋ ghaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ moŋ
Nda Minnwi ghà mbə’ɨ Llɛ́ Ji*ndɔ pa’a gɨ́ lɔ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vugu?
6 Ǹshwei vəɨ, yaoŋ ŋa a chaa Nda Minnwi nɛ pɔ hɛnɛiŋ.
7 Pəɨ kaŋ nji njiŋ nnu yei ŋa, ‘Ntā’a nu ŋa ŋgwa nōoŋ kwoshɨnɨ ki lɔ
ŋgu’ɔ mfɛ pi yaoŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ,’ pəɨ shi kaŋ ndɔ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ ŋoŋ ŋa mbhɔ yi yi
woo nɛ nɔ ŋgusha’a.
8 Nthɛ ŋa Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua Taathɔ Llɛ́ Ji pa Juu.”

Jishɔ ywiŋ mbhɔ ŋkwíni Llɛ́ Ji pa Juu
(Maaku 3:1-6; Luka 6:6-11)

9 Jishɔ lɔllɔ fɔ ŋgə̄ɨ nii moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi yugu.
10 Ŋoŋ chəɨ ni mbɔ fɔ mbɔ ŋkwíni mbhɔ. Pugu pie Jishɔ ŋa, “Gɨ́ piŋ ŋa
pi yīgɨ ghǐnɔ ŋoŋ Llɛ́ Ji?” nnɛ nɔ wɛ̄iŋ nu mi.
11 A chhu ni pugu ŋa, “A gǒ shɨna pəɨ ŋa ä mfā’o minjɨɨ a gū moŋ tiɛŋ
llɛ́ ji, pa’a a lɔ ŋgə̄ɨ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vi ŋkə̄rə mfu’u?
12 Ŋoŋmishua gha’o nchaa minjɨɨ ki’ɛ pi fɨ’ɨ yi nɛiŋ? Nɛnnɛ gɨ́ piŋ ŋa pi
chwīe shi’i llɛ́ Ji.”
13 Nnɛ a chhu ni ŋkwíni mbhɔ ghɔ ŋa, “Shwīi mbhɔ yɔ.” Ŋoŋ ghɔ shwīi
mbhɔ yi, a ki’i ndɔ mbɔ pi shi’i nɔ yichəɨ ta’a ŋgei mbhɔ yi.
14 Ndɔ pa ŋgwa Farashi taoŋ mbhi ŋgə̄ɨ nyiaŋ ntáŋ nthɛ Jishɔ, ŋkwaŋ
ha’aŋ pugu shi njwi vi nɛ.

Jishɔ pɔ pi muuŋ fà’a Minnwi ŋa a chu’ɔ

15 Jishɔ ni ŋga nji ntáŋ yei, nshūu mbɨnɨ njiŋ llɔ fɔ. Ntou ŋgwa younjiŋ
yi, a yīgɨ ghǐnɔ yugu ghao,
16 ndɔ fɛ gɨ́ ni pugu ŋa ki’i pugu chwīe pichəɨ ŋgwa ji vi.
17 Yei ni mbɔ nɔ chwīe nu nnu ŋa Ishaya, mbɔ njəɨlɨ’ɨ Minnwi, ni nchhu
nɛ lɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ:
18 “Līi njəɨ, muuŋ fà’a a yei ŋa ǹchu’ɔ,
mbɔ muuŋ yɛ ŋa ǹkhwā nɛ, m̀fā’o pwanju’ɔ mbiŋ yu.
Ǹshi nū’ɔŋ Jijwɛ a mbiŋ yu,
a shi nchīi ndɨndɨ† ni ŋgwa pa taoŋ nduoŋ.
19 Mba’a a yi’i mfɛ̄’i fɛ̀’i ki mba’o ŋgòu thɔ ŋgwa,

---

* **12:5 12:5** Pi chhu ŋa pugu ghà mbə’ɨ Llɛ́ Ji pa Juu nthɛ ŋa fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ ŋa pugu ghà mfɛ̄’i nɛ fà’a ŋa pugu fā’a nu. † **12:18 12:18** Njiŋ yei pɔ ŋa *ndɨɨ ŋa ju, Minnwi, shi ŋkwe ŋgwa pi nɛ kwo chəɨŋ.*

mba'a ŋoŋ yi'i nja'o ŋggì yi moŋ pa ta'andaoŋ.
20 Mba'a a yi'i mbə'ɨ kà'a ŋa a kwo fā'o ləɨŋ nɛ,
ki mbɨgɛi truka ŋa a ŋkɨɨ nu nɛ ti a shi nu'uŋ nchwīe ndɨndɨ gha'a lɨ'ɨ‡.
21 Ŋgwa pa la'ataoŋ nduoŋ shi mfā'o kwà'a pi mbiŋ yu."

Jishɔ pugu Bɛjɛbu
(Maaku 3:20-30; Luka 11:14-23)

22 Nɛnnɛ ŋgwa pichəɨ ghəɨ njəɨ Jishɔ ni ŋoŋ chəɨ ŋa miŋwɛiŋ ni mbɔ mbiŋ yu, pa'a a lɔ nthɔ njəɨ lɨ'ɨ, mbɨnɨ mbɔ fhɨncho. Jishɔ chwīe a pɔ shi'i, nnɛ mfā'o njɨ nɔ chrā nu ndɔ mbɨnɨ njəɨ lɨ'ɨ.
23 Yú ŋgwa pighɔ ni ŋgrāo nthɔ nchhu nu ŋa, "Ŋoŋ vei nthɛ a pɔ muuŋ Devi?"
24 Ndɔ pa ŋgwa Farashi ni ŋga nja'o nnu yei, nchhu ŋa, "Ŋoŋ vei wu'ɔ mfu'u miŋwɛiŋ pi ni ghrí Bɛjɛbu mbɔ nthishɨ pa miŋwɛiŋ."
25 Jishɔ ni nji nnu ŋa pugu ni mbī'i nu nɛ, nnɛ nchhu ŋa, "Sheshe la'ataoŋ ŋa ŋgwa chhɔ mā'aŋ noŋ pugu ni nchhò fɔ nɛ shi ŋgu'ɔ ŋgū, ndɔ mba'a sheshe la'a ki nda ŋa a pɔ pi ni minduoŋnduoŋ yi'i ntithi.
26 Ti Shata mfu'u Shata, kaŋ a thi pi moŋ minduoŋnduoŋ ni noŋ yi, sha'afuoŋ yi lara pi nɛiŋ?
27 Ti ä mbɔ ŋa mùfu'u miŋwɛiŋ pi ni ghrí Bɛjɛbu, kaŋ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pəɨ ghà, mfu'u yugu ki'ɛ pi ni ghrí gǒ? Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pugu shi mbɔ pa ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu shi nsha'a vəɨ nɛ.
28 Ndɔ ä mbɔ ŋa mùfu'u pa miŋwɛiŋ pi ni Jijwɛ Minnwi, kaŋ Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi thɔ shɨna pəɨ.
29 "Ki minthɛ ŋoŋ kie nɛiŋ nii nda ŋgaŋ ghrí ntiɛŋ maoŋ pi ŋgəɨ nɔ ghɔ ki lɔ mfǔoŋ ŋkrao ŋgaŋ ghrí ghɔ. A wu'ɔ kə'ɨ ghɔ, ŋa minthɛ a tiɛŋ maoŋ pi ntaoŋ nɔ nda yu.
30 Sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ mbɔ ŋgei mu nɛ mbǐna a, ŋoŋ ŋa pigi yu lɔ ŋkɨrɨ nu ka'a nɛ thɔ nshaaŋshaaŋ.
31 "Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ǹshwei vəɨ, pi shi ndī'ɛ sheshe phɨ pugu pa chrà nchɨ'əshə ŋa ŋgwa chrā nɛ, ndɔ ti sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a shi nchrā chrà nchɨ'əshə nɔ ligi Jijwɛ Minnwi nɛ, mba'a pi lī'ɛ phɨ yi.
32 Sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a shi nchrā nnu pɨphɨ nthɛ Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua nɛ pi shi ndī'ɛ phɨ yi, ndɔ sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a chrā phɨ nthɛ Jijwɛ Minnwi nɛ, mba'a pi lī'ɛ phɨ yi moŋ yei mbhi ndwɛ ki moŋ yɛ ŋa a thɔ nu nɛ.

Pi ghà nji thɨ pi ŋkuoŋ ntíɛŋ yi
(Luka 6:43-45)

33 "Chwīe thɨ pwa kaŋ ntíɛŋ yi shi mbwa, ndāa nnɛ ɔ chwīe a pɔ yi pɨphɨ, ntíɛŋ yi pɔ yi pɨphɨ, nthɛ ŋa pi ghà nji thɨ pi ŋkuoŋ ntíɛŋ yi.
34 Mbhɛ mitwɛ'i pei! Pəɨ nthɛ pəɨ kie pi nɛiŋ nchrā nnu shi'i ŋa pəɨ pɔ pi ŋgwa pɨphɨ nɛ. Nthɛ ŋa nchò ghà nchrā pi yaoŋ ŋa a pɨgəɨ llɔ moŋ njù'ɔ nɛ.
35 Ŋoŋ shi'i ghà nthɔ ni maoŋ shi'i llɔ moŋ pǐɛŋ maoŋ shi'i pi, ŋoŋ mbɨmbhɨ thɔ ni maoŋ pɨphɨ llɔ moŋ pǐɛŋ maoŋ pi pi pɨphɨ.
36 Ǹshwei vəɨ, moŋ llɛmbhi shá'a, ŋgwa shi mfī'ɨ sheshe muuŋ mi chrà ki tou ŋa a taoŋ nchò pugu nɛ.
37 Pi shi ndōgɔ chrà yɔ nsha'a ghɔ nɔ ghɔ, nɔ nōoŋ nu ŋa ɔ tɔgɔ shá'a ki ŋa ɔ gū shá'a."

---

‡ **12:20 12:20** Njiŋ ghrà yei pɔ ŋa *Ju ŋa pi chu'ɔ ntaoŋ nɛ shi mfā'o pwapuŋ ni ŋgwa ŋa yugu lɔ mbɔ nɛ pugu pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu lɔ mfā'o ghrí nɛ ti a shi nu'uŋ nchwīe ndɨndɨ gha'a lɨ'ɨ.*

Jishɔ pīga ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu tā'a lǐ nɛ
(Maaku 8:11-12; Luka 11:29-32)

38 Nnɛ pichəɨ pa ghaŋ yɛ'i gɨ́ Mushi pugu pa ŋgwa Farashi chhu ni Jishɔ
ŋa, "Masha, pigi tā'a nu ŋa ɔ nōoŋ lǐ pigi yəɨ."
39 A khwē ni pugu ŋa, "Ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ pɨphɨ pugu pa ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ
ŋkɨna pugu Minnwi ghà ntā'a pi lǐ, ndɔ mba'a pi nōoŋ kaŋ ta'a lǐ ghɔ
ŋkiɛŋ yi njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi mbɔ Jona.
40 Nthɛ ŋa wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ Jona ni mbɔ puŋ mmɛ shhu nɔ trɛi naoŋchɨ ni
trɛi tu'u nɛ, a wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua shi mbɔ moŋ njù'ɔ shhɛ
nɔ trɛi naoŋchɨ ni trɛi tu'u nɛ.
41 Moŋ llɛmbhi shá'a, ŋgwa Nineve shi ma ntithi pugu pa ŋgwrɛiŋgwa
yei ŋgwēiŋ vugu nɔ pa ŋgusha'a, nthɛ ŋa pugu ni mbā'a ŋkŭnu yugu ni
phɨ ndɨɨ ŋa Jona ni nchu chrà Minnwi ni pugu nɛ, ndɔ ti lǐi njəɨ, yaoŋ ŋa
a chaa Jona nɛ pɔ hɛiŋ.
42 Moŋ llɛmbhi shá'a, Ŋgwafuoŋ llɔ mbiɛŋ shi ma ntithi pugu pa
ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ yei ŋgwēiŋ vugu nɔ pa ŋgusha'a nthɛ ŋa a ki nyīeŋ ŋkiɛŋ
ntaaŋ ndaoŋ llɔ la'ataoŋ yu nthɔ njwɛrɛ ntígɨ shiethɔ mbhɔ Fùoŋ Sholomu,
ndɔ lǐi njəɨ, yaoŋ ŋa a chaa Sholomu nɛ pɔ hɛiŋ.

Jijwɛ pɨphɨ pɨnɨ ŋkwəɨ
(Luka 11:24-26)

43 "Ndɨɨ ŋa jijwɛ miŋwɛiŋ taoŋ mbɨŋ ŋoŋ nɛ, a nyīeŋ moŋ pa lɨ'ɨ yó nthɔ
ntā'a lɨ'ɨ fɛrɛ noŋ yi, ndɔ pa'a ndɔ njəɨ sheshe yi.
44 Nnɛ nchhu ŋa, 'Ŋshi mbɨnɨ nda mu lɨ'ɨ ŋa mi ni ndhɔ nɛ.' A ghà mbɨnɨ,
njəɨ moŋ nda a pɔ yi yo ki yaoŋ lɔ mbɔ fɔ, pi kwo yīgɨ ndɔ nchwīe a kā'o.
45 Nɛnnɛ, a pīnɨ ki'ɛ ndōgɔ khwachəɨ pichəɨ jijwɛ ha'aŋ pugu pɨgɨ nchaa
vi nɛ pugu pugu thɔ nii nda'a nu fɔ, chɔmbhi ŋoŋ ghɔ pɨnɨ mbɨgɨ nchaa
nɔ ha'aŋ a ni fŭoŋ mbɔ nɛ. A nɔ ha'aŋ a shi mbɔ ni ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ pɨphɨ yei
nɛ."

Pa mŭuŋ Jishɔ pugu pa lǐŋ pi pi pimbia
(Maaku 3:31-35; Luka 8:19-21)

46 Nɔ ha'aŋ Jishɔ ni ŋgu'ɔ nthɔ nchrā nu ni ŋgwa pighɔ nɛ, ŋga njəɨ nu
mŭuŋ vi pugu pa lǐŋ pi pi pimbia thi mbhi nthɔ ntā'a nu nchrā pugu pugu.
47 Nɛnnɛ, pichəɨ pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni nthi fɔ nɛ chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Līi njəɨ,
mŭuŋ ghɔ pugu pa lǐŋ pɔ pi pimbia pɔ nɛ mbhi ntā'a nu ŋa pəɨ pugu
chrā."§
48 Ndɔ Jishɔ khwē ni ŋoŋ ghɔ ŋa a ni nchhu ghɔ nɛ ŋa, "Mŭuŋ a pɔ pi
gǒ, pa lǐŋ paŋ pɔ pa gǒ?"
49 Mfɛ mbhɔ yi nshwē pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi nchhu ŋa, "Līi njəɨ, mŭuŋ a
pugu pa lǐŋ paŋ pɔ nɛiŋ!
50 Nthɛ ŋa shesheŋoŋ ŋa a chwīe nnu ŋa Tǎa a po tā'a nu nɛ, ndǐŋ a yi
mimbia pugu yi miŋgwɛ ni mŭuŋ a."

13

Lu'ɔ chrà nthɛ ŋoŋ ŋa a ghəɨ lɨ'ɨ phi mbhĕ
(Maaku 4:1-9; Luka 8:4-8)

1 Wu'ɔ llɛ́ ghɔ, Jishɔ taoŋ nda ŋgəɨ nchhɔ ŋkɨŋ ŋkhǐ.

§ **12:47 12:47** Pichəɨ pa Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi moŋ chrà Gri lɔ nji'i mfā'o ghrà yei.

2 Mmɛ yú ŋgwa kɨrɨ yəɨ yu ti a nii pi moŋ kikuoŋ nchɔchhɔ fɔ, yú ŋgwa
pighɔ thi ŋkɨŋ ŋkhĭ.
3 A chhu ntou pa nnu ni pugu moŋ luʼɔ chrà ŋa, “Ɲoŋ chəɨ ni ma mbɔ
fɔ ŋgəɨ lɨʼɨ māʼaŋ mbhĕ maoŋ.
4 Nɔ haʼaŋ a ni māʼaŋ nu nɛ, pichəɨ gū shhɛmbua, pa mishi shwiʼi ŋkru.
5 Pichəɨ gū moŋ shhɛ ŋkwá lɨʼɨ haʼaŋ ntou nchíʼa shi ki lɔ mbɔ nɛ, njiʼa
ŋkhɛkhɛ nthɛ ŋa nchíʼa shi ki lɔ njiɛŋ fɔ.
6 Ndɔ minaoŋ ghà nthɛ ntūoŋ vugu, nthɛ ŋa pugu shini ndɔ mfāʼo ŋĭeŋ
yugu nɛ, pugu kāʼo mbraoprao ŋkhu.
7 Pichəɨ mbhĕ gū moŋ shishaʼa, shishaʼa yīʼɛ ŋkuʼɔ mfigi maoŋ pighɔ
pugu khu.
8 Pichəɨ mbhĕ maoŋ pighɔ gū moŋ shhɛ shiʼi, mbūgu fɔ ŋkuʼɔ nja njuŋ:
pichəɨ yuŋ taʼa ŋkɨɨ yi, pichəɨ yuŋ ntɨgao wuŋ yi, pichəɨ yuŋ trɛi wuŋ.
9 Ɲoŋ ŋa a fāʼo tə́nə nɛ, â yaʼo.”

Láʼo nnu ŋa a chwīe Jishɔ chrà moŋ luʼɔ chrà nɛ
(Maaku 4:10-12; Luka 8:9-10)

10 Nnɛ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi thɔ nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “A chwīe khɔ ɔ chrā nu ni
pugu pi moŋ luʼɔ chrà?”
11 Jishɔ khwē ni pugu ŋa, “Pi fɛ njɨ ni pəɨ ŋa pəɨ ji pa nnu lə̄ɨŋ ŋa a pɔ
moŋ Shaʼafuoŋ Po nɛ, ndɔ paʼa ndɔ mfɛ ni pugu.
12 Nthɛ ŋa ni ŋoŋ ŋa a kwo fāʼo nɛ, pi shi mbīgi ntou yi a fāʼo a yiɛŋ,
ndɔ ni ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ mfāʼo nɛ, njiʼi nthɛ pi shɨgɛi yɛ ŋa a fāʼo nɛ, pi shi ŋka
kwekwe.
13 A chwīe yie ǹchrā ni pugu pi moŋ luʼɔ chrà nthɛ ŋa,
Pugu shi njəɨ nu ndɔ paʼa ndɔ njəɨ,
njaʼo nu ndɔ paʼa ndɔ njaʼo ki nji.
14 Nnɛ nnu ŋa njəɨlɨʼɨ Minnwi mbɔ Ishaya ni nchhu nɛ wɛ̄iŋ vugu, nnu ghɔ
ni mbɔ ŋa,
‘Pəɨ shi nja njaʼo ndɔ paʼa ndɔ nji njiŋ yi,
Pəɨ shi nja ndīi ndɔ paʼa ndɔ njəɨ.
15 Nthɛ ŋa njùʼɔ ŋgwa pei kwo fīnɨ,
tə́nə yugu chri ki lɔ nuʼuŋ njaʼo lɨʼɨ,
pugu kwo kwiri ligi yugu
nnɛ ŋa kiʼi pugu yəɨ ni ligi yugu,
njaʼo ni tə́nə yugu,
nji ni njùʼɔ yugu
ŋkara mbara a, ǹchwīe pugu pɔ shiʼi.’
16 “Ndɔ ni pəɨ, pəɨ fāʼo mbɔrɔ, nthɛ ŋa ligi yəɨ yəɨ lɨʼɨ tə́nə yəɨ yaʼo lɨʼɨ.
17 Nthɛ ŋa shishini ǹshwei vəɨ, ntou pa njəɨlɨʼɨ Minnwi pugu pa ŋgwa
ndɨndɨ ni njūa nu nɔ yəɨ nu nnu ŋa pəɨ yəɨ nɛ, ndɔ paʼa ndɔ njəɨ, njūa nɔ
yaʼo nu nnu ŋa pəɨ yaʼo nɛ, ndɔ paʼa ndɔ njaʼo.

Njiŋ luʼɔ chrà nthɛ ŋgaŋ māʼaŋ mbhĕ ghɔ
(Maaku 4:13-20; Luka 8:11-15)

18 “Yaʼo nɛ njiŋ luʼɔ chrà nthɛ ŋgaŋ māʼaŋ mbhĕ.
19 Ndɨɨ ŋa shesheŋoŋ yaʼo chrà Shaʼafuoŋ Po ki lɔ nji njiŋ yi nɛ, ŋoŋ
mbɨmbhɨ thɔ mfuʼu yaoŋ ŋa pi phi njùʼɔ yu nɛ. Yei pɔ nɔ yɛ mbhĕ ŋa
pugu ni ŋgū pi shɛmbua nɛ.
20 Pɛ mbhĕ maoŋ ŋa pugu ni ŋgū pi moŋ shhɛ ŋkwá nɛ pɔ pi pɛ ŋgwa
ŋa pugu yaʼo chrà Minnwi njiʼɛ ŋkwe ni pwanjuʼɔ

21 ndɔ pa’a ndɔ mfā’o ŋǐeŋ yugu yi tɨtɨnɨ, ŋgu’ɔ ntithi pi nɔ muuŋ kuo
ndɨɨ, mōoŋ nu pugu pa ŋgə’ɨ gha nthɔ nthɛ chrà ghɔ ŋa pugu ya’o nɛ, pugu
pā’a ŋkǔnu yugu ni chrà ghɔ.
22 Pɛ mbhɛ̌ ŋa pugu ni ŋgū moŋ shisha’a nɛ, pɛ ŋgwa ŋa pugu ya’o chrà
Minnwi, ŋga ŋgəɨ, pa ghaghana ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei, pugu pa mifɨɨ ŋa pa fā’o
ghà nthɔ nɔ nɛ figi chrà ghɔ pa’a a lɔ ma njuŋ ntíɛŋ.
23 Pɛ mbhɛ̌ ŋa pi ni mbhi moŋ shhɛ shi’i nɛ pɛ ŋgwa ŋa pugu ya’o chrà
Minnwi ndɔ nji njiŋ yi, nja njuŋ ntíɛŋ, pichəɨ yuŋ ti nchəɨŋ ta’a ŋkɨɨ yi,
pichəɨ pɔ ntɨgao wuŋ, pichəɨ pɔ trɛi wuŋ.”

Lu’ɔ chrà nthɛ trǔ shɨna maoŋ phi

24 Jishɔ pɨnɨ nchhu yichəɨ lu’ɔ chrà ni pugu: “A nthɛ pi mā’aŋ fɨ’ɨ
Sha’afuoŋ Po ni ŋoŋ ŋa a ni mā’aŋ mbhɛ̌ maoŋ shi’i moŋ nyǐeŋ yu
25 ndɔ nɔ ha’aŋ ŋgwa pi ni ndhɛ nu nɛ, mbɨ̌na vi thɔ mā’aŋ mbhɛ̌ trǔ
shɨna pa shíe gɛ pighɔ ŋgəɨ ni vhi.
26 Maoŋ pighɔ gha ŋkhɛ̄ ti njuŋ nu, pa trǔ pighɔ khɛ̄ ŋkaa pugu.
27 “Pa puoŋ fà’a ŋoŋ ghɔ thɔ nchhu ghɔ ŋa, ‘Masha, ɔ ni mā’aŋ pi ŋkiɛŋ
mbhɛ̌ moŋ nyǐeŋ, ti a kie pi nɛiŋ pa trǔ pɔ moŋ ghɔ?’
28 “A khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, ‘Nnu yei chwīe Mimbɨna.’
“Puoŋ fà’a pighɔ pie vi ŋa, ‘Ɔ tā’a nu ki’ɛ ŋa pigi ghəɨ shū’ɔ pa trǔ
pighɔ?’
29 “Ndɔ a khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, ‘Ŋga! A nthɛ pəɨ gha nthɔ nshū’ɔ pa trǔ,
nshū’ɔ pa shíe gɛ ŋkaa pugu.
30 Pəɨ mieŋ ŋguoŋ yi ghao ku’ɔ ka’a ti ndɨɨ kwōo nu’uŋ nthɔ, moŋ ndɨɨ
kwōo, ǹshi nshwei ni ghaŋ kwōo ŋa, p̂əɨ fǔoŋ nshū’ɔ pa trǔ, ŋkrao moŋ
pa ká’a ntūoŋ, ndɔ nshū’ɔ shíe gɛ ki’ɛ nū’ɔŋ shaoŋ mu.’”

Lu’ɔ chrà ŋkuoŋ muuŋ mi mbhɛ̌ yaoŋ gɛ
(Maaku 4:30-32; Luka 13:18-19)

31 Jishɔ pɨnɨ nu’uŋ nchhu yichəɨ lu’ɔ chrà ni pugu, “Sha’afuoŋ Po pɔ pi
nɔ mbhɛ̌ yaoŋ mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ yi gɛ, ŋa ŋoŋ lɔ̄gɔ ŋgəɨ mā’aŋ moŋ nyǐeŋ yu.
32 A lɔ mbɔ ŋgɨgɛi nchaa ŋguoŋ pa pichəɨ mbhɛ̌ maoŋ, ndɔ a gha ŋku’ɔ,
mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ yi nchaa ŋguoŋ yaoŋ moŋ nyǐeŋ, ŋgū thɨ, nnɛ pa mishi
thɔ ŋkrao pa nda pugu ŋkuoŋ pa mbhɔ mi.”

Lu’ɔ chrà nthɛ yaoŋ chwīe prupɨna ku’ɔ
(Luka 13:20-21)

33 A pɨnɨ nu’uŋ nchhu yichəɨ lu’ɔ chrà ni pugu ŋa, “Sha’afuoŋ Po pɔ pi
nɔ yaoŋ chwīe prupɨna ku’ɔ, ha’aŋ miŋgwɛ lɔ̄gɔ ni’iŋ moŋ ta’a bruma’a
prupɨna, a chwīe ŋguoŋ prupɨna ghɔ ku’ɔ ghao.”

Yaoŋ ŋa Minnwi nōoŋ nɛ pugu pa lu’ɔ chrà
(Maaku 4:33-34)

34 Jishɔ ni nchhu ŋguoŋ nnu pei ni pa yú ŋgwa pighɔ moŋ lu’ɔ chrà, a
shini ndɔ nchhu kaŋ ta’a nnu ni pugu ki lɔ mbɔ pi moŋ lu’ɔ chrà.
35 Yei ni mbɔ nɔ chwīe nu nnu ŋa njəɨliɨ’ɨ Minnwi ni nchhu nɛ lɔ̄gɔ liɨ’ɨ
ŋa,
“Ǹshi ŋa’aŋ nchò a nchrā moŋ pa lu’ɔ chrà.
Ǹshi nchhu pa nnu ŋa pi shi ki lɔ nji llɔ moŋ ndɨɨ ŋa pi ni nchwīe
mbhi nɛ.”

Jishɔ fɨ’ɨ njiŋ lu’ɔ chrà nthɛ trǔ shɨna pa maoŋ phi

36 Jishɔ ni ŋga mieŋ yú ŋgwa pighɔ nii nda, pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi thɔ njəɨ
vi, nchhu nu ghɔ ŋa, “Fɨ’ɨ njiŋ lu’ɔ chrà nthɛ trǔ moŋ nyǐeŋ ni pigi.”
37 A khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, “Ŋoŋ ghɔ ŋa a mā’aŋ ŋkiɛŋ mbhɛ̌ maoŋ nɛ Muuŋ
Ŋoŋmishua.
38 Moŋ nyǐeŋ ghɔ pɔ ŋkuoŋ mbhi, mbhɛ̌ maoŋ shi’i pɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu
puoŋ Sha’afuoŋ Po nɛ, pa trǔ pɔ pa puoŋ ŋoŋ mbɨmbhɨ,
39 mimbɨna ŋa a phi trǔ ghɔ nɛ pɔ devɨ, maoŋ kwōo pɔ ndɨɨ ŋa mbhi shi
ndugwi nɛ, ghaŋ kwōo maoŋ pɔ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi.
40 “Wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ pi ghà ŋkirɨ trǔ ntūoŋ ni móŋoŋ nɛ, a wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ
a shi mbɔ ndɨɨ ŋa mbhi lūgwi nɛ.
41 Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua shi ntaoŋ ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi pugu kirɨ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa
pɛ ŋa pugu ghà nchwīe ŋgwa chwīe phɨ ndɔ mbə’ɨ kɨna nɛ mfu’u moŋ
Sha’afuoŋ yi,
42 mā’aŋ vugu moŋ nda móŋoŋ ŋgu’ɔ liɛŋ. Moŋ lɨ’ɨ ghɔ, kə̄ɨ pugu pa
kru shua shi mbɔ fɔ.
43 Nnɛ ŋgwa ndɨndɨ thɛ nɔ minaoŋ moŋ Sha’afuoŋ Tǎa vugu. Shesheŋoŋ
ŋa a fā’o tə́nə nɛ, â ya’o.

Lu’ɔ chrà nthɛ fà’o ŋa pi lə̄iŋ

44 “Sha’afuoŋ Po pɔ nɔ fà’o ŋa pi lə̄iŋ moŋ nyǐeŋ ŋa yichəɨ ŋoŋ ghə̄ɨ njəɨ
mbūoŋ. Nnɛ moŋ pwanju’ɔ yi, a ghə̄ɨ mfini ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa a fā’o nɛ ŋgə̄ɨ
njuoŋ nyǐeŋ ghɔ.

Lu’ɔ chrà nthɛ ŋgù’ɔ tɨnɨnchuoŋ

45 “Ŋkamu’ɔŋ, Sha’afuoŋ Po pɔ nɔ ŋgaŋ pi’ɛ taŋ ŋa a ni nthɔ ntā’a ŋkiɛŋ
ŋgù’ɔ*tɨnɨnchuoŋ,
46 ŋga njəɨ ta’a ŋkiɛŋ ŋgù’ɔ tɨnɨnchuoŋ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni pəə nɛ, a ghə̄ɨ
mfini ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa a fā’o nɛ njuoŋ nɔ ghɔ.

Lu’ɔ chrà nthɛ ndáŋ ŋa pi mā’aŋ

47 “Nɔ pigi nu, yei ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ Sha’afuoŋ Po pɔ nɛ. A pɔ nɔ ndáŋ ŋa
pi mā’aŋ moŋ ŋkhǐ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ ŋguoŋ ŋkwaŋ shhu ghao.
48 Ndɨɨ ŋa ndáŋ ghɔ lɨnaoŋ nɛ, ŋgwa shūu ŋku’ɔ nɔ ghɔ mbhi nchɔchhɔ
ntɛrɛ pa ŋkiɛŋ shhu ni’iŋ moŋ pa mikuo mī’aŋ pi pɨphɨ.
49 A ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ a shi mbɔ moŋ ndugwi mbhi yei nɛ. Pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ
Minnwi shi nthɔ ntɛrɛ ŋgwa pɨphɨ, mfu’u moŋ ŋgwa ndɨndɨ,
50 mā’aŋ vugu moŋ nda móŋoŋ ŋgu’ɔ liɛŋ. Moŋ lɨ’ɨ ghɔ, kə̄ɨ shi mbɔ fɔ
pugu pa kru shua.

Ndunu fà’o pugu pa yi fhi

51 “Thɔ yəɨ shie ni ŋguoŋ nnu pei?”
Pugu chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ooŋ.”
52 A chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Nthɛ yie ghɔ, sheshe ŋgaŋ yɛ’i gí Mushi ŋa a
ŋgaŋ younjiŋ moŋ Sha’afuoŋ Po nɛ pɔ nɔ ŋgaŋ nda ŋa a fu’u pa maoŋ fhi
pugu pa ndunu maoŋ llɔ moŋ lɨ’ɨ nǔ’ɔŋ pugu.”

Pi lāa Jishɔ Nasharɛ
(Maaku 6:1-6; Luka 4:16-30)

53 Jishɔ ni ŋga mī’ɛŋ pa lu’ɔ chrà pei, ndɔllɔ fɔ ŋgə̄ɨ

---

* **13:45 13:45** Yei pa puoŋ mi ŋgu’ɔ ŋa a ni ndhɔ nu moŋ pa ŋkiŋ ŋkhǐ, mbɔ yi fhu ŋa pi ni nthɔ nchwīe pa shíga tɨnɨnchuoŋ nɔ ghɔ.

54 ŋga nchəɨŋ moŋ ji la'ataoŋ, nthɔ njɛ'i vugu moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi
yugu. Pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni nja'o nɔ ha'aŋ a yɛ'i nu nɛ ghrāo nchhu ŋa,
"Ŋoŋ vei yəɨ fɨ'ɨ shiethɔ yei pugu pa ghrí pi hɨŋ nɔ fā'a nu tɨtɨnɨ fà'a pei
nɔ ghɔ?
55 Yei lɔ mbɔ muuŋ kaminda? Ligi mǔuŋ vi lɔ mbɔ Meri? Jɛiŋ, Joshɛ,
Shemu pugu Judashi shi lɔ mbɔ pa lǐŋ pi?
56 Pia pa lǐŋ pi pi piŋgɛ shi lɔ mbɔ hɛiŋ ka'a? Ti a yəɨ shiethɔ pugu ghrí
pi hɨŋ nɔ chwīe nu ŋkwaŋ nnu pei nɔ ghɔ?"
57 Nnɛ pugu lāa vi.
Ndɔ Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pi shi'a nchī'ə njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi ŋkiɛŋ la'a
pugu shɨna ŋgwa pi."
58 A shini ndɔ nchwīe ntou pa nnu ghraoghrao fɔ nthɛ ŋa pugu ni mbɔ
ghaŋ ki piŋ.

14

Pi jwi Jouŋ Ŋgaŋ Fɛ Ŋkhǐ
(Maaku 6:14-29; Luka 9:7-9)

1 Hɛrɔ, mbɔ ŋgaŋ sha'a Galili, ni ŋga nja'o fɨ'ɨ ndigha'o Jishɔ,
2 nchhu ni puoŋ fà'a pi ŋa, "Yei Jouŋ Ŋgaŋ Fɛ Ŋkhǐ. Pi ku'ɔ vi llɔ moŋ
gu, a chwīe yie a fā'o ghrí nɔ chwīe nu pa nnu ghraoghrao pei."
3 Nthɛ ŋa Hɛrɔ ni ŋkwo wɛ̄iŋ Jouŋ ŋkrao vi mā'aŋ moŋ chə́ɨŋ nthɛ nnu
Herodia mbɔ ŋgwɛ Fili ndǐŋ vi.
4 Nthɛ ŋa nɔ yichəɨ fɨ'ɨ ndɨɨ Jouŋ Ŋgaŋ Fɛ Ŋkhǐ ni nthɔ nchhu nu ni Hɛrɔ
ŋa, "A lɔ nji'i ŋkā'o vɛ ŋa ɔ laŋ Herodia!"
5 Nji'i nthɛ nɔ ha'aŋ Hɛrɔ ni ntā'a nu njwi vi ndɨɨ ghɔ nɛ, a ni mbɔgɔ pa
ŋgwa Juu nthɛ ŋa pugu ni ndōgɔ Jouŋ nɔ njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi.
6 Pi ni ŋga nthɔ njɨ llé phi Hɛrɔ, muuŋ Herodia yi miŋgwɛ pini pini shhɨ
ŋgwa, túa Hɛrɔ pwa.
7 Nnɛ, a kā'a vi ndɔ nshwrɛ̄i ŋa a shi ŋkɨnɛiŋ vi ni sheshe yaoŋ ŋa a shi
mbie vi nɔ ghɔ nɛ.
8 Mǔuŋ vi chwīe a pie ŋa, "Fɛ thɔ Jouŋ Ŋgaŋ Fɛ Ŋkhǐ vəɨ hɛiŋ ŋkuoŋ
pashinja yei."
9 Fùoŋ ni mbɔ ni tu'uthɔ, ndɔ nthɛ kɨna ŋa a ni ŋkwo shwrɛ̄i shhɨ ghaŋ
gè pi nɛ, a fɛ gɨ́ ŋa pi thɔ ni thɔ Jouŋ mfɛ ghɔ.
10 A taoŋ ŋgwa pi ya'a thɔ Jouŋ moŋ chə́ɨŋ,
11 nthɔ ni thɔ yi ghɔ ŋkuoŋ pashinja, mfɛ ni muuŋ miŋgwɛ ghɔ, a ghə̄ɨ
njəɨ mǔuŋ vi nɔ ghɔ.
12 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ Jouŋ thɔ ndōgɔ khu Jouŋ ŋgə̄ɨ ntwei, ndɔ ŋgə̄ɨ nshwei
Jishɔ nɔ ghɔ.

Jishɔ kugwi tiɛŋ ŋkaŋ pimbia
maa ndōgɔ piŋgɛ pugu pa puoŋ
(Maaku 6:30-44; Luka 9:10-17; Jouŋ 6:1-14)

13 Jishɔ ni ŋga nja'o yei nnu, ndɔllɔ fɔ moŋ kikuoŋ ŋgə̄ɨ lɨ'ɨ ŋa ŋgwa lɔ
mbɔ nɛ. Ndɔ pa ŋgwa ni nja'o, njōu njiŋ yi ni kwo llɔ moŋ pa la'a.
14 A ni ŋga ntaoŋ ŋkaoŋ mbhi, njəɨ ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ yú ŋgwa, mfā'o kwoshɨnɨ
mbɨŋ pugu, njīgɨ ghǐnɔ yugu.
15 A ni ŋga mbɔ ni fanaoŋ, ghaŋ younjiŋ pi thɔ njəɨ vi nchhu ghɔ ŋa,
"Yei pɔ pi lɨ'ɨ ŋa ŋgwa lɔ mbɔ, ndɨɨ lɔ ŋkwo ya ŋgə̄ɨ, chhu yú ŋgwa pei
ghə̄ɨ moŋ pa la'a, njuoŋ maoŋ jɨ pugu fɔ njɨ."

16 Ndɔ Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, “Pugu lɔ nji’i mfā’o nɔ ghəɨ nu, p̂əɨ fɛ yaoŋ ni pugu pugu jɨ.”
17 Pugu chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Pigi wu’ɔ mfā’o pi tiɛŋ kəɨŋ brɛi hɛiŋ ni paa shhu.”
18 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, “P̂əɨ thɔ nɔ hɛiŋ.”
19 Nɛnnɛ a fɛ gí ni yú ŋgwa pighɔ ŋa pugu chɔchɔ ŋkuoŋ trǔ. A lɔ̄gɔ tiɛŋ kəɨŋ brɛi ni paa shhu pighɔ, ŋga mbɨ’ɨ ligi yi ndīi po, mfɛ tōo nu ni Minnwi. Mbə’ɨ brɛi pighɔ ki’ɛ mfɛ ni pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi. Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi fɛ ni yú ŋgwa pighɔ.
20 Ŋguoŋ yugu kru ti njru. Pugu ni ndīga pa pə’ɨ pə’ɨ pɨgəɨ pi, a lɨnaoŋ paanchrɔ mikuo.
21 Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni ŋkru nɛ ni mbɔ tiɛŋ ŋkaŋ pimbia maa ndɔ̄gɔ piŋgɛ pugu pa puoŋ.

Jishɔ nyīeŋ ŋkuoŋ ŋkhǐ
(Maaku 6:45-52; Jouŋ 6:15-21)

22 Wu’ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ Jishɔ chwīe ghaŋ younjiŋ pi nii moŋ kikuoŋ ŋgəɨ shhɨ nɔ sha’a nu ntaoŋ njiɛŋ hiŋ nɔ ha’aŋ a ni nchhu nu ni kɨrɨ ghɔ ŋa pugu ghəɨ nɛ.
23 A ni ŋga ŋkwo chhu ni kɨrɨ ghɔ ti pugu ghəɨ, a ku’ɔ ŋkuoŋ mbra lɨ’ɨ luoŋ Minnwi tə’ɨ vi. Fanaoŋ ni ŋga nthɔ, Jishɔ wu’ɔ mbɔ fɔ tə’ɨ vi.
24 Ndɔ ndɨɨ yei, kikuoŋ ghɔ ni ŋkwo ya ŋgəɨ ndaoŋ shɨga moŋ ŋkhǐ, fɨfrəɨ thɔ ndɨ’ɨ vi nthɛ ŋa a ni ntaoŋ pi ŋgei yɛ ŋa pugu ni ŋgəɨ nu nɛ.
25 A ni ŋga mbɔ ni nda’a mbhi laŋ, moŋ shɨna trɛi minaoŋ pugu ntɨgao minaoŋ, a nyīeŋ nu ŋkuoŋ ŋkhǐ nthɔ nu yəɨ pugu.
26 Ndɔ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ni ŋga njəɨ vi a nyīeŋ nu ŋkuoŋ ŋkhǐ nthɔ nu nɛ, pɔgɔ gu wɛ̄iŋ vugu pugu chhu ŋa, “A pɔ pi ŋkhushɛ!” mba’o ŋgòu moŋ pɔgɔ gu.
27 Ndɔ wu’ɔ chomilaoŋ ghɔ Jishɔ chrā ni pugu, nchhu nu ŋa, “P̂əɨ fā’o wɛ̄iŋ njù’ɔ, a mmu, ki’i pəɨ pɔgɔ gu.”
28 Pita chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Taathɔ, ä mbɔ gɔ̀, ɔ fɛ gí vəɨ ŋa nthɔ ŋkuoŋ ŋkhǐ mbara ghɔ.”
29 A chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Thɔ.”
Nnɛ, Pita taoŋ moŋ kikuoŋ nyīeŋ ŋkuoŋ ŋkhǐ ŋgəɨ lɨ’ɨ para Jishɔ.
30 Ndɔ a ni ŋga njəɨ fɨfrəɨ, pɔgɔ gu wɛ̄iŋ vi, a jɛ̄ yie nu, ŋkəɨ ŋa, “Taathɔ, kwe a!”
31 Jishɔ fɛ mbhɔ yi chomilaoŋ ghɔ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vi, nchhu nu ghɔ ŋa, “Yo, ŋgaŋ piŋ kikɛ’i vei! A ni nchwīe khɔ ɔ fā’o khuthɔ?”
32 Pugu yu gha nii moŋ kikuoŋ, fɨfrəɨ ghɔ tithi.
33 Ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni mbɔ moŋ kikuoŋ nɛ gha’o vi, nchhu nu ŋa, “Shishini, ɔ Muuŋ Minnwi!”

Jishɔ yīgɨ ghǐnɔ ghaŋ ghǐnɔ

lɨ’ɨ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Gɛnɛsharɛ nɛ
(Maaku 6:53-56)

34 Pugu ni ŋga nsha’a, ntaoŋ mbhi lɨ’ɨ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Gɛnɛsharɛ nɛ,
35 pa ŋgwa lɨ’ɨ pighɔ gha nji ŋa a Jishɔ, ntaoŋ ŋgwa moŋ ŋguoŋ krao ŋgei ghɔ, pugu thɔ ni pa ghaŋ ghǐnɔ njəɨ vi nɔ ghɔ.
36 Pugu līgəɨ vi ŋa a mieŋ ghaŋ ghǐnɔ wu’ɔ ŋkāoŋ pi po ndhwí yi. Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni ŋkāoŋ ndhwí yi nɛ, noŋ yugu tɔgɔ.

15

Nù'ɔŋ ŋgwamishua pugu pa gí Minnwi
(Maaku 7:1-13)

1 Nnɛ, a gha ndara pa ŋgwa Farashi pugu pa ghaŋ yɛ'i gí Mushi thɔ llɔ
Jerushalɛiŋ njəɨ Jishɔ nchhu ŋa,
2 "A chwīe khɔ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pɔ pə'ɨ nù'ɔŋ pa tǎa? Pugu shi'a nji'i
nshīgao mbhɔ yugu maa njɨ maoŋ."
3 A khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, "Ti a chwīe khɔ pəɨ pə'ɨ kìna Minnwi nthɛ nù'ɔŋ
yəɨ?
4 Nthɛ ŋa Minnwi fɛ gí ŋa, 'Gha'o tǎa ghɔ pugu mǔuŋ ghɔ,' ndɔ
'Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a chrā nnu pɨphɨ nthɛ tǎa vi, ki mǔuŋ vi nɛ yi'i ŋa pi shi
njwi vi.'
5 Ndɔ pəɨ chhu yəɨ ŋa, 'Ŋoŋ nchhu ni tǎa vi ki mǔuŋ vi ŋa, "Yaoŋ ŋa
ǹka ni mfɛ vɛ nɛ, mfɛ ni Minnwi,"
6 ŋoŋ ghɔ lɔ mfā'o nɔ gha'o nu tǎa vi.' Nnɛ nthɛ nù'ɔŋ yəɨ, pəɨ chwīe
chrà Minnwi pɔ gha.
7 Pa ŋgwa mifɨɨ pei! Njəɨlɨ'ɨ mbɔ Ishaya ni nchhu shini ndɨɨ ŋa a ni nchrā
nthɛ vəɨ ŋa,
8 'Ŋgwa pei ghà ŋga'o a pi ni nchò yugu,
ndɔ pa'a njù'ɔ yugu lɔ mbara yəɨ mu,
9 Ghèrɛ lɔ mbɔ ni pugu moŋ gha'o nu ma,
nthɛ ŋa pugu yɛ'i nū'ɔŋ ŋgwamishua nɔ ha'aŋ a pɔ pi gí a!'"

Yaoŋ ŋa a ghà mfuo ŋoŋ nɛ
(Maaku 7:14-23)

10 Jishɔ mɛ̄iŋ ŋgwa pighɔ pugu thɔ njəɨ vi, a chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Ꝑəɨ ywɛrɛ
ndɔ nja'o.
11 A lɔ nji'i mbɔ yaoŋ ŋa a ghà nii nchò ŋoŋ nɛ ŋa a ghà mfuo vi, a pɔ pi
yaoŋ ŋa a taoŋ nchò yu nɛ. A yie ghɔ mbɔ yaoŋ ŋa a ghà mfuo ŋoŋ nɛ."
12 Nnɛ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi thɔ njəɨ vi nchhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ɔ ji ŋa pa ŋgwa
Farashi fā'o pɨgɨtua ndɨɨ ŋa pugu ya'o ɔ chhu nnu yei nɛ?"
13 A khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, "Sheshe thɨ ŋa a lɔ mbhi Tǎa a po nɛ, pi shi
nshū'ɔ.
14 Ki'i pəɨ wie noŋ yəɨ nthɛ vugu. Pugu pa nchriligi nthɔ nōoŋ ndaoŋ ni
pa nchriligi. Ndɔ ti ǹchriligi nōoŋ ndaoŋ ni nchriligi, ŋguoŋ vugu gū moŋ
tiɛŋ."
15 Ndɔ Pita chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Shwei njiŋ lu'ɔ chrà ghɔ ni pigi."
16 A chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ wu'ɔ mbou pi lɨna ŋkaa pəɨ?
17 Pəɨ lɔ naa njəɨ ŋa sheshe yaoŋ ŋa a nii nchò nɛ tiri nii moŋ puŋ, ntiri
ntaoŋ nii moŋ krao?
18 Ndɔ ti yaoŋ ŋa a taoŋ moŋ nchò nɛ, llɔ pi moŋ njù'ɔ, nchwīe ɔ pɔ yi
fuo.
19 Nthɛ ŋa pa kwà'a pɨphɨ, jwi nu ŋoŋ, nnu shúoŋ mbhɔ ghaŋ láŋ, ŋguoŋ
ŋkwaŋ nnu kwoshuoŋ ghao, ŋgɨna, kwe nu ntie ni mbe pugu pa chrā nu
phɨ nɔ ligi ŋoŋ, llɔ pi moŋ njù'ɔ ŋoŋ.
20 A pa pie ghɔ mbɔ pa maoŋ pɛ ŋa a ghà mfuo ŋoŋ nɛ. Ndɔ jɨ nu yaoŋ
ki lɔ nshīgao mbhɔ shi'a nji'i mfuo ŋoŋ."

Fɨ'ɨ piŋ yichəɨ miŋgwɛ
(Maaku 7:24-30)

21 Jishɔ lɔllɔ fɔ nshūu mbɨnɨ njiŋnjiŋ ŋgə̄ɨ moŋ krao ŋgei Tairɛ pugu Shidoŋ.
22 Ŋga njəɨ nu nɛ, miŋgwɛ Kanaŋ chəɨ llɔ krao ŋgei ghɔ taoŋ mba'o ŋgòu nchhu ŋa, "Fā'o kwoshɨnɨ mbɨŋ mu, yo Taathɔ, Muuŋ Devi, muuŋ a yi miŋgwɛ thɔ mfā'o ŋgə'ɨ llɔ mbhɔ pa miŋwɛiŋ."
23 Ndɔ pa'a Jishɔ lɔ nji'i ŋkhwē ta'a chrà ghɔ. Ndɔ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi thɔ njəɨ vi ndīgəɨ vi ŋa, "Yōu vi a ghə̄ɨ nthɛ ŋa a nyīeŋ mba'o ŋgòu nthɔ nu njiŋ pia!"
24 Jishɔ khwē ŋa, "Pi ni ntaoŋ a pi wu'ɔ ni pa puoŋ Ishrae ŋa pugu pɔ nɔ pa minjɨɨ ŋa pugu phɛ nɛ."
25 Ndɔ miŋgwɛ ghɔ thɔ ŋkwi kwɛ́rɛ yi shhɨ yu, nchhu nu ŋa, "Taathɔ, ghɛ̄rɛ a."
26 A khwē ŋa, "A lɔ nji'i ŋkā'o nɔ lōgɔ nu maoŋ jɨ puoŋ mā'aŋ ni pa miŋgu."
27 Miŋgwɛ ghɔ chhu ŋa, "Ooŋ, ma Taathɔ, ndɔ nji'i nthɛ pi pa miŋgu ghà njɨ pa ŋku'u maoŋ ŋa a gū llɔ ŋkuoŋ taprɛi taathɔ vugu nɛ."
28 Jishɔ khwē ghɔ ki'ɛ ŋa, "Yo, miŋgwɛ vei! Ɔ fā'o mmɛ piŋ! Nnu ŋa ɔ tā'a nu nɛ pi shi nchwīe mfɛ vɛ." Chomilaoŋ ghɔ noŋ muuŋ vi ghɔ ki'i ndɔ ntɔgɔtɔgɔ.

Jishɔ yīgɨ ghǐnɔ ntou ŋgwa

29 Jishɔ lɔllɔ fɔ ŋgə̄ɨ nyīeŋ nu ŋkɨŋ ŋkhǐ Galili. Ŋku'ɔ ŋkuoŋ mbra nchɔchhɔ fɔ.
30 Ŋkiɛŋ ntou yú ŋgwa thɔ njəɨ vi ni pa ŋkwíni kwo, pa nchriligi, pa sheshe ŋkwaŋ ŋkwíni, pa fhɨncho, pugu pa ntou pichəɨ ghaŋ ghǐnɔ, nū'ɔŋ vugu shhɨ Jishɔ a yīgɨ ghǐnɔ yugu.
31 Pa yú ŋgwa pighɔ ni ŋgrāo ndɨɨ ŋa pugu ni njəɨ fhɨncho chrā nu, pa sheshe ŋkwaŋ ŋkwíni pɔ nu shi'i, pa ŋkwíni kwò nyīeŋ nu, pa nchriligi yəɨ lɨ'ɨ. Pugu gha'o Minnwi ŋgwa Ishrae.

Jishɔ kugwi khwɛ ŋkaŋ pimbia

maa ndōgɔ piŋgɛ pugu pa puoŋ
(Maaku 8:1-10)

32 Jishɔ mɛ̄iŋ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi yəɨ yu nchhu ni pugu ŋa, "Mfā'o kwoshɨnɨ mbɨŋ yú yei nthɛ ŋa pugu kwo pɔ pigi pugu ndwɛ ni trɛi llé ndɔ pa'a ndɔ mfā'o yaoŋ njɨ. Ndɔ nji'i ntā'a nu mieŋ pugu ghə̄ɨ ni njǐ, kaŋ minthɛ shɔnɔ ŋgū ndaoŋ."
33 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Pia shi njəɨ ntou brɛi pi hɨŋ moŋ lɨ'ɨ yó yei ti fɨ'ɨ mmɛ yú ŋgwa pei kru njru?"
34 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ fā'o pi ndigi brɛi yi khɔ?"
Pugu chhu ŋa, "Yi khwachəɨ, ni shɨgɛi puoŋ mi shhu."
35 Jishɔ chhu ni yú ŋgwa pighɔ ŋa pugu chɔchɔ shhɛ.
36 A lōgɔ khwachəɨ ndigi brɛi ghɔ pugu pa shhu ghɔ, ŋga ŋkwo tōo Minnwi, mbə'ɨ mfɛ ni ghaŋ younjiŋ pi, pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi fɛ ni yú ŋgwa pighɔ.
37 Ŋguoŋ vugu ghao kru ti njru. Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi līga pa pə'ɨpə'ɨ pɨgəɨ pi, a lɨnaoŋ moŋ khwachəɨ mɛmmɛ mikuo.
38 Ŋguoŋ pimbia pɛ ŋa pugu ni njɨ maoŋ pighɔ nɛ ni mbɔ khwɛ ŋkaŋ yugu, ŋkaoŋ maa ndōgɔ piŋgɛ pugu pa puoŋ.
39 A gha ŋkwo chhu pa yú ŋgwa pighɔ ghə̄ɨ, a nii moŋ kikuoŋ ŋgə̄ɨ moŋ krao ŋgei Magadaŋ.

16

Pa ŋgwa Farashi pugu pa ŋgwa Shadushi
tā'a pa nnu ghraoghrao
(Maaku 8:11-13; Luka 12:54-56)

1 Pa ŋgwa Farashi pugu pa ŋgwa Shadushi thɔ njəɨ Jishɔ, ntā'a nu mōoŋ
vi, nchhu ghɔ ŋa a nōoŋ lǐ ni pugu llɔ po.
2 A khwē ni pugu ŋa, "A ghà ŋga mbɔ ni fanaoŋ, pəɨ chhu ŋa mbhi shi
mbwa nthɛ ŋa pəɨ lii ghaa mbhi njəɨ ŋa a pie.
3 A ghà mbɔ ni tutu'u, pəɨ chhu ŋa, 'mbì shi ndhɔ nthɛ ŋa mbhi pie
nshishini.' Pəɨ ya nji lii nu ghaa mbhi nshwei njiŋ yi ndɔ pa'a ndɔ nji njiŋ
pa lǐ ŋa a thɔ nōoŋ nu moŋ mbhi nɛ.
4 Ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ pɨphɨ pugu pa ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ ŋkɨna pugu Minnwi ghà
ntā'a pi lǐ, ndɔ mba'a pi yi'i nōoŋ kaŋ ta'a lǐ ghɔ ŋkɨɛŋ lǐ Jona." Nnɛ a
mieŋ vugu ŋgə̄ɨ ni vhi.

Pəɨ chhɔ ndɨna ntígɨ pa ŋgwa Farashi

pugu pa ŋgwa Shadushi
(Maaku 8:14-21)

5 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ ni ŋga nshā'a ntaoŋ njiɛŋ hiŋ, ndī'ɛ nɔ lɔ̄gɔ nu
brɛi.
6 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ lɨna yishi*pa ŋgwa Farashi pugu pa ŋgwa
Shadushi."
7 Pugu jɛ̄ nthɔ nchrā nu ni noŋ pugu, nchhu nu ŋa, "Pia lɔ nthɔ ni brɛi,
a chwīe yie a chhu nnɛ."
8 Ndɔ Jishɔ ni ŋga nji nnu pei, nchhu ŋa, "Yo, ghaŋ fā'o piŋ kikɛ'i pei, A
chwīe khɔ pəɨ chrā nu ni noŋ pəɨ ŋkuoŋ nnu pou brɛi?
9 Thɔ yəɨ lɔ naa nshie ya'a? Pəɨ lɔ ŋkwiŋ tiɛŋ ndigi brɛi yɛ ni tiɛŋ ŋkaŋ
pimbia, ni fɨ'ɨ mikuo yɛ ŋa pɨgəɨ yi ni ndɨnaoŋ nɛ?
10 Ki ŋkwiŋ khwachəɨ ndigi brɛi ni khwɛ ŋkaŋ pimbia, ni fɨ'ɨ pa mɛmmɛ
mikuo ndɨnaoŋ ŋa pəɨ ni ndīga nɛ?
11 A pɔ pi nɛiŋ ŋa pəɨ lɔ nji ŋa ǹdɔ nji'i nchrā nthɛ pi brɛi? Pəɨ chhɔ
ndɨna yishi pa ŋgwa Farashi pugu pa ŋgwa Shadushi."
12 Nɛnnɛ thɔ yugu shie ki'ɛ ŋa a shini ndɔ nchhu pi ŋa pugu chhɔ ndɨna
yishi brɛi, a ni nchhu pi ŋa pugu lɨna yaoŋ ŋa pa ŋgwa Farashi pugu pa
ŋgwa Shadushi ghà ntɨgɨ nɛ.

Pita chhu ŋa Jishɔ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ
(Maaku 8:27-30; Luka 9:18-21)

13 Jishɔ ni ŋga nthɔ moŋ krao ŋgei Kaisharia Filipai, mbie ghaŋ younjiŋ
pi ŋa, "Ŋgwa ghà nchhu ŋa Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua pɔ pi gǒ?"
14 Pugu chhu ŋa, "Pichəɨ chhu ŋa Jouŋ Ŋgaŋ Fɛ Ŋkhǐ, pichəɨ chhu ŋa
Elaija, pichəɨ ŋa Jɛrimaya ki ta'a njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi."
15 A chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Ti pəɨ chhu ŋa mi pɔ pi gǒ?"
16 Shemu Pita khwē ŋa, "Ɔ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ, mbɔ
Muuŋ Minnwi maoŋ."
17 Jishɔ khwē ghɔ ŋa, "Mbɔrɔ pɔ vɛ, ma Shemu muuŋ Jona. A lɔ nji'i
nōoŋ ŋoŋmishua nōoŋ yinɛ nnu vɛ, a nōoŋ Tǎa a ŋa a chhɔ po nɛ.

---

* **16:6 16:6** Yishi yaoŋ ŋa pi ghà ntrao prupɨna brɛi ni'iŋ moŋ ghɔ a chwīe a ku'ɔ nɛ. Jishɔ ni nthɔ mā'aŋ pi fɨ'ɨ ntígɨ pa ŋgwa Farashi pugu pa ŋgwa Shadushi ni yishi ndɔ pa'a pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi lɔ nji.

18 Ndɔ ǹshwei ghɔ, ɔ Pita (njiŋ yi pɔ ŋa ŋgù'ɔ), ndɔ ŋkuoŋ ŋgù'ɔ yei
ǹshi ŋkrao chɔshi a, ndɔ ti mba'a nji gu lɛ ŋga'a vi.
19 Ǹshi mfɛ chu'ɔ nda Sha'afuoŋ Po vɛ, sheshe yaoŋ ŋa ɔ krao ŋkuoŋ
shhɛ hɛiŋ nɛ shi mbɔ yi krao po, sheshe yaoŋ ŋa ɔ fēi ŋkuoŋ shhɛ nɛ shi
mbɔ yi fēi po.†"
20 Nnɛ, Jishɔ fɛ gí ni pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa ki'i pugu shwei shesheŋoŋ
ŋa a Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ.

Jishɔ chrā ŋkuoŋ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a shi njəi ŋgə'i ŋkhu nɛ
(Maaku 8:31–9:1; Luka 9:22-27)

21 Jɛ̄ ndii ghɔ Jishɔ jɛ̄ nōoŋ nu ni ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa a yi'i ŋa a ghəi
Jerushalɛiŋ, njəi ŋgə'i nthɛ ntou pa nnu llɔ mbhɔ pa thishi pugu pa thishi
ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ni pa ghaŋ yɛ'i ŋgwa ni gí Mushi, pi jwi vi, a gha mbɔ trɛi
llé, a ku'ɔ.
22 Pita lōgɔ vi pugu yu ghəi li'i tə'i vugu njɛ̄ pīga nu vi, nchhu nu ŋa,
"Mba'a a yi'i mbɔ nnɛ vɛ, ma Taathɔ. Mba'a nnu yei ma ndɔ̄gɔ li'i mbiŋ
ghɔ."
23 Ndɔ a kara nchhu ni Pita ŋa, "Lɔllɔ yəi mu, ma Shata. Ɔ pɔ pi ki'iŋgini
vəi nthɛ ŋa ɔ lɔ nji'i nū'ɔŋ njù'ɔ yɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pa nnu Minnwi, ɔ ka nū'ɔŋ
pi ŋkuoŋ nnu ŋgwamishua."

Tiɛŋ wá'a yɔ njōu njiŋ Jishɔ

24 Nnɛ Jishɔ chhu ni ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa, "Sheshеŋoŋ ntā'a nu njōu njiŋ
a, a mieŋ phi nnu ha'aŋ a khwā nɛ, ntiɛŋ wá'a yi njōu njiŋ a.
25 Nthɛ ŋa sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a tā'a nu ndūgu ni chɔmbhi yi nɛ shi shiɛŋ
chɔmbhi yi ghɔ, ndɔ sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a mī'aŋ chɔmbhi yi nthɛ a nɛ, shi
ndūgu ni chɔmbhi yi ghɔ.
26 Nthɛ ŋa ŋoŋmishua nthɛ a shei pi khɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ä mfā'o ŋguoŋ mbhi
ghao nɔ ji ndɔ nshiɛŋ chɔmbhi yi, kí ŋoŋmishua nthɛ a kwri chɔmbhi yi
ŋkwe pi khɔ?
27 Nthɛ ŋa Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua shi nthɔ pugu pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi moŋ
ndigha'o Tǎa vi, ŋkinɛiŋ sheshеŋoŋ wu'ɔ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ ŋoŋ ghɔ fā'a
nɛ.
28 Shishini, ǹshwei vəi, pichəi ŋgwa thi hɛiŋ ŋa mba'a pugu yi'i ŋkhu
ŋkaoŋ maa njəi Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua a thɔ nɔ fùoŋ."

17

Jishɔ nōoŋ noŋ yi moŋ ndigha'o yi
(Maaku 9:2-13; Luka 9:28-36)

1 Ntigao llé ni ŋga ntɔgɔ, Jishɔ lōgɔ Pita, ni Jɛiŋ, ni Jouŋ ndǐŋ vi, pugu
pugu ku'ɔ ŋkuoŋ ntaaŋ mbra mbɔ fɔ wu'ɔ pugu.
2 Nɔ ha'aŋ pugu ni ndīi Jishɔ nɛ, a kwri ligi pugu, miŋi mi thɛ nɔ minaoŋ,
ndhwí yi fugu ti nchīa nɔ lí'ɛ.
3 Ŋga njəi nu nɛ, Mushi pugu Elaija nōoŋ noŋ yugu, pugu pa Jishɔ chrā
nu.
4 Pita chhu ni Jishɔ ŋa, "Taathɔ, a pwa nɔ ha'aŋ pia pɔ hɛiŋ nɛ. Ɔ ŋkhwā,
ǹkrao trɛi ntǎa hɛiŋ, ta'a yi vɛ, ta'a yi ni Mushi, ta'a yi ni Elaija."

---

† **16:19 16:19** Minthɛ pi pini ŋkara yei ŋa *Yaoŋ ŋa ɔ krao ŋkuoŋ shhɛ nɛ shi ŋkwo fǔoŋ mbɔ yi krao po; yaoŋ ŋa ɔ fēi ŋkuoŋ shhɛ nɛ shi ŋkwo fùoŋ mbɔ yi fēi po.*

5 A ni ŋguʼɔ nchrā nu ŋga njəɨ nu nɛ, lúluŋ chiachia kuru vugu, ŋggì chhu moŋ lúluŋ ghɔ ŋa, “Yei ŋkiɛŋ Muuŋ a ŋa ŋ̀khwā, m̀fāʼo pwatua nthɛ vi. P̀əɨ yaʼo mbhɔ yu.”
6 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ ni ŋga njaʼo nnu yei, mfūŋ ni thɔ yugu shhɛ, pɔgɔ gu wɛ̄iŋ vugu.
7 Ndɔ Jishɔ thɔ ŋkāoŋ vugu, nchhu nu ŋa, “Pəɨ lɔllɔ, kiʼi pəɨ fāʼo pɔgɔ gu.”
8 Pugu gha mbɨʼɨ thɔ yugu, paʼa ndɔ njəɨ kaŋ taʼa ŋoŋ ŋkiɛŋ Jishɔ.
9 Nɔ haʼaŋ pugu ni nthɔ nshwiʼi mbra nɛ, Jishɔ fɛ gɨ́ ni pugu ŋa, “Kiʼi pəɨ shwei ŋoŋ ni nnu ŋa pəɨ yəɨ nɛ ti Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua shi nuʼuŋ ŋkuʼɔ moŋ gu.”
10 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi pie vi ŋa, “Ti a ni nchwīe khɔ pa ghaŋ yɛʼi gɨ́ Mushi chhu ŋa Elaija shi fŭoŋ nthɔ?”
11 A khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, “Elaija thɔ nu, ndɔ shi mbīri ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao a kāʼo nɔ haʼaŋ a ni fŭoŋ mbɔ nɛ.
12 Ndɔ ǹshwei vəɨ ŋa Elaija kwo thɔ, ndɔ paʼa pugu lɔ nji vi, pugu fāʼa mbɨŋ yu ŋkwaŋ nɔ haʼaŋ pugu khwā nɛ. A haʼaŋ Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua ŋkaa yu shi njəɨ ŋgəʼɨ mbhɔ pugu nɛ.”
13 Thɔ ghaŋ younjiŋ pi shie kiʼɛ ŋa a thɔ nchhu pi Jouŋ Ŋgaŋ Fɛ Ŋkhĭ.

Jishɔ yīgɨ ghĭnɔ yichəɨ mikəʼɨ ŋa a ni mfāʼo miŋwɛiŋ
(Maaku 9:14-29; Luka 9:37-43)

14 Pugu ni ŋga nthɔ njəɨ yú ŋgwa pighɔ, chəɨ ŋoŋ thɔ njəɨ vi ŋkwi kwɛ́rɛ yi shhɛ shhɨ yu,
15 nchhu ŋa, “Taathɔ, fāʼo kwoshɨnɨ mbɨŋ muuŋ a, a ghà ŋgū thɔ, nthɔ njəɨ ŋgəʼɨ ŋkiɛŋ ntou yi. A ghà ŋgū moŋ móŋoŋ pugu pa moŋ ŋkhĭ ŋgɛŋgɛ.
16 Mi ni ndɔ̄gɔ vi nthɔ njəɨ ghaŋ younjiŋ pɔ nɔ ghɔ, ndɔ pugu yīgɨ ghĭnɔ yi kikie.”
17 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, “Ŋgwrɛiŋgwa ki fāʼo piŋ ndɔ mbɔ ŋgwa təɨtəɨ moŋ kwāʼa nu məɨ, mi shi mbɔ pia pi fɨʼɨ yi nɛiŋ? Mi shi mfāʼo wɛ̄iŋ njùʼɔ nthɛ vəɨ pi fɨʼɨ yi nɛiŋ? Pəɨ thɔ nu muuŋ ghɔ hɛiŋ.”
18 Jishɔ pīga miŋwɛiŋ, ghɔ a taoŋ mbɨŋ muuŋ ghɔ, ghĭnɔ muuŋ ghɔ mmɛ wuʼɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ.
19 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ thɔ njiŋnjiŋ mbara vi mbie vi ŋa, “A ni nchwīe khɔ pigi fuʼu miŋwɛiŋ ghɔ kikie?”
20 A chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Nthɛ ŋa pəɨ fāʼo pi puoŋ mi piŋ. Nthɛ ŋa shishini ǹshwei vəɨ, p̈əɨ mfāʼo piŋ, a wuʼɔ ŋkɨgəɨ ti mbɔ pi nɔ ŋkiɛŋ muuŋ mi mbhĕ yaoŋ gɛ, pəɨ chhu ni mbra yei ŋa, ‘Lɔllɔ hɛiŋ nyīeŋ ŋgə̄ɨ hiŋ,’ kaŋ a shi nyīeŋ, ndɔ mbaʼa yichəɨ nnu ghaʼa vəɨ.”
21 [Ndɔ yei ŋkwaŋ miŋwɛiŋ shiʼa ntaoŋ, kaŋ a nɛiŋ pi luoŋ Minnwi ni jī ŋkhĭ.]

Jishɔ pīnɨ nchrā ŋkamuʼɔŋ ŋkuoŋ nnu gu yi
(Maaku 9:30-32; Luka 9:43-45)

22 Nɔ haʼaŋ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ni ŋkɨrɨ nu Galili nɛ, Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pi tɔthɔ nchaʼa Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua mfɛ mbhɔ ŋgwamishua.
23 Pugu shi njwi vi, a gha mbɔ moŋ trɛi llé, Minnwi kuʼɔ ni ju moŋ gu.” Nnu ghɔ ghana vugu ŋkiɛŋ yie ghɔ.

Māʼaŋ nu taashi Nda Minnwi

24 Pugu ni ŋga nthɔ nchəɨŋ Kapanuŋ, pa ghaŋ kwe taashi moŋ Nda
Minnwi* thɔ njəɨ Pita, nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “Masha yɔ shi’a mbe taashi moŋ
Nda Minnwi?”
25 A khwɛ̄ ŋa, “A ghà mbe.”
Pita ni ŋga nii nda, a fǔoŋ Jishɔ nchrā ghɔ, nchhu nu ŋa, “Ɔ pī’i jɔ ŋa,
Shemu? Pa fùoŋ ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei ghà ŋkwe shebe ki taashi pi mbhɔ pa
gǒ? Llɔ mbhɔ puoŋ pugu ki llɔ mbhɔ pa ŋgwa nduoŋ?”
26 Pita khwɛ̄ ŋa, “Pa ŋgwa nduoŋ.”
Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “A nōoŋ ŋa pa puoŋ lɔ mfā’o nɔ pe nu.
27 Ndɔ nɔ chwīe nu ŋa ki’i túa yugu pɨgɨ, ghəɨ moŋ ŋkhǐ mā’aŋ mba’a.
Fǔoŋ shhu ŋa ɔ wɛ̄iŋ nɛ, ŋa’aŋ nchò yi, ɔ shi nɛ njəɨ mbɨŋ fɔ. Fu’u ŋgəɨ
mbe ni pugu nɔ ligi yɔgɔ.”

18

Ŋoŋ ndiɛŋ gǒ?
(Maaku 9:33-37; Luka 9:46-48)

1 Ndɨɨ ghɔ, pa ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ thɔ njəɨ vi mbie vi ŋa, “A gǒ mbɔ ŋoŋ
ndiɛŋ moŋ Sha’afuoŋ Po?”
2 Nnɛ, Jishɔ gha mɛ̄iŋ muuŋ mbrɔ ntigi vi shɨna pugu
3 nchhu ŋa, “Shishini, ǹshwei vəɨ, ɨəɨ mieŋ ki lɔ nji’i ŋkara mbɔ nɔ
puoŋ prɔ pa’a pəɨ lɔ ma nii moŋ Sha’afuoŋ Po.
4 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a jū noŋ yi mbɔ nɔ muuŋ vei nɛ pɔ ju ŋoŋ ndiɛŋ moŋ
Sha’afuoŋ Po.
5 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ ta’a muuŋ nɔ yei nɔ ligi a nɛ piŋ pi mmu.
6 “Ndɔ shesheŋoŋ ŋa a chwīe ta’a yi shɨna puoŋ mi puoŋ pei ŋa pugu
piŋ a nɛ kɔ̄rɔ ŋgū moŋ phɨ nɛ, a nǐ mbwa ŋa pi chu mmɛ ŋgù’ɔ wu’ɔ yaoŋ
mmi yu njīe vi la’o ŋkhǐ nchaa ŋa a thi shá’a Minnwi.

Pa kɨ’ɨŋgɨnɨ
(Maaku 9:42-48; Luka 17:1-2)

7 “Wuwuru ŋgə’ɨ pɔ ni ŋkuoŋ mbhi nthɛ ŋa pa yaoŋ ŋa a nthɛ a chwīe
ŋgwa gū moŋ phɨ nɛ pɔ moŋ ghɔ. Ndɔ a yi’i ŋa pa yaoŋ nɔ chwīe nu ŋgwa
gū moŋ phɨ shi nthɔ. Ndɔ ŋgə’ɨ pɔ ni ŋoŋ ŋa pa nnu pighɔ kie pi mbhɔ
yu maa nthɔ nɛ.
8 Ndɔ ti kwò yɔ ki mbhɔ yɔ nchwīe ɔ gū moŋ phɨ, ɔ ya’a vi mī’aŋ. A
pwa ŋa ɔ nii moŋ chɔmbhi nɔ ŋkwíni ki ŋkwíni kwò, nchaa ŋa ɔ fā’o paa
mbhɔ yɔ pugu paa kwò yɔ, pi lɔ mā’aŋ ghɔ moŋ móŋoŋ ki ndugwi yi.
9 Ligi yɔ nchwīe ɔ gū moŋ phɨ, ɔ fu’u vi mbɨŋ ghɔ mī’aŋ. A pwa ŋa ɔ
nii chɔmbhi ni ta’a ligi nchaa fā’o nu paa ligi pi lɔ mā’aŋ ghɔ moŋ móŋoŋ
ŋgù’ɔ liɛŋ shhɛ.

Lu’ɔ chrà nthɛ ta’a minjɨɨ ŋa a ni mbhɛ pi pinɨ njəɨ
(Luka 15:3-7)

10 “Pa’o nɔ yəɨ nu ŋa pəɨ lɔ nchī’ə ta’a puoŋ mi ŋgwa pei, nthɛ ŋa ǹchhu
ni pəɨ ŋa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi pugu ghà ŋgu’ɔ mbɔ shhɨ Tǎa a po.
11 [Nthɛ ŋa Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua ni nthɔ pi nɔ kwe nu ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu
phɛ nɛ.]

---

* **17:24 17:24** Taashi yei ni mbɔ fi’ɨ mbɨŋ ŋa ɨŋoŋ fā’a nɔ paa llɛ́ pi pe vi nɔ nɛ.

12 “Pəɨ pī’i yəɨ ŋa? Ŋoŋ mfā’o ta’a ŋkiɨ minjɨɨ, ta’a yi ghəɨ mbhɛ, pa’a
ŋoŋ ghɔ lɔ mieŋ ndipu’u wuŋ ni ndigi ndipu’u ŋkuoŋ ŋkŭnu, ŋgəɨ nɔ tā’a
nu ta’a yi yɛ ŋa a phɛ nɛ?
13 Ti ä njəɨ, shishini ǹchhu ni pəɨ ŋa, a shi mfā’o pwanju’ɔ nɔ ghɔ nchaa
ndipu’u wuŋ ni ndigi ndipu’u ŋa pugu lɔ nji’i mbhɛ nɛ.
14 Nnɛ, a lɔ nji’i mbɔ khwǎ njù’ɔ Tǎa a ŋa kaŋ ta’a yi shɨna puoŋ mi
ŋgwa pei phɛ gha.

Ndɨɨ ŋa yichəɨ ŋoŋ chwīe phɨ mbɨŋ ghɔ nɛ

15 “Ndǐŋ ghɔ nchwīe phɨ mbɨŋ ghɔ, ɔ ghəɨ njəɨ vi nshwei fàŋ yi ghɔ, wu’ɔ
shɨna pəɨ yu pi paa. Ti a njwɛrɛ nnu ŋa a chhu nu nɛ, kaŋ ɔ ghɛ̄rɛ ndǐŋ ɔ
ŋkwəɨ ni ju.
16 Ndɔ ä mieŋ ki lɔ nja’o nnu ŋa ɔ chhu nɛ, ɔ lɔ̄gɔ ta’a ŋoŋ ki paa ŋgwa
mbīgi mbɨŋ ghɔ nnɛ ŋa paa ŋgwa ki trɛi ŋgwa shi mbɔ pa mǐŋkwentie
moŋ nnu ŋa pugu chhu nɛ nɔ nōoŋ nu ŋa nnu ghɔ nnu shini.
17 Ndɔ ti ä ndāa ki lɔ nja’o vugu, ɔ shwei chɔshi nɔ ghɔ. Ti ä mieŋ ki
ya’o nji’i nthɛ pi mbhɔ chɔshi, pəɨ tuo vi nɔ ha’aŋ pi ghà ntuo ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ
mbiŋ Minnwi nɛ pugu pa ŋgwɛ̄iŋ taashi.
18 “Shishini, ǹshwei vəɨ, sheshe yaoŋ ŋa pəɨ krao ŋkuoŋ shhɛ hɛiŋ nɛ
shi mbɔ yi krao po, sheshe yaoŋ ŋa pəɨ fēi ŋkuoŋ shhɛ nɛ shi mbɔ yi fēi
po.*
19 “Ŋkamu’ɔŋ ǹshwei vəɨ, p̈əɨ pi paa mbiŋ nnu ŋkuoŋ shhɛ ŋa pəɨ luoŋ
nu ŋa Minnwi chwīe nɛ, Tǎa a po shi nchwīe mfɛ ni pəɨ.
20 Nthɛ ŋa lɨ’ɨ ŋa paa ŋgwa ki trɛi ŋgwa kɨrɨ nɔ ligi a nɛ, m̀bɔ fɔ pigi
pugu.”
21 Nnɛ Pita thɔ nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “Taathɔ, ndǐŋ a nthɛ a chwīe phɨ mbɨŋ a
pi fɨ’ɨ yi nɛiŋ ǹgu’ɔ ndī’ɛ phɨ yi li’ɛ? Khwachəɨ ŋgɛ?”
22 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ŋga, ǹdɔ nji’i nchhu ŋa khwachəɨ ŋgɛ. Ǹchhu pi
ŋa khwachəɨ wuŋ ŋgɛ́ ti nchəɨŋ khwachəɨ lɨ’ɨ!†
23 “Nthɛ yie ghɔ, minthɛ m̀ā’aŋ fɨ’ɨ Sha’afuoŋ Po pi ni yichəɨ fùoŋ ŋa a
ni ntā’a nu ŋka ŋkrù yi mbhɔ puoŋ fà’a pi.
24 Ŋga njɛ̄ pī’i nu, pi thɔ ni yichəɨ ta’a muuŋ fà’a yi ghɔ njəɨ vi nɔ ghɔ
ŋa ŋkrù taathɔ yi ghɔ ni mbɔ puŋ yu fɨ’ɨ mbɨŋ ŋa m̈uuŋ fà’a mfā’a a tɔgɔ
paa ŋkiɨ ŋkaŋ ŋga’o pi pe vi nɔ ghɔ nɛ.
25 Nthɛ ŋa a kaŋ mfɛ pa’a a lɔ mbe nɛ, taathɔ yi fɛ gɨ ŋa pi fini vi pugu
pa ŋgwɛ vi, ni puoŋ pi pugu pa ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa a ni mfā’o nɛ nɔ kɛ̄’i nu
ŋkrù ghɔ.
26 “Nnɛ muuŋ fà’a ghɔ gū ni kwɛ́rɛ yi shhɨ taathɔ yi ghɔ ndīgəɨ, nchhu
nu ŋa, ‘Fā’o wɛ̄iŋ njù’ɔ mbɨŋ mu, nji ŋa ǹshi ŋkɛ̄’i ŋguoŋ ŋkrù yɔ ghao!’
27 Nthɛ kwoshɨnɨ, taathɔ muuŋ fà’a ghɔ, lī’ɛ ŋkrù yi ghɔ mieŋ vi a ghəɨ.
28 “Ndɔ muuŋ fà’a ghɔ gha ntaoŋ mbhi, njəɨ yichəɨ ŋoŋ ŋa ŋkrù yi ni
mbɔ puŋ ŋoŋ ghɔ fɨ’ɨ mbɨŋ ŋa m̈uuŋ fà’a mfā’a nɔ ta’a ŋkiɨ llɛ́ pi pe vi nɔ
ghɔ nɛ. Ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vi njɛ̄ kiɛŋ nu mmi yi, nchhu nu ŋa, ‘Kɛ̄’i ŋkrù a.’
29 “Ndɔ ŋoŋ ghɔ ŋa a ni mbɔ muuŋ fà’a nɔ ju nɛ gū shhɛ, ndīgəɨ vi,
nchhu nu ŋa, ‘Fā’o wɛ̄iŋ njù’ɔ mbɨŋ mu, nji ŋa ǹshi ŋkɛ̄’i ŋkrù yɔ.’
30 A lāa, ŋgəɨ shhɨ ndɔ̄gɔ vi ŋgəɨ ni’iŋ chə́iŋ ti a shi nu’uŋ ŋkɛ̄’i ŋkrù yi.

---

* **18:18 18:18** Minthɛ pi pɨnɨ ŋkara lɨ’ɨ yei ŋa *Yaoŋ ŋa ɔ krao ŋkuoŋ shhɛ nɛ shi ŋkwo fŭoŋ mbɔ yi krao po, yaoŋ ŋa ɔ fēi ŋkuoŋ shhɛ nɛ shi ŋkwo fŭoŋ mbɔ yi fēi po.* † **18:22 18:22** Khwachəɨ wuŋ ŋgɛ́ ni ŋgɛ́ yi khwachəɨ.

31 “Pichəɨ pa puoŋ fà’a ni ŋga njəɨ nnu ŋa a lɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ nɛ, a pigɨ vugu nshā’a la’a muŋu. Pugu ghəɨ mfɨ’ɨ ŋguoŋ nnu ghao ŋa a lɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ nɛ ni fùoŋ ghɔ.
32 Nɛnnɛ, a gɛ̄ muuŋ fà’a ghɔ, nchhu ghɔ ŋa, ‘Muuŋ fà’a mbɨmbhɨ vei! Ndī’ɛ ŋguoŋ ŋkrù yɔ nthɛ ŋa ɔ līgəɨ a.
33 A ka ni mfɛ pa’a ɔ lɔ mfā’o kwoshɨnɨ mbɨŋ muuŋ fà’a nɔ gɔ̀ wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ ŋki fā’o kwoshɨnɨ mbɨŋ ghɔ nɛ?’
34 Moŋ pigɨtua, fùoŋ ghɔ cha’a vi mfɛ ŋa pi ni’iŋ vi chə́ɨŋ mfɛ ŋgə’ɨ ghɔ ti a shi nu’uŋ mbe ŋguoŋ mbɨŋ ghɔ.
35 “A ha’aŋ Tǎa a po shi nchwīe ni shesheŋoŋ vəɨ nɔ ha’aŋ p̈əɨ mieŋ ki lī’ɛ phɨ pa lǐŋ pəɨ llɔ moŋ njù’ɔ pəɨ.”

19

Ntígɨ ŋkuoŋ nnu shāaŋ láŋ
(Maaku 10:1-12)

1 Ndɨɨ ŋa Jishɔ ni ŋkwo mī’ɛŋ chhu nu pa nnu pei nɛ, a lɔllɔ Galili ŋgəɨ krao ŋgei Judia njiɛŋ ŋkhǐ Jodaŋ.
2 Ntou yú ŋgwa yōu njiŋ yi, a yīgɨ ghǐnɔ yugu fɔ.
3 Pa ŋgwa Farashi thɔ njəɨ vi, mōoŋ vi ni pie nu ŋa, “Gɨ́ Mushi piŋ ŋa ŋoŋ shāaŋ láŋ pugu ŋgwɛ vi nthɛ sheshe nnu?”
4 A khwɛ̄ ŋa, “Pəɨ lɔ naa mɛ̄iŋ ŋa ŋoŋ vɛ ŋa a ni nchwīe vugu llɔ moŋ njɛ̄ yi nɛ ni nchwīe mimbia pugu miŋgwɛ
5 nchhu ŋa, ‘Nthɛ yie ghɔ, mimbia shi mieŋ tǎa vi pugu mǔuŋ vi nchīni mbɨŋ ŋgwɛ vi. Pugu pi paa gū ta’a frɛinoŋ’?
6 Nnɛ pugu lɔ nu’uŋ mbi’i paa ŋgwa. Pugu pɔ pi ta’a frɛinoŋ. Nthɛ yie ghɔ, yaoŋ ŋa Minnwi chīni nɛ, ki’i ŋoŋ fɛ̄nɛ.”
7 Pugu pie vi ŋa, “Ti a ni nchwīe khɔ Mushi fɛ gɨ́ ŋa pi fɛ ŋwa’aŋlɨ shāaŋ láŋ mbhɔ miŋgwɛ ghɔ njōu vi a ghəɨ?”
8 A chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Nthɛ ŋa thɔ yəɨ ni ŋkwei nɛ, Mushi ni mieŋ ŋa pəɨ shāaŋ láŋ pəɨ pa ŋgwɛ pəɨ. Ndɔ llɔ moŋ njɛ̄ yi a shini ndɔ mbɔ pi nɛnnɛ.
9 Ndɔ ǹshwei vəɨ ŋa shesheŋoŋ ŋa a shāaŋ láŋ pugu ŋgwɛ vi ŋkiɛŋ ŋa a kwo shúoŋ mbɨnɨ ndaŋ miŋgwɛ nduoŋ nɛ, kwo shúoŋ.”
10 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Shìna mimbia pugu ŋgwɛ vi mbɔ pi nɛnɛiŋ, a pwa ŋa ŋoŋ chhɔ ki laŋ.”
11 Ndɔ Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Yei ntígɨ lɔ mbɔ pi ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ghao, a wu’ɔ mbɔ pi ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa Minnwi fɛ ni pugu nɛ.
12 Nthɛ ŋa ntou pa nnu pɔ fɔ ŋa a chwīe ki ŋgwa lɔ ndaŋ, pichəɨ pɔ nthɛ ŋa pi ni mbhi vugu ŋa pugu pɔ nɛnnɛ, pichəɨ pɔ nthɛ ŋa ŋgwamishua chwīe ŋa pugu pɔ nɛnnɛ, pichəɨ chwīe noŋ yugu mbɔ nɛnnɛ nthɛ Sha’afuoŋ Po. Ŋoŋ ŋa a nthɛ a piŋ ntígɨ yei nɛ chwīe nɛnnɛ.”

Jishɔ fɛ mbɔrɔ ni puoŋ prɔ
(Maaku 10:13-16; Luka 18:15-17)

13 Nnɛ pi thɔ ni pa puoŋ prɔ ŋa a nū’ɔŋ mbhɔ yi mbɨŋ pugu nduoŋ Minnwi mfɛ ni pugu, pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi pīga vugu.
14 Jishɔ chhu ŋa, “P̈əɨ mieŋ pa puoŋ prɔ thɔ njəɨ a, ki’i pəɨ pɔ kɨ’ɨŋgɨnɨ ni pugu nthɛ ŋa Sha’afuoŋ Po pɔ pi ni ŋkwaŋ ŋgwa pei.”
15 A gha nū’ɔŋ mbhɔ yi mbɨŋ pugu, ndɔllɔ ŋgəɨ.

Ma'aŋ mikhwa chəɨ mbɔ ŋgaŋ fà'o
(Maaku 10:17-31; Luka 18:18-30)

16 Yichəɨ ŋoŋ ni nthɔ njəɨ Jishɔ nchhu ŋa, "Masha, a yəɨ ŋkwaŋ nnu shi'i
ŋa minthɛ ǹchwīe nɔ fā'o nu chɔmbhi ki mmɛ?"
17 A khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, "A chwīe khɔ ɔ pie a ni nnu ŋa a yi shi'i nɛ? A wu'ɔ
Ta'a ŋoŋ shi'i. Ndɔ ɔ̈ ntā'a nu nii moŋ chɔmbhi ki mmɛ, ɔ nū'ɔŋ pa kɨna."
18 Nnɛ a chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Mbɔ pa pəɨ kɨna?"
Jishɔ chhu ŋa, "'Ki'i njwi ŋoŋ, ki'i ŋgaŋ láŋ kwoshuoŋ, ki'i njōo, ki'i
ŋkwe ntie ŋoŋ ni mbe.
19 Gha'o tǎa ghɔ pugu mǔuŋ ghɔ, ŋkhwā taakuo yɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ɔ khwā noŋ
yɔ nɛ.'"
20 Ma'aŋ mikhwa ghɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ŋkwo nū'ɔŋ ŋguoŋ yei ghao, ti mi
pou pi khɔ ŋkamu'ɔŋ?"
21 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ʊ ntā'a mbɔ yi ka'oka'o, ɔ ghə̄ɨ mfini maoŋ pɔ
mfɛ ni ghaŋ pou, kaŋ ɔ shi mfā'o fà'o po, ndɔ nthɔ njōu njiŋ a."
22 Ndɔ ma'aŋ mikhwa ghɔ ni ŋga nja'o nnu yei, ndɔllɔ ŋgə̄ɨ moŋ tu'uthɔ
nthɛ ŋa a ni mbɔ ŋkɨɛŋ ŋgaŋ fà'o.
23 Jishɔ chhu ni pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa, "Shishini, ǹchhu ni pəɨ ŋa, a shi
ŋgu'ɔ ntɔgɔ pi moŋ ghagha'a ŋgaŋ fà'o maa nii moŋ Sha'afuoŋ Po.
24 Mbɨnɨ nshwei vəɨ ŋa, a yī'ɛ ni minyieŋləɨ*nɔ tɔgɔ nu moŋ mbo mita'a
nchaa ŋgaŋ fà'o nɔ nii nu moŋ Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi."
25 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ ni ŋga nja'o yei, ŋgrāo ŋkɨɛŋ ntou yi nchhu ŋa,
"A nthɛ a lūgu gǒ ki'ɛ?"
26 Ndɔ Jishɔ Iii vugu nchhu ŋa, "Ni ŋoŋmishua, minthɛ pa'a a lɔ mfā'a,
ndɔ ni Minnwi, minthɛ a fā'a."
27 Nnɛ Pita khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Lii njəɨ, pigi mieŋ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao njōu njiŋ yɔ,
ti pigi shi mfā'o pi khɔ?"
28 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Shishini, ǹchhu ni pəɨ ŋa pəɨ ŋa pəɨ yōu njiŋ
a nɛ, a shi ŋga mbɔ moŋ mbhi fhi ndɨɨ ŋa Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua shi nchhɔ
ŋkuoŋ faaŋ ndigha'o yi nɛ, pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ shi nchhɔ ŋkuoŋ paanchrɔ faaŋ
nthɔ sha'a paanchrɔ la'ataoŋ Ishrae.
29 Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ŋa pugu mieŋ pa la'a pugu, pa lǐŋ pugu pi pimbia pugu
pa piŋgɛ, ki tǎa vugu, ki mǔuŋ vi, ki pa puoŋ pi, ki pa shhɛ pi nthɛ a nɛ,
shi mbɨnɨ mfā'o ta'a ŋkɨɨ lɨ'ɨ, mbɨnɨ mfā'o chɔmbhi ki mmɛ.
30 Ndɔ ntou ŋgwa ŋa pugu thi shhɨ nɛ shi mbɔ ndugwi njiŋ, pa ndugwi
njiŋ thi shhɨ."

20

Pa ghaŋ fà'a moŋ nyǐeŋ

1 "Sha'afuoŋ Po pɔ pi nɔ yichəɨ ŋgaŋ nyǐeŋ ŋa a taoŋ ni muuŋ tutu'u
ŋgə̄ɨ lɨ'ɨ tā'a pa puoŋ fà'a pugu fā'a moŋ nyǐeŋ yu.
2 A ni ŋga ŋkwo chrā fɨ'ɨ nchuoŋ fā'a nu ta'a llɛ́, mbɔ fɨ'ɨ mbɨŋ ŋa ŋoŋ
ghà mfā'a pi pe vi nɔ ta'a llɛ́ nɛ, ntaoŋ vugu moŋ nyǐeŋ yu.
3 "A gha ntaoŋ ŋgə̄ɨ taŋ moŋ ndipu'u minaoŋ ni tutu'u, njəɨ pichəɨ ŋgwa
thi fɔ ki lɔ nthɔ nchwīe yaoŋ;
4 a chhu ni pugu ŋa, 'Pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ ghə̄ɨ moŋ nyǐeŋ a, sheshe yaoŋ ŋa a
kā'o nɛ ǹshi mbe vəɨ nɔ ghɔ.'

* **19:24 19:24** Yei ya mbɔ pi ŋkwaŋ minyieŋ chəɨ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni kamela.

5 Nnɛ pugu ghə̄ɨ. A gha mbɨnɨ mbɔ moŋ paanchrɔ minaoŋ pugu trɛi
minaoŋ, a wu'ɔ mbɨnɨ nchwīe pi nɛnnɛ.
6 "A gha ŋgə̄ɨ pi tiɛŋ minaoŋ, a pɨnɨ ŋgə̄ɨ njəɨ pichəɨ ŋgwa pugu tithi
moŋ taŋ, a chhu ni pugu ŋa, 'A chwīe khɔ pəɨ thì hɛiŋ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ki lɔ
nthɔ nchwīe yaoŋ?'
7 "Pugu chhu ghɔ ŋa, 'Nthɛ ŋa ŋoŋ lɔ mbe vigi ni fà'a.'
"Ŋoŋ ghɔ khwē ni pugu ŋa, 'Pəɨ ghə̄ɨ moŋ nyǐeŋ ghɔ ŋkaa pəɨ.'
8 "Fanaoŋ gha nthɔ, ŋgaŋ nyǐeŋ ghɔ chhu ni ŋoŋ ŋa a ghà ndɨna ni puoŋ
fà'a nɛ ŋa, 'Mɛ̄iŋ puoŋ fà'a mbe mbɨŋ yugu llɔ ŋkuoŋ pa ndugwi pi ŋgə̄ɨ
nchəɨŋ ŋkuoŋ pa fǔoŋ pi.'
9 Ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pi ni ndɔ̄gɔ vugu moŋ tiɛŋ minaoŋ ni ŋga nthɔ, pi pe vugu
ni fɨ'ɨ mbɨŋ ŋa ŋoŋ ghà mfā'a ta'a llé pi pe vi nɔ ghɔ nɛ.
10 Ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pi ki fǔoŋ ndɔ̄gɔ vugu nɛ ni ŋga nthɔ, mbī'i nu ŋa yugu
pe shi njiɛŋ, ndɔ shesheŋoŋ vugu ŋkaa pugu fā'o pi fɨ'ɨ mbɨŋ ŋa ŋoŋ ghà
mfā'a ta'a llé pi pe vi nɔ ghɔ nɛ.
11 Pugu ni ŋga ŋkwe mbɨŋ yugu, nduo nu ni ŋgaŋ nyǐeŋ ghɔ,
12 nchhu nu ŋa, 'Pɛ ŋgwa ŋa pugu thɔ ni njiŋ nɛ wu'ɔ mfā'a pi nɔ ta'a
awa, ɔ lɔ̄gɔ vigi pugu ŋkuoŋ ta'a nthɨŋkwo, pigi lɔ mbɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pigi
fā'a nɔ ta'a llé ghɔ ghao, minaoŋ tūoŋ vigi.'
13 "Ndɔ ŋgaŋ nyǐeŋ ghɔ khwē ni ta'a yi ŋa, 'Taannu a, ǹdɔ nji'i mfāaŋ
yichəɨ nnu mbɨŋ ghɔ, pɔgɔ shini ndɔ nchrā ŋa ǹshi mbe ghɔ ni fɨ'ɨ mbɨŋ
ŋa ŋ̈oŋ mfā'a ta'a llé pi pe vi nɔ ghɔ nɛ?
14 Kwe yaoŋ ŋa a jɔ nɛ ŋgə̄ɨ. Ndɔ ǹkhwā nɔ fɛ nu ni ndugwi njiŋ muuŋ
fà'a wu'ɔ fɨ'ɨ yaoŋ ŋa mìfɛ vɛ nɛ.
15 A lɔ ŋkā'o vəɨ nɔ chwīe nu nnu ŋa ǹkhwā nɛ ni yaoŋ ŋa a nyaŋ nɛ,
ki ɔ thɔ mfā'o kighɨ'ə nthɛ ŋa ǹōoŋ pwapuŋ nɛ?'
16 "Nnɛ, ŋgwa ŋa pugu lūgwi njiŋ nɛ shi nthi shhɨ, pɛ ŋa pugu thi shhɨ
nɛ, lūgwi njiŋ."

Jishɔ pɨnɨ nchrā nɔ ŋgɛ́ yi trɛi ŋkuoŋ nnu gu yi
(Maaku 10:32-34; Luka 18:31-34)

17 Nɔ ha'aŋ Jishɔ ni ŋku'ɔ nu Jerushalɛiŋ nɛ, a gɛ̄ paanchrɔ ghaŋ younjiŋ
pi njiŋnjiŋ, pugu pugu gha mbɔ shɛndaoŋ a chhu ni pugu ŋa,
18 "Pəɨ Iii njəɨ, pia ku'ɔ nu nɛ Jerushalɛiŋ. Pi shi ncha'a Muuŋ
Ŋoŋmishua mfɛ mbhɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa ghaŋ yɛ'i ŋgwa
ni gɨ́ Mushi, pugu fɛ njó gu ghɔ,
19 ncha'a vi mfɛ mbhɔ pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ, pugu mā'aŋ vi ni kwə̀ɨŋ,
ŋgwie vi ndɔ ŋkwīŋ vi ŋkuoŋ wá'a, a gha mbɔ moŋ trɛi llé a pɨnɨ ŋku'ɔ."

Yaoŋ ha'aŋ mamuuŋ pie nɛ
(Maaku 10:35-45)

20 Nnɛ, mǔuŋ Jɛiŋ pugu Jouŋ, mbɔ puoŋ Shebedi, ghə̄ɨ njəɨ Jishɔ ŋkwi
kwɛ́rɛ yi shhɨ yu nduoŋ yaoŋ mbhɔ yu.
21 Jishɔ pie vi ŋa, "Ɔ tā'a pi khɔ?"
A chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Kā'a ŋa paa puoŋ paŋ pei shi nchhɔ, ta'a yi ŋgei mbhɔ
yɔ yi jɨ, ta'a yi ŋgei mbhɔ ŋkwrɛi, ndɨɨ ŋa ɔ thɔ nsha'a fùoŋ yɔ nɛ."
22 Jishɔ khwē ŋa, "Pəɨ lɔ nji'i nji yaoŋ ŋa pəɨ pie nu nɛ, minthɛ pəɨ nnu
ndua ŋgə'ɨ ŋa ǹshi nnu nɛ?"
Pugu khwē ghɔ ŋa, "A nthɛ pigi nnu."

23 A chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ shi nnu llɔ moŋ ndua a, ndɔ chhɔ nu ŋgei
mbhɔ a yi jɨ pugu pa ŋkwrɛi lɔ mfā’o mmu njɨ nɔ fɛ nu, ndɔ a pɔ pi ni
ŋgwa pɛ ŋa Tǎa a kwo pīri ni pugu nɛ.”
24 Ndɔ pɨgəɨ wuŋ ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ ni ŋga nja’o nnu yei, mbɨgɨ túa ni
paa pa lǐŋ pighɔ.
25 Ndɔ Jishɔ mɛ̄iŋ vugu, pugu thɔ njəɨ vi, a chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ ji ŋa
pa thishɨ ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei ghà nsha’a ŋgwa pugu sha’a, pa mɛmmɛ ŋgwa
pugu nōoŋ pi nnu ghrí ni pugu.
26 Ndɔ mba’a a yi’i mbɔ pi nnɛ ni pəɨ. Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a tā’a nu nɔ pɔ nu
ŋoŋ ndiɛŋ shɨna pəɨ nɛ fā’o nɔ pɔ nu muuŋ fà’a vəɨ.
27 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a tā’a nu mbɔ nthishɨ shɨna pəɨ nɛ, fā’o nɔ pɔ nu ŋkǔna
vəɨ.
28 Wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua shini ndɔ nthɔ pi ŋa pi fā’a mbhɔ
yu, a ni nthɔ pi nɔ fā’a nu ndɔ mfɛ chɔmbhi yi nɔ nchúoŋ yuoŋ thɔ ntou
ŋgwa.”

Jishɔ chu’ɔ ligi paa nchriligi
(Maaku 10:46-52; Luka 18:35-43)

29 Nɔ ha’aŋ Jishɔ pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ni ntaoŋ nu Jeriko nɛ, mmɛ
yú ŋgwa yōu njiŋ yi.
30 Paa pa nchriligi ni nchhɔ ŋkɨŋ ndaoŋ, pugu ni ŋga nja’o ŋa Jishɔ tɔgɔ
nu shɛndaoŋ ghɔ, mba’o ŋgòu ŋa, “Taathɔ, fā’o kwoshɨnɨ mbɨŋ pigi, ma
Muuŋ Devi!”
31 Yú ŋgwa pighɔ pīga vugu, nshwei vugu ŋa pugu lɛrɛ laŋ, pugu pɨnɨ
nu’uŋ mba’o pi ŋgòu ni njɨ ŋa, “Taathɔ, fā’o kwoshɨnɨ mbɨŋ pigi, ma Muuŋ
Devi!”
32 Jishɔ gha ntithi, mɛ̄iŋ vugu mbie vugu ŋa, “Pəɨ tā’a nu ŋa ǹchwīe khɔ
mbɨŋ pəɨ?”
33 Pugu chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Taathɔ, ŋa’aŋ ligi yigi, pigi yəɨ lɨ’ɨ.”
34 Jishɔ fā’o kwoshɨnɨ mbɨŋ pugu, ŋkāoŋ ligi yugu. Wu’ɔ chomilaoŋ ghɔ
ligi yugu chu’ɔ, pugu yəɨ lɨ’ɨ, njōu njíŋ Jishɔ.

21

Jishɔ nii Jerushalɛiŋ nɔ fùoŋ
(Maaku 11:1-11; Luka 19:28-40; Jouŋ 12:12-19)

1 Pugu ni ŋga mbara nu Jerushalɛiŋ, ti ŋkwo chəɨŋ Bɛfɛgɛ ŋkuoŋ Mbra
pa Thɨ Olive nɛ, Jishɔ taoŋ paa pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi shhɨ,
2 nchhu nu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ ghəɨ moŋ la’ataoŋ yinɛ shhɨ pəɨ, pəɨ shi ŋga
nchəɨŋ fɔ, pəɨ ki’ɛ njəɨ ŋkwɛ́iŋ yəɨ ni muuŋ vi yəɨ yu. Pəɨ kɨ̄gɛi vugu, nthɔ
ni pugu mfɛ vəɨ.
3 Ti šhesheŋoŋ nchhu sheshe nnu ni pəɨ, pəɨ chhu ghɔ ŋa, ‘Taathɔ fā’o
chà nɔ ghɔ’ kaŋ a shi mieŋ vugu ni pəɨ wu’ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ.”
4 Yei ni ndōgɔ lɨ’ɨ nɔ chwīe nu nnu ŋa Minnwi ni nchrā ni njəɨlɨ’ɨ yi nɛ
lōgɔ lɨ’ɨ ŋa,
5 “Chhu ni puoŋ la’ataoŋ Shayaoŋ,
‘Līi njəɨ, fùoŋ vəɨ thɔ nu nɛ njəɨ vəɨ moŋ juju,
ndɔ nchhɔ ŋkuoŋ ŋkwɛ́iŋ,
mbɔ muuŋ ŋkwɛ́iŋ.’ ”
6 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ghəɨ ŋgu’ɔ nchwīe pi nɔ ha’aŋ Jishɔ ni nchhu ni
pugu ŋa pugu chwīe nɛ.

7 Pugu ghəɨ nthɔ ni ŋkwɛ́iŋ pugu muuŋ ŋkwɛ́iŋ, nū’ɔŋ pa ndhwí pugu
mbɨŋ pugu a ku’ɔ nchhɔ fɔ.
8 Ntou ŋgwa moŋ yú ghɔ shɛ̄iŋ pa ndhwí pugu shɛndaoŋ, pichəɨ ya’a pa
mbhɔthɨ nshɛ̄iŋ shɛndaoŋ.
9 Yú ŋgwa pighɔ ni ŋgə̄ɨ nu shhɨ yu, pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni nthɔ nu njiŋ
yu nɛ ni nthɔ mba’o ŋgòu ŋa,
“Ndigha’o pɔ ni Muuŋ Devi!
Mbɔrɔ pɔ ni ju ŋa a thɔ nɔ ligi Taathɔ nɛ!
Ndigha’o pɔ ni Minnwi ti ŋgə̄ɨ nchəɨŋ fie moŋ ndugwi po!”
10 A gha nii Jerushalɛiŋ, ŋguoŋ la’ataoŋ ghɔ chī’ɨ ghao, ŋgwa pie nu ŋa,
“Yei pɔ pi gǒ?”
11 Yú ŋgwa pighɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, “Yei njəɨlɨ’ɨ Minnwi mbɔ Jishɔ llɔ Nasharɛ
moŋ Galili.”

Jishɔ ghəɨ Nda Minnwi
(Maaku 11:15-19; Luka 19:45-48; Jouŋ 2:13-22)

12 Jishɔ ghəɨ Nda Minnwi njōu ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni nthɔ mfini yaoŋ
pugu pa ghaŋ yuoŋ yaoŋ moŋ Nda Minnwi, nshrī taprɛi ghaŋ kwri mbɨŋ
pugu pa lə̌ɨ ghaŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni thɔ mfini pa mintu’ɔlibuŋ nɛ.
13 Nchhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pi nā’aŋ ŋa, ‘Nda a shi mbɔ lɨ’ɨ luoŋ Minnwi,’ ndɔ
pəɨ lōgɔ a pɔ pùo pa ŋgɨna.”
14 Pa nchriligi pugu pa ŋkwíni kwò thɔ njəɨ vi moŋ Nda Minnwi, a chwīe
pugu pɔ shi’i.
15 Ndɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa ghaŋ yɛ’i ŋgwa ni gɨ́ Mushi ni
ŋga njəɨ pa mbwambwa nnu ŋa a chwīe, pugu pa mikə’ɨ ŋa pugu ni mba’o
ŋgòu moŋ Nda Minnwi ŋa, “Ndigha’o pɔ ni Muuŋ Devi!” nɛ, pugu pɨgɨtua.
16 Nchhu ni Jishɔ ŋa, “Ɔ ya’o nnu ŋa ŋgwa pei chhu nu nɛ?”
Jishɔ chhu ŋa, “Ooŋ, pəɨ lɔ naa mɛ̄iŋ ŋa, ‘Llɔ nchò pa puoŋ fhu pugu pa
puoŋ prɔ ɔ pīri ndigha’o ŋa pi gha’o ghɔ nɔ ghɔ.’”
17 Jishɔ mieŋ vugu ntaoŋ moŋ la’ataoŋ ghɔ ŋgə̄ɨ Betani nda’a fɔ.

Jishɔ chɔ̄nɔ thɨ wùnu
(Maaku 11:12-14,20-24)

18 A ni ŋga mbɔ ni tutu’u, nɔ ha’aŋ a ni mbɨnɨ nu la’ataoŋ ghɔ nɛ, njĩ
yia vi.
19 A gha njəɨ thɨ wùnu ŋkɨiŋ shɛndaoŋ, ŋgə̄ɨ fɔ ndɔ pa’a ndɔ njəɨ sheshe
yaoŋ ŋkɨɛŋ wu’ɔ pa fhɔthɨ. A chhu ni thɨ ghɔ ŋa, “Mba’a kaŋ ta’a ntíɛŋ
ma nu’uŋ njuŋ mbɨŋ ghɔ ŋkamu’ɔŋ,” thɨ wùnu ghɔ wu’ɔ mbrāo pi ndɨɨ
ghɔ.
20 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi gha njəɨ, ŋgrāo, nchhu nu ŋa, “A kie pi nɛiŋ thɨ
wùnu ghɔ ki’i mbraoprao ta’a ŋgɛ?”
21 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, “Shishini, ǹshwei vəɨ, p̈əɨ mfā’o piŋ ki lɔ mfā’o
khuthɔ, pa’a pəɨ lɔ ŋgu’ɔ nchwīe pi nnu ŋa pi chwīe mbɨŋ thɨ wùnu yei
nɛ, p̈əɨ nji’i nchhu pi ni mbra yei ŋa, ‘Shū’ɔ hɛiŋ ŋgə̄ɨ ŋgū moŋ ŋkhĭ,’ a
wu’ɔ mbɔ pi nnɛ.
22 Sheshe yaoŋ ŋa pəɨ pie moŋ luoŋ nɛ, pəɨ shi ŋgu’ɔ mfā’o nɔ ha’aŋ p̈əɨ
mfā’o piŋ.”

Pîe nthɛ ghɨ́ Jishɔ
(Maaku 11:27-33; Luka 20:1-8)

23 Jishɔ ni ŋga nii moŋ Nda Minnwi, pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa
pichəɨ thishɨ thɔ mbara vi nɔ ha'aŋ a ni njɛ'i nu nɛ nchhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ɔ thɔ
nchwīe nnu pei pi ni ghrɨ́ gɔ̌, a lɔ mfɛ gɔ̌ mfɛ ghrɨ́ ghɔ vɛ?"
24 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, "Mummu ŋkaa mu shi mbie vəɨ ni ta'a píe, ti
p̈əɨ mfɛ khwɛ̀ vəɨ, kaŋ ǹshi nshwei vəɨ ni ghrɨ́ ŋoŋ ŋa ǹthɔ nchwīe nnu
pei nɔ ghɔ nɛ.
25 Kwe ŋkhĭ Jouŋ ni ndhɔ pi hɨŋ? A ni ndhɔ pi po ki mbhɔ
ŋgwamishua?"
Pugu chrā nnu yei shɨna pugu, nchhu nu ŋa, "Pɨa nchhu ŋa a ni ndhɔ
pi po, a chhu ni pia ŋa ti a ni nchwīe khɔ pa'a pia lɔ mbiŋ vi?
26 Ndɔ p̈ia nchhu ŋa a llɔ mbhɔ ŋgwamishua, pia thɔ mbɔgɔ nnu ŋa yu
ŋgwa pei shi nchwīe nɛ, nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ vugu jì ŋa Jouŋ ni mbɔ njəɨlɨ'ɨ
Minnwi."
27 Nnɛ pugu khwɛ̄ ni Jishɔ ŋa, "Pigi lɔ nji'i nji."
Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Kaŋ mba'a mummu shwei vəɨ ni lɨ'ɨ ŋa m̀fā'o
ghrɨ́ nthɔ nchwīe nnu pei nɔ ghɔ nɛ.

Lu'ɔ chrà nthɛ paa puoŋ

28 "Pəɨ pī'i yəɨ ŋa? Yichəɨ ŋoŋ ni mfā'o paa puoŋ pi mimbia, ŋgə̄ɨ njəɨ
fŭoŋ yi nchhu ghɔ ŋa, 'Muuŋ a, ghə̄ɨ mfā'a fà'a moŋ nyĭeŋ shi'a.'
29 "Muuŋ ghɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, 'Mba'a nji'i ŋgə̄ɨ,' ndɔ a gha ndara shɨgɛi yi, a
kwri njù'ɔ yi, nnɛ ŋgə̄ɨ moŋ nyĭeŋ ghɔ.
30 "Ŋoŋ ghɔ ghə̄ɨ mbara yichəɨ muuŋ vi ŋgu'ɔ nchhu pi ta'a nnu ghɔ.
Muuŋ ghɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, 'Nshi ŋgə̄ɨ, ma baba,' ndɔ pa'a ndɔ ŋgə̄ɨ.
31 A yəɨ shɨna paa puoŋ pei ŋa a chwīe nnu ŋa tăa vi ni ntā'a nu nɛ?"
Pugu chhu ŋa, "Fŭoŋ yi."
Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Shishini, ǹshwei vəɨ, pa ghaŋ wɛ̄iŋ taashi pugu
pa shakhɨ thɔ ŋgə̄ɨ nu moŋ Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi shhɨ pəɨ.
32 Nthɛ ŋa Jouŋ Ŋgaŋ Fɛ Ŋkhĭ ni nthɔ njəɨ vəɨ, nōoŋ ndaoŋ ndɨndɨ ŋa pəɨ
tɔgɔ, ndɔ pa'a pəɨ lɔ mbiŋ vi, ndɔ pa ghaŋ wɛ̄iŋ taashi pugu pa shakhɨ piŋ
vi, ndɔ nji'i nthɛ pi ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ ni njəɨ nnu pei nɛ, pa'a ndɔ nda'a ŋkwri
njù'ɔ yəɨ mbiŋ vi."

Lu'ɔ chrà nthɛ puoŋ fà'a pɨphɨ
(Maaku 12:1-12; Luka 20:9-19)

33 Jishɔ chhu ŋa, "Pəɨ pɨnɨ nja'o yichəɨ lu'ɔ chrà. Yichəɨ ŋgaŋ nyĭeŋ ni
mbɔ fɔ ŋa a ni mbhi faaŋ ntíɛŋ thɨ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni grape nɛ. A ni ŋkrao
ŋka'a ŋgɨ̄ŋ nɔ, ndɔ ntuo ŋku'ɔ nɨ̄ɨ ntíɛŋ thɨ ghɔ ŋkhĭ yi taoŋ nɔ chwīe nu
là'o, ndɔ ŋkrao muuŋ nda tɔthɨ nɔ chhɔ nu fɔ ŋkɛ̄'i nyĭeŋ ghɔ. Mfɛ nyĭeŋ
ghɔ ni ghaŋ fà'a ŋa pugu lɨna nu nɔ ghɔ ŋga ŋkwōo maoŋ, pugu pugu
ghrā, ndɔllɔ ŋgə̄ɨ la'ataoŋ nduoŋ.
34 Ndɨɨ kwōo ntíɛŋ thɨ ghɔ ni ŋga ŋkā'o, a taoŋ puoŋ fà'a pi ni ghaŋ fà'a
moŋ nyĭeŋ ŋa pugu ghə̄ɨ ŋkwe ji ghrà ntíɛŋ thɨ ghɔ.
35 "Pa ghaŋ fà'a pighɔ wɛ̄iŋ puoŋ fà'a pi pighɔ ŋa a ni ntaoŋ nɛ, ŋgwie
ta'a yi, njwi ta'a yi, ntuŋ yichəɨ ni ŋgù'ɔ.
36 Ŋgaŋ nyĭeŋ ghɔ pɨnɨ ntaoŋ pichəɨ puoŋ fà'a ŋa pugu yiɛŋ nchaa fŭoŋ
pi pɛ ŋa a ni ntaoŋ nɛ, ghaŋ fà'a moŋ nyĭeŋ ghɔ wu'ɔ nchwīe mbɨŋ pugu
pi nɛnnɛ.
37 "Ndugwi yi ŋgaŋ nyĭeŋ ghɔ taoŋ muuŋ vi, nchhu nu ŋa, 'Pugu shi
ŋga'o muuŋ a.'

38 “Ndɔ pa ghaŋ fà’a moŋ nyǐeŋ ghɔ ghà njəɨ muuŋ vi thɔ nu, pugu chhu
ni noŋ pugu ŋa, ‘Yei muuŋ ŋgaŋ nyǐeŋ ghɔ ŋa ŋguoŋ maoŋ shi mbɔ ji nɛ,
pəɨ thɔ pia jwi vi nshīŋ maoŋ pi.’
39 Pugu wɛ̄iŋ vi mfu’u vi moŋ faaŋ ntíɛŋ thɨ ghɔ mā’aŋ vi mbhi, njwi vi.
40 “Ndwɛ, ndɨɨ ŋa ŋgaŋ faaŋ ntíɛŋ thɨ ghɔ shi nthɔ ki’ɛ nɛ, a shi nchwīe
pi nɛiŋ ni ghaŋ fā’a moŋ nyǐeŋ ghɔ?”
41 Pugu khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, “A shi njwi ŋgwa pɨphɨ pighɔ, mfɛ faaŋ ntíɛŋ thɨ
ghɔ ni pa ghaŋ fà’a nduoŋ ŋa pugu shi mfɛ ji ntíɛŋ thɨ ndɨɨ ŋa ndɨɨ kwōo
kā’o nɛ.”
42 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ lɔ naa mɛ̄iŋ yaoŋ ŋa Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi
nchhu nɛ ya’a?
‘Muuŋ nchí’a yɛ ŋa pəɨ ghaŋ krao nda ni ndāa ŋa a lɔ mfā’o ghɛ̀rɛ nɛ,
pɨnɨ nɛ ŋkara ju mbɔ muuŋ nchí’a kwonda.
Yei fà’a llɔ mbhɔ Taathɔ,
ndɔ mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ nnu pwapwa ligi pia.’
43 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ǹshwei vəɨ, pi shi ŋkwe Sha’afuoŋ Minnwi mbhɔ pəɨ mfɛ
ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu yuŋ ntíɛŋ ŋa a kā’o nɛ.
44 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a gū ŋkuoŋ ŋgù’ɔ yei shi shɨna kraokrao, ndɔ ti a ŋgū
ŋgù’ɔ ghɔ mbɨŋ ŋoŋ a nwī’iŋ vi.”*
45 Pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa ŋgwa Farashi ni ŋga nja’o pa lu’ɔ
chrà pi pei, nji ŋa a ni nchrā nthɛ pi pugu.
46 Ndɔ nji’i nthɛ pi nɔ ha’aŋ pugu ni nthɔ ntā’a nu ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vi nɛ, pugu ni
mbɔgɔ pa ŋgwa nthɛ ŋa ŋgwa pighɔ ni ndɔ̄gɔ Jishɔ ŋa a njəɨlɨ’ɨ Minnwi.

22

Lu’ɔ chrà nthɛ jɨ tini
(Luka 14:15-24)

1 Jishɔ pɨnɨ nchrā ni pugu ŋkamu’ɔŋ moŋ pa lu’ɔ chrà, nchhu nu ŋa,
2 “Minthɛ pi mā’aŋ fɨ’ɨ Sha’afuoŋ Po pi ni yichəɨ fùoŋ ŋa a ni mbīri jɨ nɔ
nnu tini muuŋ vi yi mimbia.
3 Ntaoŋ puoŋ fà’a pi ŋa pugu ghəɨ mɛ̄iŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pi ni ŋgɛ̄ vugu nɔ
nnu jɨ tini ghɔ nɛ, ndɔ pa’a pugu lɔ ŋkhwā nɔ thɔ nu.
4 “A pɨnɨ nu’uŋ ntaoŋ pichəɨ puoŋ fà’a, nchhu nu ŋa, ‘Pəɨ chhu ni pa
ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pi gɛ̄ vugu nɛ ŋa ǹkwo pīri maoŋ jɨ nɛ, ǹkwo sho pa fua pugu
pa na’aŋ fu’u, ti mbīri ŋguoŋ yaoŋ a kā’o. Pəɨ thɔ lɨ’ɨ jɨ tini ghɔ.’
5 Ndɔ pa’a pugu lɔ ndɨi a fhi nnu, nnɛ pugu ghəɨ ni vugu, ta’a yi moŋ
nyǐeŋ yu, yichəɨ ta’a yi lɨ’ɨ taŋ yi.
6 Pɨgəɨ yi wɛ̄iŋ puoŋ fà’a pi pighɔ, mfɛ ŋgə’ɨ ni pugu, njwi vugu.
7 “Túa fùoŋ ghɔ pɨgɨ, a fɛ gí ni pa shoogɛ pi pugu ghəɨ njwi ŋgwa pighɔ
ŋa pugu ni njwi puoŋ fà’a pi pighɔ nɛ ndɔ ntūoŋ la’a muŋu mfɛ shhɛ.
8 Nnɛ fùoŋ ghɔ chhu ni puoŋ fà’a pi ŋa, ‘Maoŋ jɨ tini ghɔ kā’o nɛ, ndɔ
pa’a pa ŋgwa ŋa ŋki gɛ̄ nɛ lɔ ŋkā’o ŋkwaŋ ŋgwa ŋa minthɛ pugu jɨ nɛ.
9 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pəɨ taoŋ ŋgəɨ moŋ pa ta’andaoŋ fɨ’ɨ ŋgwa ŋa pəɨ yəɨ fɔ
nɛ, pəɨ gɛ̄ vugu ŋa pugu thɔ lɨ’ɨ jɨ tini ghɔ.’
10 Nnɛ pa puoŋ fà’a pighɔ ghəɨ moŋ pa shɛndaoŋ, ŋkɨrɨ ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa
ŋa pugu ni njəɨ nɛ, ŋgwa shi’i pugu pa pi pɨphɨ. Nnɛ nda jɨ tini ghɔ ni
ndɨnaoŋ ni ŋgwa ŋa pi gɛ̄ vugu nɛ.

---

* **21:44 21:44** Pichəɨ pa ndunu Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi llɛshhɨ moŋ chrà Gri lɔ nji’i mfā’o ghrà yei.

11 “Ndɔ fùoŋ ghɔ gha nthɔ lɨ’ɨ yəɨ pa ghaŋ gɛ̀ pighɔ, njəɨ yichəɨ ŋoŋ fɔ
pa’a a lɔ mfā’o ndhwí tini.
12 A chhu ghɔ ŋa, ‘Taannu a, ɔ kie pi nɛiŋ maa nii hɛiŋ ki lɔ nji’i mfā’o
ndhwí tini?’ Ŋoŋ ghɔ pou chrà.
13 Nnɛ fùoŋ ghɔ chhu ni pa ghaŋ fà’a lɨ’ɨ tini ghɔ ŋa, ‘Pəɨ krao kwò yi
pugu pa mbhɔ mi mā’aŋ vi mbhi moŋ njiŋ. Moŋ lɨ’ɨ ghɔ, kəɨ pugu pa kru
shua shi mbɔ fɔ.’
14 “Nthɛ ŋa pi gɛ̄ ntou ŋgwa, ndɔ ŋgu’ɔ ntɛrɛ pi shɨgɛi yi.”

Pie nthɛ nnu pe taashi ni Kaisha
(Maaku 12:13-17; Luka 20:20-26)

15 Nnɛ pa ŋgwa Farashi nyiaŋ ntáŋ ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ a nthɛ pugu pīri Jishɔ
ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vi ŋkuoŋ chrà yi nɛ.
16 Nnɛ pugu taoŋ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pugu pugu pa ŋgwa fùoŋ Hɛrɔ, nchhu
nu ŋa, “Masha, pigi ji ŋa ɔ ghà nchrā nnu shini, njɛ’i nnu ŋa Minnwi tā’a
nu nɛ moŋ nnu shini ki lɔ mbɔgɔ ligi shesheŋoŋ nthɛ ŋa ɔ shi’a nji’i ndīi
pi ŋa ŋoŋ pɔ pi moŋ yəɨ ŋkwaŋ nthɨŋkwo.
17 Ndwɛ shwei vigi, ɔ pī’i jɔ ŋa? A kā’o ŋa pi mā’aŋ taashi ni Kaisha ki
ŋga?”
18 Jishɔ kwo ji ntáŋ pɨphɨ ŋa pugu ni mfā’o nɛ, nnɛ nchhu ŋa, “Pəɨ tā’a
nu njwɛ’i a ŋa pa ŋgwa mifɨɨ pei?
19 Pəɨ nōoŋ ndigi mbɨŋ ŋa pi ghà mā’aŋ taashi nɔ nɛ vəɨ.” Pugu thɔ ni
ndigi mbɨŋ ghɔ mbɔ fɨ’ɨ mbɨŋ ŋa ŋoŋ ghà mfa’a ta’a llé pi pe vi nɔ ghɔ nɛ.
20 Jishɔ pie vugu ŋa, “Yei thɔ gǒ pugu pa ligi gǒ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ?”
21 Pugu chhu ŋa, “A yi Kaisha.”
A chhu ni pugu ki’ɛ ŋa, “Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pəɨ fɛ yaoŋ ŋa a yi Kaisha nɛ ni
Kaisha, mfɛ yi Minnwi ni Minnwi.”
22 Pugu ni ŋga nja’o nnu yei, a ghrāo vugu, pugu lɔllɔ mieŋ vi ŋgəɨ.

Pîe nthɛ nnu khu nu mbɨnɨ ŋku’ɔ
(Maaku 12:18-27; Luka 20:27-40)

23 Wu’ɔ llé ghɔ, pa ŋgwa Shadushi ŋa pugu ghà nchhu ŋa ŋoŋ ghà ŋkhu
pa’a ndɔ nu’uŋ ŋku’ɔ nɛ thɔ njəɨ vi mbie vi ni ta’a pie ŋa,
24 “Masha, Mushi ni nchhu ŋa, ‘Ŋoŋ ŋkhu ki lɔ nji’i mfā’o muuŋ, a yi’i
ŋa ndǐŋ vi lɔ̄gɔ ŋkugu yi ghɔ mbhi muuŋ nɔ ghɔ nɔ ligi ndǐŋ vi ŋa a khu
nɛ.’
25 Ndwɛ khwachəɨ puoŋ pimbia pichəɨ ni mbɔ shɨna pigi mbɔ ta’a puŋ.
Fŭoŋ yi ni ndaŋ ŋkhu ki lɔ nji’i mfā’o muuŋ, nnɛ mieŋ ŋgwɛ vi ndǐŋ vi
lɔ̄gɔ.
26 Mbra yi, pugu yichəɨ mbra yi wu’ɔ mbɔ pi nɛnnɛ ti ŋguoŋ vugu pi
khwachəɨ nu’uŋ mmɛ.
27 A ni ŋga ndugwi, miŋgwɛ ghɔ khu ŋkaa yu.
28 Ndwɛ, moŋ llɛmbhi ŋa ŋgwa lɛ mbɨnɨ ŋku’ɔ moŋ gu nɛ, miŋgwɛ ghɔ
shi mbɔ pi ŋgwɛ gǒ shɨna pugu pi khwachəɨ pei, nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ yugu ghao
ni ndaŋ vi?”
29 Ndɔ Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ fāaŋ nthɛ ŋa pəɨ lɔ nji Ŋwa’aŋlɨ
Minnwi ndɔ pa’a ndɔ njí njɨ Minnwi.
30 A lɛ ŋga mbɔ ndɨɨ ŋa ŋgwa ŋa pugu khu lɛ mbɨnɨ ŋku’ɔ nɛ, pa’a ŋgwa
lɔ ndaŋ ki ŋgəɨ láŋ. Ŋgwa lɛ mbɔ pi nɔ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi po.
31 “Ndɔ nthɛ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu shi ndɛ ŋku’ɔ moŋ gu nɛ, pəɨ lɔ naa mɛ̄iŋ
nnu ŋa Minnwi ni nchhu ni pəɨ nɛ:

32 'A mmu mbɔ Minnwi Abrahaŋ, mbɔ Minnwi Aiji, mbɔ Minnwi Jakɔ'?
A lɔ nji'i mbɔ pi Minnwi pa ŋgwa khu, a pɔ pi yi ŋgwa maoŋ."
33 Yú ŋgwa pighɔ ni ŋga nja'o yei nnu, ŋgrāo ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a ni njɛ'i nu nɛ.

Mmɛ kɨna ŋa a chaa ŋguoŋ yi nɛ
(Maaku 12:28-34; Luka 10:25-28)

34 Ndɔ pa ŋgwa Farashi ni ŋga nja'o ŋa Jishɔ chri nchò pa ŋgwa Shadushi, ŋkɨrɨ noŋ yugu ta'a lɨ'ɨ.
35 Yichəɨ ta'a yi shɨna pugu ŋa a ni nji gɨ́ Mushi ŋga'a pie Jishɔ ni ta'a pie nɔ mōoŋ nu vi.
36 "Masha, a yəɨ mbɔ mmɛ kɨ̀na ŋa a chaa ŋguoŋ yi moŋ gɨ́ nɛ?"
37 A chhu ghɔ ŋa, "'Khwā Taathɔ mbɔ Minnwi yɔ ni ŋguoŋ njù'ɔ yɔ ghao, ŋguoŋ nchə̌ɨ yɔ ghao, ni ŋguoŋ kwā'a nu mɔ ghao.'
38 Yei mmɛ kɨ̀na ndɔ mbɔ fǔoŋ yi.
39 Mbra yi pɔ nɔ yie ghɔ: 'Khwā taakuo yɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ɔ khwā noŋ yɔ nɛ.'
40 Ŋguoŋ gɨ́ Mushi ghao pugu pa yaoŋ ŋa pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi yɛ'i nɛ yɨ'ə pi ŋkuoŋ paa kɨ̀na yei."

Pîe nthɛ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ
(Maaku 12:35-37; Luka 20:41-44)

41 Ndɨɨ ŋa pa ŋgwa Farashi ni ŋkɨrɨ ta'a lɨ'ɨ nɛ, Jishɔ pie vugu ni ta'a pie,
42 nchhu nu ŋa, "Pəɨ pī'i yəɨ ŋa nthɛ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ? A pɔ pi muuŋ gɔ̌?"
Pugu chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Muuŋ Devi."
43 Jishɔ pie vugu ki'ɛ ŋa, "Ti a ki pɔ pi nɛiŋ ki'ɛ Devi moŋ njɨ Jijwɛ Minnwi mɛ̄iŋ vi ŋa 'Taathɔ,' nchhu nu ŋa,
44 'Taathɔ ni nchhu ni Taathɔ a ŋa,
Chɔchɔ hɛiŋ ŋgei mbhɔ a yi jɨ
ti ǹshi nu'uŋ nchwī̃e pa mimbɨna pɔ pɔ la'o kwò yɔ.'"
45 "Ti nɔ ha'aŋ Devi mɛ̄iŋ vi ni 'Taathɔ,' ti a pɨnɨ ŋkie pi nɛiŋ mbɔ pi muuŋ vi?"
46 Kaŋ ta'a ŋoŋ shini ndɔ mfā'o khwè nɔ fɛ nu ghɔ, ndɔ pa'a ndɔ nu'uŋ mbie vi ni kaŋ ta'a pie jɛ̄ llɛ́ ghɔ.

23

Jishɔ shūu tə́nə pa masha ghaŋ yɛ'i gɨ́ Mushi
pugu pa ŋgwa Farashi
(Maaku 12:38-39; Luka 11:43,46; 20:45-46)

1 Nnɛ Jishɔ chhu ni kɨrɨ ghɔ pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa,
2 "Pa ghaŋ yɛ'i ŋgwa ni gɨ́ Mushi pugu pa ŋgwa Farashi pɔ pi ŋgwa ŋa pi ji vugu nɔ ghaŋ tūgu gɨ́ Mushi.
3 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pəɨ ya'o nchò yugu ndɔ nchwī̃e ŋguoŋ nnu ŋa pugu shwei vəɨ nɔ ghɔ nɛ, ndɔ ki lɔ mbīni vugu. Nthɛ ŋa pugu ghà nchhu ndɔ pa'a ndɔ nchwī̃e nnu ŋa pugu chhu nɛ.
4 Pugu ghà ŋkrao pa lrǐ ŋa a gha'a nɔ tiɛŋ nu nɛ nū'ɔŋ mbə'ɨ ŋgwa, ndɔ pa'a ndɔ ŋkhwā nɔ fɛ nu muuŋshɨmbhɔ yugu nɔ ghɛ̄rɛ nu ŋgwa pighɔ ni lrǐ ghɔ.
5 "Pugu ghà mfā'a ŋguoŋ yugu fà'a pi ŋa ŋgwa yəɨ vugu, nthɛ ŋa yugu ŋgrào ŋa pugu ghà nā'aŋ chrà Minnwi ŋkuoŋ ghɔ nchu nɔ pa yéi yugu

pugu pa ŋgei mbhɔ yugu yi ŋkwrɛi nɛ gha'o ŋga'a ndɔ nchwīe pa yugu shǐgəɨ ŋkuoŋ pa ndhwí pugu shɨga ŋga'a.*
6 Pugu khwā pa lǎɨ chɨɨchɨɨ lɨ'ɨ jɨ pugu pa lǎɨ ŋgwa liɛŋ moŋ pa nda luoŋ Minnwi,
7 ndɔ ŋkhwā ŋa pi tu'u noŋ nchrā ni pugu moŋ lɨ'ɨ taŋ pugu pa ŋa ŋgwamishua mɛ̄iŋ vugu ŋa 'Masha.'
8 "Ndɔ ki'i pi mɛ̄iŋ vəɨ ŋa 'Masha,' nthɛ ŋa pəɨ fā'o pi wu'ɔ ta'a Masha ndɔ ŋguoŋ vəɨ ghao pɔ pi pa lǐŋ.
9 Ki'i pəɨ mɛ̄iŋ shesheŋoŋ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ hɛiŋ ni tǎa vəɨ, nthɛ ŋa pəɨ wu'ɔ fā'o pi ta'a Tǎa, mbɔ ju ŋa a pɔ po nɛ.
10 Ki'i pi mɛ̄iŋ vəɨ ni 'pa ghaŋ fɛ ntɨgɨ,' nthɛ ŋa ŋgaŋ fɛ ntígɨ wu'ɔ ta'a yi, mbɔ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ.
11 Ndɔ ŋoŋ ndiɛŋ shɨna pəɨ shi mbɔ muuŋ fà'a vəɨ.
12 Sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a kərə noŋ yi nɛ, pi shi nshwi'i vi shhɛ, sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a shwi'i noŋ yi nɛ, pi kərə vi.

Ŋgə'ɨ shi nii pa ŋgwa Farashi pugu pa ghaŋ yɛ'i ŋgwa ni gí Mushi mbɔ pa ghaŋ mifɨɨ
(Maaku 12:40; Luka 11:39-42,44,52; 20:47)

13 "Ndɔ ŋgə'ɨ shi nii vəɨ ma pa ghaŋ yɛ'i ŋgwa ni gí Mushi pugu pa ŋgwa Farashi. Pəɨ ŋgwa mifɨɨ, nthɛ ŋa pəɨ fīnɨ Sha'afuoŋ Po ni ŋgwa, ndɔ pəɨ nduthɔ yəɨ lɔ nii moŋ ghɔ, ndɔ pa'a ndɔ mieŋ ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu nii nu nɛ ŋa pugu nii.
14 [Ŋgə'ɨ shi nii vəɨ ma pa ghaŋ yɛ'i ŋgwa ni gí Mushi pugu pa ŋgwa Farashi, pa ŋgwa mifɨɨ, nthɛ ŋa pəɨ ghà nchīgi pa piŋgɛ kugu ŋkwe maoŋ pugu, ŋkuru nnu ŋa pəɨ chwīe nɛ ni pa ntaaŋntaaŋ luoŋ Minnwi lɨ'ɨ ka'a, nthɛ yie ghɔ, yəɨ shá'a shi mbɔ yi wuwuru.]
15 "Ŋgə'ɨ shi nii vəɨ, ma pa ghaŋ yɛ'i ŋgwa ni gí Mushi pugu pa ŋgwa Farashi pəɨ ŋgwa mifɨɨ, nthɛ ŋa pəɨ ghà nshā'a ŋkhǐ pugu pa ndaoŋ ntou nɔ ghə̄ɨ nu kara ŋoŋ a younjiŋ nnu Minnwi yəɨ, ndɔ a gha njōu njíŋ yəɨ, pəɨ chwīe vi a pɨnɨ mbɨgɨ nchaa vəɨ paa lɨ'ɨ nɔ ghə̄ɨ nu moŋ móŋoŋ ŋgù'ɔ liɛŋ shhɛ.
16 "Ŋgə'ɨ shi nii vəɨ, ma pa ghaŋ chriligi ŋa pəɨ thɔ nōoŋ ndaoŋ ni ŋgwa nɛ, ŋa pugu chhu ŋa, 'Ŋoŋ nshwrɛ̄i ligi Nda Minnwi, pa'a nnu lɔ mbɔ, ndɔ ti ŋ̈oŋ nshwrɛ̄i pi laoŋgo ŋa a pɔ moŋ Nda Minnwi nɛ, a yi'i vi.'
17 Pa na ŋa ligi yugu yi chri! A gha'o yəɨ? Laoŋgo ki Nda Minnwi ŋa a chwīe laoŋgo ghɔ pɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ nɛ?
18 Pəɨ ghà mbɨnɨ nchhu ŋa ŋ̈oŋ nshwrɛ̄i lɨ'ɨ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pa'a nnu lɔ mbɔ, ndɔ ŋ̈oŋ nshwrɛ̄i yaoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ŋkuoŋ lɨ'ɨ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ, kaŋ a yi'i vi.
19 Pəɨ pa ghaŋ chriligi, a gha'o yəɨ nchaa yichəɨ, yaoŋ fé, ki lɨ'ɨ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ŋa a ghà nchwīe yaoŋ fɛ ghɔ pɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ nɛ.
20 Sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a shwrɛ̄i lɨ'ɨ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ nɛ, shwrɛ̄i lɨ'ɨ ghɔ pugu sheshe yaoŋ ŋa a pɔ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ nɛ.
21 Nnɛ sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a shwrɛ̄i Nda Minnwi nɛ, shwrɛ̄i Nda ghɔ pugu Minnwi mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a pɔ Nda ghɔ nɛ.

---

* **23:5 23:5** Pa ŋgwa Juu ni mfā'o nù'ɔŋ ŋa a ni nchu ŋa sheshe muuŋ mimbia jɛ̄ ŋkuoŋ trɛinchrɔ ŋga'o nɛ fā'o nɔ nā'aŋ nu khwɛ lɨ'ɨ moŋ Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Ndunu Kìna (Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Ndɨɨ Taoŋ nu 13:1-10; 13:11-16; Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Mbra Fɛ nu Gí 6:4-5; 11:13-21) ŋkuoŋ ŋgrào nchhu choyei yugu pugu pa ŋgei mbhɔ ŋkwrɛi. Pa pimbia ni mbɨnɨ mfā'o nɔ chhu nu pa shǐgəɨ ŋkuoŋ pa khwɛ ghaa ndhwí yugu (Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Shia Ŋgwa 15:37-41).

22 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a shwrɛ̄i po nɛ, shwrɛ̄i faaŋ Minnwi pugu Minnwi mbɔ
ŋoŋ ŋa a chhɔ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ nɛ.
23 “Ŋgə’ɨ shi nii vəɨ, ma pa ghaŋ yɛ’i gɨ́ Mushi pugu pa ŋgwa Farashi. Pəɨ
pa ŋgwa mifɨɨ. Nthɛ ŋa pəɨ ghà mfɛ shwéi pa mishwrɛi pugu pa pichəɨ pa
puoŋ mi mbhɛ ŋa pi ghà ni’iŋ moŋ maoŋ jɨ, ndɔ ki lɔ mfā’o ndɨɨ nɔ nū’ɔŋ
nu pa mɛmmɛ ntɨ́gɨ moŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ gɨ́ nɔ pa ndɨndɨ, ni kwoshɨnɨ pugu pa
ya’o nu nchò Minnwi, ndɔ yei pa nnu pɛ ŋa pəɨ kaŋ ni nchwīe ndɔ ki lɔ
nchī’ə pi ni.
24 Ghaŋ chri ligi pei ŋa pugu nōoŋ ndaoŋ ni ŋgwa, pəɨ ghà nde minjinji
mfu’u moŋ là’o yəɨ, ndɔ mmi minyieŋləɨ†!
25 “Ŋgə’ɨ shi nii vəɨ, ma ghaŋ yɛ’i ŋgwa ni gɨ́ Mushi pugu pa ŋgwa
Farashi. Pəɨ ghaŋ mifɨɨ! Nthɛ ŋa pəɨ shīgao ŋkuoŋ ndua pugu pa kumbu
ndɔ mooŋ yi lɨnaoŋ ni pìga pugu pa pou wɛ̄iŋ nu noŋ.
26 Pa ghaŋ chri ligi pei mbɔ pəɨ Farashi, pəɨ fǔoŋ nshīgao pa mooŋ ndua
pugu pa mooŋ kumbu nnɛ ŋa minthɛ ŋkuoŋ yi gū yi taoŋtaoŋ ŋkaa yu.
27 “Ŋgə’ɨ shi nii vəɨ, ma pa ghaŋ yɛ’i gɨ́ Mushi pugu pa ŋgwa Farashi.
Pəɨ pa ghaŋ mifɨɨ! Pəɨ pɔ nɔ fúŋ ŋa pi shini njù’ɔ ni yaoŋ fhu ŋa a pwa
mbhi, ndɔ mooŋ yi lɨnaoŋ ni kwéi khu ŋgwa pugu pa ŋguoŋ ŋkwaŋ maoŋ
tətrɔ.
28 A ha’aŋ pi lɨɨ vəɨ mbhi pəɨ pɔ nɔ ŋgwa ndɨndɨ, ndɔ mooŋ njù’ɔ yəɨ
lɨnaoŋ ni nnu mifɨɨ pugu pa ŋguoŋ ŋkwaŋ phɨ.
29 “Ŋgə’ɨ shi nii vəɨ, ma pa ghaŋ yɛ’i gɨ́ Mushi pugu pa ŋgwa Farashi.
Pəɨ pa ghaŋ mifɨɨ, pəɨ krao fúŋ pa njəɨlɨ’ɨ Minnwi, nchwīe fúŋ pa ŋgwa
ndɨndɨ a pwa,
30 nchhu nu ŋa, ‘Pigi kaŋ ni mbɔ mbhi pi ndɨɨ pa tǎa pigi, pigi shi kaŋ
ndɔ nchɨ kwò pigi pugu nɔ jwi nu pa njəɨlɨ’ɨ Minnwi.’
31 “Nnɛ pəɨ pa miŋkwentie ni noŋ pəɨ ŋa pəɨ pa puoŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu
ni njwi pa njəɨlɨ’ɨ Minnwi nɛ.
32 Pəɨ ghə̄ɨ nɛ shhɨ mī’ɛŋ nnu pɛ ŋa pa ŋkhu tǎa pəɨ ni njɛ̄.
33 Pa mitwɛ’i, pa mbhɛ̌ mitwɛ’i mbɨmbhɨ pei, pəɨ shi ŋkie pi nɛiŋ maa
ntei njó móŋoŋ ŋgù’ɔ liɛŋ shhɛ?
34 “Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ǹshi ntaoŋ pa njəɨlɨ’ɨ Minnwi ni pa ghaŋ shiethɔ ni pa
ghaŋ yɛ’i gɨ́ Mushi ni pəɨ. Pəɨ shi njwi pichəɨ, ŋkwīŋ pichəɨ ŋkuoŋ wá’a,
ŋgwie pichəɨ ni ŋgwàŋ moŋ pa nda luoŋ Minnwi pəɨ, mfɛ ŋgə’ɨ ni pichəɨ
llɔ moŋ ta’a la’ataoŋ nii moŋ yichəɨ la’ataoŋ.
35 Ǹshi ntaoŋ vugu nɛnnɛ, nji ŋa chhǐ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ndɨndɨ ŋa pi ni nshrāo
vugu njwi ŋkuoŋ shhɛ, llɔ thɔ Abe ŋa mbhɔ yi ni mbɔ yi woo nɛ ti ŋgə̄ɨ
nchəɨŋ thɔ jwi nu Shakaria, mbɔ muuŋ Bɛrɛkia, shɨna Nda Minnwi pugu
lɨ’ɨ Fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi.
36 Shishini ǹshwei vəɨ, ŋguoŋ nnu pei shi nshwi’i mbɨŋ ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ yei.

Jishɔ fā’o pə’ɨ njù’ɔ nthɛ Jerushalɛiŋ
(Luka 13:34-35)

37 “Yo, Jerushalɛiŋ, Jerushalɛiŋ! La’ataoŋ ŋa a jwi pa njəɨlɨ’ɨ Minnwi,
ntuŋ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi pɛ ŋa pi taoŋ vugu ghɔ nɛ ni ŋgù’ɔ. A fɨ’ɨ yi
nɛiŋ ŋa mi ni ntā’a nu ŋkɨrɨ puoŋ pɔ ta’a lɨ’ɨ nɔ ha’aŋ miŋguo ghà ŋkɨrɨ
puoŋ pi la’o prǎ yi nɛ, ndɔ pa’a pəɨ lɔ ntā’a nu!
38 Lɨi njəɨ, nda yəɨ ku’ɔ fùŋ.

---

† **23:24 23:24** A ya mbɔ pi ŋa kamela.

39 Nthɛ ŋa ǹchhu ni pəɨ ŋa, jɛ̄ ndwɛ ŋgə̄ɨ nu shhɨ, mba'a pəɨ nu'uŋ njəɨ
a, ti nu'uŋ nchəɨŋ ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ shi nchhu ŋa, 'Mbɔrɔ pɔ ni ju yɛ ŋa a thɔ
nɔ ligi Taathɔ nɛ!' "

24

Jishɔ chhu ŋa pi shi mbūo Nda Minnwi
(Maaku 13:1-2; Luka 21:5-6)

1 Jishɔ ni ntaoŋ Nda Minnwi ŋgə̄ɨ nu, ndɨɨ ghɔ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi thɔ
njəɨ vi nthɔ nōoŋ pa nda ghɔ moŋ Nda Minnwi.
2 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ yəɨ ŋguoŋ maoŋ pei hɛiŋ ghao? Shishini,
ǹshwei vəɨ, mba'a ta'a ŋgù'ɔ hɛiŋ yi'i ŋkɨna ŋkuoŋ ndǐŋ vi ki pi lɔ mbūo
mfɛ shhɛ."

Ŋgə'ɨ pugu pa mōoŋ nu
(Maaku 13:3-13; Luka 21:7-19)

3 Nɔ ha'aŋ Jishɔ ni nchɔchhɔ ŋkuoŋ Mbra pa Thɨ Olive nɛ, pa ghaŋ
younjiŋ pi thɔ njiŋnjiŋ njəɨ vi, nchhu nu ŋa, "Shwei vigi, pa nnu pei shi
ndōgɔ lɨ'ɨ pi ndɨɨ khɔ? Lǐ thɔ nu yɔ pugu pa yi ndugwi mbhi yei shi mbɔ
pi khɔ?"
4 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ lɨna nu ki'i ŋoŋ fɨɨ vəɨ.
5 Nthɛ ŋa ntou ŋgwa shi nthɔ nɔ ligi a, nchhu nu ŋa, 'Mbɔ pi Ju ŋa
Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ,' mfɨɨ ntou ŋgwa.
6 Pəɨ shi nja'o pa nchhò pugu pa pisha'akhɔ nnu nchhò. Ndɔ ki'i pəɨ fā'o
pɔgɔ gu nthɛ ŋa pa nnu pighɔ shi ŋgu'ɔ ndōgɔ lɨ'ɨ, ndɔ yinɛ lɔ naa mbɔ
ndugwi yi.
7 Pa la'ataoŋ shi ndɔllɔ mā'aŋ yichəɨ ni nchhò, ŋgwa ta'a fùoŋ mā'aŋ
ŋgwa yichəɨ ni nchhò. Njǐ shi ŋgū moŋ pa lɨ'ɨlɨ'ɨ, shhɛ shi nchɨ'ɨ ti shɨna
moŋ pa lɨ'ɨlɨ'ɨ.
8 Ŋguoŋ nnu pei pɔ pi nɔ ha'aŋ muuŋ ghà njɛ̄ naoŋ nu miŋgwɛ shūu
nɛ.
9 "Nnɛ pi shi ncha'a vəɨ mfɛ ŋa pi fɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni pəɨ ndɔ njwi vəɨ. Ŋguoŋ
pa la'ataoŋ shi mbīna vəɨ nthɛ a.
10 Ntou ŋgwa shi ŋgū moŋ piŋ yugu, mfini noŋ pugu, mbīna noŋ pugu.
11 Ntou pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ mifɨɨ shi nthɔ mfɨɨ ntou ŋgwa.
12 Nthɛ ŋa phɨ shi mbīgi nɛ, khwǎ ŋa ntou ŋgwa fā'o nɛ shi ŋkɛrɛ.
13 Ndɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a tɨɨ shii ti nchəɨŋ nɔ ndugwi yi nɛ shi ndūgu.
14 Ndɔ pi shi nchɨi pwa pisha'akhɔ yei ŋa Minnwi sha'a fùoŋ yi moŋ
ŋguoŋ mbhi yei nnɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ pa la'ataoŋ ghao ya'o, ndugwi yi thɔ ki'ɛ.

Ŋgə'ɨ ŋa a thɔ nu nɛ
(Maaku 13:14-23; Luka 21:20-24)

15 "Nnɛ ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ shi njəɨ nnu wuwuru yɛ ŋa a fuo Nda Minnwi nchwīe
pi tei nɛ, a thi Lɨ'ɨ Taoŋtaoŋ,* mbɔ nnu ŋa njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi mbɔ Dania ni
nchhu nɛ, (shesheŋoŋ ŋa a mɛ̄iŋ yaoŋ yei nɛ pī'i, nji ŋa a shi nji njiŋ nnu
yei),
16 nnɛ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pɔ moŋ Judia nɛ tei ŋku'ɔ thɔ pa mbra.
17 Ki'i ŋoŋ ŋa a chhɔ thɔnda nɛ nu'uŋ nshwi'i shhɛ lɨ'ɨ lōgɔ yaoŋ ŋa a
pɔ moŋ nda nɛ,
18 ki'i shesheŋoŋ ŋa a pɔ moŋ nyǐeŋ nɛ nu'uŋ mbɨnɨ la'a lɨ'ɨ lōgɔ mmɛ
ndhwí yi.

---

* **24:15 24:15** Lɨ'ɨ yei ni mbɔ pi moŋ Nda Minnwi.

19 Ndɔ a shi mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ wuwuru ŋgə'ɨ ni pa piŋgɛ shūu pugu pa mapuoŋ
ha'aŋ pugu thɔ nu'ɔŋ puoŋ nɛ moŋ llɛ́ pighɔ!
20 Pəɨ luoŋ ni Minnwi ŋa ki'i nnu pei lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ pi moŋ laoŋ ki llɛ́ ji.
21 Nthɛ ŋa moŋ pɨɨ ndɨɨ ghɔ, ŋgə'ɨ shi mbɔ ti nchəɨŋ fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ
a lɔ naa ma mbɔ, jɛ̄ ndɨɨ ŋa Minnwi ni mbuoŋ mbhi nɛ ti nthɔ nchəɨŋ
ndwɛ, ndɔ pa'a ndɔ mbi'i pi'i ma nu'uŋ mbɔ.
22 Ti pi kaŋ ni mieŋ ki kɛrɛ fɨ'ɨ llɛ́ pighɔ pa'a kaŋ ta'a ŋoŋ lɔ ndūgu.
Ndɔ nthɛ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa Minnwi ni nchu'ɔ vugu nɛ, Minnwi shi ŋkɛrɛ fɨ'ɨ llɛ́
pighɔ.
23 "Nɛnnɛ šhesheŋoŋ nchhu ni pəɨ ŋa, 'Lɨi njəɨ, Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ
Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ pɔ nɛiŋ,' ki ŋa, 'A pɔ ni hiŋ!' Ki'i pəɨ piŋ,
24 nthɛ ŋa pa mifɨɨ ŋa pugu chhu nu ŋa pi chu'ɔ vugu ntaoŋ nɔ ŋkwe
nɛ, pugu pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ mifɨɨ shi nōoŋ noŋ yugu, nōoŋ ntou pa mɛmmɛ lǐ pugu
pa nnu ghraoghrao nɔ fɨɨ nu pa ŋgwa ti mfɨɨ pa ŋgwa ha'aŋ Minnwi chu'ɔ
nɛ nɔ ha'aŋ a kaŋ nji'ɛ.
25 Pəɨ lɨi njəɨ, ǹkwo shwei vəɨ ŋkaoŋ ndɨɨ maa ŋkā'o.
26 "Nɛnnɛ, p̈ugu nchhu ni pəɨ ŋa, 'Lɨi njəɨ, a pɔ nɛ moŋ ŋkŭnu njó!' Ki'i
pəɨ ghə̄ɨ fɔ. Ti p̈ugu nchhu ŋa 'Lɨi njəɨ, a pɔ nɛ hɛiŋ moŋ njiɛŋ nda,' ki'i
pəɨ piŋ.
27 Nthɛ ŋa wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ fiembɨ ghà nshei llɔ ŋgei sha'a minaoŋ ŋgə̄ɨ
nii ŋgei nii minaoŋ nɛ, a ha'aŋ thɔ nu Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua shi mbɔ nɛ.
28 Sheshe lɨ'ɨ ŋa khu miyaoŋ pɔ nɛ, pa mishi ŋa pugu ghà ŋkru khu
miyaoŋ nɛ shi ŋkɨrɨ fɔ.

Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua shi mbɨnɨ nu'uŋ nthɔ
(Maaku 13:24-27; Luka 21:25-28)

29 "Pa ŋgə'ɨ pei shi ŋga ntɔgɔ, wu'ɔ chomilaoŋ ghɔ,
minaoŋ shi ŋgū njiŋ,
pa'a fhú lɔ nu'uŋ mfɛ lí'ɛ,
pa fínəɨ gū llɔ po,
Minnwi chɨ'ɨ pa njɨ moŋ tɔthɨ.
30 "Lì Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua shi nōoŋ noŋ yi po, nnɛ ŋguoŋ pa la'ataoŋ
ŋkuoŋ shhɛ shi njūa, njəɨ Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua a thɔ nu moŋ lúluŋ po ni
ghrí pugu pa mmɛ ndigha'o.
31 Pi shi ntua ntàŋ ŋggì ya ŋku'ɔ, a taoŋ ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi pugu kɨrɨ pa
ŋgwa pi ŋa a chu'ɔ nɛ moŋ ŋguoŋ mbhi moŋ khwɛ ghaa mbhi, llɔ moŋ
ta'a ŋgei po ŋgə̄ɨ moŋ yichəɨ.

Ntígɨ llɔ ŋkuoŋ thɨ wùnu
(Maaku 13:28-31; Luka 21:29-33)

32 "Yɛ'i ntígɨ llɔ ŋkuoŋ thɨ wùnu: Nɔ ha'aŋ fhǒ yi nu'uŋ njɛ̄ tua nu ŋkuoŋ
mbhɔ yi nɛ, ɔ ji ŋa ŋkwəɨ mbì para.
33 Wu'ɔ nɛnnɛ, ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ yəɨ ŋguoŋ nnu pei nɛ, pəɨ ji ŋa
Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua kwo para ti mbɔ chonda.
34 Shishini, ǹshwei vəɨ, mba'a ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ yei yi'i ŋkhu mmɛ ki ŋguoŋ
nnu pei lɔ ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ.
35 Po pugu shhɛ shi ntɔgɔ gha, ndɔ mba'a pa chrà paŋ yi'i ntɔgɔ gha.

Ndɨɨ ŋa Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua shi nthɔ nɛ
(Maaku 13:32-37; Luka 17:26-30,34-36)

36 "Ndɔ nɔ llɛ́ ghɔ pugu pa ndɨɨ ghɔ, ŋoŋ lɔ nji, nji'i nthɛ pi ghaŋ ntaoŋ
Minnwi po, ki ndutho Muuŋ ni noŋ yi. A wu'ɔ nji Tǎa tə'ɨ vi.

37 Nɔ ha’aŋ a ni mbɔ moŋ pɨɨ ndɨɨ Noa nɛ, a ha’aŋ thɔ nu Muuŋ
Ɲoŋmishua shi mbɔ nɛ.
38 Nthɛ ŋa a ni mbɔ ndɨɨ ŋa ŋkhĭ shini ndɔ naa ŋku’ɔ mfigi mbhi nɛ,
ŋgwa ni njɨ maoŋ ndɔ nnu nu, ndaŋ nu ndɔ mfɛ ŋgwa nda láŋ, ti ŋgəɨ
nchəɨŋ ndɨɨ ŋa Noa ni nii moŋ mmɛ pie ŋa a pɔ nɔ nda nɛ.
39 Pugu shini ndɔ nji ti ŋkhĭ nu’uŋ ŋku’ɔ mfigi njīgɨ vugu ŋgəɨ nɔ ghɔ.
A ha’aŋ thɔ nu Muuŋ Ɲoŋmishua shi mbɔ nɛ.
40 “Paa ŋgwa shi mbɔ moŋ nyĭeŋ, pi lɔ̄gɔ ta’a yi, ta’a yi kɨna.
41 Paa piŋgɛ shi nthɔ ŋgu’ɔ maoŋ, pi lɔ̄gɔ ta’a yi, ta’a yi kɨna.
42 “Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pəɨ chhɔ ni lɨna məɨ, nthɛ ŋa pəɨ lɔ nji’i nji llé yɛ ŋa
Taathɔ vəɨ thɔ nu nɛ.
43 Ndɔ p̂əɨ ji yei nnu ŋa, ŋ̈gaŋ nda kaŋ nji ndɨɨ yɛ ŋa ŋgɨna thɔ nu ni
tu’u nɛ, a kaŋ nchhɔ ni lɨna mi, ndɨna nu ni nda yi ŋa ki’i pi pə’ɨ.
44 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ pīri noŋ yəɨ, nthɛ ŋa Muuŋ Ɲoŋmishua thɔ
nu moŋ ndɨɨ ŋa mba’a pəɨ yi’i mbī’i nɛ.
45 “A gǒ ki’ɛ mbɔ muuŋ fà’a ta’anju’ɔ, mfā’o shiethɔ ŋa masha vi nū’ɔŋ
vi ŋa a lɨna nu ni pichəɨ puoŋ fà’a moŋ mbaanda yi, mfɛ maoŋ jɨ moŋ ndɨɨ
ka’oka’o.
46 Mbɔrɔ shi mbɔ ni muuŋ fà’a yɛ ŋa masha vi yəɨ vi a fā’a nu shi’i ndɨɨ
ŋa a thɔ nɛ.
47 Shishini ǹshwei vəɨ, a shi nū’ɔŋ vi a lɨna nu ni ŋguoŋ maoŋ pi.
48 Ndɔ ti ä mbɔ muuŋ fà’a mbɨmbhɨ, kaŋ a shi nchhu ni noŋ yi ŋa, ‘Mba’a
masha a yi’a ŋkwəɨ,’
49 njē wie nu pichəɨ puoŋ fà’a, njɨ maoŋ ndɔ nnu nu pugu pa mbaa là’o.
50 Taathɔ muuŋ fà’a yei shi ŋkwəɨ moŋ llé yɛ ŋa muuŋ fà’a ghɔ shini
ndɔ mbī’i nɛ, pugu pa ndɨɨ ŋa a lɔ nji’i njí nɛ
51 nchrɛi vi kaoŋkaoŋ, mī’aŋ vi lɨ’ɨ ŋa pa ŋgwa mifɨɨ shi ŋgəɨ nɛ. Nɔ lɨ’ɨ
ghɔ kəɨ pugu pa kru shua shi mbɔ fɔ.”

25

Lu’ɔ chrà nthɛ wuŋ puoŋ piŋgɛ

1 “Nnɛ Sha’afuoŋ Po shi mbɔ nɔ wuŋ puoŋ piŋgɛ ŋa pugu lɔ naa nji
mimbia, ŋa pugu ni ndɔ̄gɔ pa laŋ pugu ŋgəɨ lɨ’ɨ para mimbia láŋ.
2 Yi tiɛŋ ni mbɔ pa na, yi tiɛŋ pɔ pa ndɨna.
3 Pɛ ŋa pugu ni mbɔ pa na nɛ ni ŋga ndɔ̄gɔ laŋ yugu pa’a ndɔ ntuo
yichəɨ krashi*,
4 ndɔ pɛ ŋa pugu ni ndɨna nɛ lɔ̄gɔ tu’ɔ krashi yugu pugu pa laŋ yugu.
5 Nɔ ha’aŋ mimbia ŋgaŋ láŋ ghɔ ni nthɔ njiyiri nɛ, lɔ̄gɔ wɛ̄iŋ vugu pugu
llɛ.
6 “Ndɔ a gha mbɔ moŋ ntuŋ mbhi pi pa’o ŋgòu ŋa, ‘Mimbia ŋgaŋ láŋ
ghɔ pɔ nɛiŋ! Pəɨ taoŋ nthɔ mbara vi.’
7 “Wuŋ puoŋ piŋgɛ pighɔ lɔllɔ mbīri laŋ yugu.
8 Pɛ ŋa pugu ni mbɔ pa na nɛ chhu ni pɛ ŋa pugu ni mbɔ pa ndɨna nɛ
ŋa, ‘Pəɨ fɛ yichəɨ krashi yəɨ ni pigi nthɛ ŋa laŋ yigi thɔ mbɛphɛ.’
9 “Ndɔ pa pi shiethɔ pighɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, ‘Ɲa minthɛ pa’a yɛ ŋa pigi fā’o nɛ
lɔ ŋkā’o ni pia nɛ, pəɨ ghəɨ moŋ nda taŋ njuoŋ yəɨ fɔ.’

* **25:3 25:3** Yei ni mbɔ wru olive ŋa pugu ni nchu’u laŋ yugu nɔ ghɔ.

10 “Ndɨɨ ŋa pugu ni ŋgəɨ lɨ’ɨ yuoŋ nɛ, mimbia láŋ ghɔ thɔ, pɛ tiɛŋ piŋgɛ
ŋa pugu ni mbīri noŋ yugu mbɔ fɔ nɛ ghəɨ pugu pa mimbia ŋgaŋ láŋ ghɔ
lɨ’ɨ jɨ láŋ, pi fīnɨ nda.
11 A gha ndara pichəɨ nchǔ’ɔ mbɨnɨ pighɔ thɔ ŋkaa pugu, nchhu nu ŋa,
‘Taathɔ, taathɔ, chu’ɔ nda ni pigi.’
12 “Ndɔ a khwē ŋa, ‘Shishini ǹshwei vəɨ, ǹdɔ nji’i nji vəɨ.’ ”
13 Jishɔ lūgwi ŋa, “Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pəɨ chhɔ ni lɨna məɨ, nthɛ ŋa pəɨ lɔ nji
llɛ́ ki ndɨɨ.

Lu’ɔ chrà nthɛ trɛi puoŋ fà’a
(Luka 19:11-27)

14 “Ndɨɨ ghɔ, Sha’afuoŋ Po shi ma mbɔ pi nɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a tā’a nu ŋgəɨ kra,
nnɛ mɛ̄iŋ pa puoŋ fà’a mfɛ maoŋ pi ni pugu ŋa pugu ti’i nchhɔ ndɨna nu
nɔ ghɔ.
15 A ni mfɛ tiɛŋ pǐɛŋ mbɨŋ ni ta’a yi. Ta’a pǐɛŋ pɔ fɨ’ɨ mbɨŋ ŋa ǐoŋ mfa’a
nɔ paa wuŋ ŋga’ombhi, pi pe vi nɔ ghɔ nɛ, ni vichəɨ, a fɛ paa pǐɛŋ mbɨŋ,
ni vichəɨ a fɛ ta’a pǐɛŋ mbɨŋ. A ni mfɛ mbɨŋ ni shesheŋoŋ vugu nɔ fɨ’ɨ njɨ
yi ndɔllɔ ki’ɛ ŋgəɨ kra yi.
16 “Chomilaoŋ ghɔ, yɛ ŋoŋ ŋa a ni ŋkwe tiɛŋ pǐɛŋ mbɨŋ nɛ ghəɨ ni ji
mbɨŋ mbi’ɛ taŋ nɔ ghɔ nshei tiɛŋ pǐɛŋ mbɨŋ mbīgi.
17 Wu’ɔ nɛnnɛ, yɛ ŋoŋ ŋa ji mbɨŋ ni mbɔ paa pǐɛŋ nɛ shei paa pǐɛŋ mbɨŋ
mbīgi.
18 Ndɔ yɛ ŋoŋ ŋa ji mbɨŋ ni mbɔ ta’a pǐɛŋ nɛ ghəɨ ntou tiɛŋ ndəɨŋ mbɨŋ
taathɔ yi moŋ ghɔ.
19 “A ni ŋga nda’a nɔ ntaaŋ ndɨɨ, taathɔ pa puoŋ fà’a pighɔ pɨnɨ, pugu
pugu pī’i ŋkrù yi.
20 Yɛ ŋoŋ ŋa a ni mfɛ tiɛŋ pǐɛŋ mbɨŋ ghɔ nɛ thɔ njəɨ taathɔ vi ni tiɛŋ
pǐɛŋ mbɨŋ nduoŋ mbīgi, nchhu nu ŋa, ‘Taathɔ, ɔ ni mfɛ tiɛŋ pǐɛŋ mbɨŋ
vəɨ. Njəɨ, m̀bɨnɨ nu’uŋ nshei tiɛŋ pǐɛŋ mbīgi.’
21 “Taathɔ vi chhu ghɔ ŋa, ‘Ɔ ya mfā’a, ma muuŋ fà’a shishi’i ndɔ mbɔ
muuŋ fà’a ta’anju’ɔ. Ɔ tɔgɔ ndaoŋ ntou ni shɨgɛi yaoŋ, ǹshi mfɛ ntou yi
vɛ ɔ lɨna nɔ ghɔ, thɔ pɔgɔ fā’o pwanju’ɔ ka’a!’
22 “Vɛ ŋkaa yu ŋa pi ni mfɛ paa pǐɛŋ mbɨŋ ghɔ nɛ thɔ nchhu ŋa, ‘Taathɔ,
ɔ ni mfɛ paa pǐɛŋ mbɨŋ vəɨ. M̀bɨnɨ nu’uŋ nshei paa pǐɛŋ mbɨŋ mbīgi.’
23 “Taathɔ yi chhu ghɔ ŋa, ‘Ɔ ya mfā’a, ma muuŋ fà’a shishi’i ndɔ mbɔ
muuŋ fà’a ta’anju’ɔ. Ɔ tɔgɔ ndaoŋ ntou ni shɨgɛi yaoŋ, shi mfɛ ntou yi vɛ
ɔ lɨna nɔ ghɔ, thɔ pɔgɔ fā’o pwanju’ɔ ka’a.’
24 “Yɛ ŋkaa yu ŋa pi ni mfɛ ta’a pǐɛŋ mbɨŋ ghɔ nɛ thɔ nchhu ŋa, ‘Taathɔ,
ǹji ghɔ ŋa ɔ ŋoŋ tɨtɨnɨ, ŋkwōo nu lɨ’ɨ ha’aŋ ɔ shini ndɔ nji’i mbhi, ŋkɨrɨ nu
lɨ’ɨ ha’aŋ ɔ shini ndɔ nji’i mā’aŋ kaŋ ta’a mbhě.
25 Ŋki mfā’o pɔgɔ gu ŋgəɨ ndəɨŋ mbɨŋ yɔ moŋ shhɛ. Njəɨ, yaoŋ yɔ pɔ
nɛɨŋ.’
26 “Ndɔ taathɔ yi khwē nchhu ghɔ ŋa, ‘Muuŋ fà’a mbɨmbhɨ, muuŋ fà’a
lɨ’əlɨ’ə, ɔ ni nji ŋa ŋga ŋkwōo lɨ’ɨ ha’aŋ ǹshini ndɔ nji’i mbhi nɛ, ŋkɨrɨ lɨ’ɨ
ha’aŋ ǹshini ndɔ nji’i mā’aŋ mbhě nɛ.
27 Nɛnnɛ, ɔ ni mfā’o nɔ ni’iŋ nu mbɨŋ a moŋ bəɨŋ, ŋ̀ga mbɨnɨ ŋ̀kwe mbɨŋ
a pugu pa thɔ yi.
28 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pəɨ kwe mbɨŋ ghɔ mbhɔ yu mfɛ ni ŋoŋ ŋa a ni mfā’o
wuŋ pǐɛŋ mbɨŋ nɛ.

29 Nthɛ ŋa shesheŋoŋ ŋa a kwo fā’o nɛ, pi shi mbīgi ntou yi ghɔ nji ŋa
a shi mfā’o a ya njiɛŋ ti ŋga’a, ndɔ ni ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji’i mfā’o nɛ, nji’i nthɛ
pi shɨgɛi yɛ ŋa a pɔ mbhɔ yu nɛ, pi shi ŋkwe.
30 Pəɨ mā’aŋ muuŋ fà’a ghagha yinɛ mbhi moŋ njiŋnjiŋ, moŋ lɨ’ɨ ghɔ,
kəɨ pugu pa kru shua shi mbɔ fɔ.’

Ndugwi shá’a

31 “Ndɨɨ ŋa Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua shi nthɔ moŋ ndigha’o yi, pugu pa ŋguoŋ
pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi po, kaŋ a shi nchhɔ ki’ɛ ŋkuoŋ faaŋ ndigha’o yi.
32 Ŋguoŋ pa la’ataoŋ ghao shi ŋkɨrɨ shhɨ yu, a shɛrɛ vugu pugu taoŋ lɨ’ɨ
yi paa, wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ ŋkɛ̄’i pa minjɨɨ ghà shɛrɛ pa minjɨɨ mfu’u shɨna pa
mimbhi nɛ.
33 A shi nū’ɔŋ pa minjɨɨ ŋgei mbhɔ yi yi jɨ, pa mimbhi pɔ yugu ŋgei
mbhɔ ŋkwrɛi.†
34 “Nnɛ fùoŋ ghɔ shi nchhu ni pɛ ŋgwa ŋa pugu pɔ ŋgei mbhɔ jɨ nɛ ŋa,
‘Pəɨ ŋa mbɔrɔ Tǎa a pɔ mbɨŋ pəɨ nɛ thɔ, pəɨ shi nshei Sha’afuoŋ ŋa pi ni
mbīrí ni pəɨ moŋ njɛ̄ mbhi nɛ.
35 Nthɛ ŋa njǐ ni njia a, pəɨ fɛ maoŋ jɨ vəɨ, njù’ɔ a yaoŋ pəɨ fɛ yaoŋ nnu
vəɨ, ŋki pɔ ŋgìnɨ, pəɨ chu’ɔ chonda vəɨ.
36 Ŋki pɔ ntii, pəɨ gwɛ ndhwí mbɨŋ mu, ŋki ghǐnɔ nu, pəɨ kra a, ŋki pɔ
moŋ chə́ɨŋ, pəɨ thɔ njəɨ a.’
37 “Pa ŋgwa ndɨndɨ shi khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, ‘Taathɔ, pigi ni njəɨ ghɔ pi yəɨ ndɨɨ
nji yia ghɔ pigi fɛ maoŋ jɨ vɛ, ki njù’ɔ yɔ yaoŋ pigi fɛ yaoŋ nnu vɛ?
38 Ndɔ pigi ni njəɨ ghɔ pi yəɨ ndɨɨ ɔ pɔ ŋgìnɨ pigi chu’ɔ nda yigi ŋa ɔ nii
fɔ, ki ɔ pɔ ntii pigi mā’aŋ ndhwí mbɨŋ ghɔ?
39 Pigi ni njəɨ ghɔ pi yəɨ ndɨɨ ɔ ghǐnɔ nu ki mbɔ moŋ chə́ɨŋ pigi thɔ ŋkra
ghɔ?’
40 “Fùoŋ ghɔ shi ŋkwe nchhu ni pugu ŋa, ‘Shishini, ǹshwei vəɨ, nɔ ha’aŋ
pəɨ ni nchwīe nnɛ ni ta’a miŋkwasha shɨna pa lǐŋ paŋ pei nɛ, pəɨ ni nchwīe
pi vəɨ!’
41 “Nnɛ a shi nchhu ni pɛ ŋa pugu pɔ ŋgei mbhɔ yi yi ŋkwrɛi nɛ ŋa, ‘Pəɨ
lɔllɔ yəɨ mu, pəɨ ŋa nchɔ̀nɔ Minnwi pɔ mbɨŋ pəɨ nɛ, ŋgə̄ɨ moŋ mə́ŋoŋ ki
ndugwi yi ŋa pi ni mbīri ni Devɨ pugu pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi nɛ.
42 Nthɛ ŋa njǐ ni njia a pa’a pəɨ lɔ mfɛ maoŋ jɨ vəɨ, njù’ɔ a ni njaoŋ pa’a
pəɨ lɔ mfɛ yaoŋ vəɨ ŋa ǹnu,
43 ŋki pɔ ŋgìnɨ pa’a pəɨ lɔ nchu’ɔ chonda yəɨ vəɨ ŋa ǹii fɔ, ŋki pɔ ntii
pa’a pəɨ lɔ mā’aŋ ndhwí mbɨŋ mu, ŋgīnɔ ndɔ mbɨnɨ mbɔ moŋ chə́ɨŋ pa’a
pəɨ lɔ nji’i ŋkra a.’
44 “Pugu ŋkaa pugu shi ŋkhwɛ̄ ŋa, ‘Taathɔ, pigi ni njəɨ ghɔ pi ndɨɨ khɔ
nji yia ghɔ, ki njù’ɔ yɔ yaoŋ, ki ɔ pɔ ŋgìnɨ, ki ɔ pɔ ntii, ki ŋgīnɔ nu ki mbɔ
moŋ chə́ɨŋ ki pigi lɔ ŋgɛ̄rɛ ghɔ?’
45 “Nnɛ a shi ŋkhwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, ‘Shishini, ǹchhu ni pəɨ ŋa nɔ ha’aŋ pəɨ
shini ndɔ nchwīe nɛnnɛ ni miŋkwasha shɨna ŋgwa pei nɛ, pəɨ shini ndɔ
nji’i nchwīe vəɨ.’
46 “Nnɛ pi shi mfɛ pei moŋ ŋgə’ɨ ki mmɛ ndɔ pa ŋgwa ndɨndɨ, pi fɛ vugu
moŋ chɔmbhi ki mmɛ.”

---

† **25:33 25:33** Pa minjɨɨ hɛiŋ thɔ nōoŋ pi pa ghaŋ piŋ mbɔ pa ŋgwa ndɨndɨ, pa mimbhi pɔ pa ghaŋ ki piŋ Minnwi.

26

Ntáŋ nɔ jwi nu Jishɔ
(Maaku 14:1-2; Luka 22:1-2; Jouŋ 11:45-53)

1 Jishɔ ni ŋga mī'ɛŋ yɛ'i nu ŋguoŋ pa nnu pei, nchhu ni pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa,
2 "Pəɨ ji ŋa paa llɛ́ shi ŋga ntɔgɔ, a pɔ Jɨ *Lli Nji'a, ndɔ pi shi ncha'a Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua mfɛ ŋa pi kwīŋ vi ŋkuoŋ wá'a."
3 Nnɛ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa thishɨ pa ŋgwa Juu paoŋ ntu'ɔ Kaifa, mbɔ *taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ,
4 ntáŋ nɔ wɛ̄iŋ nu Jishɔ njiŋnjiŋ ki ŋgwa lɔ nji ndɔ njwi vi.
5 Ndɔ pugu ni nchhu nu ŋa, "Ki'i a pɔ pi ndɨɨ Jɨ Lli Nji'a, kiɛŋ nnɛ kaŋ ŋgwa shi nsha mighei."

Pi yu'ɔ laminda mbɨŋ Jishɔ la'ataoŋ Betani
(Maaku 14:3-9; Jouŋ 12:1-8)

6 Jishɔ ni ŋga mbɔ Betani nda Shemu mbɔ ŋgaŋ ghɨnɔmbaluŋ,
7 nɔ ha'aŋ Jishɔ ni njɨ maoŋ ŋkuoŋ taprɛi fɔ nɛ, miŋgwɛ chəɨ thɔ njəɨ vi ni yichəɨ nchíŋ ŋa pi chwīe ni ŋgù'ɔ, laminda tɨnɨnchuoŋ lɨnaoŋ moŋ ghɔ, a shā'o thɔ Jishɔ nɔ pɔrɔ nu vi nɔ ghɔ.
8 Ndɔ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ni mbɨgɨ túa ndɨɨ ŋa pugu ni njəɨ nnu yei nɛ, nnɛ nchhu ŋa, "Lá'o yei phɛ pɔ pi ŋa?
9 Nthɛ ŋa a ka ni mfɛ pi fini laminda yei ni ŋkiɛŋ ntou mbɨŋ ŋgɛ̄rɛ pa ghaŋ pou nɔ ghɔ."
10 Ndɔ Jishɔ ji nnu ŋa pugu chhu nu nɛ, nnɛ, nchhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ ghana miŋgwɛ vi nɛ ŋa? A chwīe pi nnu shi'i vəɨ.
11 Nthɛ ŋa pəɨ ghà ŋgu'ɔ mfā'o pa ghaŋ pou ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ, ndɔ mba'a pəɨ yi'i mfā'o a ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ.
12 A shā'o laminda yei mbɨŋ mu nɔ pīri nu noŋ a nɔ twei nu.
13 Shishini, ǹchhu ni pəɨ ŋa sheshe lɨ'ɨ ŋa pi shi nchīi ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha'akhɔ yei moŋ ŋguoŋ mbhi nɛ, nnu ŋa miŋgwɛ vei chwīe nɛ, pi shi nchhu nɔ kwiŋ nu vi."

Judashi piŋ nɔ fini nu Jishɔ
(Maaku 14:10-11; Luka 22:3-6)

14 Ta'a ŋoŋ shɨna paanchrɔ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ mbɔ Judashi Ishikario ghəɨ njəɨ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ,
15 nchhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ shi mfɛ pi khɔ vəɨ nɔ ha'aŋ mi mfini vi ni pəɨ?" Nnɛ pugu pe vi ni trɛi wuŋ ndigi mbɨŋ.*
16 Llɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ ŋgəɨ nu shhɨ a ta'a shɨna nɔ fini nu vi.

Jishɔ jɨ Jɨ Lli Nji'a pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi
(Maaku 14:12-21; Luka 22:7-13,21-23; Jouŋ 13:21-30)

17 A ni mbɔ fǔoŋ llɛ́ jɨ Jɨ Brɛi Ki Ku'ɔ, pa ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ thɔ njəɨ vi, nchhu nu ghɔ ŋa, "Ɔ tá'a nu ŋa pigi pīri maoŋ jɨ Lli Nji'a vɛ pi hɨŋ?"
18 A chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ nii moŋ la'a, nchhu ni ŋoŋ chəɨ ŋa pəɨ shi njəɨ vi nɛ ŋa, 'Masha chhu ŋa ndɨɨ a kwo para, ǹshi njɨ Lli Nji'a nda ghɔ pigi pa ghaŋ younjiŋ paŋ.'"
19 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi chwīe wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ Jishɔ ni nchhu ni pugu nɛ, mbīri maoŋ jɨ Lli Nji'a ghɔ.

---

* **26:15 26:15** Shakaria 11:12.

20 A ni ŋga mbɔ ni fanaoŋ, a chɔchɔ yəɨ taprɛi nthɔ njɨ maoŋ pugu pa paanchrɔ ghɔ.
21 Nɔ ha'aŋ pugu ni njɨ nu nɛ, Jishɔ chhu ŋa, "Shishini, ǹshwei vəɨ, ta'a ŋoŋ shɨna pəɨ shi mfini a."
22 Nnu ghɔ wīni vugu ŋkiɛŋ ntou yi, pugu jɛ̄ nchhu nu ghɔ pa ta'a yi ta'a yi ŋa, "Taathɔ, ŋa a lɔ mbɔ mmu?"
23 A khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Ŋoŋ ŋa mbhɔ yigi yu shi mbāoŋ moŋ pɛiŋ nɛ, a ju ŋa a shi mfini a nɛ.
24 Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua shi ŋgu'ɔ ŋgə̄ɨ pi nɔ ha'aŋ pi nā'aŋ nthɛ vi nɛ, ndɔ ŋgə'ɨ shi ŋgwɛ̄iŋ ŋoŋ vɛ ŋa a fini vi nɛ. A ni mbwa ghɔ ŋa ki'i pi phi vi."
25 Judashi, ŋa a ni mfini vi nɛ, chhu ŋa, "Masha, ŋa a lɔ mbɔ mmu?"
Jishɔ chhu ŋa, "A chhu gɔ̀ ni noŋ yɔ."

Ndugwi maoŋ jɨ Jishɔ pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi
(Maaku 14:22-26; Luka 22:14-20; 1 Koriŋ 11:23-25)

26 Nɔ ha'aŋ pugu ni nchhɔ njɨ nu nɛ, Jishɔ lɔ̄gɔ brɛi, ŋga ŋkwo tōo Minnwi, mbə'ɨ mfɛ ni pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi, nchhu ŋa, "Pəɨ kwe ŋkru, yei frɛinoŋ a."
27 A lɔ̄gɔ ndua, ŋga ŋkwo tōo Minnwi mfɛ ni pugu, nchhu nu ŋa, "Ŋguoŋ yəɨ ghao nnu.
28 Nthɛ ŋa là'o yei chhĭ a ŋa a krao *kìna yɛ ŋa Minnwi wrā pugu pɔ ŋgwa pi nɛ, ŋa a ni ŋkwrī nthɛ ntou ŋgwa nɔ lī'ɛ nu pa phɨ.
29 Ndɔ ǹshwei vəɨ ŋa mba'a nu'uŋ nnu là'o yei pia, ti ŋgə̄ɨ nchəɨŋ ndɨɨ ŋa ǹshi mbɨnɨ nnu pia ka'a fifhi moŋ Sha'afuoŋ Tǎa a nɛ."
30 Pugu gha njrāo ta'a ŋkhĭ ntaoŋ kə'ɨ ghɔ ŋku'ɔ ŋkuoŋ Mbra pa Thɨ Olive.

Jishɔ chhu ŋa Pita shi ndāa vi
(Maaku 14:27-31; Luka 22:31-34; Jouŋ 13:36-38)

31 Nnɛ Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Ni tu'u yei, pəɨ shi ntei mieŋ a nthɛ ŋa pi nā'aŋ ŋa,
'Ǹshi njwi ŋkɛ̄'i minjɨɨ,
pa minjɨɨ sha.'
32 Ndɔ pi shi ŋga ŋkwo ku'ɔ ni mmu moŋ gu, ǹgə̄ɨ shhɨ pəɨ Galili."
33 Ndɔ Pita chhu ŋa, "Nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ pi shi ntei njiŋ yɔ ghao nɛ, mba'a nji'i ntei."
34 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Shishini ǹshwei ghɔ ŋa ni tu'u yei ŋkaoŋ miŋkə'ɨ maa ŋkhwɛ, ɔ shi ŋkwo lāa a ni trɛi ŋgɛ."
35 Pita chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ä nji'i mbɔ pi ŋa pɔgɔ khu ka'a, pa'a ǹdɔ ndāa ghɔ." Ŋguoŋ pichəɨ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi wu'ɔ nchhu pi nnɛ.

Jishɔ luoŋ Minnwi Geshemani
(Maaku 14:32-42; Luka 22:39-46)

36 Jishɔ lɔllɔ ŋgə̄ɨ pugu pugu lɨ'ɨ chəɨ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Geshemani, nchhu ni ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa, "Pəɨ chɔchɔ hɛiŋ ŋgə̄ɨ hiŋ nduoŋ Minnwi."
37 A lɔ̄gɔ Pita pugu pa paa puoŋ Shebedi, njɛ̄ nthɔ mfā'o yu'ɔ njù'ɔ.
38 Nnɛ, a chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Njù'ɔ a ya mbə'ɨ ti minthɛ ŋka kukhu, pəɨ kɨna hɛiŋ pia yra nu ka'a."
39 A chənə ŋgə̄ɨ shɨgɛi yi shhɨ, mfūŋ thɔ yi shhɛ nduoŋ Minnwi, nchhu nu ŋa, "Tǎa a, ä nji'ɛ, ɔ pəɨ ndua ŋgə'ɨ yei vəɨ, ndɔ ki'i a pɔ pi nɔ ha'aŋ ǹtā'a nu nɛ, a pɔ pi nɔ ha'aŋ ɔ tā'a nu nɛ."

40 A gha nthɔ, njəɨ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi pugu thɔ ndɛllɛ. A chhu ni Pita
ŋa, “Nnɛ minthɛ pa’a pəɨ lɔ nchhɔ tɔthɨ pia ka’a nɔ ta’a awa?
41 Pəɨ chhɔ tɔthɨ nduoŋ Minnwi nnɛ ŋa ki’i pəɨ gū moŋ mōoŋ nu. Jijwɛ
yəɨ khwā nu, ndɔ frɛinoŋ yəɨ pou ghrɨ́.”
42 Nɔ mbra ŋgɛ, a pɨnɨ ŋgəɨ nduoŋ Minnwi, nchhu nu ŋa, “Tǎa a, ä mbɔ
ŋa minthɛ pa’a ndua ŋgə’ɨ yei lɔ tɔgɔ ki ǹdɔ nji’i nnu, a pɔ nɛ nɔ ha’aŋ ɔ
tā’a nu nɛ.”
43 Jishɔ pīnɨ ŋkamu’ɔŋ njəɨ vugu pugu llɛ nu, nthɛ ŋa lɔ̄gɔ ni ndɨnaoŋ
ligi pugu.
44 A pɨnɨ nu’uŋ mieŋ vugu ŋgəɨ nduoŋ Minnwi, a pɔ trɛi ŋgɛ, ŋgu’ɔ
nchhu pi ta’a nnu ghɔ ŋa a ni ŋkwo fǔoŋ nchhu nɛ.
45 Nnɛ a thɔ njəɨ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi nchhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ wu’ɔ nchhɔ
ndhɛ nu mfɛrɛ noŋ yəɨ?[†]Njəɨ, ndɨɨ kā’o nɛ, pi fini Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua nɛ ni
pa ghaŋ phɨ.
46 Pəɨ lɔllɔ pia ghəɨ. Pəɨ lɨi njəɨ, ŋoŋ ŋa a fini a nɛ pɔ nɛiŋ!”

Pi fini Jishɔ pi wɛ̄iŋ vi
(Maaku 14:43-50; Luka 22:47-53; Jouŋ 18:3-12)

47 Jishɔ ni ŋga ŋgu’ɔ nchrā nu, Judashi, mbɔ ta’a ŋoŋ shɨna paanchrɔ
ghaŋ younjiŋ pi chəɨŋ pugu pa ntou yú ŋgwa, pugu tuo pa kafa pugu pa
wrɛ́i, llɔ mbhɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa pichəɨ pa thishɨ pa ŋgwa
moŋ la’a.
48 Ŋoŋ ŋa a ni mfini vi nɛ ni ŋkwo fɛ lǐ ni pugu, nchhu nu ŋa, “Ŋoŋ ŋa
nshi mbaŋ vi nɛ, ju, pəɨ wɛ̄iŋ vi.”
49 Judashi ku’ɔ nthɔ mbara Jishɔ nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ǹchrā vɛ, ma Masha,”
mbaŋ vi nɔ chrā nu ghɔ.
50 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Taannu a, chwīe yaoŋ ŋa ɔ ni nthɔ nɔ chwīe nu
nɛ.”
Nnɛ ŋgwa pighɔ thɔ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ Jishɔ nshūu vi ŋgəɨ nɔ.
51 Ŋga njəɨ nu nɛ, yichəɨ ta’a ŋoŋ ŋa pugu pa Jishɔ ni mbɔ nu nɛ shua
kafa ŋkə’ɨ muuŋ fà’a taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ nɔ ghɔ nja’a tə́nə yi.
52 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Pɨnɨ ni’iŋ kafa yɔ lɨ’ɨ ŋa ɔ fu’u nɛ. Ghaŋ wie ŋkrɔ̀
ndɔ njwi ŋgwa ni kafa ghà ŋgu’ɔ ŋkhu ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ kafa.
53 Ki ɔ pī’i ŋa minthɛ pa’a ndɔ ǹjūa ni Tǎa a ŋa a ghɛ̄rɛ a, a wu’ɔ ntaoŋ
pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ po ŋa pugu ghà mā’aŋ nchhò nɛ pugu tɔgɔ khwachəɨ wuŋ
ŋkaŋ yugu ni ŋkaŋ yi paa wu’ɔ chomilaoŋ ghɔ?
54 Ndɔ ä mbɔ nɛnnɛ ki’ɛ, nnu ŋa Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu nɛ shi ŋkie pi
nɛiŋ ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ, ŋa a yi’i ŋa a wu’ɔ mbɔ pi nɛnnɛ nɛ?”
55 Moŋ ndɨɨ ghɔ Jishɔ chhu ni yú ŋgwa pighɔ ŋa, “Mbɔ pi ŋgɨna minwi
ŋa pəɨ thɔ nu ŋgwɛ̄iŋ a ni pa kafa pugu pa wrɛ́i? Pa lɛllɛ ŋga nchhɔ Nda
Minnwi njɛ’i nu pa’a pəɨ lɔ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ a.
56 Ndɔ ŋguoŋ pa nnu pei lɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ nnɛ nɔ chwīe nu nnu ŋa pa njəɨlɨ’ɨ
Minnwi ni nā’aŋ nɛ lɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ.” Nnɛ ŋguoŋ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi mieŋ vi ntei
ni vugu.

Jishɔ shhɨ Kaifa pugu pa thishɨ
(Maaku 14:53-65; Luka 22:54-55,63-71; Jouŋ 18:13-14,19-24)

57 Ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni ŋgwɛ̄iŋ Jishɔ nɛ lɔ̄gɔ vi ŋgəɨ nɔ shhɨ Kaifa, mbɔ
taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ, mbɔ lɨ’ɨ ŋa pa ghaŋ yɛ’i ŋgwa ni gɨ́ Mushi
pugu pa pichəɨ pa thishɨ ni ŋkɨrɨ nɛ.

---

† **26:45 26:45** Pichəɨ chhu ŋa *Pəɨ llɛ ndɔ mfɛrɛ noŋ yəɨ ŋgɛ́ nduoŋ.*

58 Pita ni thɔ nu njiŋ pugu ndɔ mbɔ pi fie hiŋ, mbɔ nɔ ha'aŋ yɨna taathɔ
pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ni mbɔ nɛ nii nchɔchhɔ pugu pa ghaŋ kɛ̄'i lɨ'ɨ nɔ
yəɨ nu nnu ŋa a shi ndɔ̌gɔ lɨ'ɨ nɛ.
59 Pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa ŋguoŋ pa kúŋ ghao ni nthɔ ntā'a
lɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ŋa minthɛ pugu shwi'i thɔ Jishɔ nnɛ ŋa pugu jwi vi nɛ.
60 Ndɔ pugu shini ndɔ fā'o sheshe yi, nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ ntou pa ghaŋ
piŋ nnu mbe ni ntaoŋ nthɔ nɛ. Ndugwi yi, yi paa taoŋ nthɔ shhɨ
61 nchhu ŋa, "Ŋoŋ vei ni nchhu ŋa, 'Mfā'o ghrí nɔ sha'a nu Nda Minnwi
mfɛ shhɛ mbɨnɨ ŋkrao moŋ trɛi llɛ́.'"
62 Ndɔ taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ lɔllɔ ntithi tɔthɨ nchhu ŋa, "Ɔ lɔ
mfā'o khwɛ̀ nɔ fɛ nu? Nnu ŋa ŋgwa pei wɛ̄iŋ ghɔ ŋa ɔ chwīe nɛ pɔ pi
khɔ?"
63 Ndɔ pa'a Jishɔ lɔ nchrā. Taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ chhu ghɔ ŋa,
"Mfɛ gí vɛ nɔ ligi Minnwi maoŋ ŋa ɔ shwei vigi ŋa ɔ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ
Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe mbɔ Muuŋ Minnwi nɛ?"
64 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ɔ chhu nɛnnɛ. Ndɔ ǹshwei ghɔ, llɔ ndwɛ ŋgəɨ nu
shhɨ, pəɨ shi njəɨ Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua a chhɔ ŋgei mbhɔ jɨ ju ŋa a fā'o ghrí
nɔ chwīe nu sheshe nnu nɛ, ndɔ nshwi'i nu moŋ lúluŋ llɔ po."
65 Taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ni ŋga nja'o yei, nshāa ndhwí yi nchhu
ŋa, "A chī'ə ligi Minnwi. Pia nu'uŋ ntā'a pa miŋkwentie mbīgi nchwīe khɔ
nɔ ndwɛ? Līi njəɨ, pəɨ ya'o chrà nchɨ'əshə yei ni noŋ yəɨ.
66 Pəɨ pī'i yəɨ ŋa?"
Pugu khwɛ̄ ŋa, "A pie ŋa a khu."
67 Nnɛ pugu thu thwɛ nɔ ligi yi ndɔ ŋgwie vi, pichəɨ chrəɨ vi ni lrǐ
68 nchhu ŋa, "Gɔ̀ ŋa pi Chu'ɔ ghɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ, yəɨ nɛ lɨ'ɨ nshwei
vigi, ŋoŋ ŋa a chhwi ghɔ nɛ gǒ?"

Pita lāa Jishɔ
(Maaku 14:66-72; Luka 22:56-62; Jouŋ 18:15-18,25-27)

69 Pita ni nchhɔ mbhi moŋ yɨna, muuŋ fà'a chəɨ, mbɔ miŋgwɛ, thɔ njəɨ
vi nchhu ghɔ ŋa, "Gɔgɔ ŋkaa ghɔ ni mbɔ pəɨ Jishɔ ŋoŋ Galili."
70 Ndɔ Pita lāa shhɨ pugu ghao, nchhu nu ŋa, "Ndɔ nji'i nji njiŋ nnu ŋa
ɔ chhu nu nɛ."
71 A gha nchəɨŋ cho yɨna, yichəɨ muuŋ fà'a mbɔ miŋgwɛ yəɨ vi nchhu ni
ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni nthi fɔ nɛ ŋa, "Ŋoŋ vei ni mbɔ pugu Jishɔ llɔ Nasharɛ."
72 A pɨnɨ nu'uŋ ndāa ti nshwrɛ̄i ŋa, "Ndɔ nji ŋoŋ ghɔ."
73 A gha ndara shɨgɛi, ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu ni nthi fɔ nɛ ku'ɔ mbara Pita
nchhu ghɔ ŋa, "Shishini, ɔ ta'a pakwo pugu, nthɛ ŋa ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ ɔ chrā
nu nɛ fini ghɔ."
74 Nnɛ a jɛ̄ chɔ̄nɔ nu noŋ yi nshwrɛ̄i nu ŋa, "Ndɔ nji'i nji ŋoŋ ghɔ." Ndɔ
chomilaoŋ ghɔ miŋkə'ɨ khwɛ.
75 Nnɛ Pita kwiŋ nnu ŋa Jishɔ ni nchhu nɛ ŋa, "Ŋkaoŋ miŋkə'ɨ ma
ŋkhwɛ, ɔ shi ndāa a ni trɛi ŋgɛ." Ntaoŋ mbhi ŋkə̄ɨ a gha'a.

27

Pi cha'a Jishɔ mfɛ ni Pailɛ
(Maaku 15:1; Luka 23:1-2; Jouŋ 18:28-32)

1 A ni ŋga mbɔ ni muuŋ tutu'u, ŋguoŋ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa
thishɨ pa ŋgwa Juu nyiaŋ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pugu shi njwi Jishɔ nɛ.
2 Pugu krao vi, ŋgəɨ ni ju ncha'a mfɛ ni Pailɛ, mbɔ ŋgaŋ sha'a ŋgwa.

Judashi krəɨ noŋ yi
(Fà'a 1:18-19)

3 Nnɛ ndɨɨ ŋa Judashi, ŋa a ni mfini Jishɔ nɛ, ni njəɨ ŋa pi fɛ njó gu ni
Jishɔ nɛ, a kwri njù'ɔ yi mbɨnɨ ndu'u trɛi wuŋ ndigi mbɨŋ pighɔ ni pa thishɨ
ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa pichəɨ thishɨ,
4 nchhu nu ŋa, "Ǹchwīe phɨ nɔ fini nu ŋoŋ ŋa mbhɔ yi yi wo nɛ pi jwi
vi."
Ndɔ pugu chhu ŋa, "Yinɛ pɔ pi khɔ ni pigi? Yinɛ yəɨ pi gɔ̀!"
5 Judashi mā'aŋ mbɨŋ ghɔ moŋ Nda Minnwi ndɔllɔ ŋgəɨ ŋkrəɨ noŋ yi.
6 Ndɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ lɔ̄gɔ mbɨŋ ghɔ nchhu ŋa, "Gɨ́ lɔ nji'i mbɨŋ
ŋa pia ni'iŋ moŋ lɨ'ɨ nū'ɔŋ mbɨŋ Nda Minnwi nthɛ ŋa a pɔ pi mbɨŋ chhǐ."
7 Nnɛ pugu pini, njuoŋ lɨ'ɨ shhɛ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni shhɛ ŋgaŋ puoŋ pa kǐŋ,
ndɔ̄gɔ nɔ lɨ'ɨ twei pa ghìnɨ.
8 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pi mɛ̄iŋ shhɛ ghɔ ni Shhɛ Chhǐ ti nchəɨŋ thɔ pa shi'a.
9 Nnɛ nnu ŋa njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi mbɔ Jɛrimaya ni nchhu nɛ lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ ŋa,
"Ndɔ pugu lɔ̄gɔ trɛi wuŋ ndigi mbɨŋ ghɔ,
mbɔ fɨ'ɨ nchuoŋ thɔ ju yɛ ŋa pichəɨ pa ŋgwa Ishrae ni nū'ɔŋ nɔ pe nu
nɔ thɔ yi nɛ,
10 Mfɛ mbɨŋ ghɔ nɔ yuoŋ nu lɨ'ɨ shhɛ yɛ ŋa pi ni mɛ̄iŋ ni shhɛ ŋgaŋ puoŋ
yaoŋ,
nɔ ha'aŋ Taathɔ ni nōoŋ vəɨ nɛ."

Jishɔ shhɨ Pailɛ
(Maaku 15:2-5; Luka 23:3-5; Jouŋ 18:33-38)

11 Jishɔ thi shhɨ ŋgaŋ sha'a ŋgwa, ŋgaŋ sha'a ŋgwa ghɔ pie vi ŋa, "Ɔ
Fùoŋ pa Juu?"
Jishɔ chhu ŋa, "A ha'aŋ ɔ chhu nɛ."
12 Ndɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa pichəɨ pa thishɨ ni ŋga nchhu
pa nnu thɔ yu, pa'a a lɔ nji'i ŋkhwē.
13 Nnɛ Pailɛ chhu ghɔ ki'ɛ ŋa, "Ɔ lɔ nja'o fɨ'ɨ pa nnu ŋa pugu chhu nu
thɔ ghɔ nɛ?"
14 Ndɔ pa'a a lɔ nji'i ŋkhwē sheshe nnu ghɔ ki ta'a ndigi nnu ŋa pi chhu
thɔ yu nɛ, nnɛ ti ŋgaŋ sha'a ŋgwa ghɔ ghrāo ŋkiɛŋ ntou yi.

Pi fɛ njó gu ni Jishɔ
(Maaku 15:6-15; Luka 23:13-25; Jouŋ 18:39–19:16)

15 A ghà mbɔ nù'ɔŋ ŋgaŋ sha'a ŋgwa moŋ sheshe ndɨɨ Jɨ Lli Nji'a nɔ
chu'ɔ nu sheshe ŋgaŋ chóɨŋ ŋa ŋgwa chhu ŋa a chu'ɔ nɛ.
16 A ni ŋga mbɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ, pugu fā'o yichəɨ wuwuru ŋgaŋ nchəɨŋ ŋa pi
ya nji vi, ligi yi pɔ Baraba.
17 Nnɛ pugu gha ŋkɨrɨ, Pailɛ chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ tā'a nu ŋa ǹchu'ɔ pi
gǒ mfɛ ni pəɨ, Baraba ki Jishɔ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ vi ŋa Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ
nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ?"
18 Nthɛ ŋa a ni nji ŋa a ni nchwīe nnu kighɨ'ə pugu wɛ̄iŋ vi ncha'a mfɛ
ghɔ.
19 Nɔ pigi nu, a ni ŋga mbɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ju Pailɛ ni nchɔchhɔ ŋkuoŋ faaŋ
yi nchhɔ sha'a nu nɛ, ŋgwɛ vi taoŋ ŋkìnɨ ghɔ ŋa, "Ki'i nchwīe nnu mbɨŋ
ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ yinɛ, nthɛ ŋa ǹkwo yəɨ ŋgə'ɨ shi'a ntou yi moŋ njə̀ɨŋ nthɛ vi."
20 Pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa pichəɨ pa thishɨ kwo ni'iŋ puŋ yú
ŋgwa pighɔ fɔ nɛ ŋa pugu pie pi ŋa pi fɛ Baraba ni pugu njwi Jishɔ.

21 Ŋgaŋ sha’a ŋgwa ghɔ pɨnɨ mbie vugu ŋkamu’ɔŋ ŋa, “Pəɨ tā’a nu ŋa
ǹchu’ɔ yəɨ ŋoŋ shɨna paa ŋgwa pei mfɛ ni pəɨ?”
Pugu ŋa, “Baraba!”
22 Pailɛ pie ni pugu ŋa, “Ti mi shi nchwīe pi nɛiŋ ni Jishɔ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ vi
ni Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu’ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ.”
Ŋguoŋ yugu chhu ŋa, “Pi kwīŋ vi ŋkuoŋ wá’a!”
23 A chhu ŋa, “Nthɛ khɔ? Nnu pɨphɨ ŋa a chwīe nɛ khɔ?”
Ndɔ pugu pɨnɨ mba’o ŋgòu mbīgi ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ ŋa, “Pi kwīŋ vi ŋkuoŋ wá’a!”
24 Pailɛ ni ŋga njəɨ ŋa ghɛ̀rɛ lɔ mbɔ nɔ ghə̄ɨ nu shhɨ ndōu nu, ndɔ njəɨ
ŋa minthɛ ŋgwa pighɔ sha mighei nɛ, a kwe ŋkhǐ nshīgao mbhɔ mi nɔ
ghɔ shhɨ yú ŋgwa pighɔ, nchhu nu ŋa, “Mbhɔ ma yi wo nɔ chhǐ ŋoŋ vei,
yei pɔ pi fà’a yəɨ.”
25 Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pighɔ khwē ŋa, “Chhǐ yi shi mbɔ thɔ pigi pugu pa thɔ
puoŋ pigi!”
26 Nnɛ, a chu’ɔ Baraba mfɛ ni pugu, ŋga ŋkwo wie Jishɔ, ncha’a vi mfɛ
ŋa pi kwīŋ vi ŋkuoŋ wá’a.
27 Nnɛ pa ghaŋ mā’aŋ nchhò ŋgaŋ sha’a ŋgwa ghɔ lōgɔ Jishɔ ŋgə̄ɨ ni ju
moŋ ntu’ɔ, ŋkɨrɨ kwíe ntɨgao ŋkɨɨ pa shoogɛ yəɨ yu.
28 Pugu shrāo ndhwí yi mā’aŋ pɨrɨ pipie mbɨŋ yu.
29 Pugu ni ŋga ŋkra ŋkie michwɛ’ichwɛ’i, ŋgwɛ thɔ yu, ni’iŋ mbǐe pa
fùoŋ ŋgei mbhɔ yi yi jɨ, ŋkwi kwɛ́rɛ yugu shhɨ yu mā’aŋ vi ni kwə̀iŋ,
nchhu nu ŋa, “Chrá njɨ yɔ, ma fùoŋ pa ŋgwa Juu!”
30 Pugu thu thwɛ mbɨŋ yu, ŋkwe mbǐe ghɔ ndɔ ŋgwie vi nɔ thɔ yi.
31 Pugu ni ŋga ŋkwo mā’aŋ vi ni kwə̀iŋ, nshrāo pɨrɨ pipie ghɔ mbɨŋ yu
mā’aŋ ji ndhwí mbɨŋ yu, ndōgɔ vi ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ lɨ’ɨ kwīŋ vi ŋkuoŋ wá’a.

Pi kwīŋ Jishɔ ŋkuoŋ wá’a
(Maaku 15:21-32; Luka 23:26-43; Jouŋ 19:17-27)

32 Nɔ ha’aŋ pugu ni ntaoŋ nu mbhi nɛ, njəɨ ŋoŋ chəɨ llɔ Shiriŋ, ligi yi pɔ
Shemu, pugu ŋɨ vi ŋa a tiɛŋ wá’a Jishɔ.
33 Pugu ni ŋga nchəɨŋ lɨ’ɨ chəɨ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Gogota, njiŋ yi pɔ ŋa Lɨ’ɨ
Kwéi Thɔ.
34 Pugu fɛ là’o ghɔ ŋa pi nyāaŋ ni yaoŋ lwilwi ŋa a nnu, ndɔ a gha njwɛ’i,
pa’a ndɔ nnu.
35 Pugu ni ŋga ŋkwo kwīŋ vi ŋkuoŋ wá’a, mā’aŋ pɛ’i nɔ ghrā nu ndhwí
yi shɨna pugu.
36 Nnɛ pugu chɔchɔ shhɛ nchhɔ ŋkɛ̄’i vi fɔ.
37 Pugu nā’aŋ yaoŋ ŋa pi ni ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vi nɔ ghɔ nɛ ŋkuoŋ wá’a thɔ yu ŋa,
“Yei Jishɔ, mbɔ Fùoŋ pa Ŋgwa Juu.”
38 Pi ni ŋkwīŋ vugu pa paa ŋgɨna minwi ka’a, ta’a yi ŋgei mbhɔ jɨ, ta’a
yi ŋgei mbhɔ ŋkwrɛi.
39 Ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni ntɔgɔ nu fɔ nɛ ni nthɔ ŋgwɛ’i vi, nchɨ’ɨ thɔ yugu,
40 nchhu nu ŋa, “Gò ŋa ɔ kaŋ ni nthɛ ɔ shā’a Nda Minnwi mbɨnɨ ŋkrao
moŋ trɛi llé nɛ, kwe nɛ noŋ yɔ pia! Ä mbɔ ŋa ɔ Muuŋ Minnwi, ɔ shwi’i nɛ
ŋkuoŋ wá’a yinɛ pia.”
41 Wu’ɔ nɛnnɛ, pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ, pugu pa ghaŋ yɛ’i ŋgwa ni gí
Mushi pugu pa pichəɨ thishɨ mā’aŋ vi ni kwə̀iŋ ŋkaa pugu, nchhu nu ŋa,
42 “A ni ŋkwe ŋgwa ndɔ minthɛ pa’a a lɔ ŋkwe noŋ yi. A pɔ pi Fùoŋ pa
ŋgwa Ishrae, a shwi’i nɛ ŋkuoŋ wá’a ndwɛ pigi piŋ vi.

43 A ni nji'ə noŋ yi pi mbiŋ Minnwi, Minnwi kwe nɛ vi ndwɛ nɔ ha'aŋ ä
ŋkhwā vi, nthɛ ŋa a ni nchhu ŋa, 'Mbɔ pi Muuŋ Minnwi.' "
44 Pa ŋgina minwi ŋa pi ni ŋkwīŋ vugu pugu nɛ ni mā'aŋ vi ni kwəiŋ
wu'ɔ nɛnnɛ ŋkaa pugu.

Gu Jishɔ
(Maaku 15:33-41; Luka 23:44-49; Jouŋ 19:28-30)

45 A ni ŋga mbɔ moŋ ntuŋ minaoŋ, njiŋnjiŋ gū moŋ ŋguoŋ la'a ghao ti
ŋgəi nchəiŋ moŋ trɛi minaoŋ ni naoŋchi.
46 A gha mbɔ moŋ trɛi minaoŋ ghɔ, Jishɔ kəi ŋa, "Eli, Eli, lema
shabatani?" njiŋ yi pɔ ŋa, "Minnwi a, Minnwi a, ɔ mī'aŋ a ŋa?"
47 Pichəi ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni nthi fɔ nɛ gha nja'o, nchhu ŋa, "Ŋoŋ vei thɔ
mɛ̄iŋ pi Elaija."
48 Wu'ɔ ndii ghɔ, yichəi ta'a ŋoŋ vugu kɛ̄'i ntei tei ŋgəi ndɔ̄gɔ kusha
ni'iŋ là'o chəchigəi fɔ nchwɛ'i thɔ muuŋ thi mfɛ ghɔ ŋa a nnu.
49 Ndɔ pichəi ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni nthi fɔ nɛ chhu ŋa, "Mieŋ vi pia yəi ŋa
Elaija shi nthɔ ŋkwe vi."
50 Ndɔ Jishɔ pini ŋkəi ŋkiɛŋ ni nji, jijwɛ yi taoŋ.
51 Ŋga njəi nu nɛ, ndhwí ki'i li'i ŋa a ni mbɔ moŋ Nda Minnwi shāa
ntaoŋ yi paa llɔ thɔ ghɔ nshwi'i mfɛ là'o ghɔ, shhɛ chī'i, pa ŋgù'ɔ shina.
52 Pa fúŋ moŋ ŋgù'ɔ chu'ɔ ŋkaa pugu, ntou khu ŋgwa Minnwi pi
taoŋtaoŋ ŋa pugu ni ŋkwo khu nɛ ku'ɔ moŋ gu,
53 ntaoŋ moŋ fúŋ moŋ ŋgù'ɔ, Jishɔ ni ŋga ŋku'ɔ moŋ gu, pugu pugu
ghəi moŋ mmɛ la'ataoŋ taoŋtaoŋ nōoŋ noŋ yugu ni ntou ŋgwa.
54 Ndii ŋa nthishi pa ta'a ŋkii shoogɛ, pugu pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu pugu ni
mbɔ nchhɔ ŋkɛ̄'i Jishɔ ni njəi shhɛ nchi'i pugu pa nnu ŋa a lɔ̄gɔ li'i nɛ, pɔgɔ
gu wɛ̄iŋ vugu, pugu chhu ŋa, "Shishini, ŋoŋ vei ni mbɔ Muuŋ Minnwi."
55 Ntou pa piŋgɛ ni mbɔ fɔ ŋkaa pugu nthi fie hini nchhɔ mbɛ'i nu. Yei
ni mbɔ piŋgɛ pɛ ŋa pugu ni njōu njiŋ Jishɔ llɔ Galili nchhɔ ŋgɛ̄rɛ vi nɛ.
56 Shina pugu ni mbɔ Meri Madaliŋ, ni Meri mǔuŋ Jɛiŋ ni Joshɛ, ni mǔuŋ
puoŋ Shebedi.

Pi twei Jishɔ
(Maaku 15:42-47; Luka 23:50-56; Jouŋ 19:38-42)

57 A ni ŋga mbɔ ni fanaoŋ, ŋgaŋ fà'o chəi llɔ Arimatia, ligi yi pɔ Joshɛ,
ŋa juju ŋkaa yu ni mbɔ ŋgaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ nɛ thɔ.
58 A ni ŋgəi mbara Pailɛ mbie vi ŋa a fɛ khu Jishɔ ghɔ. Nnɛ Pailɛ fɛ gí
ŋa pi fɛ ghɔ.
59 Joshɛ lɔ̄gɔ khu Jishɔ ndiŋ moŋ mbhɔ ndhwí fhu, mbɔ yi fhi,
60 ni'iŋ vi moŋ ji fúŋ ŋa a ni ŋgu'ɔ ŋka fi'ifi'i moŋ ŋgù'ɔ, ŋkənə ŋkiɛŋ
mmɛ ŋgù'ɔ nchri chofuŋ ghɔ nɔ, ŋgəi ni vhi.
61 Meri Madaliŋ pugu yichəi ta'a Meri ni mbɔ fɔ nchɔchhɔ njina chofuŋ
moŋ ŋgù'ɔ ghɔ.

Ghaŋ kɛ̄'i fúŋ

62 Mbhi ni ŋga ndaŋ, llé pīri noŋ kwo tɔgɔ pa thishi ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu
pa ŋgwa Farashi kiri shhi Pailɛ,
63 nchhu ŋa, "Masha, pigi kwiŋ ŋa ŋgaŋ mifii yinɛ ni ŋga ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ yi
maoŋ, nchhu ŋa, 'Trɛi llé shi ŋga ntɔgɔ, mbini ŋku'ɔ.'
64 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, mfɛ gí pi thɔ ŋkɛ̄'i chofuŋ ti trɛi llé nu'uŋ ntɔgɔ kaŋ pa
ghaŋ younjiŋ pi shi nthɔ njōo khu yi ŋgəi nɔ ghɔ nchhu ni pa ŋgwa ŋa,
'A ku'ɔ moŋ gu.' Ndugwi njiŋ fii nu yei wūru nchaa fǔoŋ yi."

65 Pailɛ chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ lɔ̄gɔ pa shoogɛ kɛ̄’i lɨ’ɨ ŋgə̄ɨ nchwīe pugu
ya ndɨna ni fúŋ ghɔ nɔ ha’aŋ pəɨ tā’a nu nɛ.”
66 Nnɛ pugu fīnɨ chofuŋ ghɔ nɔ ha’aŋ mba’a ŋoŋ nii fɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ
lēi nu pugu pa mieŋ nu ghaŋ kɛ̄’i lɨ’ɨ fɔ.

28

Jishɔ pɨnɨ nu’uŋ ŋku’ɔ
(Maaku 16:1-10; Luka 24:1-12; Jouŋ 20:1-10)

1 Llɛ́ ji pa Juu ni ŋga ntɔgɔ, mbhi jɛ̄ laŋ nu, mbɔ fǔoŋ llɛmbhi moŋ shwi’i
taŋ ghɔ, mbɔ Shonde, Meri Madaliŋ pugu yichəɨ ta’a Meri ghɔ ghə̄ɨ lɨ’ɨ yəɨ
fúŋ.
2 Ŋga njəɨ nu, shhɛ chɨ̄’ɨ ŋkiɛŋ yie ghɔ nthɛ ŋa ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Taathɔ ni
nshwi’i llɔ po ŋkə̄nə ŋgu’ɔ chofuŋ mbɨnɨ nɔ njiŋ nchɔchhɔ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ.
3 Miŋi mi ni nshei nɔ fiembɨ, ndhwí yi fugu nɔ wěi.
4 Pa ghaŋ kɛ̄’i lɨ’ɨ pɔgɔ vi ŋgrū ti noŋ yugu khu.
5 Ndɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ ghɔ chhu ni piŋgɛ pighɔ ŋa, “Ki’i pəɨ fā’o pɔgɔ gu, ǹji
ŋa pəɨ thɔ ntā’a pi Jishɔ ŋa pi ni ŋkwīŋ vi ŋkuoŋ wá’a nɛ.
6 A lɔ nji’i mbɔ hɛiŋ, nthɛ ŋa a kwo ku’ɔ moŋ gu nɔ ha’aŋ a ni nchhu
nɛ, pəɨ thɔ njəɨ lɨ’ɨ ŋa pi ni ntwei vi nɛ.
7 Nnɛ, pəɨ yi’a ŋgəɨghəɨ nchhu ni ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa a kwo ku’ɔ moŋ
gu, ndɔ pəɨ lɨ̄i njəɨ, a ghə̄ɨ nu nɛ shhɨ pəɨ moŋ Galili, ndɔ pəɨ shi njəɨ vi fɔ!
Pəɨ kwiŋ nnu ŋa ǹshwei vəɨ nɔ ghɔ nɛ.”
8 Nnɛ pugu lɔllɔ chofuŋ ni tei moŋ pɔgɔ gu pugu pa mmɛ pwanju’ɔ, ntei
ŋgə̄ɨ lɨ’ɨ shwei pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi nɔ ghɔ.
9 Ndɔ ŋga njəɨ nu nɛ, Jishɔ paoŋ pugu pugu nchhu ŋa, “Nchrā ni pəɨ!”
Ndɔ pugu thɔ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ kwò yi ŋga’o vi.
10 Nnɛ Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Ki’i pəɨ fā’o pɔgɔ gu, pəɨ ghə̄ɨ nchhu ni
pa lǐŋ paŋ ŋa pugu ghə̄ɨ Galili kaŋ pugu shi njəɨ a fɔ.”

Ŋkìnɨ pa ghaŋ kɛ̄’i fúŋ

11 Nɔ ha’aŋ piŋgɛ pighɔ ni ŋgə̄ɨ nu nɛ, ŋga njəɨ nu, pichəɨ pa ghaŋ kɛ̄’i
fúŋ ghɔ thɔ moŋ la’a mfī’ɨ ŋguoŋ pa nnu ŋa a ni ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ nɛ ni pa thishɨ
ghaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ.
12 Pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ pighɔ kɨrɨ pugu pa pichəɨ pa thishɨ, mbini
ntaoŋ mfɛ ntou mbɨŋ ni pa shoogɛ pighɔ,
13 nchhu ŋa, “Pəɨ fā’o nɔ chhu nu pi ŋa, ‘Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi thɔ ni tu’u
njōo vi ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ ghɔ ndɨɨ ŋa pigi ni ndhɛ nu nɛ.’
14 Ndɔ ti ÿei nchəɨŋ tónə ŋgaŋ sha’a ŋgwa, pigi ji ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha’aŋ pigi
shi ŋkara vi nnɛ ŋa ki’i pəɨ fā’o ŋgə’ɨ.”
15 Pugu kwe mbɨŋ ghɔ nchwīe nɔ ha’aŋ pi ni nchhu ni pugu nɛ. Chrà
yei nyīeŋ wu’ɔ nnɛ shɨna pa Juu ti nthɔ nchəɨŋ thɔ pa shi’a.

Ndugwi njiŋ gí ŋa Jishɔ fɛ ni ghaŋ younjiŋ pi nɛ
(Maaku 16:14-18; Luka 24:36-49; Jouŋ 20:19-23; Fà’a 1:6-8)

16 Ta’anchrɔ ghaŋ younjiŋ pi pighɔ ghə̄ɨ Galili ŋkuoŋ mbra nɔ ha’aŋ
Jishɔ ni nshwei vugu nɛ.
17 Pugu ni ŋga njəɨ vi, ŋga’o vi ndɔ pichəɨ fā’o khuthɔ.
18 Jishɔ thɔ nchhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pi kwo fɛ ŋguoŋ ghrí po pugu pa ŋkuoŋ
shhɛ vəɨ.

19 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, p̂əɨ ghə̄ɨ nchwīe ŋgwa pugu pɔ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ paŋ
moŋ ŋguoŋ pa laʼataoŋ ghao nchhɔ ŋkwe vugu ni ŋkhǐ moŋ ligi Tǎa ni
Muuŋ ni Jijwɛ Minnwi,
20 nchhɔ njɛʼi vugu ŋa pugu nū̄ʼɔŋ ŋguoŋ pa nnu ŋa ǹchhu ni pəɨ nɛ
ghao. Pəɨ lī̄i njəɨ, pia shi mbɔ kaʼa ŋguoŋ ndɨ́ɨ ti mbhi shi nuʼuŋ ndugwi.”

Pwa Pisha'akhɔ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ
Maaku
fī'ɨ nɛ
Kāoŋ nu pa thɔ nu

Ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei nā'aŋ Maaku. Moŋ ghɔ, Maaku jɛ̄ nā'aŋ nu nchhu nu ŋa a pwa pisha'akhɔ nthɛ Jishɔ Krishto, mbɔ Muuŋ Minnwi. Maaku nōoŋ Jishɔ ŋa a pɔ pi ŋgaŋ chwīe pa nnu ndɔ mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a fā'o njɨ nɛ. Jishɔ nōoŋ njɨ yi ghɔ moŋ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a ni njɛ'i nu nɛ, pugu pa fu'u nu pa miŋwɛíŋ, pugu pa lī'ɛ nu phɨ ŋgwa. Jishɔ nduthɔ yi moŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei yəɨ noŋ yi nɔ Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua ŋa a ni nthɔ nɔ fɛ nu chɔmbhi yi ŋkhu nthɛ ŋgwamishua nɛ.

Maaku fī'ɨ mishweishwei nɔ ligi Jishɔ nja nja pi ndaoŋ, mfɛ ndɨɨ ntou yi ŋkuoŋ pa nnu ŋa Jishɔ ni nchwīe nɛ, ki lɔ mfɛ pi ŋkuoŋ pa yaoŋ ŋa a ni njɛ'i nɛ pugu pa nnu pɛ ŋa a ni nchhu nɛ. Maaku gha nchrā shɨgɛi ŋkuoŋ nnu phi Jouŋ ŋgaŋ fɛ ŋkhĭ pugu pa nnu kwe ŋkhĭ Jishɔ pugu pa mōoŋ nu mi, ŋki'i ndɔ ŋgəɨghəɨ shhɨ nchrā nu ntou yi ŋkuoŋ nnu fà'a Jishɔ, ŋkuoŋ nnu yīgɨ nu pa ghīnɔ pugu pa yɛ'i nu ŋgwa. Nɔ ha'aŋ ndɨɨ ni ŋgəɨ nu nɛ, pa ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ ji vi mbīgi ŋgəɨ shhɨ. Ndɔ pa mbĭna pi pīna vi mbīgi ŋgəɨ shhɨ ŋkaa pugu. Ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei gha ndugwi nchrā ŋkuoŋ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ chɔmbhi Jishɔ ŋkuoŋ mbhi hɛiŋ ni ndugwi nɛ, mbɔ kwiŋ nu mi ŋkuoŋ wá'a pugu pa ku'ɔ nu mi moŋ gu.

Jouŋ Ŋgaŋ Fɛ Ŋkhĭ pīri shɛndaoŋ

1 Yei njɛ̄ pwa pisha'akhɔ Jishɔ, mbɔ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ, mbɔ Muuŋ Minnwi.

2 Pi nā'aŋ moŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi mbɔ Ishaya ŋa,

"Līi njəɨ, ǹshi ntaoŋ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ a,
a ghəɨ shhɨ pəɨ mbīri ndaoŋ ni pəɨ,

3 Ŋoŋ chəɨ thɔ mfɛ gɛ̀ moŋ ŋkŭnu njó ŋa: 'Pīri shɛndaoŋ Taathɔ,
chwīe pa lɨ'ɨ tɔgɔ yi pɔ yi tithi.'"

4 Nɛnnɛ, Jouŋ Ŋgaŋ Fɛ Ŋkhĭ ni nthɔ mbɔ moŋ ŋkŭnu njó nthɔ mfɛ ŋkhĭ ni ŋgwa, ndɔ nchīi nu ŋa, "Pəɨ pā'a ŋkŭnu yəɨ ni phɨ, m̀fɛ ŋkhĭ ni pəɨ, Minnwi lī'ɛ phɨ yəɨ."

5 Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa moŋ la'ataoŋ Judia, pugu pa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa Jerushalɛiŋ taoŋ ŋgəɨ njəɨ vi, a kwe vugu ni ŋkhĭ moŋ nɨnəɨ Jodaŋ. Pugu yūa phɨ yugu.

6 Jouŋ ni mā'aŋ ndhwí ŋa pi chwīe pi ni ŋgì yichəɨ ŋkwaŋ minyieŋ pi mɛ̄iŋ ni kamela,* ni ŋkandaŋ ŋgrào minyieŋ nɔ ntu'u yi, maoŋ jɨ pi ni mbɔ ŋgwíŋ pugu pa llŏ ŋkŭnu.

7 A ni nchīi nu ŋa, "Ŋoŋ ŋa a shi nthɔ njiŋ a nɛ gha'o nchaa a, pa'a ǹdɔ nji'i ŋkā'o ŋoŋ ŋa minthɛ ǹtu'u noŋ a mfēi ŋkĭɨ tra yi nɛ.

8 Mi ni ŋkwe vəɨ pi ni ŋkhĭ, ndɔ a shi ŋkwe vəɨ pi ni Jijwɛ Minnwi."

Jishɔ kwe ŋkhĭ ndɔ nii moŋ mōoŋ nu
(Matio 3:13–4:11; Luka 3:21-22; 4:1-13)

---

* **1:6 1:6** Minyieŋ yei pɔ nɔ minyieŋləɨ. Ŋgwa ghà nyīeŋ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ ŋgei pa la'ataoŋ ŋkŭnu njó.

9 A ni mbɔ moŋ llɛ́ pighɔ, Jishɔ thɔ llɔ Nasharɛ moŋ Galili, Jouŋ kwe vi
ni ŋkhĭ moŋ nɨnəɨ Jodaŋ.
10 Jishɔ gha mbɨ'ɨ noŋ yi ntaoŋ moŋ ŋkhĭ ghɔ nɛ, njəɨ po ŋa'aŋ chomilaoŋ
ghɔ, Jijwɛ Minnwi shwi'i nu mbɨŋ yu mbɔ nɔ mintu'ɔlibuŋ.
11 Ŋggì taoŋ po, nchhu nu ŋa, "Ɔ muuŋ a ŋa ǹkhwā, ǹja mfā'o pwatua
nthɛ ghɔ."
12 Wu'ɔ chomilaoŋ ghɔ, Jijwɛ ghɔ chwīe a ghəɨ moŋ ŋkŭnu njó.
13 A ni mbɔ moŋ ŋkŭnu njó ghɔ nɔ khwɛ wuŋ llɛ́, Shata thɔ mōoŋ vi.
A ni mbɔ fɔ pugu pa mimaoŋ mooŋ trŭ, ndɔ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi chhɔ
ŋgɛ̄rɛ vi.

Jishɔ mɛ̄iŋ khwɛ ghaŋ ŋgunu
(Matio 4:12-22; Luka 4:14-15; 5:1-11)

14 Pi ni ŋga ŋkwo wɛ̄iŋ Jouŋ ti mfīnɨ, Jishɔ ghəɨ Galili nthɔ nchīi ŋkìnɨ
pwa pisha'akhɔ Minnwi,
15 nchhu nu ŋa, "Ndɨɨ kwo kā'o, Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi kwo para, pəɨ pā'a
ŋkŭnu yəɨ ni phɨ, ŋkara mbiŋ pwa pisha'akhɔ."
16 Jishɔ ni ŋga nyīeŋ nu ŋkɨŋ mmɛ ŋkhĭ Galili, njəɨ Shemu pugu Andru
ndĭŋ vi, pugu thɔ mā'aŋ ndáŋ moŋ ŋkhĭ, nthɛ ŋa pugu ni mbɔ pa ghaŋ
ŋgunu.
17 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Ꝑəɨ yōu njiŋ a, ǹchwīe pəɨ pɔ ghaŋ wɛ̄iŋ
ŋgwamishua."
18 Wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ pugu mieŋ ndáŋ pugu njōu njiŋ yi.
19 A ni ŋga nyīeŋ ŋgəɨ shɨgɛi, njəɨ Jɛiŋ mbɔ muuŋ Shebedi pugu Jouŋ
ndĭŋ vi, pugu pɔ moŋ kikuoŋ yugu nta'a pa ndáŋ pugu.
20 Wu'ɔ chomilaoŋ ghɔ Jishɔ mɛ̄iŋ vugu, pugu mieŋ tǎa vugu, mbɔ
Shebedi, moŋ kikuoŋ pugu pa puoŋ fà'a, njōu njiŋ Jishɔ.

Jishɔ yīgɨ ghĭnɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a ni mfā'o jijwɛ pɨphɨ
(Luka 4:31-37)

21 Pa Jishɔ ni ŋgəɨ Kapanuŋ, wu'ɔ chomilaoŋ ghɔ, a gha mbɔ llɛ́ ji, a nii
moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi nthɔ njɛ'i ŋgwa.
22 Pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni nja'o a yɛ'i nu nɛ ghrāo ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a ni njɛ'i
nu nɛ, nthɛ ŋa a ni njɛ'i nɔ mmɛŋoŋ ŋa a fā'o ghrí, a shini ndɔ njɛ'i pi nɔ
ghaŋ yɛ'i gí Mushi.
23 Wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ, yichəɨ ŋoŋ ni jijwɛ pɨphɨ nii moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi
yugu, ŋkəɨ nchhu nu ŋa,
24 "Pia fā'o pi khɔ Jishɔ llɔ Nasharɛ? Ɔ thɔ pi nɔ pɨrɨ nu vigi? Ǹji ŋoŋ ŋa
ɔ yie nɛ, ɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi."
25 Jishɔ pīga vi, nchhu nu ŋa, "Lɛrɛ laŋ ndɔ ntaoŋ mbɨŋ yu."
26 Jijwɛ pɨphɨ ghɔ shwi'i mipɨliligi mbɨŋ yu, ŋga ŋkəɨ ŋkiɛŋ ni njɨ, ntaoŋ
mbɨŋ yu ki'ɛ.
27 Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pighɔ ghrāo ti mbie noŋ pugu ŋa, "Yei pɔ pi khɔ? A pɔ
pi yichəɨ ŋkwaŋ yɛ'i yaoŋ fhi! A fɛ gí nɔ mmɛŋoŋ ni ghrí, nji'i nthɛ pi ni
pa jijwɛ pɨphɨ, pugu ya'o vi."
28 Nthɛ pa nnu pei, ligi Jishɔ nɔ ŋoŋ ndiɛŋ ni nyīeŋ moŋ ŋguoŋ lɨ'ɨ moŋ
ŋguoŋ Galili ghao.

Jishɔ yīgɨ ghĭnɔ ntou ŋgwa
(Matio 8:14-17; Luka 4:38-41)

29 Wu'ɔ chomilaoŋ ghɔ Jishɔ taoŋ moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi ŋgəɨ pugu pa
Jɛiŋ ni Jouŋ nda Shemu pugu Andru.

30 Ndɨɨ ghɔ, ŋguŋ Shemu ni nthɔ ŋgɩ̄nɔ shɩ̀gao, pi shwei Jishɔ nɔ wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ.
31 A thɔ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ mbhɔ yi mbɨ'ɨ vi tɔthɨ, shɩ̀gao ghɔ ki'i ndɔ ntaoŋtaoŋ, ŋguŋ shemu ghɔ fɛ maoŋ ni pugu.
32 Ni fanaoŋ ghɔ moŋ nii minaoŋ, pi thɔ ni ŋguoŋ ghaŋ ghɩ̌nɔ pugu pa ŋgwa ŋa pa miŋwɛiŋ ni ŋgana vugu nɛ.
33 Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa moŋ mmɛ la'ataoŋ ghɔ kɨrɨ chonda ŋa a ni mbɔ fɔ nɛ.
34 A yīgɨ ghɩ̌nɔ ntou ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni nthɔ ŋgɩ̌nɔ ŋkwaŋ ŋkwaŋ ghɩ̌nɔ nɛ, mfu'u ntou pa miŋwɛiŋ. A shini ndɔ mfɛ shɨna ni sheshe miŋwɛiŋ nɔ chrā nu nthɛ ŋa pugu ni nji vi.

Jishɔ chī̄i chrà Minnwi Galili

35 A ni ŋga mbɔ ŋkɨɛŋ ni tutu'u ki lɨ'ɨ lɔ naa nja mfē̄i shi'i, Jishɔ lɔllɔ ntaoŋ ŋgə̄ɨ lɨ'ɨ ŋa ŋoŋ lɔ nji'i mbɔ fɔ nɛ, nduoŋ Minnwi.
36 Shemu pugu pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pugu ni mbɔ ka'a nɛ taoŋ nthɔ ntā'a vi.
37 Pugu ni ŋga njəɨ vi, nchhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa thɔ nɛ ntā'a ghɔ."
38 Ndɔ a chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pia ghə̄ɨ moŋ pichəɨ pa la'ataoŋ, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ ǹchī̄i chrà ni pugu fɔ ŋkaa pugu, nthɛ ŋa mi ni nthɔ nthɛ pi yie."
39 Nnɛ, a nyī̄eŋ moŋ ŋguoŋ Galili ghao, nthɔ nchī̄i chrà Minnwi moŋ pa nda luoŋ Minnwi ndɔ mfu'u pa miŋwɛiŋ.

Jishɔ yīgɨ ghɩ̌nɔ ŋgaŋ ghɨnɔmbaluŋ
(Matio 8:1-4; Luka 5:12-16)

40 Ŋgaŋ ghɨnɔmbaluŋ thɔ njəɨ vi, ndīgəɨ vi, ŋkwi kwɛ́rɛ yi shhɛ nchhu ŋa, "Ɔ̌ ŋkhwā, ɔ chwī̄e mbɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ."
41 Nthɛ kwoshɨnɨ ŋa Jishɔ ni mfā'o nɛ, Jishɔ shwī̄i mbhɔ yi ŋkaoŋ vi, nchhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ŋ̌khwā. Pɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ."
42 Wu'ɔ chomilaoŋ ghɔ ghɨnɔmbaluŋ mmɛ mbɨŋ yu, a gū yi taoŋtaoŋ.
43 Nnɛ Jishɔ gha ŋkwo shūu tə́nə yi, nchhu ghɔ ŋa a ghə̄ɨ wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ.
44 Nchhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ki'i nchhu ni shesheŋoŋ, ndɔ ghə̄ɨ nōoŋ noŋ yɔ ni ŋgaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi a lī̄i ghɔ, ndɔ mfɛ yaoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ nɔ ha'aŋ gí Mushi chhu nɛ, nɔ nōoŋ nu ŋa Minnwi yīgɨ ghɩ̌nɔ yɔ."
45 Ndɔ a taoŋ njɛ̄ chrā nu nnu pighɔ ki lɔ ŋgī'ɛ, nthɔ nchī̄i nnu pighɔ. Nchrā ti nchəɨŋ moŋ nthɨŋkwo ŋa Jishɔ kaŋ ni mfɛ pa'a a lɔ nu'uŋ nii moŋ la'a shhɛnte, a ni ŋkɨna pi moŋ pa lɨ'ɨ ŋa ŋgwa shi ki lɔ mbɔ fɔ nɛ, ŋgwa llɔ moŋ ŋguoŋ ntə'ɨ ŋgə̄ɨ nthɔ njəɨ vi.

2

Jishɔ chwī̄e ŋkwíni nyī̄eŋ
(Matio 9:1-8; Luka 5:17-26)

1 Shɨgɛi llɛ́ ni ŋga ntɔgɔ, Jishɔ pī̄nɨ Kapanuŋ pa chrà nyī̄eŋ ŋa a pɔ la'a.
2 Ntou pa ŋgwa thɔ ŋkɨrɨ ti pa'a shɨna lɔ nu'uŋ mbɔ, nji'i nthɛ pi chonda. Jishɔ ni nthɔ nchhu chrà Minnwi ni pugu.
3 Ŋgwa chəɨŋ pugu pa ŋkwíni kwò, khwɛ pimbia tɛɛŋ vi nthɔ nu ni ju lɨ'ɨ yəɨ Jishɔ.

4 Shìna ni ŋga mieŋ ki lɔ mbɔ ni pugu nɔ para nu yəɨ Jishɔ nthɛ yú ŋgwa pighɔ, pugu ku'ɔ thɔnda ŋa'aŋ mbo fɔ*, nshwi'i ŋkwíni ghɔ ŋkuoŋ kúoŋ.
5 Jishɔ ni ŋga njəɨ fɨ'ɨ piŋ yugu, nchhu ni ŋkwíni ghɔ ŋa, "Muuŋ a, pi lɨ'ɛ pa phɨ pɔ."
6 Pichəɨ pa ghaŋ yɛ'i gɨ́ Mushi ni nchhɔ fɔ, mbie nu moŋ njù'ɔ pugu ŋa,
7 "Ŋoŋ vei kie nɛiŋ nchrā nɛiŋ? Yei pɔ pi chrà nchɨ'əshə! Mimfɛ a lɨ'ɛ gǒ ndɨ'ɛ phɨ ŋkiɛŋ Minnwi tə'ɨ vi?"
8 Wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ, Jishɔ ni nji nnu ŋa pugu ni mbɨ'i nu moŋ njù'ɔ pugu nɛ moŋ jijwɛ yi, nchhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ kie nɛiŋ nthɔ mbɨ'i ŋkwaŋ nnu pei nɛiŋ njù'ɔ pəɨ?
9 A yɨ'ɛ yəɨ, chhu nu ni ŋkwíni ŋa, 'Pi lɨ'ɛ pa phɨ pɔ,' ki chhu nu ŋa, 'Lɔllɔ, lɔ̄gɔ kúoŋ yɔ, nyɨeŋ'?
10 Ndɔ nɔ chwɨe nu pəɨ ji ŋa Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua fā'o ghrɨ́ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ nɔ lɨ'ɛ nu pa phɨ." A chhu ni ŋkwíni ghɔ ŋa,
11 "Nchhu vɛ, lɔllɔ, lɔ̄gɔ kúoŋ yɔ ŋgə̄ɨ la'a."
12 Wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ, a lɔllɔ, ndɔ̄gɔ kúoŋ yi, ntaoŋ ni vhi ligi ŋguoŋ yugu ghao, nɛnnɛ, ŋguoŋ yugu ghrāo, ŋga'o Minnwi, nchhu nu ŋa, "Pigi lɔ naa ma njəɨ sheshe nnu nɔ yei!"

Jishɔ gɛ̄ Levi
(Matio 9:9-13; Luka 5:27-32)

13 Jishɔ pɨnɨ ŋgə̄ɨ ŋkɨŋ mmɛ ŋkhǐ ŋkamu'ɔŋ, ŋguoŋ yú ŋgwa ni ŋgə̄ɨ nu lɨ'ɨ yəɨ vi, a thɔ njɛ'i vugu.
14 Ndɔ ha'aŋ a ni nyɨeŋ nu nɛ, a yəɨ Levi, muuŋ Afioshi, a chhɔ moŋ ntǎa kwe taashi, a chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Yōu njiŋ a." A yrɛi shhɛ njōu njiŋ yi.
15 Ndɔ ha'aŋ Jishɔ ni nchhɔ yəɨ taprɛi nthɔ njɨ maoŋ nda Levi nɛ, ntou pa ghaŋ wɛ̄iŋ taashi pugu pa ghaŋ phɨ chhɔ yəɨ yu pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi, nthɛ ŋa ntou ŋgwa ni nthɔ njōu njiŋ Jishɔ.
16 Pa ghaŋ yɛ'i gɨ́ Mushi ŋa pugu ni mbɔ pa ŋgwa Farashi nɛ ni ŋga njəɨ ŋa a thɔ njɨ maoŋ pugu pa ghaŋ chwɨe phɨ pugu pa ghaŋ wɛ̄iŋ taashi, nchhu ni ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa, "A chwɨe khɔ a jɨ maoŋ pugu pa ghaŋ wɛ̄iŋ taashi pugu pa ghaŋ phɨ?"
17 Jishɔ ni ŋga nja'o yei nnu, nchhu ŋa, "Ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pɔ shi'i nɛ lɔ mfā'o chà ŋgaŋ fhǒ, a fā'o ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ghǐnɔ nu nɛ. Ndɔ nji'i nthɔ pi nɔ gɛ̄ nu pa ŋgwa ndɨndɨ, ǹthɔ nthɛ pi ghaŋ phɨ."

Pîe nthɛ nnu jī ŋkhǐ
(Matio 9:14-17; Luka 5:33-39)

18 Ghaŋ younjiŋ Jouŋ Ŋgaŋ Fɛ Ŋkhǐ, pugu pa ŋgwa Farashi ni nthɔ njī ŋkhǐ. Pichəɨ pa ŋgwa thɔ mbara Jishɔ mbie vi ŋa, "A chwɨe khɔ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ Jouŋ Ŋgaŋ Fɛ Ŋkhǐ pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pa ŋgwa Farashi jī ŋkhǐ, ndɔ pa'a pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pɔ lɔ njī?"
19 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, "Mimfɛ pa ghaŋ gɛ̀ lɨ'ɨ láŋ jī ŋkhǐ ndɨɨ ŋa pugu pa mimbia ŋgaŋ láŋ ghɔ wu'ɔ mbɔ ka'a nɛ? Ndɔ ha'aŋ pugu pa mimbia ŋgaŋ láŋ ghɔ wu'ɔ mbɔ ka'a nɛ, mba'a pugu jī ŋkhǐ.
20 Ndɔ pa llɛ́ pighɔ shi nthɔ ŋa pi shi mfu'u mimbia ŋgaŋ láŋ ghɔ moŋ shɨna pugu, nɛnnɛ, pugu shi njī ŋkhǐ moŋ llɛ́ ghɔ.

---

* **2:4 2:4** Pi ni nthɔ nchwɨe pa nchwi mbru nda llɔ shhɛ ŋku'ɔ ntaoŋ thɔnda. Thɔnda ghɔ ni shɛiŋshɛiŋ, pi chwɨe pi ni mbə́ɨŋ tūoŋ. A ni nchwɨe yie shɨna pɔ nɔ ŋa'aŋ nu mbo fɔ.

21 “Mba’a ŋoŋ ta’a pa’o ŋkuoŋ ndunu ndhwí ni pra ndhwí fhi. Ä nchwīe
nɛnnɛ, kaŋ ndhwí fhi ghɔ shi ŋɨnɛiŋ, nshūu ndunu ndhwí ghɔ nshāa mbɨnɨ
ŋka chwīe a taoŋ pi mmɛ mbo.
22 “A wu’ɔ ha’aŋ a pɔ ni mikei ŋgrào nɛ. Mba’a ŋoŋ ni’iŋ là’o fhi moŋ
ndunu mikei ŋgrào, ä nchwīe nɛnnɛ, là’o ghɔ fā’o ntūgu mikei ŋgrào ghɔ,
nnɛ kaŋ là’o ghɔ pugu pa mikei ŋgrào ghɔ shi mbɨrɨ gha. A yi’i ŋa ŋgwa
ni’iŋ là’o fhi moŋ mikei ŋgrào fhi.”

Pîe nthɛ nnu Llɛ́ Ji
(Matio 12:1-8; Luka 6:1-5)

23 A ni mbɔ Llɛ́ Ji pa Juu chəɨ, Jishɔ nyīeŋ ntɔgɔ nu moŋ nyīeŋ shíe gɛ.
Nɔ ha’aŋ pugu ki tɔgɔ nu nɛ, pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ka shíe gɛ.
24 Nɛnnɛ, pa ŋgwa Farashi pie ni Jishɔ ŋa, “Līi njəɨ, a chwīe khɔ pa ghaŋ
younjiŋ pɔ thɔ nchwīe nnu ŋa gɨ́ lɔ nji’i mbiŋ ŋa pi chwīe Llɛ́ Ji nɛ?”
25 A khwē ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ lɔ naa mēiŋ nnu ŋa Devi ni nchwīe ndɨɨ ŋa
a ni mbou yaoŋ jɨ, njī ni njia vugu pa ŋgwa pi nɛ?
26 Ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha’aŋ a ni nii Nda Minnwi, ndɨɨ ŋa Abiata ni mbɔ taathɔ pa
thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ nɛ? A ni nii ŋkru brɛi ŋa pi ni mfɛ ni Minnwi, ndɔ
mbɨnɨ mfɛ yi ŋgwa pi, mbɔ yaoŋ ŋa kɨna lɔ nji’i mbiŋ ŋa a nthɛ shesheŋoŋ
kru ŋkiɛŋ ŋgaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi.”
27 Jishɔ lūgwi ŋa, “Minnwi ni nū’ɔŋ Llɛ́ Ji nthɛ pi ŋoŋmishua, a lɔ nchwīe
ŋoŋmishua nthɛ pi Llɛ́ Ji.
28 Nɛnnɛ, Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua taathɔ, nji’i nthɛ pi Llɛ́ Ji.”

3

Ŋoŋ ni mbhɔ kwikwi
(Matio 12:9-14; Luka 6:6-11)

1 Jishɔ ni mbɨnɨ ŋkamu’ɔŋ moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi, ŋoŋ chəɨ ni mbɔ fɔ
mfā’o mbɔ kwikwi.
2 Pichəɨ pa ŋgwa ni mbɔ fɔ mbɛ’i vi nɔ yəɨ nu ŋa a shi njīgɨ ghǐnɔ ŋoŋ
ghɔ Llɛ́ Ji pa Juu, nnɛ ŋa a nthɛ pugu wēiŋ vi ŋa a chwīe nnu ŋa a lɔ ŋkā’o.
3 Jishɔ chhu ni ŋoŋ ghɔ ŋa mbhɔ yi ni ŋkwikwi nɛ ŋa, “Taoŋ nthɔ hɛiŋ.”
4 Nɛnnɛ, a pie vugu ŋa, “Gɨ́ piŋ ŋa pi chwīe pi yəɨ Llɛ́ Ji, nnu shi’i ki nnu
pɨphɨ, kwe nu ŋoŋ ki jwi nu ŋoŋ?” Ndɔ pa’a pugu lɔ nchhu nnu.
5 A kara noŋ yi mbɛ’i vugu moŋ pɨgɨtua, mfā’o pə’ɨ njù’ɔ nthɛ tɨnɨthɔ
yugu, nchhu ni ŋoŋ ghɔ ŋa, “Shwīi mbhɔ yɔ.” A shwīi, mbhɔ yi ki’i ndɔ
mbɔ pi shi’i.
6 Pa ŋgwa Farashi taoŋ moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi ghɔ ŋgəɨ chomilaoŋ ghɔ
nyiaŋ ntáŋ pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ fùoŋ Hɛrɔ, ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ pugu shi njwi
Jishɔ nɛ.

Yú ŋgwa ŋkɨŋ ŋkhǐ

7 Jishɔ pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi shū’u mbɨnɨ ŋgəɨ ŋkɨŋ ŋkhǐ, mmɛ yú
ŋgwa llɔ Galili yōu njiŋ yi pugu pa ŋgwa llɔ Judia,
8 pugu pa Jerushalɛiŋ pugu Idumia pugu pa llɔ nji’a Jodaŋ pugu pa llɔ
ŋgei pa la’ataoŋ Tairɛ pugu Shidoŋ. Ŋguoŋ mmɛ yú ŋgwa pei ni nthɔ lɨ’ɨ
yəɨ Jishɔ nthɛ ŋa pugu ni nja’o pa nnu ha’aŋ a ni nchwīe nu nɛ.
9 A chhu ni ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa pugu pīri pie ghɔ nthɛ yú ŋgwa pighɔ,
kiɛŋ nɛnnɛ kaŋ pugu shi nwī’iŋ vi.

10 A ni ŋkwo yīgɨ ghɨ̌nɔ ntou ŋgwa, nɛnnɛ ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu
ni mfā'o ghɨ̌nɔ nɛ, ni ŋɨ nu nɔ kāoŋ nu vi.
11 Sheshe ndɨɨ ŋa pa jijwɛ pɨphɨ ki yəɨ vi nɛ, pugu gū shhɛ shhɨ yu mba'o
ŋgòu ŋa, "Ɔ Muuŋ Minnwi!"
12 A fɛ tɨtɨnɨ gɨ́ ni pugu ŋa ki'i pugu chwīe pi ji vi.

Jishɔ tɛrɛ paanchrɔ ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi
(Matio 10:1-4; Luka 6:12-16)

13 Jishɔ ku'ɔ ŋkuoŋ mbra, ŋgɛ̄ pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa a ni ntā'a nu ŋa pugu thɔ
mbara vi nɛ ŋa pugu thɔ, pugu thɔ mbara vi.
14 A chu'ɔ paanchrɔ ŋa a ni nchhɔ̄ ligi yugu ni ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi nɛ, ŋa pugu
pugu pɔ nu, ŋa a nthɛ a shi ntaoŋ vugu pugu chīi chrà Minnwi,
15 ndɔ mfā'o njɨ nɔ fu'u nu pa miŋwɛiŋ.
16 Yei paanchrɔ ŋgwa pɛ ha'aŋ a ni nchu'ɔ nɛ:
Shemu, ŋa a ni nchhɔ̄ ligi yi ni Pita nɛ,
17 ni Jɛiŋ, mbɔ muuŋ Shebedi,
ni Jouŋ, mbɔ ndɨ̌ŋ Jɛiŋ, ŋa a ni nchhɔ̄ ligi yugu ni Boanegeshi, njiŋ yi pɔ
ŋa, "Puoŋ ŋgwara mbɨ̀"
18 ni Andru,
pugu Fili,
ni Batolomiu,
pugu Matio,
ni Toma,
ni Jɛiŋ mbɔ muuŋ Afioshi,
ni Tadio,
ni Shemu ŋa a kwɨ̌ni la'a nɛ,
19 ni Judashi Ishikario ŋa a ni mfini vi nɛ.

Jishɔ pugu Bɛjɛbu
(Matio 12:22-32; Luka 11:14-23; 12:10)

20 Nɛnnɛ Jishɔ ghə̄ɨ la'a, yú ŋgwa pɨnɨ ŋkɨrɨ ŋkamu'ɔŋ ti pa'a a lɔ mfā'o
shɨna pugu pa ghaŋ younjíŋ pi nɔ jɨ nu maoŋ.
21 Pa ndaaŋoŋ yi ni ŋga nja'o, ntaoŋ mbhi lɨ'ɨ wɛ̄iŋ vi, nthɛ ŋa pugu ni
nchhu nu ŋa, "A paapaa."
22 Pa ghaŋ yɛ'i ŋgwa ni gɨ́ Mushi ŋa pugu ni shwi'i llɔ Jerushalɛiŋ nɛ
chhu ŋa, "Bɛjɛbu* pɔ mbɨŋ yu, a fu'u pa miŋwɛiŋ pi ni ghrɨ́ nthishɨ pa
miŋwɛiŋ."
23 Nɛnnɛ, Jishɔ gɛ̄ vugu pugu thɔ yəɨ yu, a chrā ni pugu moŋ lu'ɔ chrà,
"Mimfɛ Shata kie nɛiŋ mfu'u Shata mbɨŋ ŋoŋ?
24 Ta'a la'ataoŋ ŋgrā noŋ yi moŋ pa kwíe, nthɔ mā'aŋ nchhɔ̀ ni noŋ
pugu, kaŋ mba'a la'ataoŋ ghɔ yi'i ntithi.
25 Ti ̈ta'a nda mbɔ pi moŋ minduoŋnduoŋ, kaŋ mba'a nda ghɔ yi'i ntithi.
26 Ti Shata ndɔllɔ nɔ mā'aŋ nu noŋ yi ni nchhɔ̀, ndɔ mbɔ moŋ
minduoŋnduoŋ, kaŋ lūgwi nu mi para.
27 Ndɔ mba'a yichəɨ ŋoŋ nii nda ŋgaŋ ghrɨ́, ntiɛŋ maoŋ pi ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ ghɔ,
ki lɔ mfŭoŋ ŋkrao ŋgaŋ ghrɨ́ ghɔ. A wu'ɔ kə'ɨ ghɔ ŋa minthɛ a tiɛŋ maoŋ
pi ntaoŋ nɔ nda yu.
28 "Shishini ǹshwei vəɨ, Minnwi shi ndī'ɛ ŋguoŋ phɨ ŋa ŋgwamishua
chwīe nɛ, pugu pa sheshe chrà nchɨ'əshə ŋa a taoŋ nchò pugu nɛ,

* **3:22 3:22** Yei yichəɨ ligi Shata.

29 ndɔ shesheŋoŋ ŋa a chī’ə Jijwɛ Minnwi nɛ, mba’a Minnwi ma ndī’ɛ
phɨ yi, nthɛ ŋa a chwīe phɨ ki lī’ɛ.”
30 A ni nchhu nnɛ nthɛ ŋa pugu ni nchhu nu ŋa, “A fā’o jijwɛ pɨphɨ.”

Mŭuŋ Jishɔ pugu pa lǐŋ pi pi pimbia
(Matio 12:46-50; Luka 8:19-21)

31 Mŭuŋ Jishɔ pugu pa lǐŋ pi pi pimbia thɔ nthi mbhi ntaoŋ ŋkɨ̀nɨ ŋa pi
mēiŋ Jishɔ.
32 Yú ŋgwa ni nchɔchhɔ yəɨ yu, nnɛ pugu chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Mŭuŋ ghɔ pugu
pa lǐŋ pɔ pi pimbia pɔ nɛ mbhi ntā’a nu njəɨ ghɔ.”
33 Jishɔ khwē ŋa, “Mŭuŋ a pugu pa lǐŋ paŋ pɔ pi pa gǒ?”
34 A pɛ’i pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu chɔchɔ ŋgīŋ vi mbāoŋ nɛ, nchhu ŋa, “Mŭuŋ
a pugu pa lǐŋ paŋ pi pimbia pɔ nɛiŋ hɛiŋ.
35 Sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a chwīe nnu ŋa Minnwi tā’a nu nɛ, a ndǐŋ a vi mimbia
pugu pa ndǐŋ a vi miŋgwɛ ni mŭuŋ a.”

4

Lu’ɔ chrà nthɛ ŋoŋ ŋa a ghəɨ lɨ’ɨ phī mbhĕ
(Matio 13:1-9; Luka 8:4-8)

1 Jishɔ pɨnɨ nu’uŋ njē yɛ’i nu ŋkɨŋ mmɛ ŋkhĭ ŋkamu’ɔŋ, ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ yú
ŋgwa kɨrɨ yəɨ yu, nnɛ a ni nii nchɔchhɔ pi moŋ kikuoŋ moŋ ŋkhĭ, yú ŋgwa
pighɔ pɔ ŋkɨŋ ŋkhĭ lɨ’ɨ yó.
2 A ni njɛ’i vugu ni ntou pa nnu moŋ lu’ɔ chrà, moŋ pa nnu ha’aŋ a ni
njɛ’i nu nɛ, a ni nchhu ni pugu ŋa.
3 “Ꝑəɨ ya’o! Ꝑoŋ chəɨ ni ma mbɔ fɔ ŋgəɨ lɨ’ɨ mā’aŋ mbhĕ.
4 Nɔ ha’aŋ a ni mā’aŋ nu nɛ, pichəɨ gū shhɛmbua, pa mishi shwi’i ŋkru.
5 Pichəɨ gū moŋ shhɛ ŋkwá, lɨ’ɨ ha’aŋ ntou nchí’a shi ki lɔ mbɔ nɛ, nji’a
ŋkɛkhɛ nthɛ ŋa nchí’a shi ki lɔ njiɛŋ fɔ,
6 ndɔ minaoŋ ghà nthɛ, ntūoŋ vi, nthɛ ŋa a shini ndɔ mfā’o ŋǐeŋ yi nɛ,
a kā’o mbraoprao ŋkhu.
7 Pichəɨ mbhĕ gū moŋ shisha’a, shisha’a yī’ɛ ŋku’ɔ mfigi vi, pa’a a lɔ
ŋku’ɔ ti njuŋ ntíɛŋ.
8 Ndɔ pichəɨ pa mbhĕ gū moŋ shhɛ shi’i, ŋkhē ŋku’ɔ njuŋ. Pichəɨ yuŋ
trɛi wuŋ, pichəɨ ntigao wuŋ, pichəɨ ta’a ŋkɨɨ.”
9 Jishɔ lūgwi ŋa, “Ꝑoŋ ŋa a fā’o tə́nə nɛ, â ya’o.”

Njiŋ lu’ɔ chrà ghɔ
(Matio 13:10-17; Luka 8:9-10)

10 Ndɨɨ ŋa Jishɔ ni mbɔ tə’ɨ vi nɛ, ŋgwa ha’aŋ pugu ni mbɔ yəɨ yu nɛ,
pugu pa paanchrɔ ghaŋ younjiŋ pi thɔ njəɨ vi mbie vi ni njiŋ pa lu’ɔ chrà
pighɔ.
11 A chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Minnwi tūgu pa nnu ŋa a ni mbɔ yi ləɨŋ moŋ
Sha’afuoŋ yi ni pəɨ, ndɔ ni ŋgwa nduoŋ ŋa pugu lɔ nji’i mbiŋ nɛ, ŋguoŋ
nnu pɔ pi moŋ pa lu’ɔ chrà,
12 nnɛ ŋa,
‘Pugu shi nja ndīi
ndɔ pa’a ndɔ njəɨ,
Pugu shi nja njwɛrɛ,
ndɔ pa’a ndɔ nja’o nji
kiɛŋ nɛnnɛ, kaŋ pugu shi mbā’a ŋkŭnu yugu ni phɨ,

Minnwi lī’ɛ phɨ yugu.’ ”
13 Jishɔ pie vugu ŋa, “Pəɨ lɔ nji njiŋ lu’ɔ chrà yei? Ti pəɨ shi ŋkie pi nɛiŋ
nji njiŋ ŋguoŋ pa lu’ɔ chrà?
14 Ŋgaŋ mā’aŋ mbhɛ̌ mā’aŋ pi chrà Minnwi.
15 Pichəɨ pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu ya’o chrà Minnwi nɛ pɔ pi nɔ mbhɛ̌ ŋa a
gū shɛmbua. Pugu gha nja’o, Shata kā’o ndɔ ntɔthɔ mfu’u chrà ghɔ ŋa pi
chhu ni pugu nɛ.
16 Wu’ɔ nɛnnɛ, pichəɨ pa ŋgwa ha’aŋ pugu ya’o chrà Minnwi nɛ pɔ nɔ
pɛ mbhɛ̌ ŋa a gū moŋ shhɛ ŋkhwā nɛ. Pugu gha nja’o chrà Minnwi, ŋki’i
mbiŋ piŋ ni pwatua.
17 Ndɔ pa’a ŋǐeŋ yugu lɔ ntɨnɨ, piŋ yugu wu’ɔ mbɔ pi nɔ kuo ndɨɨ, nnɛ
ndɨɨ ŋa ŋgə’ɨ pugu pa mōoŋ nu thɔ nthɛ chrà Minnwi nɛ, pugu kā’o mbā’a
ŋkŭnu yugu pa’a nɔ ghɔ.
18 Pichəɨ pa ŋgwa ha’aŋ pugu ya’o chrà Minnwi nɛ pɔ nɔ pɛ mbhɛ̌ ŋa
pi mā’aŋ a gu moŋ shisha’a nɛ,
19 ndɔ pa ghaghana nthɛ maoŋ nɔ yru nu moŋ yei chɔmbhi, pugu pa
mifɨɨ ŋa pa fā’o ghà nthɔ nɔ nɛ pugu pa shɔ̄rɔ nu pichəɨ pa maoŋ nduoŋ,
nii njù’ɔ pugu mfigi chrà ghɔ pugu kara mbɔ nɔ thɨ ki yuŋ ntíɛŋ.
20 Ndɔ pɛ mbhɛ̌ maoŋ ŋa pi ni mā’aŋ moŋ shhɛ shi’i nɛ pɛ ŋgwa ha’aŋ
pugu ya’o chrà Minnwi, mbiŋ ndɔ njuŋ ntíɛŋ, pichəɨ trɛi wuŋ, pichəɨ
ntɨgao wuŋ, pichəɨ ta’a ŋkɨɨ nɛ.”

Truka la’o mikru
(Luka 8:16-18)
21 Jishɔ ghə̄ɨ shhɨ nchhu ŋa, “Yichəɨ ŋoŋ pɔ fɔ ŋa a ghà nii ni truka nda
ni’iŋ la’o mikru, ki la’o kúoŋ, ki lɔ nū’ɔŋ pi ŋkuoŋ lɨ’ɨ thi truka?
22 “Yichəɨ yaoŋ lɔ mbɔ fɔ ŋa pi lə̄ɨŋ ŋa mba’a pi ma mieŋ ki nōoŋ lɨ’ɨ
wo, ki nnu ŋa pi kuru ŋa mba’a a ma mieŋ ki taoŋ lɨ’ɨ li’ɛ.”
23 Jishɔ lūgwi ŋa, “Shesheŋoŋ mfā’o tə́nə, â ya’o.”
24 A pɨnɨ nchhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ ywɛrɛ nnu ha’aŋ pəɨ ya’o nɛ shi’i. Yaoŋ
ŋa pəɨ fɨ’ɨ yaoŋ nɔ ghɔ mfɛ ni ŋoŋ nɛ, Minnwi shi ŋgu’ɔ mfɨ’ɨ pi moŋ ghɔ
mfɛ ni pəɨ, ndɔ ŋgu’ɔ mbɨnɨ mbīgi ntou yi ni pəɨ.
25 Nthɛ ŋa ni ŋoŋ ŋa a fā’o nɛ, Minnwi shi mbīgi ntou yi, ndɔ ni ŋoŋ ŋa
a lɔ mfā’o nɛ, Minnwi shi ŋkwe shɨgɛi yɛ ŋa a fā’o nɛ mbhɔ yu.”

Lu’ɔ chrà nthɛ mbhɛ̌ ŋa a ku’ɔ nu
26 Jishɔ ghə̄ɨ shhɨ nchhu ŋa, “Yei nɔ ha’aŋ Sha’afuoŋ Minnwi pɔ nɛ. Ŋoŋ
lə̄gɔ mbhɛ̌ yaoŋ mā’aŋ,
27 ndhɛ nu ŋgū’u nu moŋ pa tu’u pugu pa naoŋchɨ, moŋ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ghɔ,
mbhɛ̌ ghɔ khē ŋku’ɔ ndɔ pa’a a lɔ nji ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ a kie nɛ.
28 Shhɛ ghɔ chwīe mbhɛ̌ ghɔ ku’ɔ njuŋ, fŭoŋ yaoŋ pɔ ŋa a tua, mbra yi
pɔ ŋa ŋkwéi yi taoŋ, nɛnnɛ ntíɛŋ yuŋ ŋkuoŋ ŋkwéi yi ghɔ.
29 Ndɨɨ ŋa ntíɛŋ ghɔ tɨnɨ nɛ, a kā’o njē pi kwōo nu nthɛ ŋa ndɨɨ kwōo
kā’o.”

Lu’ɔ chrà nthɛ mbhɛ̌ yaoŋ mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ yi gɛ
(Matio 13:31-32,34; Luka 13:18-19)
30 Jishɔ pie ŋa, “Mimfɛ pia mā’aŋ fɨ’ɨ Sha’afuoŋ Minnwi pi ni khɔ, pia
shi mfɨ’ɨ pi ni yəɨ lu’ɔ chrà?
31 A pɔ pi nɔ mbhɛ̌ yaoŋ mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ yi gɛ, ŋa ndɨɨ ŋa pi thɔ mbhī vi nɛ,
a pɔ ndugwi mbhɛ̌ ŋa a yi gɛ nɛ ŋkuoŋ mbhi.

32 Ndɔ ti ndɨɨ ŋa pi phi vi nɛ, a ku'ɔ ŋgū ŋkiɛŋ ndugwi mmɛ thɨ, ŋgā'o
nchaa ŋguoŋ maoŋ phi ghao moŋ nyǐeŋ ghɔ, mfu'u mɛmmɛ mbhɔ pi, nnɛ
pa mishi thɔ ŋkrao nda pugu ŋkuoŋ pa mbhɔ pi."
33 Jishɔ shwei chrà Minnwi ni pugu moŋ ntou pa lu'ɔ chrà nɔ pei, nɔ fɨ'ɨ
ha'aŋ a nthɛ pugu ya'o nji nɛ.
34 Jishɔ ni nshwei chrà Minnwi ni yú ŋgwa wu'ɔ moŋ pa lu'ɔ chrà, ndɔ
ndɨɨ ŋa a ni ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ pi pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi nɛ, a fɨ'ɨ ŋguoŋ nnu
ntūgu ni pugu.

Jishɔ chwīe fiŋ tithi
(Matio 8:23-27; Luka 8:22-25)

35 A ni ŋga mbɔ ni fanaoŋ llɛ́ ghɔ, Jishɔ chhu ni pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa,
"Pia shā'a ntaoŋ njiɛŋ hiŋ."
36 Pugu mieŋ yú ŋgwa pighɔ ndōgɔ vi wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ a ni mbɔ nɛ moŋ
kikuoŋ pugu pugu ghāɨ. Pichəɨ pa kikuoŋ nduoŋ ni mbɔ fɔ.
37 Mmɛ fiŋ gū moŋ ŋkhǐ, ntuŋ ŋkhǐ ni'iŋ moŋ kikuoŋ ti kikuoŋ thɔ
ndɨnaoŋ lɨnaoŋ.
38 Jishɔ ni mbɔ la'o* kikuoŋ, nū'ɔŋ thɔ yi ŋkuoŋ nu'ɔŋthɔ nthɔ ndhɛ
nu, pugu thɔ ŋgū'u vi nchhu ghɔ ŋa, "Masha, pia ŋkhu pa'a a lɔ mbɔ nnu
vɛ?"
39 Jishɔ lɔllɔ tɔthɨ mbīga fiŋ ghɔ, nchhu ni ŋkhǐ ŋa, "Ghɨghrɨ pɔ! Tithi!"
Fɨfrəɨ ghɔ tithi, lɨ'ɨ ya njū.
40 A chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ pɔgɔ pi gu khɔ? Pəɨ wu'ɔ mbi'i ki lɔ mfā'o
piŋ?"
41 Pɔgɔ gu nii vugu, pugu chhu ni noŋ pugu ŋa, "Ŋoŋ vei pɔ pi gǒ ki'ɛ
ŋa fiŋ pugu pa ŋkhǐ ya'o nchò yi nɛ?"

5

Jishɔ fu'u jijwɛ pɨphɨ mbɨŋ ŋoŋ
(Matio 8:28-34; Luka 8:26-39)

1 Jishɔ pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi shā'a ŋkhǐ Galili ntaoŋ njiɛŋ hini moŋ
krao ŋgei la'ataoŋ pa ŋgwa Gerasha.
2 A ni ŋga ntaoŋ moŋ kikuoŋ ghɔ nchəɨŋ mbhi, mbāoŋ pugu ŋoŋ chəɨ
chomilaoŋ ghɔ ni jijwɛ pɨphɨ mbɨŋ yu. Ŋoŋ ghɔ ni ntaoŋ moŋ pa lɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ
pi ghà ntwei ŋgwa nɛ.
3 Ŋoŋ ghɔ ni nda'a pi moŋ lɨ'ɨ twei ŋgwa. A kaŋ ni mfɛ pa'a yichəɨ ŋoŋ
lɔ ŋkrao vi, nji'i nthɛ pi ni chɛiŋ,
4 nthɛ ŋa moŋ yiɛŋ ndɨɨ pi ni nthɔ ŋkrao mbhɔ mi ni chɛiŋ, ŋgwɛ kipa'o
nɔ kwò mi, ndɔ a tɨnɨ chɛiŋ ghɔ, mbɨnɨ mbə'ɨ kipa'o ghɔ kɨkrɨ, ndɔ pa'a
yichəɨ ŋoŋ lɔ mbɔ ŋa a kaŋ ni mfɛ a wɛ̄iŋ vi.
5 A ni nthɔ mba'o ŋgòu ni tu'u pugu pa naoŋchɨ moŋ pa lɨ'ɨ twei ŋgwa
pugu pa ŋkuoŋ mbra, nthɔ nshe noŋ yi ni ŋgù'ɔ.
6 A ni ŋga njəɨ Jishɔ fie hiŋ, ntei ŋgəɨ ŋgū ni kwɛ́rɛ yi shhɨ yu.
7 Mba'o ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ ŋgòu nchhu ŋa, "Pia fā'o pi khɔ, Jishɔ Muuŋ Minnwi
ŋa a chaapifuoŋ nɛ, m̀ba'o mbhɔ shhɨ ghɔ ni ligi Minnwi, ki'i ni'iŋ moŋ
ŋgə'ɨ."
8 Nthɛ ŋa Jishɔ ni nthɔ nchhu nu ghɔ ŋa, "Taoŋ mbɨŋ ŋoŋ vei, ma gò
jijwɛ pɨphɨ yei."

---

* **4:38 4:38** La'o kikuoŋ yei ni ŋga'o ndɔ mfā'o lɨ'ɨ ŋa minthɛ ŋoŋ nūaŋ mfɛrɛ noŋ yi fɔ.

9 Jishɔ pie vi ŋa, “Ligi yɔ khɔ?”
A khwɛ̄ ŋa, “Ligi a Ká’a Yi, nthɛ ŋa pigi ntou yigi.”
10 A ghə̄ɨ shhɨ ndīgəɨ vi ŋkiɛŋ ntou yi ŋa ki’i a fu’u vugu moŋ la’ataoŋ ghɔ.
11 Ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ kwíe ŋkunyaŋ ni njɨ nu ŋkɨŋ mbra fɔ.
12 Nɛnnɛ, pugu līgəɨ Jishɔ ŋa, “Ntaoŋ vigi ni pa ŋkunyaŋ pinɛ, pigi nii mbɨŋ pugu”.
13 Nɛnnɛ, a fɛ shɨna ni pugu, pa jijwɛ pɨphɨ pighɔ taoŋ nii mbɨŋ pa ŋkunyaŋ pighɔ. Ŋguoŋ kwíe ŋkunyaŋ pighɔ, pugu ni mbɔ yaoŋ nɔ paa ŋkaŋ yugu, ntei ntaoŋ thɔ mbra ghɔ ŋkɨŋ ŋkhĭ nɛ nshwi’i ŋgū moŋ ŋkhĭ, ŋkhu.
14 Pa ghaŋ kɛ̄’i ŋkunyaŋ pighɔ tei ŋgə̄ɨ nchhu moŋ la’a pugu pa moŋ ŋgunu. Ŋgwa taoŋ lɨ’ɨ thɔ njəɨ nnu ŋa a lɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ nɛ.
15 Pugu thɔ mbara Jishɔ, njəɨ ŋoŋ ghɔ ŋa pa jijwɛ pɨphɨ pighɔ ni mbɔ mbɨŋ yu nɛ a chhɔ fɔ, mā’aŋ ndhwí, lɨna yi pɔ shi’i, mbɔ ŋoŋ ghɔ ŋa a ni mfā’o ka’a jijwɛ pɨphɨ pighɔ nɛ, pugu fā’o pɔgɔ gu.
16 Ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni njəɨ nnu ŋa a ni ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ nɛ fɨ’ɨ nnu ŋa a ni ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ mbɨŋ ŋgaŋ miŋwɛɨŋ ghɔ pugu pa ŋkunyaŋ nɛ ni pugu.
17 Pugu jɛ̄ nthɔ ndīgəɨ Jishɔ ŋa a mieŋ krao lɨ’ɨ yugu ghɔ ŋgə̄ɨ ni vhi.
18 Ndɔ ha’aŋ Jishɔ ni ndɔllɔ nii nu moŋ kikuoŋ nɛ, ŋoŋ ghɔ ŋa a ni mfā’o miŋwɛɨŋ nɛ lɨgəɨ vi ŋa a mieŋ a thɔ pugu yu ghə̄ɨ ka’a.
19 Jishɔ lāa, nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ghə̄ɨ mbara pa taannu pɔ la’a, nshwei vugu ni fɨ’ɨ nnu ŋa Taathɔ chwīe mbɨŋ ghɔ nɛ, pugu pa fɨ’ɨ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha’aŋ a nōoŋ kwoshɨnɨ vɛ nɛ.”
20 Ŋoŋ ghɔ lɔllɔ ŋgə̄ɨ moŋ Dekapoli* nthɔ nchīi fɨ’ɨ nnu ŋa Jishɔ chwīe mbɨŋ yu nɛ, ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ghrāo.

Jishɔ ywiŋ muuŋ Jairu mbɨnɨ njīgɨ ghĭnɔ miŋgwɛ chəɨ
(Matio 9:18-26; Luka 8:40-56)

21 Jishɔ ni ŋga ŋkwo pɨnɨ shā’a moŋ kikuoŋ ntaoŋ njiɛŋ hiŋ ŋkɨŋ ŋkhĭ, ŋkiɛŋ ntou yú ŋgwa kɨrɨ yəɨ yu.
22 A gha ndara, Jairu, mbɔ ta’a mmɛŋoŋ moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi chəɨŋ. A ni ŋga njəɨ Jishɔ, ŋgū shhɛ shhɨ yu,
23 ndīgəɨ vi, nchhu nu ŋa, “Muuŋ a yi miŋgwɛ chhɔ ŋkhu nu. Thɔ nū’ɔŋ mbhɔ yɔ mbɨŋ yu, nnɛ ŋa a nthɛ ghĭnɔ yi mmɛ a pɔ yi maoŋ.”
24 A ghə̄ɨ pugu yu. Ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ yú ŋgwa yōu njiŋ yi, nthɔ mfra vi moŋ ŋguoŋ ŋgei ghao.
25 Shɨna ŋgwa pei, miŋgwɛ chəɨ ni mbɔ fɔ ŋa a ki yəɨ ndɨɨ yi ni njɨ nɔ paanchrɔ ŋga’o.
26 A ni ŋkwo yəɨ ŋgə’ɨ ntou yi mbhɔ ntou pa ghaŋ fhŏ, ŋkwo tūoŋ ŋguoŋ mbɨŋ yi ghao, pa’a noŋ yi lɔ njo, a ka wɛ’iwɛ’i.
27 A ni ŋkwo ya’o pa nnu nɔ ligi Jishɔ, nthɔ njiŋ Jishɔ moŋ yú ŋgwa pighɔ ŋkāoŋ ndhwí yi.
28 Nthɛ ŋa a ni chhu ŋa, “Mi nji’i ŋgu’ɔ ŋkaoŋ pi ndhwí yi, noŋ a tɔgɔ.”
29 Wu’ɔ chomilaoŋ ghɔ, ndɨɨ yi ghɔ kā’o ti pi thi, a ya’o moŋ noŋ yu ŋa ghĭnɔ yi tɔgɔ.
30 Jishɔ ya’o moŋ noŋ yu ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha’aŋ ghrí taoŋ mbɨŋ yu nɛ, ŋki’i nshrī noŋ yi shrī moŋ yú ghɔ mbie ŋa, “A kāoŋ gŏ ndhwí a?”

---

* **5:20 5:20** Njiŋ Dekapoli pɔ ŋa *wuŋ la’ataoŋ.*

31 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ɔ yəɨ yú ŋgwa thɔ mfra ghɔ moŋ
ŋguoŋ ŋgeɨ, ɔ pɨnɨ mbie nu ŋa, ‘A kāoŋ gɔ̌ ŋkāoŋ a?’”
32 A kara ligi yi ndīi nɔ yəɨ nu ŋa a chwīe gɔ̌ nnu ghɔ.
33 Miŋgwɛ ghɔ gha nja’o nnu ŋa a lōgɔ lɨ’ɨ moŋ noŋ yu nɛ, ntaoŋ nthɔ
shhɨ Jishɔ moŋ pɔgɔ gu ndɔ ŋgrū nu, nshwei vi ni ŋguoŋ nnu shini ŋa a
lōgɔ lɨ’ɨ nɛ.
34 Nɛnnɛ, Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Muuŋ a, piŋ yɔ chwīe ghǐnɔ yɔ tɔgɔ, ghəɨ
ni gɔ̀ moŋ ghɨghrɨ Minnwi, pi yīgɨ ghǐnɔ yɔ.”
35 Ndɔ ha’aŋ a ni ŋgu’ɔ nchrā nu nɛ, ŋoŋ llɔ nda mmɛŋoŋ moŋ nda luoŋ
Minnwi ghɔ thɔ nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “Muuŋ ghɔ kwo khu. Ɔ pɨnɨ nu’uŋ ŋgana
Masha ŋgəɨ nu shhɨ pi ŋa?”
36 Ndɔ pa’a Jishɔ lɔ mfā’o ndɨɨ ni nnu ŋa pugu chhu nɛ, ŋka chhu ni
mmɛŋoŋ ghɔ moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi nɛ pi ŋa, “Ki’i mbɔgɔ, wu’ɔ nthɔ
mfā’o pi piŋ.”
37 Pa’a a lɔ mbiŋ shesheŋoŋ thɔ njiŋ yu ŋkiɛŋ Pita, ni Jɛiŋ pugu Jouŋ
ndǐŋ Jɛiŋ ghɔ.
38 Pugu ni ŋga nchəɨŋ moŋ nda mmɛŋoŋ ghɔ moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi nɛ,
Jishɔ yəɨ vuvu’u fiŋthɔ pugu pa ŋgwa ha’aŋ pugu ŋkəɨ nu ndɔ njūa nu
ŋkiɛŋ ni njɨ.
39 Jishɔ gha nii nda, nchhu ni pugu ŋa, “A chwīe khɔ pəɨ thɔ fā’o vuvu’u
fiŋthɔ ndɔ ŋkəɨ nu, muuŋ ghɔ lɔ ŋkukhu, a lɛllɛ.”
40 Pugu gwɛ̄ vi, ndɔ a fu’u vugu ghao mfɛ mbhi, ndōgɔ wu’ɔ tǎa muuŋ
ghɔ pugu mǔuŋ vi pugu pa trɛi ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pugu ni nthɔ nɛ, pugu
pugu nii moŋ njiɛŋ nda ŋa muuŋ ghɔ ni nūaŋ nɛ.
41 A wɛ̄iŋ mbhɔ yi, nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “Talita kumi,” njiŋ yi pɔ ŋa, “Miyaa,
ǹchhu vɛ ŋa lɔllɔ.”
42 Wu’ɔ chomilaoŋ ghɔ, muuŋ miŋgwɛ ghɔ ŋa a ni mbɔ paanchrɔ ŋga’o
nɛ lɔllɔ njɛ̄ nyīeŋ nu. Yei nnu ni ŋga ndōgɔ lɨ’ɨ, ŋguoŋ yugu ghao ghrāo.
43 Ndɔ Jishɔ shūu tə́nə yugu ŋkiɛŋ yie ghɔ ŋa ki’i pugu chwīe shesheŋoŋ
ji, ndɔ nchhu ni pugu ŋa pi fɛ yaoŋ ghɔ a jɨ.

6

Pi lāa Jishɔ Nasharɛ
(Matio 13:53-58; Luka 4:16-30)

1 Jishɔ lɔllɔ fɔ ŋgəɨ moŋ yugu la’ataoŋ, pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi yōu njiŋ yi.
2 A gha mbɔ llé ji pa Juu, a jɛ̄ yɛ’i nu moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi, ntou ŋgwa
ŋa pugu ni nja’o vi nɛ ghrāo, nchhu nu ŋa, “Ŋoŋ vei yɛ’i yei nnu pi hɨŋ?
A fā’o fɨ’ɨ shiethɔ yei pi llɔ hɨŋ? A fā’o yei ghrɨ́ pi hɨŋ nɔ chwīe nu pa nnu
ghraoghrao pei nɔ ghɔ?
3 Yei lɔ mbɔ kaminda, mbɔ muuŋ Meri, mbɔ ndǐŋ Jɛiŋ ni Joshɛshi* ni
Judashi ni Shemu? Pia pa lǐŋ pi pi piŋgɛ lɔ mbɔ hɛiŋ ka’a?” Nnɛ pugu lāa
vi.
4 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pi shi’a nchī’ə njəɨlɨ’ɨ Minnwi ŋkiɛŋ la’a pugu
shɨna ŋgwa pi, pugu pa ji ndaaŋoŋ.”
5 A kaŋ ni nthɛ pa’a a lɔ nji’i nchwīe pa nnu ghraoghrao fɔ ŋkiɛŋ ŋa a
ni nū’ɔŋ mbhɔ yi mbiŋ shɨgɛi ghaŋ ghǐnɔ njīgɨ ghǐnɔ yugu.
6 A ni ŋgrāo nthɛ fɨ’ɨ ki piŋ ŋa pugu ni mfā’o nɛ.
A ni nyīeŋ njīŋ moŋ la’a nthɔ njɛ’i nu.

* **6:3 6:3** A yichəɨ ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ pi ghà mɛ̄iŋ Joshɛ nɛ.

Jishɔ taoŋ paanchrɔ ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi
(Matio 10:5-15; Luka 9:1-6)

7 Jishɔ gɛ̄ paanchrɔ pighɔ, ntaoŋ vugu ŋa pugu ghə̄ɨ pa pi paa, mfɛ njɨ ni pugu nɔ fu'u nu pa jijwɛ pɨphɨ.
8 Mfɛ gí ni pugu ŋa, "Ki'i pəɨ lɔ̄gɔ sheshe yaoŋ nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ ghə̄ɨ nu nɛ, ŋkiɛŋ mbɨe, ki'i pəɨ lɔ̄gɔ brɛi, ki pɨɛŋ kra, ki ntuo mbɨŋ moŋ pɨɛŋ pəɨ."
9 Mbɨnɨ mbīgi ŋa, "Pəɨ gwɛ tra ndɔ ki'i pəɨ tuo kwri ndhwí."
10 A chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Sheshe nda ŋa pəɨ nii fɔ nɛ, pəɨ la'a fɔ ti shi nu'uŋ ntaoŋ la'ataoŋ ghɔ.
11 Sheshe lɨ'ɨ ŋa pi lɔ mbiŋ vəɨ fɔ nɛ, ki njwɛrɛ nnu ŋa pəɨ chhu nu nɛ, pəɨ ŋga ntaoŋ nu fɔ, pəɨ krū kwò məɨ nɔ nōoŋ nu ni pugu ŋa Minnwi pīna nnu ŋa pugu chwīe nɛ."
12 Pugu ni ntaoŋ ŋgə̄ɨ, nchīi nu ŋa ŋgwamishua pā'a ŋkǔnu yugu ni phɨ.
13 Pugu ni nthɔ mfu'u pa miŋwɛiŋ mbɨŋ ŋgwa, njù'ɔ wru mbɨŋ ntou ghaŋ ghɨ̌nɔ, nthɔ njīgɨ ghɨ̌nɔ yugu.

Thɔ Hɛrɔ fiŋ
(Matio 14:1-12; Luka 9:7-9)

14 Fùoŋ Hɛrɔ ni nja'o nnu yei, nthɛ ŋa ligi Jishɔ ni nyīeŋ ŋguoŋ lɨ'ɨ. Ŋgwa chhu nu ŋa, "Jouŋ Ŋgaŋ Fɛ Ŋkhǐ pɨnɨ nu'uŋ ŋku'ɔ moŋ gu, a chwīe yie a fā'o ghrí nɔ chwīe nu pa nnu ghraoghrao pei."
15 Ndɔ pichəɨ chhu nu ŋa, "A Elaija." Pichəɨ ni nthɔ nchhu yugu ŋa, "A njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi, nɔ ta'a njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi llɛshhɨ."
16 Ndɔ Hɛrɔ ni ŋga nja'o nnu pei, nthɔ nchhu nu ŋa, "Jouŋ, ŋa mi ni nja'a thɔ yi nɛ, pɨnɨ nu'uŋ ŋku'ɔ!"
17 Nduthɔ Hɛrɔ ni ŋkwo taoŋ ŋgwa pugu ghə̄ɨ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ Jouŋ mfīnɨ moŋ chə́ɨŋ nthɛ nnu Herodia mbɔ ŋgwɛ Fili ndǐŋ vi, nthɛ ŋa Hɛrɔ ni ŋgugwɛi vi.
18 Jouŋ ni nthɔ shwei Hɛrɔ ŋa, "A lɔ nji'i ŋkā'o vɛ nɔ wugwɛi nu ŋgwɛ ndǐŋ ghɔ."
19 Herodia ni mfā'o kipɨna njù'ɔ yu nthɛ Jouŋ, nthɔ ntā'a shɛndaoŋ nɔ jwi nu vi, ndɔ pa'a ndɔ mfā'o shɨna,
20 nthɛ ŋa Hɛrɔ ni mbɔgɔ Jouŋ nthɛ ŋa a ni nji ŋa Jouŋ ŋoŋ taoŋtaoŋ, nnɛ, nū'ɔŋ vi nɔ ha'aŋ mba'a kà'a kēe vi nɛ. A ni ŋkhwā nɔ ya'o nu pa nnu mbhɔ Jouŋ, nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ sheshe ndɨɨ ŋa a ni nja'o vi nɛ, nnu pighɔ tāra vi ŋkiɛŋ ntou yi nɛ.
21 Ndugwi yi shɨna taoŋ llé ŋa Hɛrɔ ni nthɔ njɨ llé phí yi pugu pa kúŋ pi, ni pa thishɨ pa shoogɛ pi, pugu pa mɛmmɛ ŋgwa moŋ Galili.
22 Ndɨɨ ŋa muuŋ Herodia yi miŋgwɛ ni ntaoŋ shhɨ mbini pini nɛ, a pwa Hɛrɔ pugu pa ghaŋ gɛ̀ pi, fùoŋ chhu ni muuŋ miŋgwɛ ghɔ ŋa, "Pie sheshe yaoŋ ŋa ɔ khwā nɛ vəɨ m̀fɛ vɛ."
23 Nshwrɛ̄i pa kɨna shhɨ yu ŋa, "Sheshe yaoŋ ŋa ɔ shi mbie nɛ, nji'i nthɛ ä nchəɨŋ pi ghrà la'ataoŋ a ǹshi mfɛ vɛ."
24 Muuŋ miŋgwɛ ghɔ taoŋ mbhi, nchhu ni mǔuŋ vi ŋa, "Mi shi mbie pi khɔ?"
A chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Thɔ Jouŋ Ŋgaŋ Fɛ Ŋkhǐ."
25 A ki'i mbīnɨ pīnɨ moŋ kɔkɔnɔ wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ njəɨ fùoŋ nchhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ntā'a nu ŋa ɔ fɛ thɔ Jouŋ Ŋgaŋ Fɛ Ŋkhǐ vəɨ wu'ɔ ndwɛ ŋkuoŋ pashinja yei."

26 Fùoŋ ni nja mbɔ ni tu'uthɔ, ndɔ nthɛ kìna ŋa a ni ŋkwo shwrɛ̄i shhɨ ghaŋ gɛ̀ pi nɛ, a shini ndɔ ntā'a nu mbə'ɨ chrà ŋa a ni ŋkwo fɛ ghɔ nɛ.
27 Wu'ɔ chomilaoŋ ghɔ fùoŋ taoŋ ta'a ŋkɛ̄'i vi, mfɛ gí ghɔ ŋa a ghə̄ɨ nthɔ ni thɔ Jouŋ. A ghə̄ɨ nja'a thɔ yi moŋ chə́iŋ,
28 nthɔ ni thɔ yi ghɔ ŋkuoŋ pashinja, mfɛ ni muuŋ miŋgwɛ ghɔ, muuŋ miŋgwɛ ghɔ fɛ ni mŭuŋ vi.
29 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ Jouŋ ni ŋga nja'o yei nnu, nthɔ ndɔ̄gɔ khu yi ŋgə̄ɨ ni'iŋ moŋ fúŋ moŋ ŋgù'ɔ.

Jishɔ kugwi tiɛŋ ŋkaŋ ŋgwa
(Matio 14:13-21; Luka 9:10-17; Jouŋ 6:1-14)

30 Pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ gha mbɨnɨ nɔ ha'aŋ a ni ntaoŋ vugu nɛ, ŋkɨrɨ yəɨ yu, nshwei vi ni ŋguoŋ nnu ŋa pugu ni nchwī̃e ndɔ ntɨgɨ.
31 A chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ ta'a lɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ ŋgwa lɔ mbɔ fɔ nɛ, pia ghə̄ɨ fɔ mfɛrɛ noŋ nɔ kuo ndɨɨ." Nthɛ ŋa ntou ŋgwa ni nthɔ nu ndɔ ŋgə̄ɨ nu pugu shini ndɔ mfā'o shɨna fɛrɛ noŋ ti njɨ maoŋ.
32 Pugu nii moŋ kikuoŋ ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ lɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ ŋgwa lɔ mbɔ nɛ nɔ pɔ nu fɔ tə'ɨ vugu.
33 Ndɔ ntou ŋgwa ni njəɨ vugu nji ŋa a pugu, ntei yugu ŋkuoŋ shhɛ llɔ moŋ ŋguoŋ pa la'ataoŋ ghao, mfŭoŋ pugu nchəɨŋ fɔ shhɨ Jishɔ pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi.
34 Jishɔ ni ŋga ntaoŋ ŋkaoŋ mbhi, njəɨ ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ yú ŋgwa, mfā'o kwoshɨnɨ mbɨŋ pugu nthɛ ŋa pugu ni mbɔ nɔ pa minjɨɨ ki ŋkɛ̄'i yugu. Nnɛ a jɛ̄ nthɔ njɛ'i vugu ni ntou nnu.
35 Nji'a ni ŋga ntɔgɔ, pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi thɔ njəɨ vi, nchhu ghɔ ŋa, "Yei lɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ ŋgwa lɔ mbɔ, ndɨɨ lɔ ŋkwo ya ntɔgɔ.
36 Chhu ŋgwa pei ghə̄ɨ, nnɛ ŋa a nthɛ pugu ghə̄ɨ moŋ pa mbàŋ mbambara pugu pa moŋ la'a njuoŋ yaoŋ fɔ njɨ."
37 Ndɔ a khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ fɛ yaoŋ pugu ji."
Pugu chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Pigi shi ŋgə̄ɨ njuoŋ brɛi ni fɨ'ɨ mbɨŋ ŋa mimfɛ ŋoŋ fā'a nɔ paa ŋkɨɨ llɛmbhi nɛ nthɔ mfɛ ni pugu pugu kru?"
38 A pie ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ fā'o ndigi brɛi yi khɔ? Pəɨ ghə̄ɨ ndīi!" Pugu ni ŋga ndii, nchhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ndigi yi tiɛŋ ni paa shhu."
39 Jishɔ fɛ gí ŋa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pighɔ chɔchɔ ŋkuoŋ trŭ moŋ pa kwiekwie.
40 Pugu chɔchɔ moŋ pa kwíe, pichəɨ pɔ ta'a ŋkɨɨ, pichəɨ pɔ tiɛŋ wuŋ.
41 Nɛnnɛ a lɔ̄gɔ kəɨŋ brɛi ghɔ ni paa shhu, mbɨ'ɨ ligi yi ndīi po, ntōo Minnwi, mbə'ɨ brɛi ghɔ mfɛ ni pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa pugu fɛ ni pa ŋgwa pighɔ, ŋgrā paa shhu ghɔ shɨna pugu ghao.
42 Ŋguoŋ yugu kru ti njru.
43 Pugu ni ndīga pa pə'ɨ pə'ɨ pɨgəɨ brɛi, pugu pa shhu a lɨnaoŋ paanchrɔ mikuo.
44 Fɨ'ɨ pa pimbia ha'aŋ pugu ni ŋkru brɛi ghɔ nɛ ni mbɔ tiɛŋ ŋkaŋ yi.

Jishɔ nyīeŋ ŋkuoŋ ŋkhĭ
(Matio 14:22-33; Jouŋ 6:15-21)

45 Wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ Jishɔ chwī̃e pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi nii moŋ kikuoŋ ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ nɔ shā'a nu ntaoŋ njiɛŋ hiŋ moŋ Beshaida, a lara shɨgɛi nɔ chhu nu ni yu ŋgwa pighɔ ŋa pugu ghə̄ɨ la'a.
46 A gha ŋkwo cha'a vugu, ŋku'ɔ ŋkuoŋ mbra lɨ'ɨ luoŋ Minnwi.
47 A ni ŋga nchəɨŋ ni fanaoŋ, kikuoŋ ni mbɔ titri ŋkhĭ, Jishɔ ni mbɔ mbhi tə'ɨ vi.

48 Jishɔ yəɨ ŋa pugu pa'o nu ni prǎ nɔ chhwi nu kikuoŋ a ghəɨ shhɨ, nthɛ
ŋa fɨfrəɨ ni ntaoŋ pi shhɨ pugu. A gha mbɔ ni nda'a mbhi laŋ, moŋ shɨna
trɛi minaoŋ pugu ntɨgao minaoŋ, a nyīeŋ nu ŋkuoŋ ŋkhǐ nthɔ nu yəɨ pugu,
ntā'a nu mfərə vugu.
49 Ndɔ pugu gha njəɨ vi a nyīeŋ nu ŋkuoŋ ŋkhǐ, pugu gē ŋa a pɔ pi
ŋkhushɛ, mba'o ŋgòu.
50 Nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ yugu ni njəɨ vi, pɔgɔ gu wɛ̄iŋ vugu, ndɔ a chrā ni pugu
nchhu ŋa, "Pəɨ fā'o wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ, a mmu, ki'i pəɨ fā'o pɔgɔ gu."
51 Nɛnnɛ, a nii moŋ kikuoŋ mbara vugu, fɨfrəɨ ghɔ tithi, nnu ghɔ llwi
nchò yugu.
52 Nthɛ ŋa thɔ yugu shini ndɔ nji'i nshie ni nnu kugwi nu ŋgwa ni brɛi,
ndɔ pugu ni mbɔ pa fīnɨ thɔ nɔ ji nu.

Jishɔ yīgɨ ghǐnɔ lɨ'ɨ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Gɛnɛsharɛ nɛ
(Matio 14:34-36)

53 Pugu ni ŋga nshā'a, ntaoŋ mbhi lɨ'ɨ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Gɛnɛsharɛ nɛ, nchu
kikuoŋ yugu ŋkɨŋ ŋkhǐ.
54 Pugu gha ntaoŋ moŋ kikuoŋ, pa ŋgwa yəɨ vi ŋki'i njiji,
55 ntei moŋ ŋguoŋ yie krao lɨ'ɨ ghao, nthɔ nu ni ghaŋ ghǐnɔ ŋkuoŋ pa
kúoŋ pugu nɔ lɨ'ɨ ŋa pugu ni nja'o ŋa Jishɔ pɔ nɛ.
56 Sheshe lɨ'ɨ ŋa a ni ŋgəɨ nɛ, moŋ puoŋ mi la'ataoŋ pugu pa mɛmmɛ
la'ataoŋ pugu pa mooŋ ŋgunu, pugu nū'ɔŋ pa ghaŋ ghǐnɔ moŋ pa taŋ,
ndīgəɨ vi ŋa a mieŋ pa ghaŋ ghǐnɔ pighɔ kāoŋ pi wu'ɔ muuŋ thɔ ndhwí
yi. Ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni ŋkāoŋ nɛ, ghǐnɔ yugu tɔgɔ.

7

Pa nù'ɔŋ pugu pa gɨ́
(Matio 15:1-9)

1 Pichəɨ pa ŋgwa Farashi pugu pa ghaŋ yɛ'i ŋgwa ni gɨ́ Mushi ŋa pugu
ni ndhɔ Jerushalɛiŋ ni ŋkɨrɨ yəɨ Jishɔ.
2 Pugu ni njəɨ ŋa pichəɨ ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ thɔ njɨ yaoŋ ni mbhɔ ki shīgao
moŋ ŋkwaŋ shɛndaoŋ ha'aŋ nù'ɔŋ chhu nɛ.
3 Pa ŋgwa Farashi pugu pa ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa Juu ghao shi'a njɨ yaoŋ ki
lɔ nshīgao mbhɔ yugu ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a pie nɛ, nnɛ nchhɔ nū'ɔŋ nù'ɔŋ pa
thishɨ pugu,
4 ki njɨ sheshe yaoŋ ki lɔ nshīgao noŋ nɔ ha'aŋ nù'ɔŋ chhu nɛ ndɨɨ ŋa
pugu kwəɨ taŋ nɛ. Ntou pichəɨ pa nù'ɔŋ pɔ fɔ ŋa pugu ghà nū'ɔŋ, nɔ
shīgao nu pa ndua pugu pa kǐŋ pugu pa pichəɨ kǐŋ tínɨ pugu pa ŋgrào ŋa
pi ghà nchhɔ ŋkuoŋ njɨ maoŋ nɛ.
5 Pa Farashi pugu pa ghaŋ yɛ'i gɨ́ Mushi pie vi ŋa, "A ghà nchwīe khɔ
pa'a pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pɔ lɔ nchhɔ chɔmbhi yugu ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ nù'ɔŋ pa
thishɨ chhu nɛ, nthɔ njɨ yaoŋ ni mbhɔ ki shīgao?"
6 A khwē ni pugu ŋa, "A ŋkɨɛŋ nnu shini nɔ ha'aŋ Minnwi ni nōoŋ ni
Ishaya a chhu nthɛ vəɨ ma pa ghaŋ mifɨɨ pei, wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ a ni nā'aŋ ŋa,
'A chhu ju Minnwi ŋa,
Ŋgwa pei ghà ŋga'o a pi ni nchò yugu
ndɔ pa'a njù'ɔ yugu lɔ mbara yəɨ mu,
7 Ghèrɛ lɔ mbɔ ni ŋgwa pei moŋ gha'o nu ma,
nthɛ ŋa pugu yɛ'i nù'ɔŋ ŋgwamishua, pi nɔ ha'aŋ a pɔ pi gɨ́ a.'

8 Pəɨ mieŋ kɨ̀na Minnwi ŋgwɛ̄iŋ pi nù’ɔŋ ŋgwamishua.”
9 A pɨnɨ nchhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ fā’o ŋkiɛŋ shɛndaoŋ nɔ lāa nu kɨ̀na
Minnwi nnɛ ŋa pəɨ nū’ɔŋ yəɨ nù’ɔŋ.
10 Mushi ni nchhu ŋa, ‘Ya’o nchò tǎa ghɔ pugu mǔuŋ ghɔ,’ ndɔ ‘J̌oŋ ŋa
a wɛ’i tǎa ki mǔuŋ vi nɛ, yi’i ŋa pi shi njwi vi.’
11 Ndɔ pəɨ chhu yəɨ ŋa, ‘J̌oŋ nchhu ni mǔuŋ vi ki tǎa vi ŋa yaoŋ ŋa m̀fā’o
nɔ ghɛ̄rɛ nu ghɔ nɔ nɛ pɔ pi Kobaŋ (njiŋ yi pɔ ŋa yaoŋ fɛ́ ni Minnwi)’,
12 nnɛ pəɨ lɔ nu’uŋ mbiŋ ŋa a ghɛ̄rɛ tǎa vi ki mǔuŋ vi.
13 Nnɛ nthɔ ndāa chrà Minnwi ni nù’ɔŋ yəɨ ŋa pəɨ tɨgɨ ŋgwrɛiŋgwa pəɨ
nɔ ghɔ nɛ. Pugu pa pichəɨ ntou ŋkwaŋ nnu pi nɛ ŋa pəɨ chwīe.”
14 Jishɔ mɛ̄iŋ ŋgwa pighɔ pugu thɔ njəɨ vi, a chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Ṗəɨ ywɛrɛ
nnu ŋa ǹchhu nu nɛ ndɔ nja’o.
15 Yichəɨ yaoŋ lɔ mbɔ fɔ ŋa ä nii mbɨŋ ŋoŋ llɔ mbhi a fuo vi, a ka pɔ pi
yaoŋ ŋa a taoŋ moŋ noŋ ŋoŋ nɛ ŋa minthɛ a fuo vi.”
16 [“Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a fā’o tə́nə ya’o.”]
17 A ni ŋga mieŋ yu ŋgwa pighɔ nii nda, pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi chhu ghɔ
ŋa a shwei njiŋ lu’ɔ chrà ghɔ.
18 A chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ wu’ɔ mbou pi lɨna ŋkaa pəɨ? Pəɨ lɔ naa njəɨ
ŋa sheshe yaoŋ ŋa a llɔ mbhi nii mbɨŋ ŋoŋ nɛ nthɛ pa’a a lɔ mfuo vi.
19 Nthɛ ŋa a lɔ nji’i ŋgəɨ pi njù’ɔ yu, a ghəɨ pi puŋ yu ntiri ntaoŋ nii moŋ
krao.” (Nnɛ nchīi ŋa ŋguoŋ maoŋ jɨ yi taoŋtaoŋ.)
20 Nchhu ŋa, “A yaoŋ ŋa a taoŋ moŋ noŋ ŋoŋ nɛ ŋa a fuo vi.
21 Nthɛ ŋa llɔ moŋ ghɔ, moŋ njù’ɔ ŋoŋmishua, pa kwà’a pɨphɨ ghà ntaoŋ,
nɔ pa kwoshuoŋ, ŋgɨna, jwi nu ŋoŋ,
22 shúoŋ mbhɔ ghaŋ láŋ, lúa, mbha nnu pɨphɨ, mifɨɨ, pa nnu tɔtrɔ,
kighɨ’ə, chhu nu phɨ thɔ ŋgwa, ntita’o, mbha nnu na.
23 Ŋguoŋ pa nnu pɨphɨ pei ghà ntaoŋ pi moŋ noŋ ŋoŋ, mfuo ŋgaŋ vi.”

Fɨ’ɨ piŋ miŋgwɛ chəɨ
(Matio 15:21-28)

24 Jishɔ ni ndhɔ fɔ ŋgəɨ krao ŋgei Tairɛ*. A ni nii moŋ nda pa’a ndɔ
ntā’a nu ŋa shesheŋoŋ ji, ndɔ pa’a shɛndaoŋ lɔ mbɔ ŋa a kaŋ ni mfɛ a
lɛrɛ.
25 Wu’ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ, miŋgwɛ chəɨ ŋa jijwɛ pɨphɨ ni mbɔ mbɨŋ muuŋ vi yi
miŋgwɛ nɛ ni nja’o ŋa a pɔ, nthɔ ŋgū la’o kwò Jishɔ.
26 Miŋgwɛ vei ni mbɔ miŋgwɛ taoŋ nduoŋ, llɔ krao ŋgei Fonishia moŋ
Shiria. Ndīgəɨ Jishɔ ŋa a fu’u miŋwɛiŋ mbɨŋ muuŋ vi.
27 Jishɔ khwē ŋa, “A pie ŋa pi fǔoŋ kugwi pa puoŋ ŋkaoŋ nthɛ ŋa a lɔ
nji’i ŋkā’o nɔ lōgɔ nu maoŋ jɨ puoŋ mā’aŋ ni pa miŋgu.”
28 Miŋgwɛ ghɔ khwē ŋa, “Ooŋ, ma Taathɔ, ndɔ nji’i nthɛ pi pa miŋgu
ghà njɨ ŋku’u maoŋ puoŋ la’o taprɛi.”
29 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Nthɛ yinɛ ndigi chrà, minthɛ ɔ ghəɨ ni gɔ, miŋwɛiŋ
ghɔ kwo taoŋ mbɨŋ muuŋ ghɔ.”
30 A pīnɨ la’a, njəɨ muuŋ ghɔ a nūaŋ kúoŋ, miŋwɛiŋ ghɔ kwo taoŋ mbɨŋ
yu.

Jishɔ chwīe fhì ya’o lɨ’ɨ ndɔ nchrā

31 A pīnɨ llɔ moŋ krao ŋgei Tairɛ, nyīeŋ ntiri moŋ Shidoŋ nchəɨŋ ŋkɨŋ
ŋkhǐ Galili, moŋ krao ŋgei Dekapoli.

---

* **7:24 7:24** Pichəɨ Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi moŋ chrà Gri fā’o *pugu Shidoŋ.*

32 Pichəɨ ŋgwa lōgɔ yichəɨ ŋoŋ ŋa a ni mbɔ fhɨtənə ndɔ ki lɔ nchrā nu
shi'i, nthɔ mbara vi ni ju, ndīgəɨ vi ŋa a nū'ɔŋ mbhɔ yi mbɨŋ yu.
33 Jishɔ lōgɔ vi ŋgəɨ nɔ lɨ'ɨ tə'ɨ vi, ni'iŋ mbhɔ yi tə́nə yu, ŋga nthu thwɛ,
ŋkaoŋ lɨŋ yi.
34 Jishɔ pɨ'ɨ ligi yi ndīi po, nshɔnɔ nchhu ni ŋoŋ ghɔ ŋa, "Ɛfata†",
njiŋ yi pɔ ŋa, "Chu'ɔ!"
35 Tə́nə yi chu'ɔ, lɨŋ yi kīgɛi, a chrā ki kɔ̀rɔ.
36 Jishɔ fɛ gí ni pugu ŋa ki'i pəɨ chhu ni shesheŋoŋ. Ndɔ fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ
a ni mbīgi gí ŋa ki'i pugu chhu ni ŋgwa nɛ, wu'ɔ mbɔ fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ
pugu ni nchhu mbīgi nɛ.
37 Pa ŋgwa ni ŋgrāo ti a gha'a, nchhu nu ŋa, "A chwīe ŋguoŋ pa nnu
ghao shishi'i. A chwīe fhɨtənə ya'o lɨ'ɨ, fhɨncho chrā."

8

Jishɔ kugwi khwɛ ŋkaŋ ŋgwa
(Matio 15:32-39)

1 Moŋ pɨɨ ndɨɨ ghɔ, ntou yú ŋgwa ni ŋga mbīnɨ ŋkɨrɨ ki lɔ mfā'o yaoŋ nɔ
jɨ nu, Jishɔ mɛ̄iŋ ghaŋ younjiŋ pi nchhu ni pugu ŋa,
2 "Mfā'o kwoshɨnɨ mbɨŋ ŋgwa pei nthɛ ŋa pigi pugu kwo chhɔ nɔ trɛi
llɛ́ ki lɔ nji'i mfā'o yaoŋ nɔ jɨ nu.
3 Mi mfɛ vugu la'a ni nji, pugu taoŋ shɛndaoŋ njī mā'aŋ vugu, nthɛ ŋa
pichəɨ llɔ a shɨga."
4 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, "Ŋoŋ shi njəɨ maoŋ jɨ pi hɨŋ moŋ
ŋkŭnu njó yei nɔ kugwi nu fɨ'ɨ ŋgwa pei nɔ ghɔ?"
5 Jishɔ pie vugu ŋa, "Pəɨ fā'o pi ndigi brɛi yi khɔ?"
Pugu chhu ŋa, "Yi khwachəɨ."
6 A fɛ gí ni ŋgwa pighɔ ŋa pugu chɔchɔ shhɛ. Ndōgɔ khwachəɨ brɛi ghɔ
ŋga ntōo Minnwi, mbə'ɨ mfɛ ni ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa pugu fɛ ni pugu. Nnɛ
pugu fɛ ni ŋgwa pighɔ.
7 Pugu ni mfā'o shɨgɛi puoŋ mi shhu, Jishɔ gha ŋkwo tōo Minnwi nɔ ghɔ,
mbɨnɨ mfɛ gí ŋa pi fɛ ni pugu.
8 Pugu kru ti njru, pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi līga pa pə'ɨ pɨgəɨ pi a lɨnaoŋ moŋ
khwachəɨ mɛmmɛ mikuo.
9 Yaoŋ nɔ khwɛ ŋkaŋ ŋgwa ni mbɔ fɔ. Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa pugu ghəɨ
la'a.
10 Ŋki'i ndɔ nii nii ndɨɨ ghɔ moŋ kikuoŋ pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi nshā'a
ntaoŋ Dalmanuta.

Pa ŋgwa Farashi tā'a nnu ghraoghrao
(Matio 16:1-4)

11 Pa Farashi thɔ njɛ̄ lōu nu pugu pa Jishɔ, nchhu nu ghɔ ŋa a nōoŋ lǐ llɔ
pɔ, nnɛ nɔ mōoŋ nu mi.
12 A shɔnɔ ŋkɨɛŋ yie ghɔ moŋ njù'ɔ yu, nchhu ŋa, "Ŋgwrɛiŋgwa pei tā'a
lǐ nthɛ khɔ? Shishini ǹshwei vəɨ ŋa mba'a pi nōoŋ ta'a lǐ ni pugu."
13 A mieŋ vugu ŋga mbɨnɨ nii moŋ kikuoŋ ŋkamu'ɔŋ nshā'a ntaoŋ njɨɛŋ
hiŋ.

Mbha nnu pa Farashi pugu pa Hɛrɔ
(Matio 16:5-12)

---

† **7:34 7:34** Yei ni mbɔ pi moŋ chrà Aramai mbɔ chrà la'a pa fhɨ̀ ghɔ.

14 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ lī'ɛ nɔ lɔ̄gɔ nu brɛi, ŋgu'ɔ mfā'o pi ta'a yi mbhɔ pugu moŋ kikuoŋ.
15 Jishɔ shūu tə́nə yugu, nchhu nu ŋa, "Pəɨ lɨna yishi*llɔ mbhɔ pa ŋgwa Farashi pugu pa Hɛrɔ."
16 Pugu jɛ̄ nthɔ nchrā nu shɨna pugu nthɛ nnu brɛi ŋa pugu shini ndɔ mfā'o nɛ.
17 Jishɔ ji nnu ŋa pugu ni nchrā nu nɛ, nɛnnɛ mbie vugu ŋa, "A chwīe khɔ pəɨ chrā nu ŋkuoŋ nnu pou brɛi? Pəɨ lɔ nji, ki mfā'o shiethɔ pa nnu ya'a? Thɔ yəɨ kweikwei?
18 Pəɨ fā'o ligi ki lɔ njəɨ lɨ'ɨ, mfā'o tə́nə ki lɔ nja'o lɨ'ɨ? Pəɨ shi'a ŋkwiŋ nnu?
19 Ndɨɨ ŋa mi ni mbə'ɨ tiɛŋ brɛi ŋkugwi tiɛŋ ŋkaŋ ŋgwa nɔ ghɔ nɛ, pɨgəɨ pə'ɨ brɛi ŋa pəɨ ni ŋkɨrɨ nɛ ni mbɔ mikuo yi khɔ?"
Pugu chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Paanchrɔ."
20 "Ndɨɨ ŋa ŋki pə'ɨ yi khwachəɨ ŋkugwi khwɛ ŋkaŋ ŋgwa nɔ ghɔ nɛ, pɨgəɨ pə'ɨ brɛi ŋa pəɨ ni ŋkɨrɨ nɛ ni mbɔ njòu yi khɔ?"
Pugu khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, "Yi khwachəɨ."
21 A chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Thɔ yəɨ wu'ɔ mbi'i ki lɔ naa nshie?"

Jishɔ chwīe nchriligi yəɨ lɨ'ɨ

22 Pugu ghə̄ɨ nchəɨŋ Beshaida, pichəɨ ŋgwa lɔ̄gɔ nchriligi nthɔ njəɨ vi ni ju ndīgəɨ vi ŋa a kāoŋ vi.
23 A wɛ̄iŋ mbhɔ nchriligi ghɔ, ntaoŋ ni ju moŋ la'a, ŋga kwo thu thwɛ nɔ ligi yi ndɔ mbɨnɨ nu'uŋ nū'ɔŋ mbhɔ yi mbɨŋ yu mbie vi ŋa, "Ɔ yəɨ sheshe yaoŋ?"
24 A pɨ'ɨ ligi yi tɔthɨ nchhu ghɔ ŋa, "Njəɨ pa ŋgwa ndɔ pugu fhi pi pa thɨ nyīeŋ nu."
25 Nnɛ Jishɔ pɨnɨ nū'ɔŋ mbhɔ mi nɔ ligi yi, a fēi ligi yi, ligi yi shie, a yəɨ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ shishi'i.
26 Jishɔ chhu ki'ɛ a ghə̄ɨ nda yu, mfɛ gí ghɔ ŋa, "Ki'i nii moŋ la'a."

Pita chhu ŋa Jishɔ Ju yɛ ŋa Pi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ
(Matio 16:13-20; Luka 9:18-21)

27 Jishɔ pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ghə̄ɨ moŋ pa la'ataoŋ moŋ Kaisharia Filipai. Pugu pugu ni ŋga mbɔ shɛndaoŋ, a pie pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa, "Pa ŋgwa ghà nchhu ŋa mi pɔ pi gɔ̌?"
28 Pugu chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Jouŋ Ŋgaŋ Fɛ Ŋkhǐ, pichəɨ chhu ŋa ɔ Elaija ndɔ pichəɨ chhu ŋa ɔ yichəɨ ta'a njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi."
29 A ghə̄ɨ shhɨ mbie vugu ŋa, "Ti pəɨ chhu yəɨ ŋa mi pɔ pi gɔ̌?"
Pita khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, "Ɔ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ."
30 Nɛnnɛ Jishɔ shūu tə́nə yugu ŋa ki'i pugu shwei shesheŋoŋ nɔ ghɔ.

Jishɔ chrā ŋkuoŋ nnu khu nu mi mbɨnɨ ŋku'ɔ
(Matio 16:21-28; Luka 9:22-27)

31 Jishɔ jɛ̄ nthɔ njɛ'i vugu ŋa a yi'i ŋa Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua shi njəɨ ŋgə'ɨ nthɛ ntou pa nnu, pa thishɨ pa Juu pugu pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa ghaŋ yɛ'i ŋgwa ni gí Mushi lāa vi, pi jwi vi, a gha nda'a trɛi llé, a pɨnɨ ŋku'ɔ.
32 Nchwīe thɔ ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ya nshie ni yei nnu. Pita lɔ̄gɔ vi ŋgə̄ɨ njiŋnjiŋ nthɔ mbīga vi.

---

* **8:15 8:15** Yishi yaoŋ ŋa pi ghà ntrao prupɨna gato ni'iŋ moŋ ghɔ a chwīe a ku'ɔ.

33 Jishɔ gha ŋkara noŋ yi, mbɛ'i ghaŋ younjiŋ pi, mbīga Pita nchhu ŋa,
"Lɔllɔ yəɨ mu, ma Shata! Ɔ lɔ njí'i nū'ɔŋ kwā'a nu mɔ pi ŋkuoŋ nnu
Minnwi, ɔ ka nū'ɔŋ pi ŋkuoŋ pa nnu ŋgwamishua."
34 Jishɔ mɛ̄iŋ kɨrɨ ŋgwa pighɔ fɔ nchhu ni pugu ŋa, "Shesheŋoŋ ntā'a nu
njōu njiŋ a, a mieŋ phi nnu ha'aŋ a khwā nɛ, ntiɛŋ wá'a yi, njōu njiŋ a.
35 Nthɛ ŋa shesheŋoŋ ŋa a tā'a nu ndūgu ni chɔmbhi yi nɛ shi shiɛŋ
chɔmbhi yi ghɔ, shesheŋoŋ ŋa a mī'aŋ chɔmbhi yi nthɛ a pugu pa nthɛ
pwa pisha'akhɔ Minnwi nɛ shi ndūgu ni chɔmbhi yi ghɔ.
36 Nthɛ ŋa ŋoŋmishua shi nshei pi khɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ä mfā'o ŋguoŋ mbhi
ghao ndɔ shiɛŋ chɔmbhi yi?
37 Minthɛ ŋoŋ fɛ pi khɔ nɔ kwri nu chɔmbhi yi nɔ ghɔ?
38 Shesheŋoŋ mfā'o lrithɔ nthɛ a pugu pa chrà a moŋ mbhi ŋgwrɛiŋgwa
ki fā'o pɔgɔ Minnwi, pugu pa ŋgwrɛiŋgwa pɨphɨ yei, kaŋ Muuŋ
Ŋoŋmishua shi mfā'o lrithɔ nthɛ vi ndɨɨ ŋa a thɔ moŋ ndigha'o Tǎa vi
pugu pa yi ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ nɛ."

9

1 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Shishini, ǹshwei vəɨ ŋa pichəɨ ŋgwa thi hɛiŋ
ŋa mba'a pugu khu ki lɔ njəɨ Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi thɔ moŋ ghrí."

Jishɔ nōoŋ noŋ yi moŋ ndigha'o yi
(Matio 17:1-13; Luka 9:28-36)

2 Ntɨgao llé ni ŋga ntɔgɔ Jishɔ lōgɔ Pita, pugu Jɛiŋ ni Jouŋ, pugu pugu
ku'ɔ tə'ɨ vugu ŋkuoŋ mmɛ ntaaŋ mbra. Nɔ ha'aŋ pugu ni mbɛ'i vi nɛ, a
kwri ligi pugu,
3 ndhwí yi gu yi fufhu, nchīa ti ŋga'a, mfugu nchaa fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ
minthɛ shesheŋoŋ ŋkuoŋ mbhi shɨgao nɛ.
4 Elaija pugu Mushi nōoŋ noŋ yugu ni trɛi ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ pighɔ, nthɔ
nchrā nu pugu pa Jishɔ.
5 Pita chhu ni Jishɔ ŋa, "Masha, a pwa ŋa pia pɔ hɛiŋ nɛ. Pigi shi ŋkrao
trɛi ntǎa, ta'a yi vɛ, ta'a yi ni Mushi, ta'a yi ni Elaija."
6 Nthɛ ŋa a shini ndɔ nji nnu ŋa a nthɛ a chhu nɛ, nthɛ ŋa pɔgɔ gu ni
ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vugu ŋga'a.
7 Lúluŋ kuru vugu, ŋggì taoŋ moŋ lúluŋ ghɔ ŋa, "Yei ŋkiɛŋ Muuŋ a ŋa
ǹkhwā, p̂əɨ ya'o mbhɔ yu."
8 Pugu gha ndīi nɛ, ŋgwī'i ki lɔ nu'uŋ njəɨ shesheŋoŋ ŋkiɛŋ Jishɔ.
9 Nɔ ha'aŋ pugu ni nthɔ nshwi'i mbra ghɔ nɛ, Jishɔ fɛ gí ni pugu ŋa ki'i
pugu shwei shesheŋoŋ ni nnu ŋa pugu yəɨ, ti ŋgəɨ nchəɨŋ ndɨɨ ŋa Muuŋ
Ŋoŋmishua shi ŋku'ɔ moŋ gu nɛ.
10 Pugu wɛ̄iŋ ndigi chrà ghɔ, nthɔ nchrā nu ni noŋ pugu ŋa, "Njiŋ ku'ɔ
nu moŋ gu yei pɔ pi ŋa?"
11 Pugu pie Jishɔ ŋa, "A chwīe khɔ pa ghaŋ yɛ'i gí Mushi chhu nu ŋa
Elaija shi fǔoŋ nthɔ ŋkaoŋ?"
12 A khwē ni pugu ŋa, "Shishini Elaija shi fǔoŋ nthɔ nɔ pīri nu pa nnu
a kā'o. Ndɔ a chwīe khɔ Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu ŋa Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua shi
njəɨ ntou ŋgə'ɨ, ndɔ pi lāa vi?
13 Ndɔ ǹshwei vəɨ ŋa Elaija kwɔ thɔ ŋgwa fā'a mbɨŋ yu nɔ ha'aŋ pugu
khwā nɛ, nɔ ha'aŋ Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu nthɛ vi nɛ."

Jishɔ yīgɨ ghǐnɔ yichəɨ mikə'ɨ ŋa a ni mfā'o miŋwɛiŋ
(Matio 17:14-19; Luka 9:37-43)

14 Pugu ni ŋga mbɨnɨ, njəɨ pɨgəɨ ghaŋ younjiŋ pi pugu pa ntou yú ŋgwa
pugu pa ghaŋ yɛ'i gí Mushi lōu nu.
15 Wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ, ŋguoŋ yú ŋgwa pighɔ gha njəɨ Jishɔ, ŋgrāo ti a gha'a,
ntei ŋgəɨ njəɨ vi nchrā ghɔ.
16 A pie ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa, "Pəɨ pugu lōu pi khɔ?"
17 Yichəɨ ŋoŋ moŋ yú ghɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Masha, ǹthɔ ni muuŋ a, njəɨ ghɔ
nɔ ghɔ, ŋa miŋwɛiŋ pɔ mbɨŋ yu, nchwīe ŋa ki'i a chrā.
18 Sheshe ndɨɨ ŋa a ghà ncho vi nɛ, a ghà mā'aŋ vi shhɛ, fa'ofa'o taoŋ nu
nchò yu, a kru shua yi, noŋ yi tii. Ǹchhu ni pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pɔ ŋa pugu
fu'u miŋwɛiŋ ghɔ, pugu pa'o kie."
19 A khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, "Yo ŋgwrɛiŋgwa ki fā'o piŋ, mi shi mbɔ pia pi fɨ'ɨ
yi nɛiŋ? Mi shi mfā'o wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ ni pəɨ pi fɨ'ɨ yi nɛiŋ? Pəɨ thɔ ni ju mfɛ
vəɨ."
20 Pugu thɔ ni muuŋ ghɔ njəɨ vi nɔ, jijwɛ ghɔ gha njəɨ Jishɔ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ muuŋ
ghɔ ni mipɨɨligi, a gū shhɛ ŋkənə nu fa'ofa'o taoŋ nu nchò yu.
21 Jishɔ pie tǎa muuŋ ghɔ ŋa, "Nnu yei kwo lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ mbɨŋ yu nɔ fɨ'ɨ ndɨɨ
nɛiŋ?"
A khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, "Jɛ̄ kə'ɨ prɔ.
22 A ghà njiɛŋ mā'aŋ vi kíe pugu pa mooŋ ŋkhǐ nɔ jwi nu mi. Ndɔ ä mbɔ
ŋa minthɛ ɔ chwīe nnu, ɔ fā'o kwoshɨnɨ mbɨŋ pigi ŋgɛ̄rɛ vigi!"
23 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, "Ɔ chhu vəɨ ŋa, 'Ä mbɔ ŋa minthɛ ɔ chwīe nnu?'
Sheshe nnu yī'ɛ ni ŋoŋ ŋa a fā'o piŋ nɛ."
24 Tǎa muuŋ ghɔ ki'i ŋkəɨkəɨ ni njɨ ŋa, "Ooŋ mǹbiŋ, ghɛ̄rɛ ki piŋ a!"
25 Jishɔ gha njəɨ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ ntou yú ŋgwa tei nthɔ nu ta'a lɨ'ɨ nɛ,
a pīga jijwɛ ghɔ, nchhu nu ŋa, "Jijwɛ fhɨncho pugu pa fhɨtənə, taoŋ mbɨŋ
yu ki lɔ ma nu'uŋ nii mbɨŋ yu ŋkamu'ɔŋ."
26 Nɛnnɛ jijwɛ ghɔ kə̄ɨ ni njɨ, mā'aŋ vi moŋ ŋkiɛŋ mipɨɨligi, ntaoŋ mbɨŋ
yu. Muuŋ ghɔ pɔ nɔ khu ŋoŋ, nnɛ ntou yugu ni nchhu ŋa, "A khu!"
27 Ndɔ Jishɔ wɛ̄iŋ vi ŋgɛ̄rɛ vi, a lɔllɔ tɔthɨ.
28 Jishɔ ni ŋga nii nda, pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi thɔ mbie vi ŋa, "A ni nchwīe
khɔ pigi fu'u kikie?"
29 A khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, "Yaoŋ ŋa minthɛ a fu'u yei ŋkwaŋ nɛ wu'ɔ luoŋ*."

Jishɔ pɨnɨ nchrā ŋkamu'ɔŋ nthɛ nnu gu yi
(Matio 17:22-23; Luka 9:43-45)

30 Jishɔ pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi lɔllɔ fɔ ntiri moŋ Galili. Pa'a a lɔ nji'i
ntā'a nu ŋa shesheŋoŋ jí,
31 nthɛ ŋa a ni nthɔ njɛ'i ghaŋ younjiŋ pi, nchhu nu ŋa, "Pi shi ncha'a
Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua mfɛ liɛŋ mbhɔ ŋgwamishua pugu njwi vi. Pi gha njwi
vi, a la'a trɛi llɛ́, a ku'ɔ."
32 Ndɔ pa'a pugu lɔ nji'i nji njiŋ chrà yei, ndɔ mbɔgɔ nɔ pie nu vi nɔ
ghɔ.

Mindoundou ŋa ŋoŋ ndiɛŋ gǒ?
(Matio 18:1-5; Luka 9:46-48)

33 Pugu ghə̄ɨ nchəɨŋ Kapanuŋ, a gha nii nda, mbie ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa,
"Pəɨ ni nthɔ nchrā pi khɔ shɛndaoŋ?"
34 Pugu lɛrɛ pi laŋ nthɛ ŋa pugu ni ŋga mbɔ shɛndaoŋ, ndōu nu ni noŋ
pugu ŋa a gǒ mbɔ ŋoŋ ndiɛŋ nchaa pichəɨ ghao.

---

* **9:29 9:29** Pichəɨ pa Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu ŋa *ni jī ŋkhǐ.*

35 A chɔchɔ shhɛ, mɛ̄iŋ paanchrɔ pighɔ nchhu ni pugu ŋa, “Shesheŋoŋ
vəɨ ntā’a nu mbɔ nthishɨ, a pie ŋa a lɔ̄gɔ noŋ yi nɔ miŋkwasha, mbɔ nɔ
muuŋ fà’a ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ghao.”
36 A lɔ̄gɔ muuŋ mbrɔ ntigi vi shɨna pugu, mbaŋ vi, nchhu ni pugu ŋa,
37 “Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ ta’a mikə’ɨ nɔ yei nthɛ a nɛ piŋ pi mmu, ki
shesheŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ a nɛ lɔ mbiŋ pi mmu, a piŋ pi ŋoŋ ŋa a taoŋ a nɛ.”

Ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ nda vəɨ nɛ pɔ pəɨ pugu ta’a ŋgei
(Luka 9:49-50)

38 Jouŋ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Masha, pigi yəɨ yichəɨ ŋoŋ a fu’u miŋwɛiŋ ni ligi
yɔ, pigi ka nɔ lāa nu ghɔ nthɛ ŋa pigi pugu lɔ nthɔ njōu njiŋ yɔ ka’a.”
39 Ndɔ Jishɔ chhu ŋa, “Ki’i pəɨ lāa ghɔ, nthɛ ŋa mba’a shesheŋoŋ ŋa a
chwīe nnu ghraoghrao ni ligi a nɛ pɨnɨ ŋkara nchrā nnu pɨphɨ nthɛ a.
40 Nthɛ ŋa ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ ndāa via nɛ, pɔ ŋgei pia.
41 Shishini, ǹchhu ni pəɨ ŋa shesheŋoŋ ŋa a fɛ ndua ŋkhĭ ŋa pəɨ nnu
nthɛ ŋa pəɨ yi Krishto nɛ, nthɛ pa’a a lɔ shiɛŋ kìnɛiŋ yi.
42 “Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a chwīe muuŋ mi muuŋ vei ŋa a piŋ a nɛ gū moŋ phɨ
nɛ, a nǐ mbwa pi chu mmɛ ŋgù’ɔ wu’ɔ yaoŋ nɔ mmi yi nj̄ie vi ŋkhĭ, nchaa
ŋa a thi shá’a shhɨ Minnwi.
43 Ti m̄̈bhɔ yəɨ nchwīe pəɨ gū moŋ phɨ, pəɨ ya’a mī’aŋ. A pwa pəɨ nii
moŋ chɔmbhi nɔ ŋkwíni nchaa fā’o nu paa mbhɔ yɔ ndɔ ŋgə̄ɨ moŋ móŋoŋ
ŋgù’ɔ liɛŋ shhɛ, mbɔ móŋoŋ ki phɛ,
44 [li’ɨ ŋa mba’a nthrɨshie khu, ndɔ mba’a móŋoŋ lɛ ma mbhɛ nɛ.]
45 Ti k̄wo yɔ nchwīe ɔ gū moŋ phɨ, ɔ ya’a mī’aŋ, nthɛ ŋa a pwa ɔ nii moŋ
chɔmbhi nɔ ŋkwíni nchaa ŋa pi mā’aŋ ghɔ moŋ móŋoŋ ŋgù’ɔ liɛŋ shhɛ
ni paa kwò yɔ,
46 [li’ɨ ŋa mba’a nthrɨshie khu, ndɔ mba’a móŋoŋ lɛ ma mbhɛ nɛ.]
47 Ti ligi yɔ nchwīe ɔ gū moŋ phɨ, ɔ fī’a mfu’u mī’aŋ, a pwa nɔ nii nu
moŋ Sha’afuoŋ Minnwi ni ta’a ligi nchaa ŋa pi mā’aŋ ghɔ moŋ móŋoŋ
ŋgù’ɔ liɛŋ shhɛ ni paa ligi yɔ,
48 lɨ’ɨ ŋa mba’a nthrɨshie khu, ndɔ mba’a móŋoŋ lɛ ma mbhɛ nɛ.
49 “Pi shi ni’iŋ móŋoŋ mbɨŋ shesheŋoŋ ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ pi ghà ni’iŋ khí
moŋ yaoŋ nɛ.†
50 Khí pwa, ndɔ g̈hrɨ́ yi nɔ chwīe nu yaoŋ pwa mbhɛ, ɔ pɨnɨ ŋkwəɨ ni
ghrɨ́ yi ghɔ pi nɛiŋ? A yi’i ŋa pəɨ pɔ nɔ khí ni noŋ pəɨ, nchhɔ moŋ ta’aŋggi
pəɨ pa ŋgwa.”

10

Pa yaoŋ ŋa Jishɔ yɛ’i nthɛ nnu shāaŋ láŋ nɛ
(Matio 19:1-12; Luka 16:18)

1 Jishɔ lɔllɔ Kapanuŋ ŋgə̄ɨ krao ŋgei Judia, ntiri Jodaŋ, yú ŋgwa pɨnɨ
ŋkɨrɨ yəɨ yu ŋkamu’ɔŋ. Nɔ ha’aŋ nù’ɔŋ yi ni mbɔ nɛ, a jɛ̄ nthɔ njɛ’i vugu.
2 Pichəɨ pa ŋgwa Farashi thɔ mbara Jishɔ ntā’a nu mōoŋ vi, mbie ŋa,
“Gí Mushi piŋ ŋa ŋoŋ nthɛ a shāaŋ láŋ pugu ŋgwɛ vi?”
3 A khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, “Mushi ni nchhu ni pəɨ ŋa moŋ gí?”
4 Pugu chhu, “Mushi ni mieŋ ŋa ŋoŋ nā’aŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ shāaŋ láŋ mfɛ ni
ŋgwɛ vi, mfu’u vi ŋa a ghə̄ɨ.”

† **9:49 9:49** Njiŋ lɨ’ɨ yei pɔ ŋa sheshe ŋgaŋ piŋ shi ntɔgɔ moŋ ŋgə’ɨ nɔ chwīe nu a pɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ.

5 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, “A ni nā’aŋ yie kìna mfɛ ni pəɨ nthɛ pi ŋa thɔ yəɨ tɨnɨ ni njɨ.
6 Ndɔ nɔ njɛ̄ ndɨɨ ŋa pi ni mbuoŋ mbhi nɛ, ‘Minnwi ni nchwīe pi mimbia pugu miŋgwɛ.’
7 ‘Nthɛ yie ghɔ, mimbia shi mieŋ tǎa vi pugu mǔuŋ vi, nchīni pugu ŋgwɛ vi.
8 Paa ŋgwa pighɔ chīni ŋgū ta’a frɛinoŋ.’ Nnɛ pugu lɔ nu’uŋ mbi’i yi paa, pugu pɔ pi ta’a yi.
9 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, yaoŋ ŋa Minnwi chīni nɛ, ki’i ŋoŋ shɛ̄rɛ.”
10 Pugu pugu gha mbɨnɨ nda pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi pɨnɨ mbie vi ni nnu yei.
11 A chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a shāaŋ láŋ pugu ŋgwɛ vi ndaŋ yi nduoŋ nɛ chwīe phɨ mbɨŋ ŋgwɛ vi. Mbɔ phɨ shúoŋ.
12 Ti m̈iŋgwɛ nshāaŋ láŋ pugu ndaoŋ vi, ndaŋ ŋoŋ nduoŋ kaŋ a kwo shúoŋ.”

Jishɔ fɛ mbɔrɔ ni puoŋ prɔ
(Matio 19:13-15; Luka 18:15-17)

13 Pa ŋgwa ni nthɔ nu ni pa puoŋ ŋa a kāoŋ vugu, pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi pīga ŋgwa pighɔ.
14 Jishɔ gha njəɨ, mbɨgɨ túa nchhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ mieŋ puoŋ pighɔ thɔ njəɨ a, ki’i pəɨ pɔ kɨ’ɨŋgɨnɨ ni pugu nthɛ ŋa Sha’afuoŋ Minnwi pɔ pi ni ŋkwaŋ ŋgwa pei.
15 Shishini, ǹshwei vəɨ, shesheŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji’i mbiŋ Sha’afuoŋ Minnwi moŋ chɔmbhi yi nɔ muuŋ mbrɔ nɛ nthɛ pa’a a lɔ nii moŋ ghɔ.”
16 A paŋ vugu nū’ɔŋ mbhɔ yi mbɨŋ shesheŋoŋ vugu, mfɛ mbɔrɔ ni pugu.

Ŋgaŋ fà’o chəɨ
(Matio 19:16-30; Luka 18:18-30)

17 Nɔ ha’aŋ Jishɔ ni ndhɔ nyǐeŋ nɛ, ŋoŋ chəɨ tei ŋku’ɔ ŋkwi kwɛ́rɛ yi shhɨ yu, mbie vi ŋa, “Ŋkiɛŋ Masha, a yi’i ŋa ǹchwīe khɔ nɔ fā’o nu chɔmbhi ki mmɛ?”
18 Jishɔ pie ghɔ ŋa, “Ɔ mɛ̄iŋ a ni ŋkiɛŋ ŋoŋ nthɛ khɔ? A wu’ɔ Minnwi mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ ŋoŋ.
19 Ɔ ji yaoŋ ŋa pa kìna chhu nɛ, ‘Ki’i njwi ŋoŋ, ki’i ŋgaŋ láŋ kwoshuoŋ, ki’i njōo, ki’i ŋkwe ntie ŋoŋ ni mbe, ki’i nchīgi, ya’o nchò tǎa ghɔ pugu muuŋ ghɔ.’”
20 A khwɛ̄ ŋa, “Masha, ŋguoŋ kìna pei ŋ̀kwo nū’ɔŋ llɔ ndɨɨ ŋa mi ni mbɔ ma’aŋ mikhwa nɛ.”
21 Jishɔ Īii vi, mfā’o khwā mbɨŋ yu, nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ɔ pou ta’a yaoŋ. Ghəɨ fini ŋguoŋ maoŋ pɔ ghao ŋgrā ni ghaŋ pou, kaŋ fā’o yɔ shi mbɔ po, nnɛ nthɔ njōu njiŋ a.”
22 A ni ŋga nja’o yei nnu, noŋ yi shwi’i, a ghəɨ moŋ pə’ɨ njù’ɔ nthɛ ŋa a ni mfā’o ŋga’a.
23 Jishɔ kara ligi mbɛ’i pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi, nchhu ni pugu ŋa, “A ya ŋga’a ni ghaŋ fà’o nɔ mieŋ nu Minnwi sha’a fùoŋ yi moŋ chɔmbhi yugu.”
24 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ghrāo pa chrà pi pei ndɔ Jishɔ ghəɨ shhɨ nchhu ŋa, “Pa puoŋ paŋ, a ya ŋga’a nɔ nii nu moŋ Sha’afuoŋ Minnwi.
25 A yī’ɛ ni minyieŋləɨ*nɔ tɔgɔ nu moŋ mbo mita’a nchaa ŋgaŋ fà’o nɔ mieŋ nu Minnwi sha’a fùoŋ yi moŋ chɔmbhi yi.”

---

* **10:25 10:25** Minyieŋ yei ya mbɔ pi *kamela.* Pi nā’aŋ nɛiŋ nthɛ ŋa *kamela* lɔ mbɔ moŋ Chrambo.

26 Pugu ghrāo ti a gha'a, nchhu ghɔ† ŋa, "Ti minthɛ a lūgu gɔ̌ ki'ɛ?"
27 Jishɔ pɛ'i vugu nchhu ŋa, "Minthɛ pa'a a lɔ mfā'a ni ŋgwamishua ndɔ pa'a ndɔ ŋga'a pi ni Minnwi. Ŋguoŋ pa nnu ghao yī'ɛ ni Minnwi."
28 Pita jɛ̄ nthɔ nchhu nu ghɔ ŋa, "Līi njəɨ, pigi mieŋ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao njōu njiŋ yɔ."
29 Jishɔ chhu ŋa, "Shishini, ǹchhu ni pəɨ ŋa, yichəɨ ŋoŋ lɔ nji'i mbɔ fɔ ŋa ä mieŋ mbaanda yi, ki lǐŋ pi pi pimbia pugu pa piŋgɛ, ki mǔuŋ vi, ki tǎa vi, ki puoŋ pi, ki nyǐeŋ yi, nthɛ a pugu pa nthɛ ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha'akhɔ,
30 ŋa mba'a a yi'i mieŋ ki fā'o pa nda, pa lǐŋ pi pi pimbia pugu pa piŋgɛ, pa mǔuŋ, pa puoŋ, pa nyǐeŋ, a yiɛŋ ti mbɔ ŋkɨɨ ŋgɛ́ moŋ yei chɔmbhi ndɔ mbɨnɨ mfā'o ŋgə'ɨ ŋa pi shi mfɛ ghɔ nthɛ a. Moŋ mbhi yɛ ŋa a thɔ nu nɛ, a pɨnɨ mfā'o chɔmbhi ki mmɛ.
31 Ndɔ ntou ŋgwa ŋa pugu thi shhɨ nɛ shi mbɔ ndugwi njiŋ, pa ndugwi njiŋ thi shhɨ."

Jishɔ pɨnɨ nchrā ŋkuoŋ nnu gu yi ŋkamu'ɔŋ
(Matio 20:17-19; Luka 18:31-34)

32 Pugu ni mbɔ shɛndaoŋ ŋku'ɔ nu Jerushalɛiŋ, Jishɔ nyīeŋ ŋgə̄ɨ nu shhɨ pugu. Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ghrāo, pɔgɔ gu wɛ̄iŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni nthɔ nu njiŋ pugu nɛ. Ŋkamu'ɔŋ Jishɔ kirɨ paanchrɔ ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi lɨ'ɨ tə'ɨ vugu, nchhu pa nnu ŋa a shi ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ mbɨŋ yu nɛ ni pugu,
33 nchhu nu ŋa, "Pəɨ lii njəɨ, pia ku'ɔ nu Jerushalɛiŋ pi cha'a Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua mfɛ mbhɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa ghaŋ yɛ'i ŋgwa ni gɨ́ Mushi, pi fɛ njó gu ghɔ ncha'a vi mfɛ ni ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ.
34 Pugu lɛ mā'aŋ vi ni kwə̀iŋ, nthu thwɛ mbɨŋ yu, ŋgwiɛ vi, njwi vi, a gha nda'a trɛi llɛ́, a pɨnɨ ŋku'ɔ."

Nnu ŋa Jɛiŋ pugu Jouŋ ni ntā'a nu nɛ
(Matio 20:20-28)

35 Jɛiŋ pugu Jouŋ, mbɔ pa puoŋ Shebedi thɔ njəɨ Jishɔ nchhu ghɔ ŋa, "Masha, pigi tā'a nu ŋa ɔ chwīe nnu yɛ ŋa pigi shi mbie vɛ nɛ ni pigi."
36 A pie vugu ŋa, "Pəɨ tā'a nu ŋa ǹchwīe khɔ mfɛ ni pəɨ?"
37 Pugu chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Fɛ shɨna ni pigi, pigi chhɔ yəɨ ghɔ, ta'a ŋoŋ vigi ŋgei mbɔ yɔ yi jɨ, yichəɨ ta'a yi ŋgei mbɔ ŋkwrɛi yɔ, ndɨɨ ŋa ɔ pɔ moŋ ndigha'o yɔ nɛ."
38 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ lɔ nji yaoŋ ŋa pəɨ pie nu nɛ. Minthɛ pəɨ nnu ndua ŋgə'ɨ ŋa shi nnu nɛ? Ki ŋkwe ŋkwaŋ kwe ŋkhǐ yɛ ŋa a yi'i ŋa ŋkwe nɛ?"
39 Pugu khwē ghɔ ŋa, "Ooŋ, pinthɛ pigi tɔgɔ moŋ ghɔ."
Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Ndua ŋgə'ɨ ŋa ǹshi nnu nɛ pəɨ shi nnu, kwe ŋkhǐ ŋa ǹshi ŋkwe nɛ pəɨ kwe.
40 Ndɔ nɔ chhɔ nu ŋgei mbhɔ a yi jɨ ki ŋgei ŋkwrɛi, a lɔ nji'i mbɔ lɨ'ɨ a nɔ fɛ nu. A pɔ pi ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa Minnwi kwo pīri ni pugu nɛ."
41 Ndɔ pɨgəɨ wuŋ ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ ni ŋga nja'o nnu yei, mfā'o pɨgɨtua mbɨŋ Jɛiŋ pugu Jouŋ.
42 Jishɔ gɛ̄ vugu pugu thɔ njəɨ vi, a chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ ji ŋa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pi ji vugu ŋa a ghaŋ sha'a ŋgwa moŋ mbhi nɛ ghà nsha'a ŋgwa pugu sha'a, pa mɛmmɛ ŋgwa pugu nōoŋ pi nnu ghrɨ́ ni pugu.

---

† **10:26 10:26** Pichəɨ pa Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi llɛshhɨ fā'o pi ŋa *nchhu ni noŋ pugu ŋa*.

43 Ndɔ mbaʼa a yiʼi mbɔ pi nnɛ ni pəɨ. Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a tāʼa nu nɔ pɔ nu
ŋoŋ ndiɛŋ shɨna pəɨ nɛ fāʼo nɔ pɔ nu muuŋ fàʼa vəɨ.
44 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a tāʼa nu mbɔ nthishɨ shɨna pəɨ nɛ fāʼo nɔ pɔ nu ŋkǔna
ŋguoŋ ŋgwa.
45 Nthɛ ŋa Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua shini ndɔ njiʼi nthɔ pi ŋa pi fāʼa mbɔ yu,
a ni nthɔ pi nɔ fāʼa nu mbhɔ ŋgwa, ndɔ mfɛ chɔmbhi yi nɔ nchúoŋ thɔ
ntou ŋgwa.”

Jishɔ chuʼɔ ligi Batimau
(Matio 20:29-34; Luka 18:35-43)

46 Pugu thɔ Jeriko, Jishɔ lɔllɔ ŋgəɨ nu pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi pugu pa
mmɛ yú ŋgwa, ŋgaŋ luoŋ chəɨ mbɔ nchriligi, ligi yi pɔ Batimau, muuŋ
Timau, chhɔ ŋkɨŋ shɛndaoŋ.
47 A ni ŋga njaʼo ŋa a Jishɔ llɔ Nasharɛ ntɔgɔ nu, a jɛ̄ paʼo nu ŋgòu,
nchhu nu ŋa, “Jishɔ, Muuŋ Devi, fāʼo kwoshɨnɨ mbɨŋ mu!”
48 Ntou ŋgwa pīga vi, nchhu nu ghɔ ŋa a lɛrɛ laŋ.
A ka mīʼɛŋ mbaʼo pi ŋgòu ni njɨ mbīgi, “Muuŋ Devi, fāʼo kwoshɨnɨ mbɨŋ
mu!”
49 Jishɔ tithi nchhu ŋa, “Pəɨ mɛ̄iŋ vi hɛiŋ.”
Nɛnnɛ pugu mɛ̄iŋ nchriligi ghɔ, nchhu nu ghɔ ŋa, “Wɛ̄iŋ njùʼɔ yɔ, lɔllɔ
tɔthɨ, a thɔ nɛ mɛ̄iŋ ghɔ.”
50 A mīʼaŋ mmɛ ndhwí yi, ndhi tɔthɨ nthɔ njəɨ Jishɔ.
51 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ɔ tāʼa nu ŋa ǹchwīe nɛiŋ vɛ?”
Nchriligi ghɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Masha, ǹtāʼa nu mbɨnɨ njəɨ lɨʼɨ.”
52 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ghəɨ ni gɔ, piŋ yɔ chwīe ghǐnɔ yɔ tɔgɔ.” Wuʼɔ
chomilaoŋ ghɔ, ligi yi chuʼɔ a yōu njiŋ Jishɔ shɛndaoŋ.

11

Jishɔ nii Jerushalɛiŋ nɔ fùoŋ
(Matio 21:1-11; Luka 19:28-40; Jouŋ 12:12-19)

1 Pugu ni ŋga mbara nu Jerushalɛiŋ, ŋkɨŋ Bɛfɛgɛ pugu Betani ŋkuoŋ
Mbra pa Thɨ Olive nɛ, Jishɔ taoŋ paa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi,
2 nchhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ ghəɨ moŋ muuŋ laʼataoŋ yinɛ shhɨ pəɨ nɛ, wuʼɔ
nɔ haʼaŋ pəɨ nii nɛ, pəɨ shi njəɨ muuŋ mi ŋkwɛ́iŋ pi chu ŋa ŋoŋ shi lɔ naa
nchhɔ ŋkuoŋ yu. Pəɨ fēi nthɔ nɔ ghɔ.
3 Shesheŋoŋ nchhu ni pəɨ ŋa, ‘Pəɨ fēi nu ŋa?’ pəɨ chhu ŋa, ‘Taathɔ fāʼo
fàʼa nɔ ghɔ, a shi mbɨnɨ nuʼuŋ nduʼu hɛnɛiŋ nɔ kuo ndɨɨ.’ ”
4 Pugu lɔllɔ ŋgəɨ, njəɨ muuŋ ŋkwɛ́iŋ pi chu chonda mbhi ŋkɨŋ shɛndaoŋ,
pugu fēi.
5 Pichəɨ ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni nthi fɔ nɛ pie ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ chwīe pi khɔ?
Pəɨ fēi pi ŋkwɛ́iŋ yinɛ?”
6 Pugu chhu nnu ŋa Jishɔ ni nshwei vugu nɛ ni pugu, ŋgwa pighɔ ŋa
pugu ni nju fɔ nɛ mieŋ vugu pugu ghəɨ.
7 Pugu thɔ ni muuŋ ŋkwɛ́iŋ ghɔ mfɛ ni Jishɔ, māʼaŋ pa mɛmmɛ ndhwí
pugu ŋkuoŋ ŋkwɛ́iŋ ghɔ, Jishɔ chhɔ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ.
8 Ntou ŋgwa shɛ̄iŋ pa mɛmmɛ ndhwí pugu shɛndaoŋ, pichəɨ shɛ̄iŋ pa
mbhɔthɨ ni fhɔthɨ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ ŋa pugu ni njaʼa moŋ pa nyǐeŋ.
9 Pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni mbɔ shhɨ nɛ pugu pa pɛ ŋa pugu ni mbɔ njiŋ
nɛ paʼo ŋgòu, nchhu nu ŋa,

"Ndigha'o pɔ ni Minnwi,
mbɔrɔ pɔ ni ju ŋa a thɔ nɔ ligi Taathɔ nɛ!
10 Minnwi nū'ɔŋ mbɔrɔ yi ŋkuoŋ Sha'afuoŋ fùoŋ Devi tǎa via, ŋa a thɔ nu nɛ.
Ndigha'o pɔ ni Minnwi ŋa a chhɔ po nɛ."
11 A nii Jerushalɛiŋ, ŋgə̄ɨ moŋ Nda Minnwi, ŋga ndīi ŋguoŋ yaoŋ nɔ ha'aŋ nji'a ni ŋkwo tɔgɔ nɛ, ntaoŋ ŋgə̄ɨ Betani pugu pa paanchrɔ ghaŋ younjiŋ pi.

Jishɔ chɔ̄nɔ thɨ ŋa a ghà njuŋ nɛ
(Matio 21:18-19)

12 Mbhi ni ŋga ndaŋ, nɔ ha'aŋ pugu ni ŋkwəɨ nu llɔ Betani nɛ, njǐ yia Jishɔ.
13 A thi hini nji'ɛ njəɨ thɨ ŋa a ghà njuŋ nɛ a ya ntə'ɨ, a ghə̄ɨ nɔ yəɨ nu ŋa minthɛ a fā'o ntíɛŋ llɔ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ. A gha nthɔ nchəɨŋ yəɨ thɨ ghɔ, pa'a ndɔ njəɨ sheshe yaoŋ ŋkiɛŋ pa fhɔthɨ, nthɛ ŋa a shini ndɔ mbɔ ndɨɨ ŋa pa thɨ ghɔ ghà njuŋ nɛ.
14 A chhu ni thɨ ghɔ ŋa, "Ki'i ŋoŋ ma nu'uŋ njɨ ntíɛŋ llɔ mbɨŋ ghɔ." Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ya'o.

Jishɔ ghə̄ɨ Nda Minnwi
(Matio 12:12-17; Luka 19:45-48; Jouŋ 2:13-22)

15 Pugu ni ŋga nchəɨŋ Jerushalɛiŋ, Jishɔ ghə̄ɨ Nda Minnwi njōu ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni mfini yaoŋ pugu pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni njuoŋ nu Nda Minnwi nɛ, nshrī taprɛi ghaŋ kwri mbɨŋ pugu pa ghaŋ fini mintu'ɔlibuŋ,
16 pa'a ndɔ nu'uŋ mbiŋ ŋa shesheŋoŋ mfɛ a tiɛŋ yaoŋ ntiri nɔ yɨna Nda Minnwi.
17 A ni nthɔ njɛ'i vugu, nchhu nu ŋa, "Pi shi lɔ nā'aŋ ŋa, 'Pi shi mɛ̄iŋ nda a ni nda luoŋ Minnwi ni ŋguoŋ pa taoŋ taoŋ ghao,' ndɔ pəɨ kara a gū pùo pa ŋgɨna minwi."
18 Nnɛ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa ghaŋ yɛ'i ŋgwa ni gí Mushi ya'o nthɔ ntā'a shɛndaoŋ njwi vi, nthɛ ŋa pugu ni mbɔgɔ vi, nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ yú ŋgwa pighɔ ŋa pugu ni mbɔ fɔ nɛ ni ŋgrāo ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ a ni njɛ'i nu nɛ.
19 Fanaoŋ ni ŋga nthɔ, pugu taoŋ moŋ la'a.

Yaoŋ yɛ'i nthɛ thɨ wùnu ŋa a ni njaoŋ nɛ
(Matio 21:20-22)

20 Nɔ ha'aŋ pugu ni ntɔgɔ nu ni tutu'u nɛ, pugu yəɨ thɨ wùnu yɛ, a kwo yaoŋ ti nshwi'i nchəɨŋ moŋ ŋǐeŋ pi.
21 Pita kwiŋ, nchhu ŋa, "Masha, Īii njəɨ! Thɨ wùnu yɛ ŋa ɔ ni nchɔ̄nɔ nɛ kwo yaoŋ."
22 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ fā'o piŋ mbɨŋ Minnwi.
23 Shishini, ǹshwei vəɨ, sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a shi nchhu ni mbra yei ŋa, 'Lɔllɔ tɔthɨ ŋgū moŋ ŋkhǐ', ki lɔ mfā'o khuthɔ moŋ njù'ɔ yu nɛ, ndɔ mbiŋ ŋa nnu ŋa a chhu nɛ shi ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ nɛ, pi shi nchwīe mfɛ ghɔ.
24 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ǹshwei vəɨ, sheshe yaoŋ ŋa pəɨ pie moŋ luoŋ Minnwi nɛ, pəɨ mfā'o piŋ ŋa pəɨ kwo fā'o yaoŋ ghɔ, kaŋ a shi mbɔ yəɨ.
25 Ndɔ sheshe ndɨɨ ŋa ɔ tithi nduoŋ Minnwi nɛ, ɔ̈ mfā'o sheshe yaoŋ moŋ njù'ɔ ghɔ nthɛ yichəɨ ŋoŋ, ɔ lī'ɛ phɨ yi, nnɛ ŋa Tǎa ghɔ ŋa a chhɔ po nɛ ŋkaa yu nthɛ a lī'ɛ jɔ phɨ."

26 [Ndɔ p̈əɨ mieŋ ki lɔ nji'i ndī'ɛ phɨ yichəɨ ŋoŋ, kaŋ mba'a Tǎa vəɨ po lī'ɛ pa yəɨ phɨ.]

Pîe nthɛ ghrí Jishɔ
(Matio 21:23-27; Luka 20:1-8)

27 Pugu pɨnɨ nthɔ Jerushalɛiŋ. Nɔ ha'aŋ a ni nyīeŋ nu Nda Minnwi nɛ, pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa ghaŋ yɛ'i gí Mushi thɔ mbara vi,
28 nchhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ɔ fā'o pi yəɨ ghrí nɔ chwīe nu pa nnu pei ki a fɛ gǒ ghrí yei vɛ nɔ chwīe nu pa nnu pei nɔ ghɔ?"
29 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Ñshi mbie vəɨ ni ta'a pîe, p̈əɨ mfɛ khwè vəɨ, ǹshwei vəɨ ni yɛ ghrí ŋa ǹchwīe nnu pei nɔ nɛ.
30 Pəɨ shwei a, Jouŋ ni ŋkwe ghrí nɔ fɛ nu ŋkhĭ pi llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi ki ŋgwamishua?"
31 Pugu chrā nnu ghɔ ni noŋ pugu, nchhu nu ŋa, "Pia nchhu ŋa, 'Llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi', a chhu ŋa, 'Ti a ni nchwīe khɔ pa'a pəɨ lɔ mbiŋ Jouŋ?'
32 Ti p̈ia nchhu ŋa, 'A llɔ pi mbhɔ ŋgwamishua?'" nthɛ ŋa pugu ni nthɔ mbɔgɔ pa ŋgwa nthɛ ŋa shesheŋoŋ ni nji ŋa Jouŋ ni nja mbɔ njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi.
33 Nnɛ pugu khwē ni Jishɔ ŋa, "Pigi lɔ nji."
Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Kaŋ mba'a mummu ŋkaa mu shwei vəɨ ni lɨ'ɨ ŋa ghrí a lɔ nɛ."

12

Lu'ɔ chrà nthɛ puoŋ fà'a pɨphɨ
(Matio 21:33-46; Luka 20:9-19)

1 Nɛnnɛ Jishɔ jē nthɔ nchrā nu ni pugu moŋ lu'ɔ chrà. "Ŋoŋ chəɨ ni ma mbhī faaŋ ntíɛŋ thɨ*yi, ŋkrao ŋka'a ŋgīŋ nɔ ghɔ, ntou ŋku'ɔ nɨɨ ntíɛŋ thɨ ghɔ ŋkhĭ yi taoŋ nɔ chwīe nu la'o, ndɔ ŋkrao muuŋ nda tɔthɨ nɔ chhɔ nu fɔ ŋkē'i nyĭeŋ. Nnɛ mfɛ ni ghaŋ fà'a ŋa pugu lɨna nɔ ghɔ ŋga ŋkwōo maoŋ pugu pugu ghrā, ndhɔ ki'ɛ ŋgəɨ la'ataoŋ nduoŋ.
2 Ndɨɨ ni ŋga ŋkā'o nɔ kwōo nu ntíɛŋ thɨ yɛ, Ŋoŋ ghɔ taoŋ muuŋ fà'a ni pa ghaŋ fà'a pɛ ŋa a ghəɨ ŋkwe ji ghrà ntíɛŋ thɨ ghɔ.
3 Ndɔ pa ghaŋ fà'a pighɔ wie muuŋ fà'a yi ghɔ ndu'u vi ni mbhɔ yó.
4 "A pɨnɨ nu'uŋ ntaoŋ muuŋ fà'a nduoŋ, pugu wie vi nɔ thɔ yi, nchwīe nnu lrithɔ mbɨŋ yu.
5 A pɨnɨ nu'uŋ ntaoŋ yichəɨ pugu jwi vi, ŋgu'ɔ nchwīe mbɨŋ ntou pichəɨ pi nɛnnɛ, ŋgwie pichəɨ, njwi pichəɨ.
6 A pɨnɨ mfā'o ta'a ŋoŋ ŋa a nthɛ a taoŋ, mbɔ muuŋ vi ŋa a khwā nɛ, ndugwi yi a taoŋ vi ni pugu, nchhu nu ŋa, 'Pugu shi mfā'o pɔgɔ yɔ.'
7 "Ndɔ ghaŋ fà'a pighɔ chhu ni noŋ pugu ŋa, 'Yei njɨnda yi, pia chīri njwi vi maoŋ pi gū yia!'
8 Pugu wɛ̄iŋ vi, njwi vi, mfu'u khu yi moŋ nyĭeŋ mī'aŋ.
9 "Ti ŋgaŋ nyĭeŋ ghɔ shi nchwīe pi nɛiŋ ki'ɛ? A shi nthɔ njwi pa ghaŋ fà'a pighɔ, mfɛ faaŋ ghɔ ni ŋgwa nduoŋ.
10 Pəɨ lɔ naa mɛ̄iŋ lɨ'ɨ Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi yei ŋa a chhu ŋa,
'Ŋgù'ɔ yɛ ŋa ghaŋ nū'ɔŋ nda ni ndāa ŋa a lɔ nji'i mfā'o ghèrɛ nɛ
pɨnɨ nɛ ŋkara ju mbɔ ndugwi ŋgu'ɔ shi'i nchaa ŋguoŋ yi.†

---

* **12:1 12:1** Ntíɛŋ thɨ ghɔ ni mbɔ grape. Moŋ la'ataoŋ pa Juu, pugu ni ŋga nchhu pichəɨ ndɨɨ ŋa faaŋ grape, njiŋ yi pɔ pi ŋa Ishrae. † **12:10 12:10** *Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Ŋkhĭ 118:22.

11 Yei fà’a Taathɔ
ndɔ mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ nnu ghraoghrao ligi pigi’?”
12 Pa thishɨ ŋgwa Juu pighɔ ni nthɔ ntā’a shɛndaoŋ nɔ wɛ̄iŋ nu mi, nthɛ
ŋa pugu ni nji ŋa a chhu lu’ɔ chrà yei nthɛ pi pugu, ndɔ pugu fā’o pɔgɔ
gu nthɛ yú ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni mbɔ fɔ nɛ, nnɛ mieŋ vi ŋgə̄ɨ ni vugu.

Pîe nthɛ nnu pe taashi ni fùoŋ
(Matio 22:15-22; Luka 20:20-26)
13 Pugu taoŋ pa pichəɨ ŋgwa Farashi pugu pa pichəɨ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ
Hɛrɔ, ŋa pugu ghə̄ɨ mbīri Jishɔ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vi ni pa nnu ŋa a shi nchhu nɛ.
14 Pugu thɔ nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “Masha, pigi ji ŋa ɔ ghà nchrā nnu shini ki lɔ
ndīi pi nnu ŋa ŋgwa pī’i nu nɛ, ɔ shi’a nōoŋ shieligi ni shesheŋoŋ, ɔ ghà
njɛ’i nnu ŋa Minnwi tā’a nu ŋa ŋgwa chwīe nɛ moŋ ndɨndɨ. A kā’o ŋa pi
pe taashi ni Kaisha ki ŋga? Pigi pe ki ki’i pigi pe?”
15 Ndɔ Jishɔ kwo yəɨ mbe yugu, nchhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ mōoŋ a ŋa? Pəɨ
thɔ ni ta’a ndigi mbɨŋ nōoŋ njəɨ.”
16 Pugu thɔ ni ta’a yi. A chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Yei thɔ gǒ pugu ligi gǒ ŋkuoŋ
ghɔ?”
Pugu khwē ŋa, “A yi Kaisha.”
17 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ fɛ yaoŋ ŋa a yi Kaisha nɛ ni Kaisha, mfɛ
yi Minnwi ni Minnwi.”

Pîe nthɛ nnu khu nu mbɨnɨ ŋku’ɔ
(Matio 22:23-33; Luka 20:27-40)
18 Pa ŋgwa Shadushi, ŋa pugu ni mbī’i ŋa ŋoŋ shi’a ŋkhu mbɨnɨ ŋku’ɔ
nɛ thɔ mbara Jishɔ, mbie vi ŋa,
19 “Masha, Mushi ni nā’aŋ gí yei mfɛ ni pigi ŋa, ŋoŋ ŋkhu mieŋ ŋgwɛ vi
ki lɔ mfā’o muuŋ, a yi’i ŋa ndǐŋ vi, yi mimbia, ti’i ndɔ̄gɔ ŋkugu ghɔ mbhi
puoŋ nɔ ghɔ nɔ ligi ndǐŋ vi.
20 Pa lǐŋ pichəɨ ni mbɔ fɔ pi khwachəɨ mbɔ pimbia, fǔoŋ yi laŋ, ŋkhu ki
lɔ mfā’o puoŋ,
21 mbra yi laŋ miŋgwɛ ghɔ, ŋkhu ki lɔ mfā’o puoŋ. Yichəɨ mbra yi wu’ɔ
nɛnnɛ.
22 Ti ŋguoŋ yugu pi khwachəɨ khu ki lɔ mfā’o puoŋ. Ndugwi yi miŋgwɛ
ghɔ khu ŋkaa yu.
23 Ndwɛ, a lɛ ŋga mbɔ ndɨɨ yɛ ŋa ŋgwa lɛ mbɨnɨ ŋku’ɔ nɛ, miŋgwɛ ghɔ
pɔ pi yi gǒ, ŋa ŋguoŋ yugu pi khwachəɨ ni ŋkwo laŋ vi nɛ?”
24 Jishɔ khwē ni pugu ŋa, “Yei lɔ mbɔ nnu ŋa a chwīe pəɨ fāaŋ nɛ? Nthɛ
ŋa pəɨ lɔ nji Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi ndɔ pa’a ndɔ nji ghrí Minnwi.
25 Nthɛ ŋa ŋgwa ghà ŋga ŋku’ɔ moŋ gu pa’a ndɔ ndaŋ ndɔ pa’a ndɔ
ŋgə̄ɨ láŋ, mbɔ pi nɔ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi po.
26 “Ndɔ nthɛ nnu ŋgwa nɔ khu nu mbɨnɨ ŋku’ɔ moŋ gu, pəɨ lɔ naa mɛ̄iŋ
moŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ Mushi moŋ lɨ’ɨ ha’aŋ a chrà nɔ nnu móŋoŋ thɔ muuŋ thɨ
yuyu’u nɛ, ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ Minnwi ni nchrā ni Mushi fɔ, nchhu nu ŋa, ‘Mi
Minnwi Abrahaŋ, mbɔ Minnwi Aiji, ni Minnwi Jakɔ?’
27 A lɔ nji’i mbɔ pi Minnwi ŋgwa khu, a pɔ pi yi ŋgwa maoŋ. Pəɨ ya
fāaŋ.”

Kɨ̀na ŋa a chaa ŋguoŋ yi nɛ
(Matio 22:34-40; Luka 10:25-28)

28 Yichəɨ ta'a masha pa ghaŋ yɛ'i gɨ́ Mushi, ŋa a ni nthi fɔ nja'o nnu ŋa
pugu ni nchrā nu nɛ, gha njəɨ ŋa Jishɔ ŋkhwɛ̄ pa nnu pighɔ shi'i, mbie vi
ŋa, "A yəɨ kìna ŋa a chaa ŋguoŋ yi ghao?"
29 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Yei kìna ŋa a chaa ŋguoŋ yi nɛ, 'Ya'o, ma Ishrae,
Taathɔ mbɔ Minnwi yia wu'ɔ ju tə'ɨ vi mbɔ Taathɔ.
30 A yi'i ŋa ɔ khwā Taathɔ, mbɔ Minnwi yɔ, ni ŋguoŋ njù'ɔ yɔ ghao, ni
ŋguoŋ nchə̌ɨ yɔ ghao, ni ŋguoŋ kwā'a nu yɔ ghao, ni ŋguoŋ ghrɨ́ yɔ ghao.'
31 Mbra yi pɔ yei, 'Ɔ shi ŋkhwā taakuo yɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ɔ khwā noŋ yɔ nɛ.'
Yichəɨ kìna nduoŋ lɔ nu'uŋ mbɔ fɔ ŋa a chaa pa pei."
32 Ŋgaŋ yɛ'i gɨ́ Mushi chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ɔ chhu a kā'o, ma Masha. Ɔ ya
nchhu shini ŋa Minnwi wu'ɔ ju tə'ɨ vi ndɔ pa'a yichəɨ lɔ mbɔ nɔ Ju.
33 A yi'i ŋa ɔ khwā vi ni ŋguoŋ njù'ɔ yɔ pugu pa ŋguoŋ kwā'a nu mɔ,
ni ŋguoŋ ghrɨ́ yɔ ndɔ ŋkhwā taakuo yɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ɔ khwā noŋ yɔ nɛ. A
pwa paa kìna yei nchaa fɛ nu minyieŋ ŋkuoŋ lɨ'ɨ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa maoŋ
fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ nduoŋ ni Minnwi."
34 Jishɔ ni ŋga njəɨ ŋa a khwɛ̄ ni shiethɔ, a chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ɔ kwo
para mieŋ nu Minnwi sha'a fùoŋ yi moŋ chɔmbhi yɔ." Jɛ̄ ndɨɨ ghɔ, pa'a
shesheŋoŋ lɔ nu'uŋ moŋ mbie vi ni sheshe píe.

Pîe nthɛ Ŋoŋ ŋa pi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ
(Matio 22:41-46; Luka 20:41-44)

35 Nɔ ha'aŋ Jishɔ ni njɛ'i nu Nda Minnwi nɛ, a ni mbie ŋa, "Mimfɛ pa
ghaŋ yɛ'i gɨ́ Mushi kie pi nɛiŋ nchhu ŋa Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ
Ŋkwe nɛ pɔ pi muuŋ Devi?
36 Jijwɛ Minnwi ni ŋkaoŋ njù'ɔ Devi a chhu ŋa,
'Minnwi Taathɔ chhu ni Taathɔ a ŋa,
"Chhɔ hɛiŋ ŋgei mbhɔ a yi jɨ
ti ǹshi nu'uŋ nchwīe pa mbɨ̌na pɔ gū yaoŋ tigi kwò yɔ."'
37 Ndutho Devi mɛ̄iŋ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ ni Taathɔ vi,
a nthɛ a kie pi nɛiŋ mbɔ muuŋ vi?" Mmɛ kirɨ ŋgwa pighɔ ya'o nnu ŋa
Jishɔ ni nchhu nɛ ni pwanju'ɔ.

Jishɔ shūu tə́nə ŋgwa
nthɛ pa ghaŋ yɛ'i ŋgwa ni gɨ́ Mushi pa Juu
(Matio 23:1-36; Luka 20:45-47)

38 Moŋ nnu ŋa Jishɔ ni njɛ'i nu nɛ, a ni nchhu ŋa, "P̈əɨ lɨna pa ghaŋ
yɛ'i ŋgwa ni gɨ́ Mushi a pwa, pugu khwā nɔ nyīeŋ nu moŋ pa mɛmmɛ
ndrawa'a ndɔ ŋkhwā ŋa pi tu'u noŋ nchrā ni pugu lɨ'ɨ ka'a,
39 ŋkhwā chhɔ nu nɔ pa lɨ'ɨ lɨɛŋ moŋ pa nda luoŋ Minnwi pugu pa lɨ'ɨ
jɨ.
40 Pugu ghà nchīgi pa piŋgɛ kugu ŋkwe maoŋ pugu, luoŋ Minnwi yugu
shɨga ni nj̈ɨ nnɛ ŋa ŋgwa yəɨ vugu nɔ pa ŋgwa taoŋtaoŋ. Yugu ŋgə'ɨ shi
mbɔ yi wuwuru."

Yaoŋ ŋa miŋgwɛ ŋkugu fɛ nɛ
(Luka 21:1-4)

41 Nɔ ha'aŋ Jishɔ ni nchhɔ yəɨ ŋkùŋ ni'iŋ pa yaoŋ fɛ́ Nda Minnwi nɛ, a
ni chhɔ mbɛ'i ŋgwa nɔ ha'aŋ pugu ni'iŋ mbɨŋ moŋ ŋkùŋ ni'iŋ pa yaoŋ fɛ́
nɛ.
42 Ntou pa ghaŋ fā'o ni nthɔ ni'iŋ ntou mɛmmɛ mbɨŋ moŋ ŋkùŋ ghɔ.
Miŋgwɛ ŋkugu chəɨ ŋa a ki ya mbou ni'iŋ paa puoŋ mi mbɨŋ ŋa p̈i nchīri
a pɔ nɔ ta'a ndola.

43 A mɛ̄iŋ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi yəɨ yu nchhu ni pugu ŋa, “Shishini, ǹchhu
ni pəɨ ŋa, miŋgwɛ ŋkugu vei ŋa a pɔ pi mbou nɛ, fɛ nchaa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa
ŋa pugu ni’iŋ pa mbɨŋ moŋ ŋkùŋ yaoŋ fɛ́ nɛ,
44 Nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa nduoŋ fu’u maoŋ fɛ yugu shɨna ntou maoŋ ŋa
pugu fā’o nɛ, ndɔ miŋgwɛ vei moŋ pou yi fɛ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa a fā’o nɔ yru
nu ŋkuoŋ ghɔ nɛ.”

13

Jishɔ chhu ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ pi shi mbūo Nda Minnwi nɛ
(Matio 24:1-2; Luka 21:5-6)

1 Nɔ ha’aŋ Jishɔ ni ntaoŋ nu Nda Minnwi nɛ, ta’a pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi
chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Masha, Ĩii njəɨ pa ŋgù’ɔ pwapwa pugu pa nda pwapwa
njəɨ.”
2 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ yəɨ mbwambwa nda pei? Mba’a ta’a ŋgù’ɔ
nu’uŋ nūaŋ ŋkuoŋ ndĭŋ vi ki pi lɔ mbūo mfɛ shhɛ.”

Ŋgə’ɨ pugu pa mōoŋ nu
(Matio 24:3-14; Luka 21:7-19)

3 Nɔ ha’aŋ a ni nchɔchhɔ ŋkuoŋ Mbra pa Thɨ Olive njiɛŋ pɨprəɨ llɔ yəɨ
Nda Minnwi nɛ, Pita ni Jɛiŋ pugu Jouŋ ni Andru pie vi njiŋŋjiŋ ŋa,
4 “Shwei vigi pa nnu pei shi mbɔ pi ndɨɨ khɔ? Pa lĩ nɔ nōoŋ nu ndɨɨ ŋa
nnu pei shi ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ nɛ pɔ pa khɔ?”
5 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ lɨna nu, ki’i ŋoŋ fɨɨ vəɨ.
6 Ntou ŋgwa shi nthɔ nɔ ligi a, nchhu nu ŋa, ‘A mmu mbɔ Ju ŋa Minnwi
Chu’ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ!’ mfɨɨ ntou ŋgwa.
7 Ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ ya’o pi thɔ mā’aŋ nchhɔ ki pa pisha’akhɔ nnu nchhɔ̀, ki’i
pəɨ fā’o pɔgɔ gu. A yi’i ŋa ŋkwaŋ nnu pei shi ŋgu’ɔ ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ ndɔ a lɔ naa
mbɔ ndugwi mbhi ya’a.
8 Pa la’ataoŋ shi ndɔllɔ mā’aŋ pichəɨ ni nchhɔ̀, ŋgwa yichəɨ ta’a fùoŋ
mā’aŋ ŋgwa yichəɨ ni nchhɔ̀. Shhɛ shi nchɨ’ɨ ti shɨna moŋ pa lɨ’ilɨ’ɨ, nj̃ī gū.
Pa nnu pei pɔ pi nɔ ha’aŋ muuŋ ghà njɛ̄ naoŋ nu miŋgwɛ shūu nɛ.
9 “Ndɔ p̂əɨ chhɔ ni lɨna məɨ. Nthɛ ŋa pi shi ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vəɨ ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ shhɨ pa
kúŋ, ŋgwie vəɨ moŋ pa nda luoŋ Minnwi, ntigi vəɨ pəɨ thi shá’a shhɨ pa
ghaŋ sha’a ŋgwa pugu pa fùoŋ nthɛ a ŋa pəɨ pɔ pa miŋkwentie paŋ shhɨ
pugu.
10 Ndɔ pi shi ŋgu’ɔ mfŭoŋ nchī̃i ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha’akhɔ ni ŋguoŋ taoŋ
taoŋ ghao ndugwi mbhi ma nthɔ.
11 Ndɨɨ ŋa pi wɛ̄iŋ vəɨ ncha’a mfɛ lɨ’ɨ shá’a nɛ, ki’i njù’ɔ yəɨ ghana vəɨ ni
nnu ŋa pəɨ shi nchhu nɛ, ndɔ pəɨ chhu sheshe nnu ŋa pi fɛ ni pəɨ nɛ ndɨɨ
ghɔ, nthɛ ŋa a lɔ nchrā pəɨ, a chrā Jijwɛ Minnwi.
12 “Ŋoŋ shi ncha’a ndĭŋ vi mfɛ ŋa pi jwi, tǎa fɛ muuŋ vi ŋa pi jwi, pa
puoŋ kara mbara pa tǎa pugu pa maa ni nchhɔ̀ nchwī̃e pi jwi vugu.
13 Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa shi mbɨ̄na vəɨ nthɛ a. Ndɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a tī̃i shii ti ŋgə̄ɨ nchəɨŋ
nɔ ndugwi yi nɛ shi ndūgu.

Nnu wuwuru ŋa a thɔ nu mbɨrɨ lɨ’ɨ
(Matio 24:15-28; Luka 21:20-24)

14 “Ndɨɨ ŋa ɔ shi njəɨ nnu wuwuru ŋa a shi nchwī̃e pi tei Nda Minnwi
thi lɨ’ɨ ha’aŋ a shini ndɔ mfā’o nɔ thi nu nɛ (shesheŋoŋ ŋa a mɛ̄iŋ yaoŋ
yei nɛ pī’ī, nji ŋa a shi nji njiŋ nnu yei!) nnɛ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pɔ moŋ
la’ataoŋ Judia nɛ tei ŋku’ɔ thɔ mbra.

15 Ki'i ŋoŋ ŋa a chhɔ thɔnda nɛ nu'uŋ shwi'i shhɛ ki nii nda yu nɔ lɔ̄gɔ
nu sheshe yaoŋ ntaoŋ nɔ.
16 Ki'i shesheŋoŋ ŋa a pɔ moŋ nyǐeŋ nɛ nu'uŋ mbɨnɨ lɨ'ɨ lɔ̄gɔ mmɛ ndhwí
yi.
17 Ndɔ a shi mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ wuwuru ŋgə'ɨ ni pa piŋgɛ shūu pugu pa mapuoŋ
ha'aŋ pugu thɔ nu'ɔŋ puoŋ moŋ pɨɨ ndɨɨ ghɔ nɛ!
18 Pəɨ luoŋ ni Minnwi ŋa ki'i nnu pei lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ pi moŋ mbì,
19 nthɛ ŋa moŋ pɨɨ ndɨɨ pighɔ, ŋgə'ɨ shi mbɔ ti nchəɨŋ fɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ a lɔ naa
ma mbɔ jɛ̄ ndɨɨ ŋa Minnwi ni mbuoŋ mbhi nɛ ti nthɔ nchəɨŋ ndwɛ, ndɔ
pa'a ndɔ mbɨ'i pí'i ma nu'uŋ mbɔ.
20 Ndɔ a kaŋ mieŋ ki pɔ ŋa Taathɔ kɛrɛ fɨ'ɨ llɛmbhi pighɔ, yichəɨ
ŋoŋmishua shi kaŋ ndɔ ndūgu, ndɔ, nthɛ pi pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa a chu'ɔ vugu
nɛ, a kɛrɛ llɛmbhi pighɔ.
21 "Nɛnnɛ ši̇sheŋoŋ nchhu ni pəɨ ŋa, 'Pəɨ lǐi njəɨ, Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ
Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ pɔ nɛiŋ hɛnɛiŋ!' ki ŋa, 'Pəɨ lǐi njəɨ, a pi ni hini,' ki'i
pəɨ piŋ.
22 Nthɛ ŋa pa ŋgwa shi nthɔ ndɛ'i ŋgiɛŋ ŋa pugu Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ
Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ, pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ mifɨɨ shi nōoŋ noŋ yugu, nōoŋ ntou pa lǐ
pugu pa nnu ghraoghrao, nɔ fɨɨ nu pa ŋgwa ti mfɨɨ pa ŋgwa ha'aŋ Minnwi
chu'ɔ nɛ, nɔ ha'aŋ a nji'ɛ ni pugu.
23 Ndɔ pəɨ chhɔ ni lɨna məɨ! Ŋkwo chhu ŋguoŋ nnu ni pəɨ ŋkaoŋ ndɨɨ
ghɔ ma nthɔ.

Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua shi mbɨnɨ nu'uŋ nthɔ
(Matio 24:29-31; Luka 21:25-28)

24 "Ndɔ moŋ pɨɨ ndɨɨ ghɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ŋgə'ɨ pei shi ŋkwo tɔgɔ nɛ,
'Minaoŋ shi ŋgū njiŋnjiŋ,
ndɔ pa'a fhú lɔ nu'uŋ nthɛ.
25 Pa fínəɨ shi ŋgū nu shhɛ llɔ po,
pa njɨ ŋa a pɔ moŋ tɔthɨ nɛ chī'ɨ.'
26 "Nɛnnɛ, pi shi njəɨ Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua, a thɔ nu moŋ lúluŋ ni mmɛ
ghrí pugu pa ndigha'o.
27 A shi ntaoŋ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi, pugu kirɨ pa ŋgwa pi ŋa a chu'ɔ
nɛ llɔ moŋ khwɛ ghaa mbhi ti ŋgə̄ɨ nchəɨŋ moŋ ndugwi tɔthɨ.

Ntígɨ llɔ ŋkuoŋ thɨ wùnu
(Matio 24:32-35; Luka 21:29-33)

28 "Yɛ'i ntígɨ llɔ ŋkuoŋ thɨ wùnu, nɔ ha'aŋ fhǒ yi nu'uŋ njɛ̄ tua nu ŋkuoŋ
mbhɔ yi nɛ, ɔ ji ŋa ŋkwəɨ mbɨ para.
29 Wu'ɔ nɛnnɛ, ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ yəɨ pa nnu pei thɔ ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ nɛ, pəɨ
ji ŋa a kwo para ti mbɔ chonda.
30 Shishini, ǹshwei vəɨ, mba'a ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ yei yi'i ntɔgɔ ki ŋguoŋ pa nnu
pei lɔ ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ.
31 Po pugu shhɛ shi ntɔgɔ, ndɔ mba'a pa chrà paŋ yi'i ntɔgɔ gha.
32 "Ndɔ a mbɔ pi nɔ llé ghɔ pugu pa ndɨɨ ghɔ, yichəɨ ŋoŋ lɔ nji, nji'i nthɛ
pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi po, ki Muuŋ, a wu'ɔ nji Tǎa tə'ɨ vi.
33 Pəɨ lɨna nu, mbīri noŋ yəɨ, nthɛ ŋa pəɨ lɔ nji ndɨɨ ŋa ndɨɨ ghɔ shi nthɔ
nɛ.
34 "A pɔ pi nɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a chhɔ ŋgə̄ɨ kra, ŋga ndɔllɔ la'a, nū'ɔŋ puoŋ fà'a
pi ŋa pugu ti'i ndɨna ni pa yaoŋ, shesheŋoŋ fā'o ji fà'a, mfɛ gí ni ŋgaŋ lɨna
ni chonda ŋa ki'i a llɛ.

35 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pəɨ pīri noŋ pəɨ, nthɛ ŋa pəɨ lɔ nji ndɨɨ ŋa ŋgaŋ nda ghɔ
shi ŋkwəɨ nɛ. Ki a pɔ pi ni fanaoŋ, ki ni ntuŋ mbhi, ki moŋ ŋkhwɛmiŋkə'ɨ,
ki ni tutu'u.
36 Á ŋgwī'i nchəɨŋ, ki'i a yəɨ ghɔ ɔ llɛ nu.
37 Nnu ŋa ǹchhu ni pəɨ nɛ, ǹchhu ni ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa nduoŋ: Pəɨ pīri
noŋ pəɨ."

14

Ntáŋ nɔ jwi nu Jishɔ
(Matio 26:1-5; Luka 22:1-2; Jouŋ 11:45-53)

1 A ni mbi'i paa llɛ́, llɛ́ Lli Nji'a pugu llɛ́ Jɨ Brɛi ki Ku'ɔ kā'o. Pa thishɨ
ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa ghaŋ yɛ'i gí Mushi thɔ ntā'a shɛndaoŋ nɔ wɛ̄iŋ nu
Jishɔ njiŋnjiŋ njwi vi.
2 Pugu ni nchhu ŋa, "Mba'a a yi'i mbɔ pi moŋ ndɨɨ jɨ yei kaŋ ŋgwa shi
mba'o ŋgòu."

Pi pɔrɔ Jishɔ ni wru Betani
(Matio 26:6-13; Jouŋ 12:1-8)

3 Jishɔ ni ŋga mbɔ Betani nda Shemu ŋa a ni mbɔ ŋgaŋ ghɨnɔmbaluŋ
nɛ, nɔ ha'aŋ a ni njɨ maoŋ ŋkuoŋ taprɛi nɛ, miŋgwɛ chəɨ nii ni nchíŋ ŋa pi
chwīe ni ŋgù'ɔ, laminda taoŋtaoŋ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni nadi, mbɔ yi tɨnɨnchuoŋ
lɨnaoŋ moŋ ghɔ. A pə'ɨ cho nchíŋ ghɔ, nshā'o laminda ghɔ thɔ Jishɔ.
4 Pichəɨ ŋgwa chhu ni noŋ pugu fɔ moŋ pɨgɨtua ŋa, "A pɨrɨ wru laminda
yei nɛnɛiŋ ŋa?
5 Pi ka nǐ mfini wru ghɔ, a tɔgɔ mbɨŋ ŋa ŋoŋ mfā'a a tɔgɔ trɛi ŋkɨɨ llɛ́ pi
pe vi nɔ ghɔ nɛ, mfɛ mbɨŋ ghɔ ni ghaŋ pou." Nnɛ pugu fɛ̄'i vi.
6 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ mieŋ vi, pəɨ ghana vi ŋa? A chwīe pi nnu
shi'i vəɨ.
7 Nthɛ ŋa pəɨ pa ghaŋ pou shi ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ nu ka'a, ti sheshe ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ
khwā nɛ, pinthɛ pəɨ chwīe shi'i ni pugu, ndɔ mba'a pia pɔ pi ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ.
8 A chwīe nnu ŋa a kaŋ nthɛ a chwīe nɛ. A pīri noŋ a nɔ twei nu ŋkaoŋ
ndɨɨ maa ŋkā'o.
9 Ndɔ shishini, ǹshwei vəɨ, sheshe lɨ'ɨ ŋa pi chīi ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha'akhɔ fɔ
moŋ mbhi nɛ, yaoŋ ŋa miŋgwɛ vei chwīe nɛ pi shi nchhu nɔ kwiŋ nu vi."

Judashi piŋ nɔ fini nu Jishɔ
(Matio 26:14-16; Luka 22:3-6)

10 Nnɛ Judashi Ishikario, ŋa a ni mbɔ ta'a ŋoŋ shɨna paanchrɔ ghaŋ
younjiŋ Jishɔ nɛ, ghə̄ɨ mbara pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ nnɛ nɔ fini nu Jishɔ
ni pugu.
11 Pugu ni ŋga nja'o mfā'o pwatua, ŋkā'a nɔ fɛ nu mbɨŋ ghɔ. Nnɛ a tā'a
shɨna nɔ fini nu vi ni pugu.

Jishɔ jɨ Lli Nji'a pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi
(Matio 26:17-25; Luka 22:7-14,21-23; Jouŋ 13:21-30)

12 A ni ŋga mbɔ fŭoŋ llɛ́ Jɨ Brɛi ki Ku'ɔ, mbɔ llɛ́ ŋa pi ghà njwi muuŋ
minjɨɨ Jɨ Lli Nji'a nɛ, pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi pie ghɔ ŋa, "Ɔ tā'a nu ŋa pigi ghə̄ɨ
mbīri maoŋ jɨ Lli Nji'a vɛ pi hɨŋ?"
13 A taoŋ paa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi, nchhu nu ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ ghə̄ɨ moŋ la'a,
pəɨ shi mbāoŋ pəɨ pa mimbia, a tiɛŋ kǐŋ ŋkhǐ thɔ yu, pəɨ yōu njiŋ yi.

14 Sheshe lɨ'ɨ ŋa a nii nɛ, pəɨ chhu ni ŋgaŋ nda ghɔ ŋa, 'Masha chhu ŋa,
njiɛŋ nda pa ghìnɨ hɨŋ, mbɔ lɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ a nthɛ ǹjɨ maoŋ Lli Nji'a fɔ pigi pa
ghaŋ younjiŋ paŋ nɛ?'
15 A shi nōoŋ mmɛ njiɛŋ nda tɔthɨ ni pəɨ pi kwo chwīe ti a kā'o, pəɨ pīri
fɔ."
16 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi taoŋ ŋgə̄ɨ moŋ la'a, njəɨ wu'ɔ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ a
nǐ nu'uŋ nchhu ni pugu nɛ, mbīri maoŋ jɨ Lli Nji'a ghɔ fɔ.
17 A gha mbɔ ni fanaoŋ, Jishɔ thɔ pugu pa paanchrɔ ghɔ fɔ.
18 Nɔ ha'aŋ pugu ni nchɔchhɔ ŋkuoŋ taprɛi njɨ maoŋ nɛ, Jishɔ chhu ni
pugu ŋa, "Shishini, ǹshwei vəɨ, ta'a ŋoŋ vəɨ shi mfini a, ta'a ŋoŋ ŋa pigi
yu jɨ maoŋ ka'a nɛ."
19 Pugu jɛ̄ nthɔ mfā'o pə'ɨ njù'ɔ, nchhu nu ghɔ pa ta'a ta'a ŋa, "A lɔ nji'i
mbɔ mmu, ki khɔ?"
20 A chhu ni pugu ŋa, "A ta'a ŋoŋ shɨna paanchrɔ yei, yɛ ŋa pigi yu chrū
brɛi moŋ pɛiŋ ka'a nɛ.
21 Nthɛ ŋa Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua shi ŋgu'ɔ ŋgə̄ɨ pi nɔ ha'aŋ pi nā'aŋ nthɛ
vi nɛ, ndɔ ŋgə'ɨ shi ŋgwɛ̄iŋ ŋoŋ vɛ ŋa a fini vi nɛ. A ni mbwa ghɔ ŋa ki'i
pi phi vi."

Ndugwi maoŋ jɨ Jishɔ pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi
(Matio 26:26-30; Luka 22:14-20; 1 Koriŋ 11:23-25)

22 Nɔ ha'aŋ pugu ni njɨ nu nɛ, a lɔ̄gɔ brɛi, ŋga ŋkwo tōo Minnwi, mbə'ɨ
mfɛ ni pugu, nchhu ŋa, "Pəɨ kwe, yei frɛinoŋ a."
23 A lɔ̄gɔ ndua là'o ŋga ŋkwo tōo Minnwi, mfɛ ni pugu, ŋguoŋ yugu nnu.
24 A chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Yei chhǐ a, mbɔ yi kìna ŋa a shi ŋkwrī nthɛ ntou
ŋgwa nɛ.
25 Shishini, ǹchhu ni pəɨ ŋa, mba'a ma nu'uŋ nnu là'o yei ŋkamu'ɔŋ ti
ŋgə̄ɨ nchəɨŋ llɛ́ yɛ ŋa ǹshi nnu fifhi moŋ Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi nɛ."
26 Pugu gha njrāo ta'a ŋkhǐ, ntaoŋ kə'ɨ ghɔ ŋku'ɔ ŋkuoŋ Mbra pa Thɨ
Olive.

Jishɔ chhu ŋa Pita shi ndāa vi
(Matio 26:31-35; Luka 22:31-34; Jouŋ 13:36-38)

27 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ shi ntei njiŋ a ghao nthɛ ŋa pi nā'aŋ ŋa,
'Ǹshi njwi ŋkē'i minjɨɨ,
pa minjɨɨ sha.*'
28 Ndɔ pi shi ŋga ŋkwo ku'ɔ ni mmu moŋ gu, ǹgə̄ɨ shhɨ pəɨ Galili."
29 Ndɔ Pita chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Nji'i nthɛ nɔ ha'aŋ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa shi ntei njiŋ
yɔ ghao nɛ, m̀ba'a nji'i ntei."
30 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Shishini, ǹshwei ghɔ, ni tu'u yei ŋkaoŋ miŋkə'ɨ
ma ŋkhwɛ̄ ni paa ŋgɛ́, ɔ shi ŋkwo lāa ni trɛi ŋgɛ́."
31 Ndɔ Pita chhu tɨtɨnɨ ŋa, "Ä nji'i mbɔ pi ŋa pɔgɔ khu pa'a ǹdɔ nji'i
ndāa ghɔ."
Ŋguoŋ yugu ghao wu'ɔ nchhu pi ta'a nnu ghɔ.

Jishɔ luoŋ Minnwi Geshemani
(Matio 26:36-46; Luka 22:39-46)

32 Pugu ghə̄ɨ nɔ lɨ'ɨ chəɨ pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Geshemani. Jishɔ chhu ni ghaŋ
younjiŋ pi ŋa, "Pəɨ chɔchɔ hɛiŋ nɔ ha'aŋ ǹduoŋ Minnwi nɛ."

---

* **14:27 14:27** Shakaria 3:17.

33 A lɔ̄gɔ Pita, Jɛiŋ ni Jouŋ pugu pugu ghə̄ɨ. Ghaghana pugu pa yu'ɔ njù'ɔ
shwi'i mbɨŋ yu.
34 A chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Njù'ɔ a ya mbə'ɨ ti minthɛ ŋka kukhu. Pəɨ kɨna
hɛiŋ njra nu."
35 Nchənə noŋ yi ŋgə̄ɨ shɨgɛi shhɨ, nshāoŋ ni puŋ yi shhɛ nduoŋ Minnwi
ŋa a nji'ɛ, ndɨɨ ŋgə'ɨ ghɔ tɔgɔ vi.
36 Nchhu ŋa, "Baba, Tǎa a, ŋguoŋ nnu yī'ɛ mbhɔ ghɔ. Pɨ'ɨ ndua ŋgə'ɨ
yei ki ǹdɔ nnu. Ndɔ ti ki'i a pɔ pi nɔ ha'aŋ ǹtā'a nu nɛ, a pɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ɔ
tā'a nu ŋa a pɔ nɛ."
37 Nthɔ njəɨ vugu pugu llɛ nu, a chhu ni Pita ŋa, "Shemu, ɔ lɛllɛ? A nthɛ
pa'a ɔ lɔ nchhɔ tɔthɨ nɔ ta'a awa?
38 Pəɨ chhɔ tɔthɨ nduoŋ Minnwi nnɛ ŋa ki'i pəɨ gū moŋ mōoŋ nu. Jijwɛ
yəɨ khwā nu ndɔ frɛinoŋ yəɨ pou ghrí."
39 Mbɨnɨ ndɔllɔ ŋgə̄ɨ nduoŋ Minnwi, ŋgu'ɔ mbi'i pi nnu yɛ ŋa a ŋkwo
luoŋ nɛ.
40 A gha mbɨnɨ ŋkamu'ɔŋ njəɨ vugu pugu llɛ nu, nthɛ ŋa lɔgɔ ni ndɨnaoŋ
ligi pugu, pa'a pugu lɔ nji nnu ŋa minthɛ pugu khwē ghɔ nɛ.
41 A gha mbɨnɨ nthɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ nɔ trɛi ŋgɛ, nchhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ wu'ɔ
nthɔ ndhɛ nu mfɛrɛ noŋ yəɨ? A kā'o, ndɨɨ ghɔ kā'o nɛ. Pi fini Muuŋ
Ŋoŋmishua liɛŋ mbhɔ pa ghaŋ phɨ.
42 Pəɨ lɔllɔ pia ghə̄ɨ. Pəɨ lii njəɨ, ŋoŋ ŋa a fini a nɛ pɔ nɛiŋ!"

Pi wɛ̄iŋ Jishɔ
(Matio 26:47-56; Luka 22:47-53; Jouŋ 18:3-12)

43 Wu'ɔ chomilaoŋ ghɔ, nɔ ha'aŋ a ni ŋgu'ɔ nchrā nu nɛ, Judashi, mbɔ
ta'a ŋoŋ shɨna paanchrɔ ghɔ thɔ pugu pa yú ŋgwa, pugu tuo kafa pugu pa
wrɛ́i llɔ mbhɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ, pugu pa ghaŋ yɛ'i gɨ́ Mushi pugu
pa pichəɨ thishɨ.
44 Ŋoŋ ŋa a ni mfini vi nɛ ni ŋkwo fɛ lǐ ni pugu, nchhu nu ŋa, "Ŋoŋ ŋa
ǹshi mbaŋ vi nɛ, ju. Pəɨ wɛ̄iŋ vi, ŋkɛ̄'i vi ŋgə̄ɨ ni ju."
45 Judashi ni ŋga nthɔ nchəɨŋ, ŋku'ɔ mbara vi wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ, nchhu ŋa,
"Masha!" Mbaŋ vi.
46 Nɛnnɛ pugu wɛ̄iŋ Jishɔ, nshīŋ vi ŋgə̄ɨ ni ju.
47 Ndɔ yichəɨ ta'a ŋoŋ ŋa a ni nthi fɔ nɛ shua kafa yi, nchhwi muuŋ fà'a
taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ nɔ ghɔ, nche tə́nə yi.
48 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Mbɔ pi ŋgɨna minwi ŋa pəɨ thɔ nu ŋgwɛ̄iŋ ni
pa kafa pugu pa wrɛ́i?
49 Pa lɛllɛ pia ghà ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ Nda Minnwi, ǹjɛ'i nu, ndɔ pa'a pəɨ lɔ
ŋgwɛ̄iŋ a. Ndɔ nnu pei lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ nɔ chwīe nu chrà Minnwi thi nɔ ha'aŋ a
ni nchhu nɛ."
50 Ndɔ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi kwiɛŋ ghao ntei.
51 Muuŋ chəɨ pɔrɔ njōu njiŋ yi ki lɔ mā'aŋ sheshe yaoŋ ŋkiɛŋ mbhɔ
ndhwí ŋa a ni ŋgwara mbɨŋ yu, pugu wɛ̄iŋ vi.
52 A shrāo mbhɔ ndhwí ghɔ mieŋ mbhɔ pugu ntei ntontii.

Jishɔ shhɨ pa kúŋ
(Matio 26:57-68; Luka 22:54-55,63-71; Jouŋ 18:13-14,19-24)

53 Pi lɔ̄gɔ Jishɔ ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ shhɨ taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ. Ŋguoŋ pa
thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa thishɨ ni pa ghaŋ yɛ'i gɨ́ Mushi kɨrɨ.

54 Pita ni njōu njiŋ yi mbɔ fie hini, nii moŋ yɨna taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ
fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ. Nchhɔ pugu pa ghaŋ kɛ̄'i lɨ'ɨ nthɔ njɨgɔ móŋoŋ.
55 Pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa ŋguoŋ pa kúŋ ghao thɔ ntā'a thɔ nnu
ha'aŋ minthɛ pugu wɛ̄iŋ Jishɔ nɔ nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pugu jwi vi, ndɔ pa'a ndɔ
mfā'o.
56 Nthɛ ŋa ntou pa ŋgwa ni nthɔ nchhu pa nnu mbe thɔ yu. Ndɔ pa nnu
pighɔ ŋa pugu ni nchhu nɛ taoŋ pi nduoŋnduoŋ.
57 Pichəɨ ŋgwa lɔllɔ ndɛ'i ŋgiɛŋ yei thɔ yu, nchhu nu ŋa,
58 "Pigi ni nja'o a chhu ŋa, 'Nshi nshā'a Nda Minnwi yei ŋa pi chwīe pi
ni mbhɔ nɛ, ndɔ̄gɔ trɛi llɛ́ ŋkrao yi nduoŋ, ki lɔ mbɔ yi krao ni mbhɔ.'"
59 Ndɔ nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ yei nnu, pa'a nchò yugu lɔ mbɔ ta'a yi.
60 Taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ lɔllɔ ntithi shhɨ mbie Jishɔ ŋa, "Ɔ lɔ
ŋkhwɛ̄ nnu pei ŋa ŋgwa pei chhu nthɛ ghɔ nɛ?"
61 Jishɔ wu'ɔ ndɛrɛ pi laŋ ki lɔ nchrā kaŋ ta'a nnu. Taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ
fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ghɔ pɨnɨ mbie vi ŋa, "A gɔ̀ mbɔ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ
Ŋkwe nɛ, mbɔ Muuŋ Ŋoŋ ŋa pigi ghà ŋga'o nɛ?"
62 Jishɔ chhu ŋa, "MI JU! Pəɨ shhi njəɨ Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua pi chərə vi ŋgei
mbhɔ jɨ Ŋoŋ ŋa a Fā'o Ŋguoŋ Ghrí nɛ, a thɔ nu pugu pa lúluŋ pɔ."
63 Taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ shāa ndhwí yi nchhu ŋa, "Pia nu'uŋ
ntā'a pa miŋkwentie nchwīe khɔ nɔ?
64 Pəɨ ya'o chrà nchɨ'əshə yei. Nthí məɨ pɔ pi ŋa?" Pugu kwa'a nchhu
ŋa, "A ŋgusha'a, mbie ŋa pi jwi vi."
65 Pichəɨ jɛ̄ thu nu thwɛ mbɨŋ yu, mbūoŋ ligi yi nchwi vi, nchhu nu ŋa,
"Tha ŋa a chhwi gɔ̌ nchhwi ghɔ." Pa ghaŋ kɛ̄'i lɨ'ɨ lɔ̄gɔ vi nchrə̄ɨ lrǐ thɔ yu.

Pita lāa Jishɔ
(Matio 26:69-75; Luka 22:56-62; Jouŋ 18:15-18,25-27)

66 Pita ni ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ mbɛmbiɛŋ moŋ yɨna. Yichəɨ ta'a muuŋ fà'a, mbɔ
miŋgwɛ mbɔ muuŋ fà'a taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ thɔ,
67 njəɨ Pita thɔ njɨgɔ móŋoŋ. Mbɛ'i Pita nchhu ŋa, "Gɔgɔ ŋkaa ghɔ ni
mbɔ pəɨ Jishɔ llɔ Nasharɛ."
68 Ndɔ a lāa, nchhu nu ŋa, "Ndɔ nji, ndɔ pa'a thɔ a lɔ nshie ni nnu ŋa ɔ
chhu nu nɛ." Ndɔ Pita ghɔ lɔllɔ ŋgə̄ɨ ŋkuoŋ shɛndaoŋ ŋa a taoŋ choŋka'a
nɛ. Wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ miŋkə'ɨ khwɛ†.
69 Muuŋ fà'a ghɔ pɨnɨ njəɨ vi njɛ̄ chhu nu ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni nthi fɔ
nɛ ŋa, "Ŋoŋ vei ta'a ŋoŋ vugu."
70 Ndɔ a pɨnɨ nu'uŋ ndāa ŋkamu'ɔŋ.
A gha ndara shɨgɛi, ŋgwa pighɔ ŋa pugu ni nthi fɔ nɛ jɛ̄ chhu nu ni Pita
ŋa, "Shishini, ɔ ta'a ŋoŋ vugu. Ɔ ŋoŋ Galili."
71 A jɛ̄ chɔ̄nɔ nu noŋ yi nshwrɛ̄i nu ŋa, "Ndɔ nji ŋoŋ vei ŋa pəɨ chrā nu
nthɛ vi nɛ."
72 Wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ, miŋkə'ɨ pɨnɨ nu'uŋ ŋkhwɛ. Pita kwiŋ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ
Jishɔ ni nchhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ŋkaoŋ miŋkə'ɨ ma ŋkhwɛ̄ ni paa ŋgɛ, ɔ shi ndāa
a ni trɛi ŋgɛ." Pita wɛ̄iŋ noŋ yi kie nsha'a ni kə̄ɨ.

15

Jishɔ thi shá'a shhɨ Pailɛ
(Matio 27:1-2,11-14; Luka 23:1-5; Jouŋ 18:28-38)

† **14:68 14:68** Miŋkə'ɨ khwɛ lɔ nji'i mbɔ moŋ pichəɨ Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi ndunu.

1 A ni ŋga mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ ni tutu'u, pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa pichəɨ
thishɨ pugu pa ghaŋ yɛ'i gí Mushi ni ŋguoŋ pa kúŋ ghao paoŋ mbini. Ŋkrao
Jishɔ ndɔ̄gɔ vi ŋgəɨ ncha'a vi mfɛ ni Pailɛ.
2 Pailɛ pie vi ŋa, "Ɔ fùoŋ pa Juu?"
A khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, "A ha'aŋ ɔ chhu nɛ."
3 Pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ tigi ntou pa nnu thɔ yu.
4 Pailɛ pɨnɨ mbie vi ŋa, "Ɔ lɔ nji'i mfā'o khwɛ̀ nɔ fɛ nu? Līi njəɨ fɨ'ɨ pa
nnu ŋa pugu chhu nthɛ ghɔ nɛ."
5 Ndɔ pa'a Jishɔ lɔ nu'uŋ ŋkhwɛ̄ sheshe nnu, nnɛ Pailɛ ghrāo.

Pi fɛ njó gu ni Jishɔ
(Matio 27:15-26; Luka 23:13-25; Jouŋ 18:39–19:16)

6 A ghà mbɔ llɛ́ Jɨ Lli Nji'a, Pailɛ chu'ɔ ta'a ŋgaŋ chəɨŋ ŋa ŋgwa pie ghɔ
nɛ.
7 Ŋoŋ chəɨ ni mbɔ moŋ chə́ɨŋ shɨna pa ghaŋ tɨnɨthɔ pɛ ŋa pugu ni njwi
ŋoŋ ndɨɨ ŋa minduoŋnduoŋ ni ŋgū moŋ la'a nɛ, ligi yi pɔ Baraba.
8 Pa yú ŋgwa pighɔ ghəɨ mbara Pailɛ, mbie vi ŋa a chwīe nɔ ha'aŋ a ghà
mbīgi nchwīe nɛ ni pugu.
9 A khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ tā'a nu ŋa nchu'ɔ 'Fùoŋ pa Juu' mfɛ ni pəɨ?"
10 Nthɛ ŋa a ni nji ŋa pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ni ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vi nthɔ mfɛ ghɔ
nthɛ pi kighɨ'ə.
11 Ndɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ kāoŋ yú ŋgwa pighɔ ŋa pugu pie ŋa Pailɛ
chu'ɔ pi Baraba.
12 Pailɛ pɨnɨ nchhu ŋa, "Ti mi shi mbɔ pi nɛiŋ ni ŋoŋ ŋa pəɨ mɛ̄iŋ vi ni
Fùoŋ pa Juu nɛ?"
13 Pugu pa'o ŋgòu ni njɨ ŋa, "Kwīŋ vi ŋkuoŋ wá'a!"
14 Pailɛ pie ŋa, "Nthɛ khɔ? Nnu pɨphɨ ŋa a chwīe nɛ pɔ pi khɔ?"
Ndɔ pugu pɨnɨ mba'o ŋgòu mbīgi ŋgəɨ shhɨ, "Kwīŋ vi ŋkuoŋ wá'a!"
15 Nnɛ Pailɛ tā'a nu nchwīe ŋa túa yú ŋgwa pighɔ pwa, nchu'ɔ Baraba
mfɛ ni pugu, ŋga ŋkwo wie Jishɔ, ncha'a vi mfɛ ŋa pi kwīŋ vi ŋkuoŋ wá'a.

Pi mā'aŋ Jishɔ ni kwəɨŋ
(Matio 27:27-31; Jouŋ 19:2-3)

16 Pa shoogɛ lɔ̄gɔ Jishɔ nii nɔ moŋ yɨna ntu'ɔ ŋgaŋ sha'a ŋgwa, mɛ̄iŋ
ŋguoŋ kwíe ntɨgao ŋkɨɨ shoogɛ ghao lɨ'ɨ mu'ɔŋ.
17 Pugu mā'aŋ pìrɨ mbɨŋ yu, mba'a ŋkie ni pa michwɛ'ichwɛ'i shhɔ̄ thɔ
yu.
18 Pugu jɛ̄ nthɔ ŋgɨnɔ vi, nchhu nu ŋa, "Nduunya! Ma Fùoŋ pa Juu!"
19 Nthɔ ŋkwā'a thɔ yi ni muuŋ thɨ, nthɔ nthu thwɛ mbɨŋ yu, ŋkwi kwɛ́rɛ
yugu ŋga'o vi.
20 Pugu ni ŋga ŋkwo mā'aŋ vi ni kwəɨŋ ti mī'ɛŋ, nshrāo pìrɨ ghɔ mbɨŋ
yu, mā'aŋ ji ndhwí mbɨŋ yu, ŋgəɨ ni ju lɨ'ɨ kwīŋ ŋkuoŋ wá'a.

Pi kwīŋ Jishɔ ŋkuoŋ wá'a
(Matio 27:32-44; Luka 23:26-43; Jouŋ 19:17-27)

21 Pugu ŋɨ ŋoŋ chəɨ ŋa ligi ni mbɔ Shemu llɔ Shiriŋ ŋa tiɛŋ wá'a yi. Ŋoŋ
ghɔ ni mbɔ tǎa Alɛshanda pugu Rufushi, ŋa a ni nii nu moŋ tri la'a llɔ
moŋ ŋgunu.
22 Pugu lɔ̄gɔ Jishɔ ŋgəɨ lɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ pi mɛ̄iŋ ŋa Gogota. Njiŋ yi pɔ ŋa, "Lɨ'ɨ
Kwéi Thɔ."

23 Pugu fɛ là’o ghɔ ŋa pi nyāaŋ ni yichəɨ fhɔ̌ yú’ɔ pi mɛ̄iŋ ni məə, ndɔ a
lāa ki lɔ nnu.
24 Pugu kwīŋ vi ŋkuoŋ wá’a, ŋgrā ndhwí yi shɨna pugu, mā’aŋ yaoŋ nɔ
pɛ’i, nɔ yəɨ nu ŋa shesheŋoŋ vugu shi njɨ pi yəɨ pra ndhwí yi.
25 A ni mbɔ ndipu’u minaoŋ ni tutu’u ŋa pugu ni ŋkwīŋ vi ŋkuoŋ wá’a.
26 Pi nā’aŋ nnu ŋa pugu ni ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vi nɔ ŋkwīŋ vi ŋkuoŋ wá’a nɛ ŋa,
“Fùoŋ pa Juu.”
27 Pi kwīŋ vi pugu pa paa ŋgɨna. Ta’a yi ŋgei mbhɔ jɨ, ta’a yi ŋgei mbhɔ
ŋkwrɛi.
28 [Nɛnnɛ chrà Minnwi yɛ ŋa pi ni nā’aŋ ŋa pi ni shia vi shɨna ghaŋ
chwīe phɨ nɛ ni ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ].*
29 Ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni ntɔgɔ nu nɛ ni nthɔ ŋgwɛ’i vi, nchɨ’ɨ thɔ yugu,
nchhu nu ŋa, “Hohó! Ɔ ni ntā’a nu shā’a Nda Minnwi mbɨnɨ ŋkrao moŋ
trɛi llɛ́.
30 Kwe nɛ noŋ yɔ nshwi’i ŋkuoŋ wá’a pia.”
31 Wu’ɔ nɛnnɛ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa ghaŋ yɛ’i gɨ́ Mushi mā’aŋ
vi ni kwə̀ɨŋ shɨna pugu ni noŋ yugu nchhu ŋa, “A ni ŋkwe ŋgwa nduoŋ,
ndɔ minthɛ pa’a a lɔ ŋkwe noŋ yi.
32 Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu’ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe, mbɔ Fùoŋ ŋgwa Ishrae, shwi’i
nɛ ŋkuoŋ wá’a, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pigi yəɨ mbiŋ vi.” Ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pi ni ŋkwīŋ
vugu pugu ka’a nɛ mā’aŋ vi ni kwə̀ɨŋ ŋkaa pugu.

Gu Jishɔ
(Matio 27:45-56; Luka 23:44-49; Jouŋ 19:28-30)

33 A ni ŋga mbɔ moŋ ntuŋ minaoŋ, njiŋnjiŋ gū moŋ ŋguoŋ la’a ghao ti
ŋgə̄ɨ nchəɨŋ moŋ trɛi minaoŋ ni naoŋchɨ.
34 A gha mbɔ moŋ trɛi minaoŋ ghɔ, Jishɔ chhu ŋkiɛŋ ni njɨ ŋa, “Eloi,
Eloi, lema shabatani?” njiŋ yi pɔ ŋa, “Minnwi a, Minnwi a, ɔ mī’aŋ a
ŋa?”
35 Pichəɨ ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni nthi fɔ nɛ gha nja’o nnu ghɔ nchhu ŋa, “Līi
njəɨ, a chhɔ mɛ̄iŋ pi Elaija.”
36 Yichəɨ ŋoŋ tei ŋgə̄ɨ ni’iŋ kusha moŋ là’o chəchɨgəɨ, nchwɛ’i thɔ muuŋ
thɨ, mfɛ ghɔ ŋa a nnu, nchhu nu ŋa, “Pəɨ tithi pia yəɨ ŋa Elaija shi nthɔ
nshwi’i vi shhɛ!”
37 Jishɔ pa’o ŋgòu ndɔ ŋkhu.
38 Ndhwí kɨ’ɨ lɨ’ɨ Nda Minnwi shāa ntaoŋ yi paa, llɔ tɔthɨ nshwi’i mfɛ
shhɛ.
39 Nthishɨ pa ta’a ŋkɨɨ shoogɛ ŋa a ni nthi fɔ nthɔ mbɛ’i vi nɛ, gha njəɨ
ŋa yei ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ a khu nɛ, nchhu ŋa, “Shishini, ŋoŋ vei ni mbɔ Muuŋ
Minnwi!”
40 Pichəɨ piŋgɛ ni nthi hini nji’ɛ mbɛ’i nu. Shɨna piŋgɛ pighɔ ni mbɔ
Meri Madaliŋ pugu Meri mŭuŋ Jɛiŋ mikə’ɨ pugu Joshɛshi, ni Shalome.
41 Ndɨɨ ŋa a ni mbɔ Galili nɛ, pugu yōu njiŋ yi ŋgɛ̄rɛ vi. Ntou pa piŋgɛ
nduoŋ ŋa pugu pa Jishɔ ni ŋku’ɔ Jerushalɛiŋ ka’a ni mbɔ fɔ.

Pa taannu Jishɔ twei vi
(Matio 27:57-61; Luka 23:50-56; Jouŋ 19:38-42)

42-43 Fanaoŋ ni ŋkwo thɔ nu, yichəɨ ŋoŋ ligi yi pɔ Joshɛ llɔ Arimatia
chəɨŋ. A ni mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ ŋoŋ nda pa kúŋ, ni nthɔ njwɛrɛ Sha’afuoŋ Minnwi

* **15:28 15:28** Ishaya 53:12.

ŋa a thɔ. A ni mbɔ llɛ́ pīri nu noŋ (mbɔ llɛ́ ŋa a fɛ ni llɛ́ Ji pa Juu nɛ). Joshɛ wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ yi, ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ Pailɛ nduoŋ khu Jishɔ mbhɔ yu.
44 Pailɛ ni ŋgrāo nɔ ya'o nu ŋa Jishɔ kwo khu. Mɛ̄iŋ nthishɨ pa ta'a ŋkɨɨ shoogɛ mbie vi ŋa Jishɔ kwo khu.
45 A ni ŋga nja'o mbhɔ nthishɨ pa ta'a ŋkɨɨ shoogɛ ghɔ ŋa a kwo khu, mfɛ khu yi ni Joshɛ.
46 Joshɛ yuoŋ mbhɔ ndhwí fhu, nshwi'i khu Jishɔ shhɛ, ndiŋ vi moŋ ndhwí fhu ghɔ, ni'iŋ moŋ fúŋ ŋa pi fi'i moŋ ŋgù'ɔ nɛ. Ŋkə̄nə ŋgù'ɔ nchri chofuŋ ghɔ nɔ.
47 Meri Madaliŋ, ni Meri mŭuŋ Joshɛshi yəɨ lɨ'ɨ ŋa pi ni ntwei vi nɛ.

16

Jishɔ pɨnɨ nu'uŋ ŋku'ɔ
(Matio 28:1-8; Luka 24:1-12; Jouŋ 20:1-10)

1 Llɛ́ Ji ni ŋga ntɔgɔ, Meri Madaliŋ pugu Meri muuŋ Jɛiŋ ni Shalome yuoŋ pa wru laminda, nɔ ghə̄ɨ nu nshā'o mbɨŋ Jishɔ.
2 A gha mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ ni muuŋ tutu'u ndɨɨ ŋa minaoŋ ni ŋkwo sha'a moŋ fŭoŋ llɛmbhi, mbɔ Shonde, pugu ghə̄ɨ chofuŋ Jishɔ.
3 Pugu chhu nu ni noŋ pugu ŋa, "A shi ŋkə̄nə gǒ ŋgù'ɔ mbɨ'ɨ chofuŋ mfɛ ni pia?"
4 Ŋga ndīi nu nɛ, njəɨ pi kwo ŋkə̄nə ŋgù'ɔ ghɔ. A ni mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ ŋgù'ɔ.
5 Pugu gha nii moŋ fúŋ ghɔ, njəɨ yichəɨ ma'aŋ mikhwa chhɔ fɔ ŋgei mbhɔ jɨ, mā'aŋ shalaoŋ fhu, pugu ghrāo.
6 A chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Ki'i pəɨ nu'uŋ ŋgrāo, pəɨ tā'a pi Jishɔ llɔ Nasharɛ ŋa pi ni ŋkwīŋ vi ŋkuoŋ wá'a nɛ. A kwo ku'ɔ, a lɔ nji'i mbɔ hɛiŋ. Līi njəɨ, yei lɨ'ɨ yɛ ŋa pi ni nū'ɔŋ vi nɛ.
7 Ndɔ pəɨ ghə̄ɨ nchhu ni ghaŋ younjiŋ pi, pugu pa Pita ŋa, 'A ghə̄ɨ nu nɛ shhɨ pəɨ moŋ Galili. Pəɨ shi njəɨ vi fɔ, wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ a ni nshwei vəɨ nɛ.'"
8 Thɔ yugu ni fiŋ, pugu wrū nu nthɛ pɔgɔ gu, ntaoŋ moŋ fúŋ ghɔ ntei. Pugu shini ndɔ nchhu kaŋ ta'a nnu ni shesheŋoŋ nthɛ ŋa pɔgɔ gu ni ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vugu.
[Pichəɨ pa fŭoŋ ndunu Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi llɛshhɨ lɔ nji'i mfā'o jɛ̄ moŋ ghrà ndipu'u ti ŋgə̄ɨ nchəɨŋ nɔ ndugwi yi.]

Jishɔ nōoŋ noŋ yi ni Meri Madaliŋ
(Matio 28:9-10; Jouŋ 20:11-18)

9 [Ndɨɨ ŋa Jishɔ ni ŋkwo ku'ɔ ŋkiɛŋ ni muuŋ tutu'u ni Shonde nɛ, mfŭoŋ nōoŋ noŋ yi pi ni Meri Madaliŋ, mbɔ miŋgwɛ yɛ ŋa a ni mfu'u khwachəɨ miŋwɛiŋ mbɨŋ yu nɛ.
10 A ghə̄ɨ nshwei ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pa Jishɔ ni mbɔ nu ka'a nɛ, ŋa pugu ni nthɔ ŋkə̄ɨ nu ndɔ njūa nu nɛ.
11 Pugu ni ŋga nja'o ŋa Jishɔ yi maoŋ, Meri Madaliŋ ghɔ kwo yəɨ vi nɛ, pa'a ndɔ mbiŋ.

Jishɔ nōoŋ noŋ yi ni paa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi
(Luka 24:13-35)

12 Pa nnu pei ni ŋga ntɔgɔ, Jishɔ nōoŋ noŋ yi moŋ shɛndaoŋ nduoŋ ni paa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ndɨɨ ŋa pugu ni mbɔ shɛndaoŋ ŋgə̄ɨ nu moŋ la'a nɛ.

13 Pugu pɨnɨ nchhu ni pichəɨ, ndɔ paʼa pugu lɔ mbiŋ nnu ŋa pugu ni nchhu nɛ.

Jishɔ nōoŋ noŋ yi ni taʼanchrɔ ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi
(Matio 28:16-20; Luka 24:36-49; Jouŋ 20:19-23; Fàʼa 1:6-8)

14 Pa nnu pei gha ntɔgɔ, Jishɔ nōoŋ noŋ yi ni taʼanchrɔ ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi ndɨɨ ŋa pugu ni njɨ maoŋ nɛ, mbīga vugu nthɛ pou piŋ yugu pugu pa tɨnɨthɔ nɔ piŋ nu nnu ŋa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu yəɨ vi a pɔ yi maoŋ chhu nɛ.

15 A chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ ghəɨ moŋ ŋguoŋ mbhi ghao, nchīi ŋkɨ̀nɨ pwa pishaʼakhɔ ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwamishua ghao.

16 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ ndɔ ŋkwe ŋkhǐ nɛ shi ndūgu. Ndɔ shesheŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ mbiŋ nɛ shi mfāʼo njɔ́ nɔ ŋgushaʼa.

17 Pa lǐ pei shi njōu njiŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu piŋ nɛ. Ni ligi a pugu shi mfuʼu pa miŋwɛiŋ, nchrā moŋ pa chrà fhi.*

18 Pugu shi ŋgwɛ̄iŋ pa mitwɛʼi, ti p̈ugu nnu sheshe njɨʼɨ, paʼa kàʼa lɔ ŋkēe vugu. Pugu shi nūʼɔŋ mbhɔ yugu ŋkuoŋ pa ghaŋ ghǐnɔ, noŋ yugu tɔgɔ."

19 Nɛnnɛ Jishɔ Taathɔ ni ŋga mīʼɛŋ chrā nu ni pugu, pi lɔ̄gɔ vi ŋkuʼɔ nɔ po, nchərə ŋgei mbhɔ Minnwi yi jɨ.

20 Pugu taoŋ chhu chrà Minnwi ŋguoŋ lɨʼɨ, Taathɔ fāʼa pugu pugu nōoŋ ŋa chrà ŋa pugu chhu nu nɛ yi shini ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pa lǐ.]

---

* **16:17 16:17** A nthɛ njiŋ chrà yei pɨnɨ mbɔ ŋa *Pa lɨŋ fhi.*

Pwa Pisha'akhɔ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ Luka fɨ'ɨ nɛ

Kāoŋ nu pa thɔ nu

Pwa pisha'akhɔ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ Luka fɨ'ɨ nɛ nōoŋ Jishɔ nɔ ŋkwe Ishrae ŋa Minnwi ni ŋkā'a nɛ, pugu pa ŋa a ju mbɔ ŋkwe ŋguoŋ ŋgwa. Luka nā'aŋ ŋa a ni nchu'ɔ Jijwɛ Minnwi nchu'ɔ Jishɔ ŋa a chīi pwa pisha'akhɔ ni pa ghaŋ pou. Luka fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ Jishɔ fā'o njù'ɔ mbɨŋ ŋguoŋ ŋkwaŋ ŋgwa ŋa pugu fā'o ŋguoŋ nthwɛ chà nɛ.

Luka nā'aŋ ntou pa nnu ŋa a fɛ pwanju'ɔ. Fǔoŋ yi pɔ moŋ njɛ̄ yi ŋa a fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ thɔ nu Jishɔ ni mbɔ nɛ, mbɨnɨ mbɔ moŋ ndugwi yi lɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ Jishɔ ku'ɔ po nɛ. Luka pɨnɨ nu'uŋ nā'aŋ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ ŋgwa ni nchhɔ mbiŋ Jishɔ ndɔ ŋku'ɔ nu moŋ piŋ yugu ndɨɨ ŋa Jishɔ ni ŋkwo ku'ɔ po nɛ moŋ Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Fà'a Ghaŋ Ntaoŋ Jishɔ.

Nnu ŋa a chwīe Luka nā'aŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei nɛ

1 Ndɔ ha'aŋ ntou ŋgwa pa'o nɔ nā'aŋ nu pa nnu pɛ ŋa a lōgɔ lɨ'ɨ shɨna pia nɛ,
2 wu'ɔ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pia nu'uŋ nja'o mbhɔ ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu ni mbɔ nɔ njɛ̄ yi, njəɨ mbɨnɨ nu'uŋ nchīi chrà Minnwi,
3 nthɛ ŋa ŋ̀kwo ya ntou ŋguoŋ pa nnu shishi'i ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a ki kie llɔ nɔ njɛ̄ yi nɛ, a pwa ŋa ǹā'aŋ nnu pighɔ mfɛ vɛ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a ki ya ntɔgɔ nɛ, ma Tiofilu ŋoŋ ndɨɛŋ,
4 nɛnnɛ ŋa mimfɛ ɔ ya nji shishi'i pa nnu ha'aŋ pi shwei ghɔ nɔ nɛ.

Pi chīi nnu phi Jouŋ Ŋgaŋ Fɛ Ŋkhĭ

5 A ni mbɔ thɔ Hɛrɔ, mbɔ fùoŋ Judia, yichəɨ ŋgaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi ni mbɔ fɔ, ligi yi pɔ Shakaria. A ni ndhɔ moŋ ghrà ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi, llɔ moŋ ndaaŋoŋ Abija. A ni mfā'o ŋgwɛ vi llɔ moŋ ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ Ɛroŋ*, ligi yi ni mbɔ Ɛlishabe.
6 Ŋguoŋ vugu ni mbɔ ŋgwa ndɨndɨ shhɨ Minnwi, nthɔ nū'ɔŋ ŋguoŋ kìna pugu pa gɨ́ Taathɔ ndɔ ki lɔ mfā'o ntəɨ.
7 Ndɔ pa'a pugu lɔ nji'i fā'o muuŋ, nthɛ ŋa Ɛlishabe ni mbɔ pi ŋkhwɛ̄, ndɔ pugu ni ŋkwo ya ndunu.
8 A ni ŋga mbɔ llɛ́ chəɨ, a pɔ ndɨɨ ghrà pa Shakaria nɔ fā'a nu nɔ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi, Shakaria fɛ̄'i nu,
9 ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ nù'ɔŋ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ Nda Minnwi ni mbɔ nɛ, pugu mā'aŋ yaoŋ nɔ yəɨ nu ŋoŋ ŋa Minnwi chu'ɔ ŋa a tūoŋ *lěi nɛ. A gū mbɨŋ yu ŋa a nii ju Nda Minnwi lɨ'ɨ tūoŋ yichəɨ ŋkwaŋ lěi nɔ gha'o nu Minnwi.
10 Ntou ŋgwa ni mbɔ mbhi nchhɔ nduoŋ Minnwi moŋ ndɨɨ ghɔ ŋa pi ni nthɔ ntūoŋ lěi nɛ.
11 Ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Taathɔ nōoŋ noŋ yi yəɨ yu, nthi ŋgei mbhɔ jɨ lɨ'ɨ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ŋa pi ni ntūoŋ lěi nɛ.
12 Shakaria ni ŋga njəɨ vi, njù'ɔ yi taoŋ, pɔgɔ gu wɛ̄iŋ vi.

---

* **1:5 1:5** Ɛroŋ ni ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ pi ŋgaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi ŋkaa yu.

13 Ndɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ ghɔ chhu ŋa, “Ki’i mfā’o pɔgɔ gu, ma Shakaria.
Minnwi ya’o luoŋ yɔ. Ɛlishabe ŋgwɛ ghɔ shi mbhi muuŋ mimbia ɔ chhɔ̄
ligi yi ni Jouŋ.
14 Muuŋ vei shi mbɔ pwanju’ɔ ni pwatua vɛ, ntou ŋgwa pɨnɨ mfā’o
pwanju’ɔ ŋa pi phi vi.
15 A shi mbɔ mmɛŋoŋ shhɨ Taathɔ. Ki’i a ma nnu là’o ki sheshe là’o
tɨtɨnɨ. A shi ndɨnaoŋ ni Jijwɛ Minnwi llɔ ndɨɨ ŋa a pɔ moŋ puŋ nɛ.
16 A shi nchwī̃e ntou puoŋ Ishrae pīnɨ mbara Taathɔ vugu, mbɔ Minnwi.
17 A shi ŋgə̄ɨ ju nɔ likɛŋ Taathɔ moŋ jijwɛ pugu pa ghrí nɔ yi njəɨli’ɨ
Minnwi mbɔ Elaija, nɔ chīni nu njù’ɔ pa tǎa pugu pa yi puoŋ, ŋkara pa
ntɨnɨthɔ pugu kwəɨ ŋkuoŋ mbha shiethɔ ŋgwa ndɨndɨ nɛnnɛ nɔ nchwī̃e
nu ŋgwa ŋa pugu pīri noŋ yugu ni Taathɔ.”
18 Shakaria pie ni ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ ghɔ ŋa, “Mi shi ŋkie pi nɛiŋ mfā’o tɨnɨnju’ɔ
ni nnu pei ŋa ǹkwo lulunu ŋga’a, ŋgwɛ a kwo lulunu ŋkaa yu nɛ?”
19 Ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ ghɔ khwē ghɔ ŋa, “Mi Gabreya. Ǹthi shhɨ Minnwi, ŋa a
taoŋ a ŋa ǹchrā vɛ ndɔ nshwei ghɔ ni pwa pisha’akhɔ yei.
20 Lī̃i njəɨ, nthɛ ŋa ɔ lɔ nji’i mbiŋ chrà a nɛ, ɔ shi ŋgū fhɨncho ti ŋgə̄ɨ
nchəɨŋ llé yɛ ŋa nnu pei shi ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ nɛ.”
21 Pa ŋgwa ni nchhɔ njwɛrɛ Shakaria, nthɔ ŋgrāo nu ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha’aŋ a
yiyiri Nda Minnwi nɛ.
22 A gha ntaoŋ mfɨfhɨ, pugu yəɨ ki’ɛ ŋa a yəɨ pi nnu Nda Minnwi, a thɔ
nōoŋ nnu pi ni mbhɔ ŋkɨna mbɔ fhɨncho.
23 Ndɨɨ ŋa ndɨɨ fà’a yi Nda Minnwi ni mmɛ nɛ, a pīnɨ la’a.
24 Pa llé gha ntɔgɔ, Ɛlishabe ŋgwɛ vi shūu, ndə̄ɨŋ noŋ yi nɔ tiɛŋ nàoŋ,
nchhu nu ŋa,
25 “Yei nnu ŋa Taathɔ fā’a mbɨŋ mu, Taathɔ lī̃i a ni pwapuŋ nɔ pɨ’ɨ nu
lrithɔ mbɨŋ mu shɨna ŋgwamishua.”

Pi chīi nnu phi Jishɔ

26 A ni ŋga mbɔ ndɨɨ ŋa Ɛlishabe ni ŋkwo shūu nɔ ntɨgao nàoŋ nɛ,
Minnwi taoŋ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ vi, mbɔ Gabreya, ŋa a ghə̄ɨ Nasharɛ, mbɔ yichəɨ
lɨ’ɨ Galili,
27 njəɨ muuŋ miŋgwɛ chəɨ, ligi yi pɔ Meri, ŋa a shi ya’a ji mimbia nɛ. Pi
ni nōoŋ vi ni Joshɛ nɔ ŋgwɛ vi. Joshɛ ni mbɔ ŋoŋ llɔ moŋ ndaaŋoŋ fùoŋ
Devi.
28 Ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ ghɔ ghə̄ɨ nchhu ni Meri ghɔ ŋa, “Ǹchrā vɛ, ma mbrɔthɔ
miŋgwɛ, Taathɔ pɔ pəɨ yu ka’a!”
29 Meri fā’o fiŋthɔ, mbɨnɨ ŋgrāo ŋa yei pɔ pi yəɨ ŋkwaŋ chrā nu nɛiŋ.
30 Ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ ghɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ki’i mfā’o pɔgɔ gu, ma Meri, Minnwi
lɔ̄gɔ nthi mi nɔ nōoŋ nu pwapuŋ vɛ.
31 Lī̃i njəɨ, ɔ shi nshūu mbhi muuŋ mimbia nchhɔ̄ ligi yi ni Jishɔ.
32 A shi mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ mmɛŋoŋ ndiɛŋ, pi mɛ̄iŋ vi ni Muuŋ Minnwi ŋa a
Chaapifuoŋ nɛ. Minnwi Taathɔ shi nchərə vi ŋkuoŋ faaŋ tǎa vi, mbɔ Devi.
33 A shi nsha’a ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ Jakɔ nɔ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ, mba’a ndugwi Sha’afuoŋ
yi ma nji’i mbɔ.”
34 Meri pie ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ ghɔ ŋa, “Mimfɛ a kie pi nɛiŋ mbɔ nnɛ, ŋa ǹdɔ
naa nji mimbia nɛ?”
35 Ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ khwē ghɔ ŋa, “Jijwɛ Minnwi shi nshwi’i mbɨŋ ghɔ. Njɨ ju
ŋa a Chaapifuoŋ nɛ kuru ghɔ. Ǹthɛ yie ghɔ, muuŋ ŋa ɔ shi mbhi nɛ, shi
mbɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ. Pi mɛ̄iŋ vi ŋa Muuŋ Minnwi.

36 Lii njəɨ, ndǐŋ ghɔ Ɛlishabe pɔ ni shūu muuŋ mimbia ŋkaa yu nɔ ntɨgao
nàoŋ moŋ ndilunu, mbɔ ju ŋa pi ni mɛ̄iŋ vi ni ŋkhwɛ̄ nɛ.
37 Nthɛ ŋa yichəɨ nnu shi'a ŋga'a Minnwi."
38 Meri chhu ŋa, "Ǹbɔ nɛiŋ, mbɔ muuŋ fà'a Taathɔ, a pɔ vəɨ ŋkwaŋ
ha'aŋ ɔ chhu nɛ." Nɛnnɛ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ ghɔ ghə̄ɨ ni vhi.

Meri kra Ɛlishabe

39 A gha nda'a shɨgɛi llɛ́, Meri lɔllɔ ŋkɔnɔ ŋgə̄ɨ moŋ yichəɨ la'ataoŋ moŋ
Juda, la'ataoŋ ntou mbra.
40 A ghə̄ɨ nii nda Shakaria nchrā ni Ɛlishabe.
41 Ɛlishabe ni ŋga nja'o chrà Meri, muuŋ ŋāna ni njɨ moŋ puŋ yu.
Ɛlishabe ni ndɨnaoŋ ni Jijwɛ Minnwi,
42 nɛnnɛ nchhu ni njɨ ŋa, "Ɔ mbrɔthɔ shɨna ŋguoŋ piŋgɛ ghao, ndɔ
mbrɔthɔ pɔ muuŋ ŋa ɔ shi mbhi nɛ!
43 Mi pɔ pi gǒ, ŋa yei ŋkwaŋ nnu chwī̃e a, ŋa mǔuŋ Taathɔ a thɔ ŋkra
a?
44 Nthɛ ŋa ndɨɨ ŋa mi nǐ nja'o ɔ chrā vəɨ nɛ, muuŋ ŋa a pɔ puŋ mu nɛ
ŋāna ni njɨ nthɛ pwatua.
45 Mbɔrɔ pɔ vɛ nthɛ ŋa ɔ piŋ nnu ŋa Taathɔ chhu vɛ nɛ!"

Ŋkhǐ Meri nɔ gha'o nu Minnwi

46 Meri khwɛ̄ ŋa,
"Ǹchhu ni ŋguoŋ njù'ɔ a ŋa ndigha'o pɔ ni Taathɔ.
47 Mbɨnɨ mfā'o pwanju'ɔ nthɛ Minnwi mbɔ ŋkwe a,
48 nthɛ ŋa a kwiŋ muuŋ fà'a yi, yi juju.
Lii njəɨ, llɔ ndwɛ ŋgə̄ɨ nu shhɨ ŋguoŋ ŋgwrɛiŋgwa shi mɛ̄iŋ a ni
mbrɔthɔ.
49 Nthɛ ŋa ju ŋa a tinɨ ŋga'a nɛ,
chwī̃e pa mɛmmɛ nnu vəɨ, ligi yi pɔ Ŋoŋ Ki Fhi Yi.
50 Llɔ ŋkuoŋ ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ nshwi'i ŋkuoŋ ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ,
a nōoŋ kwoshɨnɨ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pɔgɔ vi nɛ.
51 A chwī̃e pa nnu titɨnɨ ni mbhɔ mi,
nshāaŋ pa ghaŋ ntita'o moŋ pa kwā'a nu muŋu.
52 A shwi'i pa mɛmmɛ fùoŋ llɔ ŋkuoŋ faaŋ yugu,
ŋkə̄rə pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa yugu lɔ mbɔ nɛ tɔthɨ.
53 A nɨ'iŋ pa ghaŋ njǐ ni pa maoŋ shi'i,
njōu pa ghaŋ fā'o pugu ghə̄ɨ ni mbhɔ yó.
54 A ghɛ̄rɛ muuŋ fà'a vi mbɔ Ishrae,
nthɔ ŋkwiŋ pi kwoshɨnɨ yi,
55 ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a ni ŋkā'a ni pa tǎa pia,
ni Abrahaŋ pugu pa mbhɛ̌ ŋoŋ yi nɔ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ghao nɛ."
56 Meri chhɔ pugu Ɛlishabe nɔ trɛi nàoŋ, maa mbɨnɨ ki'ɛ la'a yu.

Pi phi Jouŋ Ŋgaŋ Fɛ Ŋkhǐ

57 Ndɨɨ phi Ɛlishabe ni ŋga ŋkā'o, a phi muuŋ mimbia.
58 Pa taakuo pi pugu pa ndaaŋoŋ yi ni ŋa nja'o fɨ'ɨ ntou kwoshɨnɨ ŋa
Taathɔ nōoŋ ni Ɛlishabe nɛ, pugu pugu fā'o pwanju'ɔ.
59 Fúoŋ llɛmbhi ni ŋga ŋkā'o, pi thɔ lɨ'ɨ ni'iŋ vi ŋgunu mbrɛi, ntā'a nu
nchhɔ̄ ligi yi ni Shakaria, mbɔ ligi tǎa vi.
60 Mǔuŋ vi lāa, nchhu ŋa, "Pi fā'o nɔ mɛ̄iŋ nu vi pi ŋa Jouŋ."
61 Ndɔ pugu chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Yichəɨ ndaaŋoŋ yɔ lɔ mbɔ fɔ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ vi
ni ligi yi nɛ."

62 Nɛnnɛ, pugu nōoŋ ni mbhɔ nɔ pie nu tǎa vi ni ligi ŋa a khwā ŋa muuŋ
ghɔ fā'o nɛ.
63 Shakaria chhu pi thɔ ni yaoŋ nā'aŋ yaoŋ, a nā'aŋ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ ŋa, "Ligi
yi Jouŋ." Nnu ghɔ ghrāo vugu.
64 Wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ, nchò Shakaria chu'ɔ, lɨŋ yi kīgɛi, a chrā, njɛ̄ gha'o nu
Minnwi.
65 Pɔgɔ gu wɛ̄iŋ pa taakuo pugu. Shaaŋga nnu pei nyīeŋ moŋ ŋguoŋ
la'ataoŋ moŋ ŋguoŋ Judia, mbɔ la'ataoŋ mbra.
66 Sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a ni nja'o nnu yei nɛ ywɛrɛ moŋ njù'ɔ yu, nchhu nu
ŋa, "Muuŋ vei ma mbɔ pi ŋkwaŋ khɔ? Nthɛ ŋa mbhɔ Taathɔ ni nja mbɔ
mbɨŋ yu."

Ŋkhǐ Shakaria nɔ gha'o nu Minnwi

67 Shakaria tǎa Jouŋ ni ndɨnaoŋ ni Jijwɛ Minnwi, nɛnnɛ nchhu nnu ŋa
Minnwi nōoŋ ghɔ nɛ:
68 "Gha'o Taathɔ mbɔ Minnwi Ishrae,
nthɛ ŋa a kra ŋgwa pi nɔ nja'andi'i yugu,
69 Mfɛ tɨtɨnɨ Ŋkwe ni pia
llɔ moŋ nda Devi muuŋ fà'a vi.
70 Wu'ɔ ndɔ ha'aŋ a ni mfɛ kà'a yi
ni pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ pi pi taoŋtaoŋ llɔ llɛshhɨ ŋa pugu chīi ni ŋgwa,
71 ŋa pia shi ndūgu mbhɔ pa mimbɨna pia pugu pa ŋguoŋ
pa ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu pīna via nɛ.
72 A ni ŋkā'a ŋa a shi nōoŋ kwoshɨnɨ ni pa tǎa pia
ndɔ mbɨnɨ ŋkwiŋ kìna yi yi taoŋtaoŋ,
73 kìna ŋa a ni nshwrɛ̄i ni tǎa via Abrahaŋ nɛ.
74 A ni ŋkā'a ŋa a shi ŋkwe via mbhɔ pa mimbɨna pia,
nɛnnɛ ŋa mimfɛ pia fā'a fà'a yi ki lɔ mfā'o pɔgɔ gu,
75 moŋ taoŋtaoŋ pugu pa ndɨndɨ shhɨ yu moŋ ŋguoŋ chɔmbhi yia ghao.
76 Ndɔ gò, muuŋ a,
ɔ shi mbɔ njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi ŋa a Chaapifuoŋ nɛ,
nthɛ ŋa ɔ shi ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ Taathɔ mbīri ndaoŋ yi.
77 Ɔ shi nshwei ŋgwa pi, mbɔ ŋgwa Juu ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ mimfɛ pugu kie
ndūgu nɛ,
ŋa Minnwi shi ndī'ɛ phɨ yugu.
78 Nthɛ pi juju kwoshɨnɨ Minnwi ni pia,
ndɨɨ ŋa lí'ɛ llɔ tɔthɨ shi nthɛ mbɨŋ pia,
79 nɔ fɛ nu lí'ɛ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu chhɔ moŋ njiŋnjiŋ pugu pa mili'i gu
nɛ,
ŋkɛ̄'i via ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ shɛndaoŋ ghɨghrɨ."
80 Jouŋ muuŋ ghɔ ni ŋku'ɔ ntɨnɨ moŋ jijwɛ, nda'a pi moŋ pa ŋkǔnu njó
ti nchəɨŋ ndɨɨ ŋa a ni njɛ̄ chīi nu chrà Minnwi ni ŋgwa Ishrae nɛ.

2

Pi phi Jishɔ
(Matio 1:18-25)

1 A ni ŋga mbɔ moŋ pɨɨ ndɨɨ ghɔ, Kaisha Agɔshtu pɔ fùoŋ moŋ ŋguoŋ
mbhi Roma, mfɛ gɨ́ ŋa pi nā'aŋ ligi ŋguoŋ ŋgwa Roma ghao nɔ nnu shia
ŋgwa.

2 Yei ni mbɔ fǔoŋ nā’aŋ nu ligi nɔ nnu shia ŋgwa ndɨɨ ŋa Kwirinu ni
nthɔ sha’a Shiria nɛ.
3 Shesheŋoŋ ni mbɨnɨ moŋ ji la’ataoŋ nɔ nā’aŋ nu ligi yi nɔ nnu shia
ŋgwa ghɔ.
4 Nthɛ ŋa Joshɛ ni mbɔ pi ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ fùoŋ Devi nɛ, a ku’ɔ llɔ Nasharɛ
moŋ Galili, ŋgə̄ɨ Bɛtɛlɛhɛiŋ moŋ Judia mbɔ la’ataoŋ Devi.
5 A ghə̄ɨ fɔ lɨ’ɨ nā’aŋ ligi yugu Meri ŋa pi ni nōoŋ vi ghɔ nɔ ŋgwɛ vi, a ni
mbɔ ni shūu nɛ.
6 Nɔ ha’aŋ pugu ni mbɔ fɔ nɛ, muuŋ kāoŋ vi.
7 A phi fǔoŋ muuŋ vi, mbɔ muuŋ mimbia, mbara vi moŋ ndhwí, ni’iŋ
moŋ ŋku’ɔ jɨ khí pa minjɨɨ, nthɛ ŋa lɨ’ɨ shi ki lɔ mbɔ ni pugu moŋ nda ghɔ
ŋa pa ghìnɨ ghà nthɔ nda’a nɛ.

Ghaŋ kɛ̄’i minjɨɨ pugu pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi

8 Moŋ ŋkǔnu moŋ la’ataoŋ ghɔ pa ŋkɛ̄’i minjɨɨ ni mbɔ fɔ nthɔ ŋkɛ̄’i pa
minjɨɨ pugu ni tu’u.
9 Ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Taathɔ nōoŋ noŋ yi shɨna pugu, ndigha’o Taathɔ thɛ ŋgɨ̄ŋ
vugu, pɔgɔ gu wɛ̄iŋ vugu.
10 Ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ ghɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Ki’i pəɨ fā’o pɔgɔ gu, ǹthɔ ni ŋkìnɨ
pwa pisha’akhɔ pwatua, mbɔ yi ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ghao.
11 Shi’a moŋ la’ataoŋ Devi pi phi ŋkwe vəɨ mbɔ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu’ɔ
Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe, ŋa a Taathɔ nɛ.
12 Yei shi mbɔ lǐ ni pəɨ: Pəɨ shi njəɨ muuŋ pi para vi moŋ ndhwí, a nūaŋ
moŋ ŋku’ɔ jɨ khí pa minjɨɨ.”
13 Wu’ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ, yú pichəɨ shoogɛ llɔ po wī’i nchəɨŋ, pugu pa yie ghɔ jɛ̄
nthɔ ŋga’o Minnwi, nchhu nu ŋa:
14 “Ndigha’o pɔ ni Minnwi ti ŋgə̄ɨ nchəɨŋ fie moŋ ndugwi po,
ghrɨnju’ɔ pɔ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ ŋa pwapuŋ Minnwi pɔ mbɨŋ
pugu nɛ.”
15 Ndɨɨ ŋa pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ pighɔ mieŋ vugu mbɨnɨ po nɛ, pa ghaŋ kɛ̄’i
minjɨɨ pighɔ chhu ni noŋ pugu ŋa, “Pia ghə̄ɨ Bɛtɛlɛhɛiŋ njəɨ nnu yei ŋa a
lōgɔ lɨ’ɨ Taathɔ chwīe pia ji nɛ.”
16 Nnɛ pugu kɔnɔ ŋgə̄ɨ njəɨ Meri ni Joshɛ, ni muuŋ ghɔ a nūaŋ moŋ
ŋku’ɔ jɨ khí pa minjɨɨ.
17 Pugu ni ŋga njəɨ muuŋ vei nchīi nnu ŋa ghaŋ ntaoŋ pighɔ ni nchhu
nthɛ muuŋ ghɔ nɛ.
18 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a ni nja’o nnu ghɔ nɛ ghrāo nnu ŋa ghaŋ kɛ̄’i minjɨɨ
pighɔ ni ǹchhu nɛ.
19 Meri lə̄ɨŋ ŋguoŋ nnu pei njù’ɔ yu nthɔ njwɛrɛ nu.
20 Pa ghaŋ kɛ̄’i minjɨɨ pīnɨ ni vugu, nthɔ ŋga’o Minnwi ndɔ mbɨnɨ ntōo
vi nthɛ ŋguoŋ nnu pɛ ŋa pugu ya’o ndɔ njəɨ wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ pi shwei vugu
nɛ.

Pi chhɔ̄ ligi muuŋ, nōoŋ vi moŋ Nda Minnwi

21 Fúoŋ llɛmbhi ni ŋga ŋkā’o, pi ni’iŋ muuŋ ghɔ ŋgunu mbrɛi nchhɔ̄ ligi
yi ni Jishɔ, mbɔ ligi ŋa ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi ni mfɛ ŋkaoŋ pi maa nshūu vi
nɛ.
22 Ndɨɨ ŋa fɨ’ɨ llɛmbhi ŋa a ni mbie ŋa Joshɛ pugu Meri chwīe mbɔ yi
taoŋtaoŋ ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ gí Mushi chhu nɛ ni ŋkā’o nɛ*, pugu ku’ɔ
ni Jishɔ Jerushalɛiŋ lɨ’ɨ fɛ vi ni Taathɔ.

---

* **2:22 2:22** *Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Ghaŋ Fà’a Nda Minnwi 12:3,6,8; Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Ndɨɨ Taoŋ nu 13:2.

23 Yei ni mbɔ wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ pi nā’aŋ moŋ gí Taathɔ nɛ, “Sheshe fǔoŋ
phi ŋa a mimbia nɛ, pi nū’ɔŋ vi lɨ’ɨ tə’ɨ vi ni Taathɔ.”
24 Ndɔ mbɨnɨ nu’uŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha’aŋ gí Taathɔ chhu nɛ, “mbɔ
paa minthɔ ki paa puoŋ mintu’ɔlibuŋ.”

Nnu ŋa Minnwi ni nōoŋ ni Shimioŋ a chhu nɛ

25 Moŋ ndɨɨ ghɔ, ŋoŋ chəɨ ni mbɔ Jerushalɛiŋ, ligi yi pɔ Shimioŋ. A ni
mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ ndɔ mbɔgɔ Minnwi. A ni nthɔ ŋjwɛrɛ nu ŋa lūgu
nu thɔ ni puoŋ la’ataoŋ Ishrae, Jijwɛ Minnwi ni mbɔ mbɨŋ yu.
26 Jijwɛ Minnwi ni ŋkwo nōoŋ ghɔ ŋa mba’a a yi’i ŋkhu ki lɔ njəɨ Ju ŋa
Minnwi Chu’ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe, ŋa Taathɔ ni ŋkā’a nɛ.
27 Jijwɛ Taathɔ kāoŋ vi ŋa a ghəɨ Nda Minnwi ndɨɨ ŋa Meri pugu Joshɛ
ni nthɔ ni muuŋ ghɔ fɔ nɔ chwīe nu nù’ɔŋ mbɨŋ yu ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ gí ni
nchhu nɛ.
28 Shimioŋ kwe muuŋ ghɔ ntuo mbhɔ yu, ntōo Minnwi, nchhu nu ŋa,
29 “Ndwɛ, Taathɔ, ɔ mieŋ nu ŋa muuŋ fà’a yɔ khu ndwɛ moŋ ghɨghrɨ
ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ chrà yɔ chhu nɛ,
30 nthɛ ŋa ligi a yəɨ ŋoŋ ŋa ɔ taoŋ vi ŋa a thɔ ŋkwe ŋgwa nɛ,
31 ŋa ɔ pīri vi ŋa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa yəɨ nɛ,
32 mbɔ lí’ɛ nɔ nōoŋ nu nnu ŋa ɔ tā’a nu nɛ ni pa taoŋ nduoŋ,
mbɨnɨ nthɔ ni ndigha’o ni ŋgwa pɔ, mbɔ puoŋ Ishrae.”
33 Tǎa Jishɔ ghɔ pugu mǔuŋ vi ghrāo pa nnu ŋa Shimioŋ chhu nthɛ Jishɔ
nɛ.
34 Shimioŋ fɛ mbɔrɔ ni pugu, nchhu ni Meri mǔuŋ vi ŋa, “Līi njəɨ,
Minnwi chu’ɔ muuŋ vei ŋa nthɛ vi, ntou ŋgwa shi mbhɛ gha ntou pi lūgu
Ishrae, ndɔ mbɔ lǐ ŋa mba’a pi piŋ nɛ,
35 nɛnnɛ nɔ nōoŋ nu pa nnu ha’aŋ ŋgwa pī’i nu njù’ɔ pugu nɛ. Ndɔ ni
gò, ɔ shi mfā’o yu’ɔ njù’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ pi she njù’ɔ yɔ pi ni kafa.”

Nnu ŋa Minnwi ni nōoŋ ni Ana a chhu nɛ

36-37 Ndunu miŋgwɛ ŋkugu chəɨ ni mbɔ fɔ, ligi yi pɔ Ana, ni mbɔ njəɨli’ɨ
Minnwi, mbɔ muuŋ Fanue, llɔ moŋ ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ Asha. A ni ndaŋ nchwīe
khwachəɨ ŋga’o ndaoŋ vi khu, a kɨna ŋkugu ti ŋgəɨ nchəɨŋ fúoŋ wuŋ
ŋga’o ni yi khwɛ ndɨɨ ŋa a ni njəɨ Jishɔ nɛ. Nɔ ŋkugu, a shi ki lɔ ncha’a
nu Nda Minnwi lɨ’ɨ gha’o Minnwi moŋ jī ŋkhǐ pugu pa luoŋ nu, ni tu’u
pugu pa naoŋchɨ.
38 Wu’ɔ chomilaoŋ ghɔ, a chənə mbara yəɨ Joshɛ pugu Meri, nthɔ ntōo
Minnwi, ndɔ nthɔ nchhu pa nnu nthɛ muuŋ ghɔ ni pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu
ni nchhɔ njwɛrɛ nu ŋa Minnwi taoŋ nja’andi’i ŋa a thɔ ŋkwe Jerushalɛiŋ
nɛ.
39 Joshɛ pugu Meri ni ŋga mī’ɛŋ ŋguoŋ pa nnu ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha’aŋ gí Taathɔ
chhu nɛ, mbɨnɨ la’a pugu Nasharɛ moŋ Galili.
40 Muuŋ ghɔ ni ŋku’ɔ ntɨnɨ, ndɨnaoŋ ni shiethɔ, mbhɔ Minnwi pɔ nu
mbɨŋ yu.

Jishɔ ghəɨ Nda Minnwi mbɔ paanchrɔ ŋga’o

41 Sheshe ŋga’o pa tǎa Jishɔ ghà ŋgəɨ Jerushalɛiŋ nɔ nnu jɨ Lli Nji’a.
42 Jishɔ ni ŋga mbɔ paanchrɔ ŋga’o, pugu ku’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ nù’ɔŋ yugu
chhu nɛ lɨ’ɨ jɨ Lli Nji’a.
43 Jɨ ghɔ gha ndugwi ti pugu chhɔ mbɨnɨ nu, Jishɔ kɨna njiŋ Jerushalɛiŋ
ki pugu lɔ nji.

44 Pugu ni mbī'i ŋa a pɔ shɨna pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu pugu ni mbɨnɨ nu nɛ,
nyīeŋ nɔ ta'a llɛmbhi njɛ̄ tā'a nu vi shɨna ndaaŋoŋ yugu pugu pa shuoŋ
pugu.
45 Pugu ni ŋga mieŋ ki yəɨ vi, mbɨnɨ ki'ɛ Jerushalɛiŋ nchhɔ ntā'a vi.
46 Ŋga ntā'a vi nɔ trɛi llé, ŋgə̄ɨ njəɨ vi Nda Minnwi, a chhɔ shɨna pa ghaŋ
yɛ'i ŋgwa nthɔ njwɛrɛ nnu ha'aŋ pugu chhu nu nɛ, ndɔ mbie vugu ni pa
píe.
47 Ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu ni nja'o vi nɛ ni ŋgrāo fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ
a ji nnu nɛ pugu pa khwɛ̀ ŋa a ni mfɛ nu nɛ.
48 Pa tǎa pi ni ŋga njəɨ vi, nja ŋgrāo. Mǔuŋ vi chhu ŋa, "Muuŋ vei, ɔ
kie nɛiŋ mfā'a mbɨŋ pigi nɛiŋ? Lī̀i njəɨ, pigi tǎa ghɔ nǐ nthɔ ntā'a ghɔ ni
shǐgi."
49 A chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ nǐ nthɔ ntā'a a ŋa? Pəɨ shi ki lɔ nji ŋa m̀fā'o
nɔ pɔ nu nda Tǎa a?"
50 Ndɔ pa'a pugu lɔ nji njiŋ chrà ghɔ ŋa a ni nchhu nɛ.
51 Nɛnnɛ pugu pa Jishɔ pīnɨ Nasharɛ a ya nja'o nchò yugu. Mǔuŋ vi lə̄ɨŋ
ŋguoŋ nnu pei ghao njù'ɔ yu.
52 Jishɔ ni ŋku'ɔ nu ŋgū mmɛŋoŋ moŋ shiethɔ pugu pa fɨ'ɨ noŋ yi.
Minnwi pugu pa ŋgwamishua piŋ vi mbīgi ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ.

3

Jouŋ Ŋgaŋ Fɛ Ŋkhǐ thɔ nchhu nnu Minnwi
(Matio 3:1-12; Maaku 1:1-8; Jouŋ 1:19-28)

1 Ndɨɨ ŋa Tiberu Kaisha ni ŋkwo pɔ fùoŋ Roma nɔ tɛɛŋnchrɔ ŋga'o nɛ,
Pontiu Pailɛ thɔ sha'a krao Roma ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Judia nɛ, Hɛrɔ ni nthɔ
sha'a yichəɨ krao, mbɔ Galili. Ndǐŋ vi, mbɔ Fili, ni nthɔ sha'a yichəɨ krao,
pi mɛ̄íŋ ni Iturea pugu Trakoniti, Lishania ni nsha'a ji pi Abilɛnɛ.
2 Ndɨɨ ghɔ, Anaŋ pugu Kaifa ni mbɔ pa taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ
Minnwi. Ndɨɨ ghɔ, chrà Minnwi ni nthɔ ni Jouŋ, muuŋ Shakaria moŋ
ŋkǔnu njó.
3 A ghə̄ɨ moŋ ŋguoŋ ŋkɨŋ Jodaŋ nchhɔ nchīi nu ŋa, "Pəɨ pā'a ŋkǔnu yəɨ
ni phɨ, m̀fɛ ŋkhǐ ni pəɨ, Minnwi lī'ɛ phɨ yəɨ."
4 A ni ŋga nchhɔ nchhu yei, nthɔ nchwīe pi nnu ŋa Ishaya nā'aŋ moŋ
ŋwa'aŋlɨ njəɨli'ɨ Minnwi, mbɔ ŋwa'aŋlɨ Ishaya ŋa,
"Ŋoŋ chəɨ thɔ mfɛ gɛ̀ moŋ ŋkǔnu njó, nchhu nu ŋa,
'Pīri shɛndaoŋ ni Taathɔ,
Chwīe pa lɨ'ɨ tɔgɔ pi pɔ pi tithi.
5 Pi shi mā'aŋ ŋguoŋ wə́ɨŋ ghao
nshərə ŋguoŋ puoŋ mi mbra pugu pa mɛmmɛ pi,
nju'u ŋguoŋ ndaoŋ təɨtəɨ,
Ndwēe ŋguoŋ ndaoŋ chəɨŋchəɨŋ.
6 Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa shi njəɨ ŋa Minnwi ghà ŋkwe ŋgwa moŋ phɨ pugu.'"
7 Yú ŋgwa taoŋ nthɔ ŋa a fɛ ŋkhǐ ni pugu. A chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pa Mbhɛ
mitwɛ'i! A shūu gɔ̌ tə́nə yəɨ ŋa pəɨ tei pɨgɨtua Minnwi ŋa a thɔ nu nɛ?
8 Pəɨ chwīe pa nnu pɛ ŋa a kā'o nɛ, nɔ nōoŋ nu ŋa pəɨ kwri, ki lɔ nu'uŋ
nyīeŋ nchhu nu ŋa, 'Abrahaŋ tǎa vigi.' Ñchhu ni pəɨ ŋa mimfɛ Minnwi
pɨ'ɨ ŋgù'ɔ pei nchwīe puoŋ nɔ ghɔ mfɛ ni Abrahaŋ.
9 Pi kwo pīri njiɛŋ nɔ kə'ɨ nu thɨ nɔ ghɔ, llɔ ŋkuoŋ ŋǐeŋ yi, nthɛ yie ghɔ,
sheshe thɨ ŋa a lɔ nji'i njuŋ ntíɛŋ shi'i nɛ, pi shi ŋkə'ɨ mā'aŋ moŋ móŋoŋ."

10 Yú ŋgwa pighɔ pie vi ŋa, “Ti pigi shi nchwīe pi nɛiŋ?”
11 A khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, “Ŋoŋ ŋa a fā’o paa ndhwí fɨgəɨ nɛ fɛ ta’a yi ni
ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji’i mfā’o nɛ, ŋoŋ ŋa a fā’o maoŋ jɨ nɛ, fɛ yi pichəɨ ŋgwa.”
12 Pa ghaŋ wɛ̄iŋ taashi thɔ ŋkaa pugu ŋa a fɛ ŋkhǐ ni pugu, nchhu ghɔ
ŋa, “Masha, pigi shi nchwīe pi nɛiŋ?”
13 A chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Ki’i pəɨ nu’uŋ ŋkwe mbɨŋ taashi a tɔgɔ fɨ’ɨ ŋkwaŋ
ha’aŋ a kā’o ŋa pəɨ kwe nɛ.”
14 Pichəɨ shoogɛ pie vi ŋa, “Ti pigi nɛ?”
A khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, “Ki’i pəɨ kwe mbɨŋ ŋoŋ ni nchei. Ki’i pəɨ nu’uŋ
ndɛ’i ŋgiɛŋ thɔ ŋgwa nɔ fā’o nu mbɨŋ. Pəɨ yru ni fɨ’ɨ yaoŋ ŋa pi ghà mbe
vəɨ nɔ ghɔ nɛ.”
15 Pa ŋgwa ni nchhɔ njwɛrɛ nu ndɔ mbī’i thɔ yugu ŋa kə’ɨchəɨ a pɔ
nɛnnɛ a pɔ Jouŋ mbɔ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu’ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ.
16 Jouŋ khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, “Ŋgu’ɔ mfɛ pi ŋkhǐ ni pəɨ, ndɔ yichəɨ ŋoŋ thɔ
nu ŋa a chaa a, ǹdɔ nji’i ŋkā’o nɔ fēi nu ŋkɨ̌ɨ tra yi, a shi ŋkwe vəɨ ni ŋkhǐ
moŋ Jijwɛ Minnwi, pugu pa móŋoŋ.
17 A tuo yaoŋ fɨgəɨ reshi mbhɔ yu, mfɨgəɨ mfu’u ŋkiɛŋ reshi moŋ ŋku’u
maoŋ nū’ɔŋ shaoŋ yu, ntūoŋ ŋku’u maoŋ ghɔ moŋ móŋoŋ ki phɛ.”
18 Moŋ ntou puoŋ shɛndaoŋ, Jouŋ ghəɨ shhɨ nthɔ nchhu pwa pisha’akhɔ
ni pugu, ŋkaa nu ŋa pugu piŋ.
19 Jouŋ ni mbīga Hɛrɔ, mbɔ fùoŋ Galili, ŋa a wugwɛi Herodia ŋgwɛ ndǐŋ
vi pugu pa pichəɨ nnu pɨphɨ nduoŋ ŋa ju Hɛrɔ ni ŋkwo chwīe nɛ.
20 Hɛrɔ pɨnɨ mbīgi phɨ yi nɔ fīnɨ nu Jouŋ.

Jishɔ kwe ŋkhǐ mbhɔ Jouŋ
(Matio 3:13-17; Maaku 1:9-11)

21 Ŋkaoŋ Jouŋ maa ŋgəɨ chə́iŋ, ndɨɨ ŋa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ni ŋkwo kwe ŋkhǐ
nɛ, Jishɔ kwe ŋkaa yu, ŋga nchhɔ nduoŋ Minnwi, po ŋa’aŋ,
22 Jijwɛ Minnwi shwi’i mbɨŋ yu mbɔ nɔ mintu’ɔlibuŋ, ŋggì taoŋ po,
nchhu nu ŋa, “Ŋkiɛŋ muuŋ ŋa ǹkhwā, m̀fā’o pwatua nthɛ ghɔ.”

Ndaaŋoŋ Jishɔ
(Matio 1:1-17)

23 Jishɔ ni ŋga njɛ̄ fà’a yi, mbɔ trɛi wuŋ ŋga’o.
Ŋgwa ni mbi’i ŋa a muuŋ Joshɛ, ŋa a ni mbɔ muuŋ Heli,
24 mbɔ muuŋ Matate, mbɔ muuŋ Levi, mbɔ muuŋ Mɛlɛki, mbɔ muuŋ
Janai, mbɔ muuŋ Joshɛ,
25 mbɔ muuŋ Matatia, mbɔ muuŋ Amo, mbɔ muuŋ Nahuŋ, mbɔ muuŋ
Eshu, mbɔ muuŋ Nagai,
26 mbɔ muuŋ Maa, mbɔ muuŋ Matatia, mbɔ muuŋ Shɛmɛiŋ, mbɔ muuŋ
Joshɛke, mbɔ muuŋ Joda,
27 mbɔ muuŋ Joanaŋ, mbɔ muuŋ Resha, mbɔ muuŋ Shɛrubabɛ, mbɔ
muuŋ Shɛatie, mbɔ muuŋ Neri,
28 mbɔ muuŋ Mɛlɛki, mbɔ muuŋ Adi, mbɔ muuŋ Koshaŋ, mbɔ muuŋ
Elemadaŋ, mbɔ muuŋ Erɛ,
29 mbɔ muuŋ Joshua, mbɔ muuŋ Eliɛja, mbɔ muuŋ Joriŋ, mbɔ muuŋ
Matate, mbɔ muuŋ Levi,
30 mbɔ muuŋ Shimioŋ, mbɔ muuŋ Juda, mbɔ muuŋ Joshɛ, mbɔ muuŋ
Jonaŋ, mbɔ muuŋ Eliakiŋ,
31 mbɔ muuŋ Melea, mbɔ muuŋ Mɛna, mbɔ muuŋ Matata, mbɔ muuŋ
Nataŋ, mbɔ muuŋ Devi,

32 mbɔ muuŋ Jeshe, mbɔ muuŋ Obɛ, mbɔ muuŋ Boa, mbɔ muuŋ
Shamoŋ, mbɔ muuŋ Nashoŋ,
33 mbɔ muuŋ Aminada, mbɔ muuŋ Adamiŋ, mbɔ muuŋ Ani, mbɔ muuŋ
Hɛshroŋ, mbɔ muuŋ Pɛrɛ, mbɔ muuŋ Juda,
34 mbɔ muuŋ Jakɔ, mbɔ muuŋ Aiji, mbɔ muuŋ Abrahaŋ, mbɔ muuŋ
Tera, mbɔ muuŋ Nahɔ,
35 mbɔ muuŋ Shɛru, mbɔ muuŋ Ruu, mbɔ muuŋ Pɛlɛ, mbɔ muuŋ Eba,
mbɔ muuŋ Shela,
36 mbɔ muuŋ Kainaŋ, mbɔ muuŋ Arafaka, mbɔ muuŋ Shɛiŋ, mbɔ muuŋ
Noa, mbɔ muuŋ Lame,
37 mbɔ muuŋ Metushela, mbɔ muuŋ Enoke, mbɔ muuŋ Jarɛ, mbɔ muuŋ
Mahalale, mbɔ muuŋ Kainaŋ,
38 mbɔ muuŋ Ɛnoshe, mbɔ muuŋ Shhɛnte, mbɔ muuŋ Adaŋ, mbɔ muuŋ
Minnwi.

4

Shata mōoŋ Jishɔ
(Matio 4:1-11; Maaku 1:12-13)

1 Jishɔ ni ndhɔ Jodaŋ ndɨnaoŋ ni Jijwɛ Minnwi. Jijwɛ ghɔ lɔ̄gɔ vi ŋgə̄ɨ
nɔ moŋ ŋkŭnu njó.
2 Shata mōoŋ vi fɔ nɔ khwɛ wuŋ llɛmbhi. Moŋ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ghɔ, a shini
ndɔ njɨ sheshe yaoŋ, nɛnnɛ nj̃ì ni njia vi ndɨɨ ŋa yie ndɨɨ ni mmɛ nɛ.
3 Devɨ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ɔ mbɔ Muuŋ Minnwi, ɔ chhu ŋgù’ɔ yei kara ŋgū
brɛi.”
4 Jishɔ khwē ghɔ ŋa, “Pi nā’aŋ moŋ Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi ŋa, ‘Ŋoŋmishua
shi’a ŋgu’ɔ njru pi ŋkuoŋ brɛi tə’ɨ vi.’”
5 Devɨ lɔ̄gɔ vi ŋku’ɔ nɔ tɔthɨ nōoŋ ŋguoŋ pa la’ataoŋ ŋkuoŋ mbhi ghɔ
ta’a ŋgɛ́ ŋa ŋməɨŋ!
6-7 Nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ňshi mfɛ njɨ vɛ nɔ sha’a nu ŋguoŋ taoŋ, fà’o yugu pɔ
jɔ ti ö ŋga’o a, m̀fɛ vɛ, nthɛ ŋa pi kwo fɛ vəɨ, ti m̃i ŋkhwā m̀fɛ ni shesheŋoŋ
ŋa ŋ̀khwā nɛ.”
8 Jishɔ khwē ghɔ ŋa, “Pi nā’aŋ moŋ Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi ŋa, ‘Gha’o Taathɔ
mbɔ Minnwi yɔ, ŋgu’ɔ mfā’a pi mbhɔ yu tə’ɨ vi.’”
9 Shata lɔ̄gɔ vi kə’ɨ ghɔ ŋgə̄ɨ pugu yu Jerushalɛiŋ, ntigi vi ŋkuoŋ nchwɛrɛ
Nda Minnwi, nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ɔ mbɔ Muuŋ Minnwi, ɔ thi hɛiŋ ndhi nchəɨŋ
shhɛ.
10 Nthɛ ŋa pi nā’aŋ moŋ Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi ŋa,
‘Minnwi shi mfɛ gí ni pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi nthɛ ghɔ nɔ kɛ̄’i nu ghɔ.’
11 Mbɨnɨ nā’aŋ ŋa, ‘Pugu shi njā ghɔ tɔthɨ ni mbhɔ,
nnɛ ŋa ki’i ɔ chhwi kwò yɔ ŋkuoŋ ŋgù’ɔ.’”
12 Jishɔ khwē ghɔ ŋa, “Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu ŋa, ‘Ki’i ma njwɛ’i Taathɔ
mbɔ Minnwi yɔ.’”
13 Ndɨɨ ŋa devɨ ni mī’ɛŋ mōoŋ nu Jishɔ moŋ ŋguoŋ puoŋ shɛndaoŋ nɛ,
a mieŋ vi, nchēi shɨna nduoŋ.

Jishɔ jɛ̄ fà’a yi Galili
(Matio 4:12-17; Maaku 1:14-15)

14 Jishɔ pīnɨ Galili moŋ ghrí Jijwɛ Minnwi. Pa chrà nɔ ligi yi nyīeŋ ŋkwe
ŋguoŋ lɨ’ɨ ghɔ ghao.
15 A yɛ’i nu moŋ pa nda luoŋ Minnwi. Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa gha’o vi ghao.

Pi lāa Jishɔ Nasharɛ
(Matio 13:53-58; Maaku 6:1-6)

16 Nɛnnɛ Jishɔ ghəɨ Nasharɛ, mbɔ lɨ'ɨ ŋa a ni ŋku'ɔ nɛ. A gha mbɔ Llɛ́
Ji pa Juu, a ghəɨ nda luoŋ Minnwi wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ a ghà mbīgi nchwīe nɛ.
Ndɔllɔ ntithi tɔthɨ lɨ'ɨ mɛ̄iŋ Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi.
17 Pi ni mfɛ ŋwa'aŋlɨ ŋa njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi, mbɔ Ishaya, ni nā'aŋ nɛ. A
ŋa'aŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ ghɔ, njəɨ lɨ'ɨ ŋa pi ni nā'aŋ fɔ ŋa,
18 "Jijwɛ Taathɔ pɔ mbɨŋ mu,
nthɛ ŋa, a chu'ɔ a ŋa ǹchīi pwa pisha'akhɔ ni ghaŋ pou.
A taoŋ a ŋa ǹchīi lūgu nu ni ghaŋ chə́iŋ,
ŋa pa nchriligi shi njəɨ lɨ'ɨ,
nchwīe ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pi fɛ vugu ni ŋgə'ɨ nɛ lūgu,
19 ndɔ mbɨnɨ nchīi ŋa, ndɨɨ thɔ ŋa Taathɔ shi ŋkwe ŋgwa pi."
20 Jishɔ gha mī'ɛŋ, ŋkra ŋwa'aŋlɨ ghɔ, mfɛ ni muuŋ fà'a moŋ nda ghɔ,
nchɔchhɔ shhɛ, ligi ŋguoŋ ŋgwa nda luoŋ Minnwi chu mbɨŋ yu.
21 A jɛ̄ nthɔ nchhu nu ni pugu ŋa, "Shi'a, chrà Minnwi yei lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ ligi
pəɨ!"
22 Ŋgwa ni nchrā nnu shi'i nthɛ vi. Pugu ghrāo pa ŋkwaŋ chrà shi'i ŋa
a ni ntaoŋ nu nchò yu nɛ, mbie nu ŋa, "Yei shi lɔ mbɔ muuŋ Joshɛ?"
23 A chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Ndɔ nji'i mfā'o khuthɔ ŋa pəɨ shi nchhu yei lu'ɔ
chrà vəɨ ŋa, 'Ŋgaŋ njīgɨ ghǐnɔ, ghɛ̄rɛ noŋ yɔ pia. Ŋguoŋ pa nnu ŋa pigi
ya'o ŋa ɔ chwīe Kapanuŋ nɛ, pɨnɨ nɛ nu'uŋ nchwīe hɛiŋ shhɛ la'a pəɨ.'"
24 Jishɔ pigi ŋa, "Shishini, pi shi'a ma mbiŋ sheshe njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi la'a
pugu.
25 "Ndɔ, moŋ nnu shini, ǹchhu ni pəɨ ŋa ntou pa ŋkugu ni mbɔ Ishrae
moŋ ndɨɨ Elaija, ndɨɨ ŋa Minnwi ni mfīnɨ po nɔ trɛi ŋga'o ni ntɨgao nàoŋ,
ndɨɨ ŋa ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ ŋ̄ji ni ŋgū moŋ ŋguoŋ la'a ghao.
26 Ndɔ pa'a Minnwi lɔ nji'i ntaoŋ Elaija ni kaŋ ta'a ŋoŋ vugu, ŋkiɛŋ
miŋgwɛ ŋkugu chəɨ Sharafa moŋ la'ataoŋ Shidoŋ.*
27 Ntou pa ghaŋ ghɨnɔmbaluŋ ni mbɔ Ishrae moŋ ndɨɨ njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi
Elaisha, ndɔ pa'a Minnwi lɔ njīgɨ ghǐnɔ kaŋ ta'a yi, ŋkiɛŋ Nemaŋ mbɔ ŋoŋ
Shiria."
28 Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi ni ŋga nja'o yei, ndɨnaoŋ ni
pɨgɨtua,
29 njrɛi shhɛ nshūu vi ntaoŋ nɔ moŋ la'a, ŋku'ɔ ni ju thɔ nchwɛrɛ mbra
ghɔ ŋa pugu ni ŋkrao la'a muŋu fɔ nɛ, ntā'a nu mā'aŋ vi moŋ wə́iŋ.
30 Ndɔ a shoo shɨna yú ŋgwa pighɔ ŋgəɨ ni vi.

Jishɔ fā'o ghrí nɔ pīga nu miŋwɛiŋ a taoŋ
(Maaku 1:21-28)

31 Jishɔ shwi'i Kapanuŋ, mbɔ yichəɨ la'ataoŋ Galili, nthɔ njɛ'i vugu Llɛ́
Ji pa Juu.
32 Pugu ni ŋgrāo ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a ni njɛ'i nu nɛ, nthɛ ŋa a ni njɛ'i ni ghrí.
33 Ŋoŋ chəɨ ni mbɔ moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi ghɔ, mfā'o jijwɛ miŋwɛiŋ, a
ni mba'o ŋgòu ni njɨ ŋa,
34 "Yo! Pia fā'o pi khɔ, Jishɔ llɔ Nasharɛ? Ɔ thɔ pi nɔ pɨrɨ nu vigi? Ñji
ŋoŋ ŋa ɔ yie nɛ, ɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi."

---

* **4:26 4:26** Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni nthɔ nja'o chrà Jishɔ nɛ ni nji ŋa miŋgwɛ ŋkugu ghɔ pugu Nemaŋ shi ki lɔ mbɔ ŋgwa Ishrae.

35 Jishɔ pīga vi, nchhu nu ŋa, “Lɛrɛ laŋ ndɔ ntaoŋ mbɨŋ yu!” Miŋwɛiŋ
ghɔ gha mā’aŋ vi shhɛ shɨna pugu, ntaoŋ mbɨŋ yu ki’ɛ, ndɔ pa’a ndɔ ndəɨŋ
vi.
36 Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pighɔ ghrāo nchhu ŋa, “Yei pɔ pi yəɨ ŋkwaŋ chrà nɛiŋ?
A fɛ gí ni pa jijwɛ pɨphɨ ni ghrí pugu pa njɨ pugu taoŋ!”
37 Pi fī’ɨ pa nnu nthɛ vi njīŋ ŋguoŋ ŋgei la’ataoŋ ghɔ ghao.

Jishɔ yīgɨ ghǐnɔ mbɨŋ ntou ŋgwa
(Matio 8:14-17; Maaku 1:29-34)

38 Jishɔ taoŋ moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi ghɔ ŋgə̄ɨ la’a Shemu. Ndɨɨ ghɔ, mǔuŋ
ŋgwɛ Shemu thɔ ŋgīnɔ shɨ̀gao ndiɛŋ, pugu shwei Jishɔ nɔ ghɔ.
39 A ghə̄ɨ ntithi yəɨ yu mbīga shɨ̀gao ghɔ, a taoŋ mbɨŋ yu. Wu’ɔ chomilaoŋ
ghɔ a lɔllɔ, nchwī̃e maoŋ, mfɛ ni pugu.
40 A ni ŋga mbɔ ni fanaoŋ, ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni mfā’o ŋgwa, pugu
ghǐnɔ ŋkwaŋ ŋkwaŋ ghǐnɔ nɛ thɔ ni pugu, a nū’ɔŋ mbhɔ yi mbɨŋ pugu
njīgɨ ghǐnɔ yugu.
41 Pa miŋwɛiŋ taoŋ mbɨŋ pichəɨ ŋgwa, mba’o ŋgòu ŋa, “Ɔ Muuŋ
Minnwi!” A pīga vugu pa’a ndɔ nji’i mieŋ ŋa pugu chrā, nthɛ ŋa pugu
ni nji ŋa a Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu’ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ.

Jishɔ chhu nnu Minnwi moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi
(Maaku 1:35-39)

42 Mbhi ni ŋga ndaŋ, Jishɔ taoŋ moŋ la’a ŋgə̄ɨ moŋ ŋkǔnu njó, ŋgwa jɛ̄
nthɔ ntā’a vi, ŋga njəɨ vi nthɔ ndɨ’ɨ vi ŋa ki’i a mieŋ vugu.
43 Ndɔ a chhu ni pugu ŋa, “A pie ŋa ǹchīi pwa pisha’akhɔ nthɛ Sha’afuoŋ
Minnwi ni pichəɨ pa la’ataoŋ ŋkaa pugu, nthɛ ŋa a nnu ŋa Minnwi taoŋ
a ŋa ǹthɔ nchwī̃e nɛ.”
44 A ni nthɔ nchīi ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha’akhɔ ghɔ moŋ pa nda luoŋ Minnwi
Judia.

5

Jishɔ gɛ̄ fǔoŋ ghaŋ younjiŋ pi
(Matio 4:18-22; Maaku 1:16-20)

1 A ni mbɔ llɛ́ chəɨ, Jishɔ thi ŋkɨŋ ŋkhǐ chəɨ, pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Gɛnɛsharɛ, ŋgwa
thɔ fra nu mbɨŋ yu nɔ ya’o nu chrà Minnwi.
2 A yəɨ paa kikuoŋ a kaoŋ ŋkɨŋ ŋkhǐ, ghaŋ ŋgunu pighɔ kwo taoŋ moŋ
ghɔ ŋgə̄ɨ nthɔ shīgao ndáŋ yugu.
3 Jishɔ nii moŋ ta’a kikuoŋ ghɔ, mbɔ yi Shemu, nchhu ghɔ ŋa a tū’ɔ a
nii moŋ ŋkhǐ shɨgɛi. A chhɔ pi moŋ kikuoŋ ghɔ nthɔ njɛ’i ŋgwa.
4 Jishɔ gha mī’ɛŋ chrā nu, nchhu ni Shemu ŋa, “Chhwi kikuoŋ a pɨnɨ nii
lɨ’ɨ shishhi. Pəɨ mā’aŋ ndáŋ yəɨ ŋkhǐ nɔ kwo nu shhu.”
5 Shemu khwɛ̄ ŋa, “Masha, pigi kwo ya mā’aŋ ŋguoŋ tu’u pa’a ndɔ
ŋgwɛ̄iŋ yaoŋ, ndɔ nɔ ha’aŋ a chhu gɔ̀ nɛ, ǹshi mā’aŋ ndáŋ pighɔ ŋkhǐ.”
6 Pugu ni ŋga mā’aŋ ndáŋ yugu, ŋgwɛ̄iŋ ŋkiɛŋ ntou shhu ti pa ndáŋ
yugu jɛ̄ shāa nu.
7 Pugu krao pichəɨ pakwo ŋgunu pugu ŋa pugu thɔ ŋgɛ̄rɛ vugu. Pugu
thɔ mfu’u shhu ni’iŋ moŋ paa kikuoŋ ghɔ, a lɨnaoŋ ti ntā’a nu njīe.
8 Shemu Pita ni ŋga njəɨ yei nnu, ŋgū ni kwɛ́rɛ yi shhɨ Jishɔ, nchhu nu
ŋa, “Lɔllɔ shhɨ a, ma Taathɔ, mbɔ pi ŋgaŋ nchwī̃e phɨ.”

9 Nduthɔ Shemu pugu pa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ŋa pugu pugu ni mbɔ nɛ ghrāo nthɛ fɨ'ɨ ntou shhu ŋa pugu ni ŋgwɛ̄iŋ nɛ.
10 Jɛiŋ pugu Jouŋ mbɔ puoŋ Shebedi ni ŋgrāo ŋkaa pugu, mbɔ pakwo ŋgunu Shemu.
Jishɔ chhu ni Shemu ŋa, "Ki'i nu'uŋ mbɔgɔ, jɛ̄ ndwɛ ŋgə̄ɨ nu shhɨ, ɔ shi ŋgwɛ̄iŋ pi ŋgwamishua."
11 Pugu ni ŋga ntaoŋ ŋkaoŋ pa kikuoŋ yugu mbhi, mieŋ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao njōu njiŋ Jishɔ.

Jishɔ yīgɨ ghɨ̌nɔ yichəɨ ŋoŋ
(Matio 8:1-4; Maaku 1:40-45)

12 Jishɔ ni ŋga mbɔ moŋ la'ataoŋ chəɨ, ŋga njəɨ nu, ŋoŋ chəɨ ghɨnɔmbaluŋ kwo kru vi ti ŋga'a yəɨ vi, ŋgū ni puŋ yi shhɛ ndɨgəɨ vi ŋa, "Taathɔ, ö ŋkhwā, ɔ chwīe mbɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ."
13 Jishɔ fɛ mbhɔ yi ŋkāoŋ vi, nchhu nu ŋa, "Ntā'a nu, pɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ!" Chomilaoŋ ghɔ, ghɨnɔmbaluŋ mmɛ mbɨŋ yu.
14 Jishɔ fɛ gí ghɔ ŋa, "Ki'i nshwei ŋoŋ, ndɔ ghə̄ɨ nōoŋ noŋ yɔ ni ŋgaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi a Iii ghɔ nɔ nōoŋ nu ŋa Minnwi yīgɨ ghɨ̌nɔ yɔ, ndɔ mfɛ yaoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ nɔ ha'aŋ gí Mushi chhu nɛ."
15 Ndɔ pa pisha'akhɔ nthɛ vi ka mī'ɛŋ nyieŋnyieŋ mbīgi moŋ ntou lɨ'ɨ, ntou yú ŋgwa kɨrɨ nɔ ya'o nu pa nnu llɔ mbhɔ yu, a lɔ mbɨnɨ njɨ̄gɨ pa ghɨ̌nɔ yugu.
16 Ndɔ a thɔ mfu'u noŋ yi, ŋgə̄ɨ nu lɨ'ɨ ŋa ŋoŋ shi ki lɔ mbɔ nɛ, nthɔ nduoŋ Minnwi.

Jishɔ chwīe ŋkwíni nyīeŋ
(Matio 9:1-8; Maaku 2:1-12)

17 Llɛ́ chəɨ ni ŋga mbɔ Jishɔ thɔ njɛ'i nu nɛ, pa ŋgwa Farashi pugu pa ghaŋ yɛ'i ŋgwa ni gí chhɔ yəɨ yu. Pugu ni ndhɔ moŋ ŋguoŋ pa la'ataoŋ Galili, ni Judia, ni Jerushalɛiŋ. Ghrí Taathɔ ni mbɔ mbɨŋ Jishɔ nɔ yīgɨ nu ghɨ̌nɔ.
18 Wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ, pichəɨ pa ŋgwa tiɛŋ ŋkwíni ŋkuoŋ kúoŋ nthɔ nu nɔ ghɔ, mba'o nɔ nii nu ni ju nda, nū'ɔŋ vi shhɨ Jishɔ.
19 Nthɛ ŋa ŋgwa ni njiɛŋ ni njɨ nɛ, pa'a pugu lɔ mfā'o shɛndaoŋ nɔ nii nu ni ju. Nɛnnɛ pugu tiɛŋ vi ŋku'ɔ nɔ thɔnda, ŋa'aŋ mbo fɔ, nshwi'i vi ŋkuoŋ kúoŋ ghɔ tri kɨrɨ shhɨ Jishɔ.
20 Ndɨɨ ŋa Jishɔ ni njəɨ fɨ'ɨ piŋ ŋa pugu fā'o nɛ, a chhu ni ŋkwíni ghɔ ŋa, "Taannu a, pi Iī'ɛ pa phɨ pɔ."
21 Pa ghaŋ yɛ'i gí Mushi pugu pa ŋgwa Farashi jɛ̄ nchhu nu ni noŋ pugu ŋa, "Yei pɔ pi gǒ ŋa a nū'ɔŋ noŋ yi nɔ lɨ'ɨ Minnwi? Mimfɛ a Iī'ɛ gǒ ndī'ɛ phɨ ŋkiɛŋ Minnwi tə'ɨ vi?"
22 Jishɔ ni nji nnu ŋa pugu ni mbī'i nu nɛ mbie vugu ŋa, "Pəɨ kie nɛiŋ nthɔ mbī'i ŋkwaŋ nnu pei nɛiŋ?
23 A yī'ɛ yəɨ, chhu nu ŋa, 'Ndī'ɛ phɨ yɔ', ki chhu nu ŋa, 'Lɔllɔ nyieŋ'?
24 Yei pɔ nɔ chwīe nu ŋa pəɨ ji ŋa Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua fā'o ghrí nɔ Iī'ɛ nu pa phɨ." A chhu ni ŋkwíni ghɔ ŋa, "Nchhu vɛ ŋa lɔllɔ, lōgɔ kúoŋ yɔ ŋgə̄ɨ la'a."
25 Wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ, a lɔllɔ ligi pugu, ndōgɔ yaoŋ ŋa a ni nūaŋ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ nɛ, ŋgə̄ɨ la'a nchhɔ ŋga'o Minnwi.
26 Ŋguoŋ yugu ni ŋgrāo, wiwini wɛ̄iŋ vugu, pugu gha'o Minnwi, nchhu nu ŋa, "Pigi yəɨ ŋkiɛŋ nnu ghraoghrao shi'a!"

Jishɔ gɛ̄ Levi
(Matio 9:9-13; Maaku 2:13-17)

27 Ŋguoŋ nnu pei ni ŋga ntɔgɔ, Jishɔ taoŋ mbhi njəɨ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ taashi chəɨ, ligi yi pɔ Levi, a chhɔ moŋ ntǎa kwe taashi, Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Thɔ njōu njiŋ a."
28 A mieŋ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao, ndɔllɔ njōu njiŋ yi.
29 Levi pīri mmɛ jɨ nda yu nɔ gha'o nu Jishɔ. Ntou pa ŋgwɛ̄iŋ taashi pugu pa ŋgwa nduoŋ ni nthɔ jɨ ghɔ ŋkaa pugu.
30 Pa ŋgwa Farashi pugu pa ghaŋ yɛ'i ŋgwa ni gɨ́ Mushi luo nu ni pa ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ, nchhu nu ŋa, "A chwīe khɔ pəɨ jɨ yaoŋ ndɔ nnu nu pəɨ pa ghaŋ wɛ̄iŋ taashi pugu pa ghaŋ phɨ?"
31 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, "Ŋgwa ŋa pugu pɔ shishi'i nɛ lɔ mfā'o chà ŋgaŋ fhǒ, a fā'o ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu ghǐnɔ nu nɛ.
32 Ǹdɔ nji'i nthɔ pi nɔ gɛ̄ nu ŋgwa ndɨndɨ, ǹthɔ nthɛ pi ghaŋ phɨ, ŋa pugu pā'a ŋkǔnu yugu ni phɨ."

Pîe nthɛ nnu jī ŋkhǐ
(Matio 9:14-17; Maaku 2:18-22)

33 Pa thishɨ Nda Minnwi pie vi ŋa, "Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ Jouŋ ghà njiɛŋ njī ŋkhǐ nduoŋ Minnwi, ghaŋ younjiŋ pa ŋgwa Farashi wu'ɔ nchwīe pi nɛnnɛ. Ti a chwīe khɔ pa jɔ jɨ maoŋ ndɔ nnu nu?"
34 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, "Mimfɛ ɔ lāa maoŋ jɨ ni ghaŋ gɛ̀ li'ɨ láŋ ndɨɨ ŋa mimbia ŋgaŋ láŋ ghɔ wu'ɔ mbɔ pugu pugu nɛ?
35 Llɛ́ shi nthɔ ŋa pi shi mfu'u mimbia láŋ ghɔ moŋ shɨna pugu, nɛnnɛ, pugu shi njī ŋkhǐ moŋ llɛ́ pighɔ."
36 Jishɔ chhu lu'ɔ chrà yei ni pugu, "Mba'a ŋoŋ shāa ndhwí fhi nchri pa'o ŋkuoŋ ndunu ndhwí nɔ ghɔ. A nchwīe nɛnnɛ, kaŋ a pɨrɨ ndhwí fhi ghɔ ndɔ mba'a pra ndhwí fhi ghɔ yi'i nyīeŋ ŋkā'o pugu yi ndunu.
37 A wu'ɔ ha'aŋ a pɔ ni mikei ŋgràò nɛ. Mba'a ŋoŋ ni'iŋ la'o fhi moŋ ndunu mikei ŋgràò. A nchwīe nɛnnɛ là'o fhi ghɔ fā'o ntūgu mikei ghɔ nthɛ ŋa minthɛ pa'a a lɔ nu'uŋ shwīi mbīgi, kaŋ là'o ghɔ shi ŋkwrī, mikei ŋgràò ghɔ pɨrɨ gha.
38 A lɔ nji'i ŋkā'o nnɛ. Pəɨ wu'ɔ fā'o nɔ ni'iŋ nu là'o fhi moŋ mikei ŋgràò fhi.
39 Yichəɨ ŋoŋ lɔ mbɔ fɔ ŋa a ghà ŋga ŋkwo nnu ndunu là'o mbɨnɨ ntā'a là'o fhi. Nthɛ ŋa a shi nchhu ŋa a pwa ndunu là'o."

6

Mindoundou nthɛ nnu Llɛ́ Ji pa Juu
(Matio 12:1-8; Maaku 2:23-28)

1 A ni mbɔ Llɛ́ Ji pa Juu chəɨ, Jishɔ nyīeŋ ntɔgɔ nu moŋ nyǐeŋ shíe gɛ, pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ka shíe gɛ, nchi'i ŋkrù nu.
2 Pichəɨ pa ŋgwa Farashi pie ŋa, "A kie pi nɛiŋ pəɨ thɔ nchwīe nnu ŋa gɨ́ lɔ nji'i mbiŋ ŋa pi chwīe Llɛ́ Ji nɛ?"
3 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Pəɨ lɔ naa mɛ̄iŋ nnu ŋa Devi ni nchwīe ndɨɨ ŋa njǐ ni njia vugu pa ŋgwa pi nɛ?
4 A ni nii Nda Minnwi, ndɔ̄gɔ brɛi ŋa pi ni mfɛ ni Minnwi ŋkru ndɔ mbɨnɨ fɛ ni ŋgwa pi, mbɔ nnu ŋa gɨ́ shini ndɔ mbiŋ ŋa minthɛ shesheŋoŋ kru, ŋkiɛŋ ŋgaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi."

5 Jishɔ lūgwi nchhu ŋa, “Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua taathɔ Llɛ́ Ji pa Juu.”

Jishɔ ywiŋ mbɔ ŋkwíni Llɛ́ Ji pa Juu
(Matio 12:9-14; Maaku 3:1-6)

6 A ni mbɔ yichəɨ Llɛ́ Ji pa Juu, Jishɔ nii nda luoŋ Minnwi njɛ’i nu. Ŋoŋ chəɨ ni mbɔ fɔ ŋgei mbhɔ yi yi jɨ pɔ yi kwikwi.
7 Ghaŋ yɛ’i ŋgwa ni gɨ́ Mushi pugu pa ŋgwa Farashi ni nthɔ ntā’a shɨna nɔ wɛ̄iŋ nu Jishɔ ŋa a chwīe nnu ŋa a lɔ nji’i ŋkā’o nɛ. Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pugu pɛ’i vi, njəɨ ŋa a shi njwiŋ mbhɔ ŋoŋ ghɔ Llɛ́ Ji.
8 Ndɔ a ni nji nnu ŋa pugu ni mbī’i nu nɛ, nchhu ni ŋoŋ ghɔ ŋa mbhɔ yi ni kwikwi nɛ ŋa, “Lɔllɔ ntithi shɨ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa.” A lɔllɔ ntithi.
9 Jishɔ pɨnɨ nchhu ni pugu ŋa, “Mfā’o píe yei ni pəɨ. Gɨ́ piŋ ŋa pi chwīe pi yəɨ Llɛ́ Ji, nnu shi’i ki nnu pɨphɨ? Kwe nu ŋoŋ ki jwi nu mi?”
10 Jishɔ kara noŋ yi mbɛ’i ŋguoŋ yugu ghao, nchhu ni ŋgaŋ ŋɨnɛiŋ mbhɔ ghɔ ŋa, “Shwīi mbhɔ yɔ.” A shwii, mbhɔ yi ki’i ndɔ mbɔ pi shi’i.
11 Túa ghaŋ yɛ’i gɨ́ Mushi pighɔ pugu pa ŋgwa Farashi pɨgɨ ŋkiɛŋ ntou yi, pugu jɛ̄ nthɔ ŋkri nnu ŋa mimfɛ pi chwīe mbɨŋ Jishɔ nɛ.

Jishɔ tɛrɛ paanchrɔ ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi
(Matio 10:1-4; Maaku 3:13-19)

12 Moŋ llɛ́ pighɔ, Jishɔ taoŋ ŋku’ɔ ŋkuoŋ mbra lɨ’ɨ luoŋ Minnwi. Ŋkɨna fɔ nduoŋ Minnwi ŋguoŋ tu’u ghao.
13 Mbhi ni ŋga ndaŋ, a gɛ̄ ghaŋ younjiŋ pi, ntɛrɛ paanchrɔ shɨna pugu, mɛ̄iŋ vugu ni ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi;
14 Shemu, ŋa a ni nchhɔ̄ ligi yi ni Pita, ni Andru ndǐŋ vi, ni Jɛiŋ, pugu Jouŋ, ni Fili, ni Batolomiu,
15 ni Matio, pugu Toma, ni Jɛiŋ mbɔ muuŋ Afioshi, ni Shemu ŋa pi ni mɛ̄iŋ vi ni kwǐni la’a nɛ,
16 ni Judashi, mbɔ muuŋ Jɛiŋ, ni Judashi Ishikario ŋa a ni mfǐni vi nɛ.

Yú ŋgwa ghəɨ nu njiŋ Jishɔ
(Matio 4:23-25)

17 Jishɔ shwi’i pugu pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi moŋ pɨprəɨ pugu pa ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ yú ghaŋ younjiŋ pi pugu pa ntou ŋgwa llɔ Judia ni Jerushalɛiŋ, ni ŋgwa llɔ ŋkɨŋ mmɛ ŋkhǐ Tairɛ pugu Shidoŋ.
18 Pugu ni nthɔ lɨ’ɨ ya’o pa nnu mbhɔ yu, a lɔ mbɨnɨ njīgɨ ghǐnɔ yugu. Ŋgwa ŋa jijwɛ miŋwɛiŋ ni ŋgana vugu nɛ ni nthɔ ŋkaa pugu a kwe vugu.
19 Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pighɔ ni mba’o nu nɔ kāoŋ nu vi nthɛ ŋa njɨ ni ntaoŋ nu mbɨŋ yu nthɔ njīgɨ ghǐnɔ yugu ghao.

Pichəɨ ŋgwa shi mfā’o mbɔrɔ
(Matio 5:1-12)

20 A kārə ligi yi mbɛ’i ghaŋ younjiŋ pi nchhu ni pugu ŋa,
“Mbɔrɔ yəɨ mbɔ ghaŋ pou,
nthɛ ŋa sha’afuoŋ Minnwi shi mbɔ yəɨ.
21 Mbɔrɔ yəɨ ŋa njǐ yia vəɨ ndwɛ nɛ,
nthɛ ŋa pəɨ lɛ njru.
Mbɔrɔ pɔ ni pəɨ ŋa pəɨ kəɨ nu nɛ,
nthɛ ŋa pəɨ lɛ ŋgwɛ̄.
22 Mbɔrɔ yəɨ ndɨɨ ŋa ŋgwa pīna vəɨ, mfu’u vəɨ shɨna pugu ndɔ ŋgwɛ’i vəɨ,
ndɔ mɛ̄iŋ ligi yəɨ ŋa pəɨ ŋgwa pɨphɨ nthɛ Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua.

23 “Pəɨ fā’o pwanju’ɔ moŋ ndɨɨ ghɔ ndɔ ndhi ni pwatua nnɛ nthɛ ŋa
kìnɛɪŋ yəɨ yiɛŋ po. A wu’ɔ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha’aŋ pa tǎa pugu ni nchwīe ni pa
njəɨlɨ’ɨ Minnwi nɛ.

Pichəɨ ŋgwa shi mbɔ moŋ ŋgə’ɨ

24 “Ndɔ ŋgə’ɨ pɔ ni pəɨ ŋa pəɨ ghaŋ fà’o nɛ,
nthɛ ŋa pəɨ kwo fā’o yəɨ nchhɔ́ shi’i.
25 Ŋgə’ɨ pɔ ni pəɨ ŋa pəɨ yru ndwɛ nɛ,
nthɛ ŋa njǐ lɛ njia vəɨ,
Ŋgə’ɨ pɔ ni pəɨ ŋa pəɨ gwɛ̄ nu ndwɛ nɛ,
nthɛ ŋa pəɨ lɛ ŋkə̄ɨ ndɔ njūa.
26 Ŋgə’ɨ pɔ ni pəɨ ndɨɨ ŋa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa piŋ vəɨ piŋ nɛ,
nthɛ ŋa a wu’ɔ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha’aŋ pa tǎa pugu ni mbɨŋ pa njəɨlɨ’ɨ mifɨɨ
nɛ.

Khwā ŋgwa ŋa pugu pīna ghɔ nɛ
(Matio 5:38-48; 7:12)

27 “Ndɔ ni gɔ̀ ŋa ɔ ya’o nnu ŋa ǹchhu nu nɛ, khwā mbīna yɔ, nchwīe
shi’i mbɨŋ ŋgwa ŋa pugu pīna ghɔ nɛ.
28 Luoŋ mbɔrɔ mbhɔ Minnwi mfɛ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu chɔ̄nɔ ghɔ nɛ,
nduoŋ Minnwi mfɛ ni ŋgwa ha’aŋ pugu fɛ ŋgə’ɨ vɛ nɛ.
29 Ŋoŋ ŋgwie ghɔ nɔ ghə̀’ɨ yɔ, ɔ nōoŋ ŋgeɨ nduoŋ ghɔ a pɨnɨ ŋgwie, ŋ̈oŋ
nshiri mmɛ ndhwí fɨgəɨ yɔ ŋkwe, ɔ mieŋ fɔ a kwe muuŋ ndhwí yɔ ŋkaa
yu.
30 Ŋoŋ nduoŋ yaoŋ mbhɔ ghɔ, ɔ fɛ ghɔ, ti ŋ̈oŋ nshiri yaoŋ yɔ ŋkwe, ɔ
mieŋ ghɔ.
31 Chwīe mbɨŋ ŋgwa nduoŋ nnu ha’aŋ ɔ tā’a nu ŋa pugu chwīe mbɨŋ
ghɔ nɛ.
32 “A mbɔ ŋa ɔ wu’ɔ ŋkhwā pi ŋgwa ŋa pugu khwā ghɔ nɛ, ɔ fā’o mbɔrɔ
ki’ɛ nthɛ pi khɔ? Nthɛ ŋa nji’i nthɛ pi pa ghaŋ phɨ ghà ŋkhwā pa ŋgwa
pɛ ŋa pugu khwā vugu nɛ.
33 A mbɔ ŋa ɔ wu’ɔ nchwīe shi’i pi mbɨŋ ŋgwa ŋa pugu chwīe shi’i
mbɨŋ ghɔ nɛ, ɔ fā’o mbɔrɔ ki’ɛ nthɛ pi khɔ? Nji’i nthɛ ghaŋ nchwīe phɨ
ghà ŋgu’ɔ nchwīe pi nɛnnɛ.
34 Ɔ ŋgu’ɔ fōo yaoŋ pi ni ŋgwa ŋa pugu shi mbɨnɨ ndu’u nɛ, ɔ fā’o mbɔrɔ
nthɛ pi khɔ? Nji’i nthɛ ghaŋ chwīe phɨ ghà mfōo pichəɨ ghaŋ chwīe phɨ ni
yaoŋ, nji nu ŋa pugu lɛ ndu’u.
35 “Ndɔ khwā ŋgwa ŋa pugu pīna ghɔ nɛ, nchwīe shi’i mbɨŋ pugu, mfōo
ŋoŋ ni yaoŋ ki lɔ njwɛrɛ nu ŋa a pɨnɨ ndu’u, nnɛ kaŋ kìnɛɪŋ yɔ shi njiɛŋ,
a lɔ nōoŋ ŋa ɔ muuŋ Minnwi ŋa a Chaapifuoŋ nɛ, nthɛ ŋa a ghà nōoŋ
pwapuŋ ni ŋgwa ŋa pugu lɔ nji shi’i nɛ pugu pa ghaŋ phɨ.
36 Fā’o kwoshɨnɨ wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ Minnwi Tǎa ghɔ fā’o kwoshɨnɨ nɛ.

Sha’a nu ŋgwa nduoŋ
(Matio 7:1-5)

37 “Ki’i nsha’a ŋgwa nduoŋ nnɛ ŋa ki’i pi sha’a ghɔ. Ki’i ntuo ŋoŋ nɔ
ŋgusha’a, kaŋ mba’a ŋoŋ tuo ghɔ nɔ ŋgusha’a. Lī’ɛ phɨ ŋgwa, kaŋ pi shi
ndī’ɛ jɔ.
38 Fɛ yaoŋ ni ŋgwa nduoŋ, kaŋ pi shi mbɨnɨ mfɛ jɔ. Yaoŋ ŋa ɔ fɛ nɛ shi
mbɨnɨ mbɨnɨ mbhɔ ghɔ pi ni’iŋ ti mfrɛ̄i, nchɨ’ɨ ŋa a lɨnaoŋ ti ŋkwrī. Yaoŋ
ŋa ɔ fɨ’ɨ yaoŋ moŋ ghɔ mfɛ nɛ, ki a gha’o ki a kɨgəɨ, pi shi ŋgu’ɔ mfɨ’ɨ pi
moŋ ghɔ ndu’u vɛ.”

39 Jishɔ shwei luʼɔ chrà yei ni pugu: “Mbaʼa nchriligi nōoŋ shɛndaoŋ ni
yichəɨ nchriligi, ä nōoŋ, kaŋ ŋguoŋ vugu shi ŋgū moŋ tiɛŋ.
40 Mbaʼa ŋgaŋ younjiŋ ŋoŋ chaa masha vi, ndɔ ndɨɨ ŋa ŋoŋ mīʼɛŋ yɛʼi
nu yaoŋ nɛ, a fhi Masha vi.
41 “A chwīe khɔ ɔ yəɨ muuŋ ŋkuʼu thɨ ŋa a pɔ ligi ndǐŋ ghɔ, ndɔ ki lɔ
mfāʼo ndɨɨ ni mmɛ mbɨɨ ŋkwɛiŋ ŋa a pɔ moŋ jɔ ligi nɛ?
42 Ki minthɛ ɔ kie nɛiŋ nchhu ni ndǐŋ ghɔ ŋa, ‘Naʼaŋ mfuʼu ŋkuʼu thɨ ŋa
a pɔ ligi ghɔ nɛʼ, ndɔ paʼa ndɔ njəɨ mmɛ mbɨɨ ŋkwɛiŋ ŋa a pɔ moŋ jɔ ligi
nɛ. Ŋgaŋ mifɨɨ yei, fŭoŋ mfuʼu mmɛ Kuo thɨ ŋa a pɔ ligi ghɔ nɛ, nnɛ kaŋ
ɔ shi njəɨ lɨʼɨ shishiʼi nɔ fuʼu nu ŋkuʼu thɨ ŋa a pɔ ligi ndǐŋ ghɔ nɛ.

Thɨ pugu ntíɛŋ yi
(Matio 7:16-20; 12:33-35)

43 “Nthɛ ŋa thɨ shiʼi shiʼa njuŋ ntíɛŋ thɨ pɨphɨ, ndɔ paʼa thɨ pɨphɨ lɔ njuŋ
ntíɛŋ thɨ shiʼi.
44 Pi ghà nji ŋkiɛŋ thɨ pi ŋkuoŋ ntíɛŋ yi. Pi shiʼa ndīga ŋguuŋ laʼo shĭe,
ndɔ paʼa ndɔ ŋka chĭa ŋkuoŋ mbiembie.
45 Ŋoŋ shiʼi ghà nchrā nnu shiʼi llɔ shɨna pa nnu shiʼi ŋa a lɨnaoŋ njùʼɔ
yu nɛ, ŋoŋ pɨphɨ chrā nnu pɨphɨ llɔ shɨna pa nnu pɨphɨ ŋa a lɨnaoŋ njùʼɔ
yu nɛ, nthɛ ŋa njùʼɔ ghà ŋga ndɨnaoŋ, nchò chrā.

Paa ghaŋ krao nda
(Matio 7:24-27)

46 “A chwīe khɔ ɔ thɔ mɛ̄iŋ a ŋa, ‘Taathɔ, Taathɔ,’ ndɔ paʼa ndɔ nchwīe
nnu ŋa ǹchhu vɛ nɛ?
47-48 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a thɔ njəɨ a njaʼo nchrā a nchwīe ndɔ haʼaŋ ǹchhu
nɛ, ǹshi nshwei ghɔ ni ŋkwaŋ yaoŋ ŋa a fhi nɛ. A pɔ nɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a gha
nthɔ ŋkrao nda, nja ntou kwò yi a shhi, a nū̄ʼɔŋ ŋkuoŋ ŋgùʼɔ. Nɨnəɨ gha
mbīgəɨ, ŋkhǐ thɔ mbɨŋ nda ghɔ ndɔ paʼa ndɔ nchɨʼɨ vi nthɛ ŋa pi ni nja
ŋkrao vi shiʼi.
49 Ndɔ ti ŋoŋ ŋa a yaʼo chrà a ki lɔ nchwīe nɛ pɔ nɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a krao nda
shhɛ ndɔ ki lɔ nū̄ʼɔŋ kwò yi, nɨnəɨ gha mbīgəɨ, ŋkhǐ thɔ mbɨŋ nda ghɔ, a
gū wuʼɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ nwīʼiŋ ghao.”

7

Jishɔ yīgɨ ghǐnɔ muuŋ fàʼa
mmɛŋoŋ taʼa ŋkɨɨ shoogɛ Roma
(Matio 8:5-13)

1 Jishɔ ni ŋga mīʼɛŋ chhu nu ŋguoŋ pa nnu pei ni ŋgwa pighɔ, ŋgəɨ
Kapanuŋ.
2 Nthishɨ taʼa ŋkɨɨ pa shoogɛ Roma ni mfāʼo muuŋ fàʼa vi ŋa a ni nja
ŋkhwā vi. Muuŋ fàʼa vi ghɔ ni nja ŋgɨ̄nɔ nu ti mbiʼi shɨgɛi ŋkhu.
3 Ndɨɨ ŋa a ni njaʼo pa nnu nɔ ligi Jishɔ nɛ, a taoŋ pa thishɨ ŋgwa Juu
ghɔ ŋa a thɔ njīgɨ ghǐnɔ muuŋ fàʼa vi.
4 Pugu ni ŋga nthɔ mfīʼɨ ni Jishɔ, ndīgəɨ vi ŋkiɛŋ yie ghɔ, nchhu nu ŋa,
“Ŋoŋ vei kāʼo ŋoŋ ŋa a pie ŋa ɔ ghɛ̄rɛ vi,
5 nthɛ ŋa a khwā ŋgwa pia, ŋkrao ju nda luoŋ Minnwi yia.”
6 Nɛnnɛ Jishɔ ghəɨ pugu pugu. A ni ŋga nthɔ ti mbara chonda, nthishɨ
ghɔ taoŋ taannu pi ŋa pugu chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Taathɔ, kiʼi ŋgwie noŋ yɔ, ǹdɔ
njiʼi ŋkāʼo nɔ ŋoŋ ŋa mimfɛ ɔ nii nda a nɛ.

7-8 Ndɔ pa’a ǹdɔ nji’i ŋkā’o nɔ thɔ nu njəɨ ghɔ nduthɔ a. Wu’ɔ fɛ pi gɨ́ noŋ muuŋ fà’a a tɔgɔ. Nthɛ ŋa mmu nduthɔ a, ŋ̀ga mfā’a mbhɔ ŋgwa, ndɔ nthɔ nsha’a pa shoogɛ ŋkaa mu. Ŋga mfɛ gɨ́ ni yei ŋa, ‘Ghəɨ!’ a ghəɨ. Mfɛ gɨ́ ni vini ŋa, ‘Thɔ!’ a thɔ. Mfɛ gɨ́ ni muuŋ fà’a a ŋa, ‘Chwīe yei!’ a chwīe.”
9 Jishɔ ni ŋga nja’o nnu yei, ŋgrāo, nchhu ni yú ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni njōu njiŋ yi nɛ ŋa, “Nji’i nthɛ pi Ishrae ǹdɔ naa njəɨ ŋoŋ a fā’o fɨ’ɨ piŋ yei.”
10 Ndɨɨ ŋa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pi ni ntaoŋ vugu ni mbɨnɨ nda nthishɨ pa shoogɛ ghɔ nɛ, pugu yəɨ muuŋ fà’a ghɔ, ghǐnɔ yi kwo tɔgɔ.

Jishɔ ywiŋ muuŋ miŋgwɛ ŋkugu

11 A gha ndara, Jishɔ lɔllɔ ŋgəɨ la’ataoŋ chəɨ pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Naiŋ. Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi pugu pa mmɛ yú ŋgwa pɔ njiŋ yu.
12 A ni ŋga mbara nu choŋka’a la’ataoŋ ghɔ, ŋga njəɨ nu pi tiɛŋ khu ŋoŋ ntaoŋ nu nɔ, mbɔ fiɛŋ muuŋ mimbia mbhɔ mǔuŋ vi, ndɔ mbɔ miŋgwɛ ŋkugu. Yú ŋgwa, llɔ la’ataoŋ ghɔ, pɔ pugu pa miŋgwɛ ghɔ.
13 Taathɔ ni ŋga njəɨ miŋgwɛ ghɔ, mfā’o kwoshɨnɨ mbɨŋ yu nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ki’i nu’uŋ ŋkəɨ,”
14 ŋgəɨ ŋkaoŋ ŋkuŋkhu ghɔ, ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni ntiɛŋ nɛ tithi. A chhu ŋa, “Ma’aŋ mikhwa, ǹchhu vɛ ŋa, lɔllɔ.”
15 Ŋkukhu ghɔ lɔllɔ nchɔchhɔ njɛ̄ chrā nu, Jishɔ fɛ vi ni mǔuŋ vi.
16 Pɔgɔ gu wɛ̄iŋ ŋguoŋ yugu ghao, pugu gha’o Minnwi, nchhu nu ŋa, “Mmɛ njəɨli’ɨ Minnwi chəɨŋ shɨna pia.” Mbɨnɨ nchhu ŋa, “Minnwi thɔ nɔ kwe nu ŋgwa pi.”
17 Pisha’akhɔ yei nɔ ligi Jishɔ nyīeŋ moŋ ŋguoŋ Judia ghao pugu pa la’ataoŋ ŋkɨŋ Judia.

Ghaŋ ntaoŋ llɔ mbɔ Jouŋ Ŋgaŋ Fɛ Ŋkhǐ
(Matio 11:2-19)

18 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ Jouŋ ni ŋga shwei vi ni ŋguoŋ pa nnu ŋa Jishɔ ni nchwīe nɛ, a mɛ̄iŋ yi paa shɨna pugu
19 ntaoŋ vugu ni Taathɔ ŋa pugu pie vi ŋa, “A gɔ̀ mbɔ ŋoŋ vɛ ŋa a ni mbɔ ŋa a shi nthɔ nɛ, ki pigi ywɛrɛ ŋoŋ nduoŋ?”
20 Paa ŋgwa pighɔ gha ŋgəɨ njəɨ Jishɔ, nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “Jouŋ Ŋgaŋ Fɛ Ŋkhǐ taoŋ vigi vɛ ŋa pigi pie ŋa ‘A gɔ̀ mbɔ ŋoŋ vɛ ŋa a ni mbɔ ŋa a shi nthɔ nɛ, ki pigi ywɛrɛ ŋoŋ nduoŋ?’”
21 Wu’ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ, Jishɔ yīgɨ ghǐnɔ ntou ŋgwa pugu pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa jijwɛ pɨphɨ ni mbɔ mbɨŋ pugu nɛ, ŋa’aŋ ligi pa nchriligi.
22 A khwē ni pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jouŋ ŋa, “Pəɨ pīnɨ shwei Jouŋ ni yaoŋ ŋa pəɨ yəɨ ndɔ nja’o nɛ, pa nchriligi yəɨ lɨ’ɨ, pa ŋkwíni nyīeŋ, ghaŋ ghɨnɔmbaluŋ pɔ shi’i, pa fhɨtənə ya’o lɨ’ɨ, pi pɨ’ɨ pa ŋgwa khu moŋ gu, pi chīi ŋkɨ̀nɨ pwa pisha’akhɔ ni ghaŋ pou.
23 Mbɔrɔ pɔ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu lɔ nji’i mfā’o kɨ’ɨŋgɨnɨ moŋ piŋ yugu nthɛ a nɛ.”
24 Pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jouŋ ni ŋga ŋkwo ghəɨ, Jishɔ jɛ̄ nthɔ nchrā nu ni yú ŋgwa pighɔ nthɛ Jouŋ, “Pəɨ ni ŋgəɨ moŋ ŋkǔnu njó njəɨ pi khɔ fɔ? Trǔ ŋa fifrəɨ chī’ɨ nu? Ŋga!
25 Ti pəɨ ni ŋgəɨ ki’ɛ njəɨ pi khɔ fɔ? Ŋoŋ ŋa a ni mā’aŋ ŋkiɛŋ ndhwí chɨgəɨ nchuoŋ? Ŋga! Līi njəɨ, ŋgwa ŋa pugu ghà mā’aŋ ŋkwaŋ ndhwí pighɔ nɛ ndɔ mbɔ moŋ nchhɔ shi’i nɛ ghà mbɔ pi moŋ ntu’ɔ pa fùoŋ.

26 Shwei a nɛ, ti pəɨ ni ŋgəɨ nu ki'ɛ njəɨ pi khɔ fɔ? Njəɨli'ɨ Minnwi? Ooŋ,
ǹshwei vəɨ, ŋoŋ ŋa a chaa njəɨli'ɨ Minnwi nɛ.
27 Nthɛ ŋa Jouŋ ŋoŋ ŋa chrà Minnwi chrā nɔ ligi yi ŋa,
'Lii njəɨ, ǹshi ntaoŋ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ a,
a ghəɨ shhɨ pəɨ mbīri ndaoŋ ni pəɨ.'"
28 Jishɔ pɨnɨ mbīgi ŋa, "Ǹshwei vəɨ ŋa Jouŋ gha'o nchaa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa
ŋa piŋgɛ kwo ma mbhi nɛ, ndɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a kɨgəɨ nchaa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa moŋ
Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi nɛ gha'o nchaa Jouŋ."
29 Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pugu pa ghaŋ wɛ̄iŋ taashi ni ŋga nja'o yei nnu, mbiŋ
ŋa nnu ŋa Minnwi chwīe nɛ yi ndɨndɨ, mbɔ ŋgwa ŋa Jouŋ ni mfɛ ŋkhǐ ni
pugu nɛ.
30 Ndɔ pa ŋgwa Farashi pugu pa ghaŋ yɛ'i ŋgwa ni gí lāa nnu ŋa Minnwi
ni ŋkā'a nthɛ vugu nɛ, nnɛ ki lɔ ntɔgɔ moŋ kwe ŋkhǐ Jouŋ.
31 Jishɔ ghəɨ shhɨ nchhu ŋa, "Mi nthɛ m̀ā'aŋ fɨ'ɨ ŋgwa mbhi shi'a pi ni
khɔ? Pugu fhi pi khɔ?
32 Pugu pɔ nɔ pa mikə'ɨ ŋa pugu chhɔ taŋ, ta'a kwíe chhu nu ni vichəɨ
ŋa, 'Pigi mā'aŋ ŋkhǐ pwanju'ɔ ni pəɨ, ndɔ pa'a pəɨ lɔ mbini, pigi yrāo ŋkhǐ
gu ndɔ pa'a pəɨ lɔ ŋkəɨ.'
33 Jouŋ Ŋgaŋ Fɛ Ŋkhǐ ni nthɔ, ki lɔ ŋkru brɛi ndɔ pa'a ndɔ nnu là'o pəɨ
chhu ŋa 'a fā'o miŋwɛiŋ mbɨŋ yu.'
34 Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua thɔ njɨ maoŋ ndɔ nnu nu, pəɨ ŋa, 'a njru mmɛ
yaoŋ ndɔ mbɔ mbaa là'o, mbɨnɨ mbɔ taannu ghaŋ wɛ̄iŋ taashi pugu pa
ghaŋ phɨ.'
35 Ndɔ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ŋa pugu piŋ shiethɔ Minnwi nɛ nōoŋ ŋa shiethɔ ghɔ
yi shini."

Jishɔ ghəɨ kra nda Shemu ŋoŋ Farashi

36 Yichəɨ ta'a Farashi ni mɛ̄iŋ Jishɔ ŋa a thɔ pugu yu jɨ maoŋ, a ghəɨ nda
Farashi ghɔ nchɔchhɔ lɨ'ɨ jɨ maoŋ.
37 Miŋgwɛ chəɨ ni mbɔ moŋ la'ataoŋ ghɔ, mbɔ nchwīe phɨ, ŋga nja'o ŋa
Jishɔ pɔ nda ŋoŋ Farashi ghɔ lɨ'ɨ jɨ maoŋ, a thɔ ni yichəɨ nchíŋ ŋa pi chwīe
ni ŋgù'ɔ, laminda tɨnɨnchuoŋ lɨnaoŋ moŋ ghɔ,
38 nthi njiŋ Jishɔ, yəɨ kwò yu ŋkəɨ nu, ŋkwrī ŋkhǐ ligi yi nɔ kwò yi, njīgɨ
ni ŋgiithɔ yi, nthɔ nuaŋ kwò yi, mbɔrɔ kwò yi ni laminda ghɔ.
39 Ŋoŋ Farashi ghɔ ni ŋga njəɨ yei nnu nchhu ni noŋ yi ŋa, "Ŋoŋ vei kaŋ
nja mbɔ njəɨli'ɨ Minnwi, a kaŋ nji ŋkwaŋ ŋoŋ ŋa miŋgwɛ vei ŋa a chhɔ
ŋkāoŋ vi yie ghɔ nɛ, ŋkwaŋ chɔmbhi pɨphɨ ŋa a ghà nchhɔ nɛ."
40 Nɔ khwɛ̄ nu Jishɔ chhu ŋa, "Shemu, m̀fā'o nnu nɔ chhu nu vɛ."
Shemu pie ŋa, "Mbɔ khɔ, ŋgaŋ yɛ'i ŋgwa?"
41 "Yichəɨ ŋgaŋ fōo ŋgwa ni mbɨŋ ni mbɔ fɔ mfā'o paa ghaŋ ŋkru pi.
Ŋkrù yi pɔ puŋ ta'a yi mbɔ fɨ'ɨ mbɨŋ ŋa ŋ̈oŋ mfā'a nɔ tiɛŋ ŋkɨɨ llé pi pe vi
nɔ nɛ, yichəɨ pɔ fɨ'ɨ mbɨŋ ŋa ŋ̈oŋ mfā'a nɔ tiɛŋ wuŋ llé, pi pe vi nɔ nɛ.
42 Pa'a kaŋ ta'a ŋoŋ vugu lɔ mfā'o mbɨŋ ghɔ nɔ pe nu ni ŋoŋ ghɔ, nthɛ
yie, a chi'i ŋkrù yugu ghɔ. A yəɨ shɨna pugu ŋa a shi ŋkhwā vi nchaa
vichəɨ?"
43 Shemu khwɛ̄ ŋa, "M̀bī'i ŋa a yɛ ŋa ji ŋkrù ni njiɛŋ nɛ."
Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ɔ chhu a kā'o."
44 Nɛnnɛ Jishɔ kara ndīi miŋgwɛ ghɔ, nchhu ni Shemu ŋa, "Ɔ yəɨ miŋgwɛ
vei? Mi nǐ nii nda ghɔ pa'a ɔ lɔ mfɛ ŋkhǐ shīgao kwò vəɨ, ndɔ miŋgwɛ vei
shīgao kwò ma ni ŋkhǐ ligi yi, ndɔ njīgɨ ni ŋgiithɔ yi.

45 Ɔ shini ndɔ nchhu ŋa ǹthɔ a pwa ni paŋ nu ma, ndɔ jɛ̄ nɔ ha'aŋ ǹthɔ
hɛiŋ nɛ, a lɔ naa mieŋ nuaŋ nu kwò ma ya'a.
46 Ɔ shini ndɔ nji'i mbɔrɔ thɔ a ni wru, ndɔ ti a pɔrɔ kwò ma ni laminda
chɨgəɨ nchuoŋ.
47 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ǹchhu vɛ ŋa fɨ'ɨ ntou khwǎ ŋa a nōoŋ nɛ, nōoŋ ŋa pi
lī'ɛ phɨ yi ŋa a yiɛŋ nɛ. Ndɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a wu'ɔ nchwīe pi shɨgɛi phɨ, pi lī'ɛ nɛ,
nōoŋ khwá pi shɨgɛi yi."
48 Jishɔ chhu ki'ɛ ni miŋgwɛ ghɔ ŋa, "Ndī'ɛ phɨ yɔ."
49 Pichəɨ ŋgwa ŋa pugu pugu ni mbɔ ŋkuoŋ taprɛi nɛ, jɛ̄ nchhu nu ni
noŋ pugu ŋa, "Yei pɔ pi gǒ ŋa a pɔ ti ndī'ɛ pi phɨ ŋoŋ?"
50 A chhu ni miŋgwɛ ghɔ ŋa, "Piŋ yɔ chwīe ɔ lūgu, ghəɨ ni gɔ moŋ
ghɨghrɨ."

8

Piŋgɛ pɛ ŋa pugu pa Jishɔ ni nyīeŋ nu ka'a nɛ

1 A ni ŋga nda'a, Jishɔ nyīeŋ moŋ pa mɛmmɛ la'ataoŋ pugu pa puoŋ
mi la'ataoŋ, nthɔ nshwei pwa pisha'akhɔ mbɔ yi Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi. A ni
mbɔ pugu pa paanchrɔ ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi,
2 pugu pa pichəɨ piŋgɛ, ŋa a ni mfu'u jijwɛ pɨphɨ mbɨŋ pugu, mbɨnɨ njīgɨ
pa ghǐnɔ mbɨŋ pugu. Piŋgɛ pighɔ ni mbɔ Meri, ŋa pi ni mɛ̄iŋ vi ni Madaliŋ,
ŋa khwachəɨ miŋwɛiŋ ni ntaoŋ mbɨŋ yu nɛ,
3 ni Joana, mbɔ ŋgwɛ Kusha, mbɔ muuŋ fà'a Hɛrɔ, ni Shushana, pugu
pa ntou pichəɨ piŋgɛ ŋa pugu ni nthɔ ŋgɛ̄rɛ Jishɔ pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ
pi llɔ moŋ yugu ŋkaa nu nɛ.

Lu'ɔ chrà nthɛ ŋoŋ ŋa a ghəɨ lɨ'ɨ phi mbhɛ̌
(Matio 13:1-9; Maaku 4:1-9)

4 Ndɨɨ ŋa ntou yú ŋgwa ni nthɔ ŋkɨrɨ nu, pichəɨ llɔ moŋ ntou pa lɨ'ɨ nyīeŋ
ŋgəɨ nu yəɨ Jishɔ nɛ, a chhu yei lu'ɔ chrà ni pugu:
5 "Ŋoŋ chəɨ ni ma mbɔ fɔ, ŋgəɨ lɨ'ɨ mā'aŋ mbhɛ̌ maoŋ. Nɔ ha'aŋ a ni
mā'aŋ nu nɛ, pichəɨ gū shɛmbua, ŋgwa tie ni kwò yugu, pa mishi llɔ tɔthɨ
shwi'i kru.
6 Pichəɨ gū moŋ shhɛ ŋkwá, ŋga ŋkhɛ̄, ŋki'i ndɔ njaoŋ yaoŋ nthɛ ŋa a
lɔ nji'i mfā'o ŋkhǐ.
7 Pichəɨ gū moŋ shisha'a, shisha'a yī'ɛ ŋku'ɔ mfigi maoŋ pighɔ pugu
khu.
8 Pichəɨ mbhɛ̌ maoŋ pighɔ ni ŋgū moŋ shhɛ shi'i mbūgu fɔ ndɔ nja njuŋ,
nchaa mbhɛ̌ yi ni ŋkɨɨ ŋgɛ." Jishɔ ghà ŋga nchhu nnu pei mī'ɛŋ, mfɛ gè
ŋa, "Ŋoŋ ŋa a fā'o tɔ́nə nɛ, â ya'o."
9 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi pie vi ŋa, "Njiŋ lu'ɔ chrà ghɔ pɔ pi ŋa?"
10 A khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Minnwi chwīe pəɨ ji pa nnu lə̄ɨŋ moŋ Sha'afuoŋ yi. Ndɔ
ni pichəɨ ŋgwa, a pɔ pi moŋ lu'ɔ chrà nnɛ ŋa:
'Pugu shi ndīi,
ndɔ pa'a ndɔ njəɨ;
Njwɛrɛ ndɔ pa'a,
ndɔ nja'o nji.'*
11 "Yei njiŋ lu'ɔ chrà ghɔ: Mbhɛ̌ yaoŋ ghɔ chrà Minnwi.

* **8:10 8:10** Ishaya 6:9.

12 Pɛ mbhɛ̌ ŋa a ni ŋgū shɛmbua thɔ nōoŋ pi ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ya'o chrà
Minnwi, ndɔ devɨ thɔ fu'u chrà ghɔ njù'ɔ pugu, nnɛ ŋa mba'a pugu piŋ
ndɔ ndū̌gu.
13 Pa mbhɛ̌ pɛ ŋa pugu ni ŋgū moŋ shhɛ ŋkwá nɛ pɛ ŋgwa ŋa pugu ya'o
chrà ghɔ, mbiŋ ni pwatua ndɔ pa'a ŋǐeŋ yugu lɔ ntɨnɨ. Pugu piŋ nɔ kuo
ndɨɨ, mōoŋ nu gha nthɔ pugu pā'a ŋkǔnu yugu.
14 Pa mbhɛ̌ ŋa pugu ni ŋgū moŋ shisha'a nɛ, ŋgwa ŋa pugu piŋ chrà
Minnwi, mbiŋ, ŋga ŋgə̄ɨ pa ghaghana, pa fā'o, ni nchhó shi'i ŋkuoŋ ŋgrào
mbhi yei figi vugu, pa'a ntíɛŋ yugu lɔ ma ntɨnɨ.
15 Ndɔ ti mbhɛ̌ moŋ shhɛ shi'i pɛ ŋgwa ŋa pugu ya'o chrà Minnwi ni
ŋkiɛŋ njù'ɔ shi'i, ndɔ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ a tɨnɨ, ŋgwɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ ti njuŋ ntíɛŋ.

Truka la'o mikru
(Maaku 4:21-25)

16 "Ŋoŋ shi'a nchu'u truka ŋkuru ni mikru ki ni'iŋ la'o kúoŋ, ŋoŋ ghà
nchu'u ntigi pi lɨ'ɨ thi truka, nnɛ ŋa ŋgwa ŋa pugu nii nu nda nɛ yəɨ li'ɛ
ghɔ.
17 Yichəɨ yaoŋ lɔ mbɔ fɔ ŋa pi lə̄ɨŋ ŋa mba'a pi ma mieŋ ki nōoŋ lɨ'ɨ wo,
ki nnu ŋa pi kuru ŋa mba'a pi ma mieŋ ki ji a lɔ mbɨnɨ ntaoŋ lɨ'ɨ li'ɛ.
18 Lɨna nu ki'ɛ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ ɔ ywɛrɛ nnu nɛ, nthɛ ŋa ŋoŋ ŋa a fā'o
nɛ, pi shi mbīgi ntou yi ghɔ, ndɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji'i mfā'o nɛ, pi shi ŋkwe
shɨgɛi yɛ ŋa a pī'i ŋa a fā'o nɛ mbhɔ yu."

Mǔuŋ Jishɔ pugu pa lǐŋ pi pi pimbia
(Matio 12:14-50; Maaku 3:31-35)

19 Mǔuŋ Jishɔ pugu pa lǐŋ pi pi pimbia thɔ lɨ'ɨ yəɨ vi, ndɔ pa'a ndɔ mfā'o
shɨna nthɛ yú ŋgwa yəɨ yu.
20 Yichəɨ ŋoŋ chhu ni Jishɔ ŋa, "Mǔuŋ ghɔ pugu pa lǐŋ pɔ pi pimbia pɔ
nɛ mbhi ntā'a nu njəɨ ghɔ."
21 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, "Mǔuŋ a pugu pa lǐŋ paŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu
ya'o chrà Minnwi ndɔ nchwīe nnu ŋa chrà ghɔ chhu nɛ."

Jishɔ chwīe fiŋ tithi
(Matio 8:23-27; Maaku 4:35-41)

22 Llé chəɨ, Jishɔ nii moŋ kikuoŋ pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi nchhu ŋa, "Pia
shā'a ntaoŋ njiɛŋ hiŋ." Nnɛ pugu wɛ̄iŋ ndaoŋ.
23 Nɔ ha'aŋ pugu ni nchwi kikuoŋ ghɔ ŋgə̄ɨ nu nɛ, lɔgɔ wɛ̄iŋ Jishɔ. Mmɛ
fiŋ gū moŋ ŋkhǐ, ŋkhǐ jɛ̄ lɨnaoŋ nu moŋ kikuoŋ yugu, ti pugu thi pi moŋ
gu.
24 Pugu ghə̄ɨ ŋgū'u Jishɔ, nchhu nu ŋa, "Masha! Masha! Pia khu nu nɛ
ma!"
A wū'u, mbīga fɨfrəɨ ghɔ pugu pa fiŋ moŋ ŋkhǐ, ŋguoŋ yi tithi, moŋ ŋkhǐ
ju.
25 A chhu ni ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa, "Piŋ yəɨ pɔ pi hɨŋ?"
Pugu pɔgɔ ndɔ ŋgrāo, nchhu ni noŋ pugu ŋa, "Yei pɔ pi yəɨ ŋkwaŋ ŋoŋ,
ŋa a fɛ gí ni fɨfrəɨ pugu pa fiŋ ŋa pugu tithi pugu ya'o nnɛ?"

Jishɔ fu'u miŋwɛiŋ mbɨŋ ŋoŋ
(Matio 8:28-34; Maaku 5:1-20)

26 Jishɔ pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi shā'a ŋkhǐ llɔ Galili ntaoŋ krao ŋgei
Gerasha.

27 Nɔ ha'aŋ Jishɔ taoŋ moŋ kikuoŋ nɛ, mbāoŋ pugu yichəɨ ŋoŋ a fā'o pa
miŋwɛiŋ, a shini ndɔ mā'aŋ ndhwí nɔ ntaaŋ ndɨɨ, pa'a ndɔ nda'a nu nda,
ŋka la'a pi moŋ lɨ'ɨ twei ŋgwa.
28 A ni ŋga njəɨ Jishɔ, mū'uŋ ŋgòu, ŋgū shhɛ shhɨ yu, nchhu ni njɨ ŋa,
"Pɔgɔ fā'o pi khɔ, Jishɔ Muuŋ Minnwi ŋa a chaa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa nɛ? Mba'o
mbhɔ shhɨ ghɔ, ki'i ni'iŋ a moŋ ŋgə'ɨ!"
29 A ni nchhu yei nthɛ ŋa Jishɔ ni ŋkwo fɛ gí ni miŋwɛiŋ ghɔ ŋa a taoŋ
mbɨŋ yu. Yiɛŋ ndɨɨ miŋwɛiŋ ghɔ ni nthɔ ncho vi, nji'i nthɛ nɔ ha'aŋ pi ni
ŋkrao mbhɔ mi, ŋgwɛ kipa'o nɔ kwò mi nthɔ ŋkē'i vi nɛ, a shi ŋgu'ɔ nja'a
maoŋ pighɔ ya'a, miŋwɛiŋ ghɔ fra vi ŋgəɨ nɔ moŋ ŋkǔnu njó.
30 Jishɔ pie vi ki'ɛ ŋa, "Ligi yɔ khɔ?"
A ŋa, "Ligi a Ká'a Yi," nthɛ ŋa ntou miŋwɛiŋ ni nii mbɨŋ yu.
31 Pa miŋwɛiŋ pighɔ līgəɨ Jishɔ ŋa ki'i a fɛ vugu moŋ lɨ'ɨ ŋgə'ɨ.
32 Ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ kwíe ŋkunyaŋ ni nthɔ njɨ nu fɔ ŋkɨŋ mbra, pugu līgəɨ vi
ŋa a mieŋ pugu nii moŋ pa ŋkunyaŋ pighɔ, a mieŋ vugu.
33 Pugu taoŋ ki'ɛ mbɨŋ ŋoŋ ghɔ, nii mbɨŋ pa miŋkunyaŋ pighɔ. Ŋguoŋ
kwíe ŋkunyaŋ pighɔ tei llɔ ŋkɨŋ mbra ghɔ, nshwi'i ŋkɨŋ ŋkhǐ, ŋgū moŋ
ghɔ ŋkhu.
34 Ghaŋ kē'i ŋkunyaŋ pighɔ ni ŋga njəɨ nnu ŋa a lōgɔ lɨ'ɨ nɛ, ntaoŋ tei
ŋgəɨ nchhu moŋ la'a pugu pa moŋ nyǐeŋ.
35 Ŋgwa taoŋ nɔ ghəɨ nu njəɨ nnu ha'aŋ a lōgɔ lɨ'ɨ nɛ. Ŋga nthɔ njəɨ
Jishɔ, njəɨ ŋoŋ ghɔ ŋa miŋwɛiŋ pighɔ ni ntaoŋ mbɨŋ yu nɛ, a chɔchɔ yəɨ
yu ni ndhwí mbɨŋ yu ndɔ mbɔ shishi'i, pɔgɔ gu wēiŋ vugu.
36 Pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni njəɨ nnu ghɔ nɛ, shwei vugu ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pi
kwe ŋoŋ ghɔ ŋa pa miŋwɛiŋ ni mbɔ mbɨŋ yu nɛ.
37 Nɛnnɛ ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa moŋ krao ŋgei Gerasha yōu Jishɔ ŋa a ghəɨ,
nthɛ ŋa ŋkiɛŋ pɔgɔ gu ni ŋgwēiŋ vugu.
Nɛnnɛ Jishɔ nii moŋ kikuoŋ ŋgəɨ.
38 Ŋoŋ ŋa miŋwɛiŋ pighɔ ni ntaoŋ mbɨŋ yu līgəɨ Jishɔ ŋa, "Mieŋ ǹthɔ
pɔgɔ ghəɨ ka'a." Jishɔ lāa, nchhu nu ŋa,
39 "Pɨnɨ la'a, nshwei ŋgwa pɔ fi'ɨ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ Minnwi fā'a mbɨŋ ghɔ
nɛ." Ŋoŋ ghɔ nyīeŋ moŋ ŋguoŋ la'a nthɔ mfī'ɨ nnu ŋa Jishɔ chwīe mbɨŋ
yu nɛ.

Jishɔ ywiŋ muuŋ miŋgwɛ

nchwīe ghǐnɔ yichəɨ miŋgwɛ mmɛ
(Matio 9:18-26; Maaku 5:21-43)

40 Ndɔ ha'aŋ Jishɔ ni mbɨnɨ nɛ, pa ŋgwa ni nchhu ghɔ ŋa a thɔ a pwa,
nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ vugu ni nchhɔ njwɛrɛ vi.
41 Ŋoŋ chəɨ ŋa ligi yi Jairu, yīga nchəɨŋ. A ni mbɔ mmɛŋoŋ moŋ nda
luoŋ Minnwi, ŋgū shhɛ shhɨ Jishɔ nchhɔ ndīgəɨ vi ŋa a thɔ nda yu,
42 nthɛ ŋa fiɛŋ muuŋ vi yi miŋgwɛ ŋa a ni mfā'o, mbɔ muuŋ paanchrɔ
ŋga'o, ni nthɔ ŋkhu nu.
Ndɔ ha'aŋ Jishɔ wēiŋ ndaoŋ nɛ, yú ŋgwa ni nthɔ mfra vi moŋ ŋguoŋ
ŋgei ghao.
43 Shɨna ŋgwa pei, miŋgwɛ chəɨ ni mbɔ fɔ ŋa a ki yəɨ ndɨɨ yi ni njɨ nɔ
paanchrɔ ŋga'o, ŋkwo tūoŋ ŋguoŋ mbɨŋ yi ghao mbhɔ pa doktɔ, ndɔ pa'a
pi lɔ nchwīe ndɨɨ yi ya'a. Kaŋ ta'a ŋoŋ shi ki lɔ nji'i mbɔ ŋa a kaŋ ni mfɛ
a chwīe ghǐnɔ yi mmɛ.

44 Nɛnnɛ, a ni nthɔ njiŋ Jishɔ ŋkāoŋ po ndhwí yi. Ndɨɨ yi ghɔ lɔ ŋki'ɛ
nja'a ya'a chomilaoŋ ghɔ.
45 Jishɔ pie ŋa, "A kāoŋ gɔ̌ ŋkāoŋ a?"
Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ni ŋga ndāa noŋ yugu, Pita chhu ŋa, "Taathɔ, yú ŋgwa thɔ
ŋkɨrɨ nu ndɔ mfra ghɔ."
46 Jishɔ chhu ŋa, "Yichəɨ ŋoŋ kāoŋ a, mi nǐ nja'o ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ njɨ ntaoŋ
mbɨŋ mu."
47 Ndɨɨ ŋa miŋgwɛ vei ni njəɨ ŋa yichəɨ shɛndaoŋ lɔ mbɔ ŋa mimfɛ a
lɛ̄rɛ nɛ, a wrū nthɔ nu, ŋgū shhɛ ni puŋ yi shhɨ Jishɔ ndɔ mfī'ɨ shhɨ ŋguoŋ
ŋgwa nnu ha'aŋ a ni nchwīe vi a kāoŋ Jishɔ nɛ, pugu pa ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ
ghǐnɔ yi mmɛ chomilaoŋ ghɔ nɛ.
48 Nɛnnɛ, Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Muuŋ a, piŋ yɔ chwīe ghǐnɔ yɔ tɔgɔ, ghəɨ
ni gɔ moŋ ghɨghrɨ Minnwi."
49 Ndɔ ha'aŋ Jishɔ wu'ɔ nchhɔ nchrā nu nɛ, yichəɨ ŋoŋ llɔ nda Jairu,
mmɛŋoŋ moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi, nthɔ nchhu ghɔ ŋa, "Muuŋ ghɔ kwo khu,
ki'i nu'uŋ ŋgana masha ghagha."
50 Ndɨɨ ŋa Jishɔ ni nja'o nnu yei nɛ, a chhu ni Jairu ŋa, "Ki'i nu'uŋ mbɔgɔ
gu, wu'ɔ nchhɔ mfā'o pi piŋ, nnɛ kaŋ muuŋ ghɔ shi ndūgu."
51 Ndɨɨ ŋa Jishɔ ni nchəɨŋ nda Jairu nɛ, a shini ndɔ mbiŋ ŋa ŋoŋ nduoŋ
nii nda ŋkiɛŋ Pita pugu Jouŋ ni Jɛiŋ, ni tǎa muuŋ miŋgwɛ ghɔ pugu mǔuŋ
vi.
52 Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ni nthɔ ŋkəɨ nu ndɔ njūa vi, Jishɔ ka chhu pi ŋa, "Ki'i
pəɨ nu'uŋ ŋkəɨ, nthɛ ŋa a lɔ ŋkhu, a lɛllɛ."
53 Pugu gwɛ̄ vi nthɛ ŋa pugu ni nji ŋa a kwo khu.
54 Jishɔ ka wɛ̄iŋ pi mbhɔ yi, mɛ̄iŋ nchhu ni njɨ ŋa, "Miyaa, lɔllɔ!"
55 A ywiŋ, ndɔllɔ jijwɛ yi pɨnɨ, a lɔllɔ tɔthɨ wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ. Jishɔ chhu ni
pugu ŋa pugu fɛ maoŋ ghɔ a jɨ.
56 A ni ŋgrāo tǎa vi pugu mǔuŋ vi. Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa ki'i pugu shwei
shesheŋoŋ ni nnu ŋa a lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ nɛ.

9

Jishɔ taoŋ paanchrɔ ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi
(Matio 10:5-15; Maaku 6:7-13)

1 Jishɔ gɛ̄ paanchrɔ pighɔ lɨ'ɨ mu'ɔŋ mfɛ njɨ pugu pa ghrí ni pugu nɔ fu'u
nu pa miŋwɛiŋ ndɔ njīgɨ pa ghǐnɔ,
2 ntaoŋ vugu ŋa pugu ghəɨ nchīi Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi ndɔ mbɨnɨ njīgɨ
ghǐnɔ.
3 Nchhu ni pugu ŋa, "Ki'i pəɨ lɔ̄gɔ sheshe yaoŋ nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ ghəɨ nyǐeŋ
ghɔ nɛ. Ki'i pəɨ lɔ̄gɔ mbǐe, ki pǐɛŋ kra, ki maoŋ jɨ, ki mbɨŋ, ki ŋgəɨ ni pa
kwri ndhwí.
4 Sheshe nda ŋa pəɨ nii fɔ nɛ, pəɨ la'a fɔ ti shi nu'uŋ ntaoŋ la'ataoŋ ghɔ.
5 Sheshe lɨ'ɨ ŋa pi lɔ mbiŋ vəɨ fɔ nɛ, pəɨ krū kwò məɨ, ntaoŋ ni vəɨ
la'ataoŋ ghɔ nɔ nóoŋ nu ni pugu ŋa Minnwi pīna nnu ŋa pugu chwīe
nɛ."
6 Pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi pighɔ taoŋ, nyīeŋ moŋ ŋguoŋ puoŋ mi la'ataoŋ ghao,
nthɔ nchīi ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha'akhɔ ghɔ ndɔ njīgɨ ghǐnɔ ŋguoŋ lɨ'ɨ ghao.

Thɔ Hɛrɔ fiŋ
(Matio 14:1-12; Maaku 6:14-29)

7 Ndɨɨ ŋa Hɛrɔ, mbɔ fùoŋ Galili, ni nja'o ŋguoŋ nnu pei nɛ, thɔ yi fiŋ
nthɛ ŋa pichəɨ ŋgwa ni nthɔ nchhu nu ŋa Jouŋ Ŋgaŋ Fɛ Ŋkhĭ ni ŋgwa
pɨnɨ ŋku'ɔ.
8 Pichəɨ chhu yugu ŋa Elaija nōoŋ noŋ yi, pichəɨ chhu yugu pi ŋa yichəɨ
ta'a ndunu njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi pɨnɨ ŋku'ɔ.
9 Hɛrɔ chhu ŋa, "Ŋki ya'a thɔ Jouŋ, ndɔ yei pɨnɨ mbɔ pi gǒ ŋa nja'o pa
nnu nɔ ligi yi nɛ?" Mba'o nɔ yəɨ nu Jishɔ vei.

Jishɔ kugwi tiɛŋ ŋkaŋ ŋgwa
(Matio 14:13-21; Maaku 6:30-44; Jouŋ 6:1-4)

10 Ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ pighɔ ni ŋga mbɨnɨ, nshwei vi ni ŋguoŋ nnu ŋa pugu
ni nchwīe nɛ. Jishɔ lōgɔ vugu pugu pugu fu'u noŋ yugu shɨna ŋgwa, ŋgəɨ
Beshaida.
11 Yú ŋgwa ni ŋga nja'o, njōu njiŋ yi. Jishɔ gha nchhu ni pugu ŋa pugu
thɔ a pwa, nthɔ nchīi ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha'akhɔ Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi ni pugu,
njīgɨ ghǐnɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni ŋgīnɔ nu nɛ.
12 Minaoŋ ni ŋga njɛ̄ nii nu, paanchrɔ ghaŋ ntaoŋ pighɔ thɔ njəɨ Jishɔ
nchhu ghɔ ŋa, "Chhu ŋgwa pei ghəɨ, nji ŋa minthɛ pugu ghəɨ moŋ pa la'a
pugu pa mooŋ mbàŋ mbambara, ntā'a lɨ'ɨ la'a pugu pa maoŋ jɨ, nthɛ ŋa
lɨ'ɨ yei pɔ pi ŋkŭnu njó."
13 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ fɛ maoŋ pugu jɨ."
Pugu chhu ŋa, "Ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa pigi fā'o nɛ wu'ɔ tiɛŋ brɛi pugu paa
shhu. Ɔ ta'a nu ŋa pigi ghəɨ njuoŋ maoŋ jɨ ni mbalaŋ ŋgwa pei?"
14 Pimbia ni mbɔ fɔ nchəɨŋ nɔ tiɛŋ ŋkaŋ yugu.
Jishɔ chhu ni ghaŋ younjiŋ pi pighɔ ŋa, "Pəɨ chhu ni pugu ŋa pugu
chɔchɔ shhɛ, ta'a kwíe pɔ nɔ tiɛŋ wuŋ ŋgwa."
15 Pugu wu'ɔ nu'uŋ nja'o pi nɛnnɛ, nchwīe ŋguoŋ ŋgwa chɔchɔ.
16 A gha ndōgɔ tiɛŋ kəɨŋ brɛi ghɔ ni paa shhu ghɔ, mbɨ'ɨ ligi yi ndīi po
ntōo Minnwi, mbə'ɨ, mfɛ ni pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa pugu ghrā ni ŋgwa
pighɔ.
17 Ŋguoŋ yugu kru ti njru, ti pugu līga pa pə'ɨ pi ŋa a ni mbɨgəɨ nɛ, a
lɨnaoŋ paanchrɔ mikuo.

Yaoŋ ŋa Pita chhu ŋa Jishɔ yie ghɔ nɛ
(Matio 16:13-19; Maaku 8:27-29)

18 Ta'a llɛ́ chəɨ ni mbɔ, Jishɔ thɔ nduoŋ Minnwi tə'ɨ vi, pa ghaŋ younjiŋ
pi thɔ mbara vi. A pie vugu ŋa, "Pa ŋgwa ghà nchhu ŋa mi pɔ pi gǒ?"
19 Pugu khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Pichəɨ ŋgwa ghà nchhu ŋa ɔ Jouŋ Ŋgaŋ Fɛ Ŋkhĭ,
pichəɨ ŋa ɔ Elaija, pichəɨ ŋa ɔ ta'a njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi llɛshhɨ ŋa a pɨnɨ nu'uŋ
ŋku'ɔ."
20 A pie vugu ŋa, "Ti pəɨ nɛ? Pəɨ chhu yəɨ ŋa mi gǒ?"
Pita khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Ɔ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ, llɔ mbhɔ
Minnwi."

Jishɔ chrā ŋkuoŋ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a shi njəɨ ŋgə'ɨ ndɔ ŋkhu nɛ
(Matio 16:20-28; Maaku 8:30–9:1)

21 Jishɔ fɛ titɨnɨ gí ni pugu ŋa ki'i pugu shwei nnu ŋa a lōgɔ lɨ'ɨ nɛ ni
sheshеŋoŋ.
22 Mbɨnɨ nchhu ni pugu ŋa, "Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua shi ŋgu'ɔ njəɨ ŋgə'ɨ nthɛ
ntou pa nnu, pa thishɨ pa Juu pugu pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa ghaŋ
yɛ'i ŋgwa ni gí Mushi lāa vi, pi jwi vi, a gha nda'a trɛi llɛ́ a ku'ɔ."

23 Mbɨnɨ nchhu ni ŋguoŋ vugu ŋa, “Shesheŋoŋ ntā’a nu njōu njiŋ a, â
mieŋ phi nnu ha’aŋ a khwā nɛ, ntiɛŋ wá’a yi sheshe llɛ́ ndɔ njōu njiŋ a.
24 Nthɛ ŋa shesheŋoŋ ŋa a tā’a nu ndūgu ni chɔmbhi yi nɛ shi nshiɛŋ
chɔmbhi yi ghɔ, ti ŋoŋ yɛ ŋa a mī’aŋ chɔmbhi yi nthɛ a nɛ, shi ndūgu ni
chɔmbhi yi ghɔ.
25 Ŋoŋmishua nthɛ a shei pi khɔ nɔ ha’aŋ ä mfā’o ŋguoŋ yaoŋ moŋ
mbhi hɛiŋ ndɔ mbhɛ chɔmbhi yi?
26 Nthɛ ŋa shesheŋoŋ ŋa a fā’o lrithɔ mbɨŋ mu, ki ni chrà a nɛ, Muuŋ
Ŋoŋmishua shi mfā’o lrithɔ mbɨŋ yu ndɨɨ ŋa a thɔ moŋ ndigha’o yi nɛ,
pugu pa ndigha’o Tǎa, ni pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ taoŋtaoŋ.
27 Ndɔ ǹchhu pi nnu shini ni pəɨ ŋa pichəɨ ŋgwa thi hɛiŋ ŋa mba’a pugu
khu ki lɔ njəɨ Sha’afuoŋ Minnwi.”

Jishɔ nōoŋ noŋ yi moŋ ndigha’o yi
(Matio 17:1-8; Maaku 9:2-8)

28 A ni ŋga nchhu nnu pei ti nda’a ta’a taŋ, ndɔ̄gɔ Pita, ni Jouŋ, ni Jɛiŋ
pugu pugu ku’ɔ ŋkuoŋ mbra lɨ’ɨ luoŋ Minnwi.
29 Ndɔ ha’aŋ a ni nthɔ nduoŋ Minnwi nɛ, miŋi mi kwri mbɔ ŋkwaŋ
nduoŋ, ndhwí pi fugu, nchīa ŋa ŋmɛiŋ nɔ fiembɨ.
30 Ŋga njəɨ nu nɛ, paa ŋgwa chrā nu pugu yu, pugu ni mbɔ Mushi pugu
Elaija,
31 nōoŋ noŋ yugu moŋ ndigha’o pa po, nthɔ nchrā nu ŋkuoŋ nnu gu yi
ŋa ju Jishɔ ni nthɔ nchwīe nu ŋa a lɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ Jerushalɛiŋ, ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha’aŋ
Minnwi ni nū’ɔŋ nɛ.
32 Ndɔ lɔgɔ ni njiɛŋ mbɨŋ Pita pugu pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu pugu ni mbɔ nɛ.
Pugu gha nja ŋgū’u, njəɨ lí’ɛ ndigha’o Jishɔ, pugu pa paa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa a ni
nthi pugu pugu nɛ.
33 Ndɨɨ ŋa ŋgwa pighɔ ni mieŋ Jishɔ ŋgə̄ɨ nu nɛ, Pita chhu ghɔ ŋa,
“Masha, a pwa nɔ ha’aŋ pia pɔ hɛiŋ ka’a nɛ, pigi shi ŋkrao trɛi ntǎa!
Ta’a yi vɛ, ta’a yi ni Mushi, ta’a yi ni Elaija.” Ndɔ a shini ndɔ nji’i nji nnu
ŋa a ni chhu nu nɛ.
34 A ni ŋga ŋgu’ɔ nchrā nu, lúluŋ shwi’i ŋkuru vugu, pɔgɔ gu wɛ̄iŋ vugu
nɔ ha’aŋ lúluŋ ghɔ ni ŋkuru vugu nɛ.
35 Yichəɨ ŋggì chhu moŋ lúluŋ ghɔ ŋa, “Yei Muuŋ a ŋa ǹchu’ɔ vi, p̂əɨ
ya’o mbhɔ yu.”
36 Ŋggì ghɔ ni ŋga nchrā ti mī’ɛŋ, pugu yəɨ Jishɔ pi tə’ɨ vi, nū’ɔŋ nnu
pei shina pugu, ki lɔ nji’i nshwei sheshеŋoŋ ni nnu ŋa pugu yəɨ nɛ wu’ɔ
ndɨɨ ghɔ.

Jishɔ yīgɨ ghǐnɔ yichəɨ mikə’ɨ ŋa a ni mfā’o miŋwɛiŋ
(Matio 17:14-18; Maaku 9:14-27)

37 Mbhi ni ŋga ndaŋ, Jishɔ pugu pa trɛi ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi pighɔ shwi’i llɔ
ŋkuoŋ mbra ghɔ, ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ kɨrɨ ŋgwa thɔ mbara Jishɔ.
38 Ŋga njəɨ nu, yichəɨ ŋoŋ pa’o ŋgòu moŋ kɨrɨ ghɔ, nchhu ŋa, “Masha,
m̀ba’o mbhɔ vɛ, Īi muuŋ a vei njəɨ, ndɔ mbɔ fiɛŋ yi.
39 Yichəɨ miŋwɛiŋ ghà ncho vi, a wī’i mba’o ŋgòu, miŋwɛiŋ ghɔ mā’aŋ
vi shhɛ, a kwēi nu, fa’ofa’o taoŋ nu nchò yu, nja nchhɔ nwī’iŋ vi nwī’iŋ
ndɔ pa’a ndɔ mieŋ vi!
40 Mi ni ndīgəɨ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pɔ ŋa pugu fu’u miŋwɛiŋ ghɔ mbɨŋ yu,
pugu fu’u kie.”

41 Jishɔ khwē ŋa, “Pəɨ ŋgwa ki fā’o piŋ, ŋgwa pɨphɨ, mi shi nchhɔ pia pi
fɨ’ɨ ndɨɨ nɛɨŋ, mfā’o fɨ’ɨ wɛ̄ɨŋ njù’ɔ nɛɨŋ nthɛ vəɨ? Thɔ ni muuŋ ghɔ hɛɨŋ.”
42 Nɔ ha’aŋ muuŋ ghɔ ni nthɔ nu nɛ, miŋwɛɨŋ ghɔ mā’aŋ vi shhɛ, a kwēi
nu, fa’ofa’o taoŋ nu nchò yu. Jishɔ pīga miŋwɛɨŋ ghɔ, njɨ̄gɨ ghǐnɔ yi, mfɛ
vi ni tǎa vi.
43 Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ni ŋgrāo fɨ’ɨ ghrí ŋa Minnwi fā’o nɛ.

Jishɔ pɨnɨ nchrā ŋkamu’ɔŋ nthɛ nnu gu yi
(Matio 17:22-23; Maaku 9:30-32)

Ŋgwa ni ŋga ŋgu’ɔ nthɔ ŋgrāo ŋguoŋ nnu ŋa Jishɔ ni nchwīe nɛ, a chhu
ni ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa,
44 “Pəɨ ya’o nnu yei ŋa ǹtā’a nchhu ni pəɨ nɛ shishi’i! Pi tɔthɔ ncha’a
Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua mfɛ liɛŋ mbhɔ ŋgwamishua.”
45 Ndɔ pa’a ghaŋ younjiŋ pi lɔ nji njiŋ nnu ghɔ. Pi ni ndə̄ɨŋ vugu nɔ nnɛ
ŋa ki’i thɔ yugu shie ni nnu ghɔ, ndɔ pugu pɔgɔ nɔ pie nu vi ni nnu ghɔ.

Mindoundou ŋa ŋoŋ ndiɛŋ gǒ?
(Matio 18:1-5; Maaku 9:33-37)

46 Mindoundou gū shɨna ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa a gǒ mbɔ ŋoŋ ndiɛŋ nchaa
pichəɨ?
47 Jishɔ ni nji nnu ŋa pugu ni mbī’i nu njù’ɔ pugu nɛ, ndɔ̄gɔ muuŋ mbrɔ
nū’ɔŋ yəɨ yu,
48 nchhu ni pugu ŋa, “Ŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ muuŋ vei nɔ ligi a nɛ piŋ pi mmu,
ti shesheŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ a nɛ, piŋ pi ŋoŋ ŋa a taoŋ a nɛ. Nthɛ ŋa ŋoŋ ŋa a
kɨgəɨ shɨna pəɨ nchaa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa nɛ, a ju mbɔ ŋoŋ ndiɛŋ nchaa ŋguoŋ
yəɨ.”

Ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ ndāa vəɨ nɛ pɔ pəɨ pugu ta’a ŋgei
(Maaku 9:38-40)

49 Jouŋ khwē ŋa, “Masha, pigi yəɨ ŋoŋ a fu’u miŋwɛɨŋ mbɨŋ ŋoŋ ni ligi
yɔ, pigi lāa ghɔ nthɛ ŋa pigi pugu shi’a njōu njiŋ yɔ ka’a.”
50 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ki’i nu’uŋ ndāa ghɔ nthɛ ŋa ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ ndāa ghɔ
nɛ pɔ ŋgei ghɔ.”

Ŋgwa moŋ yichəɨ la’ataoŋ Shamaria lāa Jishɔ

51 Pa llɛ́ ni ŋga mbara nu ŋa pi shi ndɔ̄gɔ Jishɔ po nɛ, a lɔ̄gɔ nthi mi
tɨtɨnɨ nɔ ghə̄ɨ nu Jerushalɛɨŋ.
52 A taoŋ ghaŋ ntaoŋ shhɨ, pugu ghə̄ɨ nii moŋ yichəɨ la’ataoŋ moŋ
Shamaria nɔ pīri nu ŋguoŋ pa yaoŋ ghɔ.
53 Ndɔ pa’a ŋgwa pighɔ lɔ mbiŋ vi nthɛ ŋa a shini ndɔ nu’uŋ mbɔ pi
nnu khuthɔ ŋa a ghə̄ɨ pi Jerushalɛɨŋ.
54 Ndɨɨ ŋa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi, Jɛɨŋ pugu Jouŋ, ni njəɨ nnu pighɔ nɛ, pugu
pie vi ŋa, “Taathɔ, ɔ tā’a nu ŋa pigi mɛ̄ɨŋ móŋoŋ po, a shwi’i njɨ̄gɨ vugu?”
55 Jishɔ shrī mbɨ̄ga vugu.
56 Pugu pugu kara ki’ɛ ŋgə̄ɨ la’ataoŋ nduoŋ.

Nchuoŋ yōu nu njiŋ Jishɔ
(Matio 8:19-22)

57 Nɔ ha’aŋ pugu ni ŋgə̄ɨ nu shɛndaoŋ nɛ, yichəɨ ŋoŋ chhu ni Jishɔ ŋa,
“Ǹshi njōu njiŋ yɔ sheshe lɨ’ɨ ŋa ɔ shi ŋgə̄ɨ nɛ”.
58 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Pa mimbaaŋguo fā’o pa pùo pugu, pa mishi fā’o
pa nda pugu, ndɔ Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua lɔ nji’i mfā’o lɨ’ɨ lɛ̄rɛ thɔ yi.”
59 Jishɔ kara nchhu ni yichəɨ ŋoŋ ŋa, “Thɔ njōu njiŋ a.”

Ŋoŋ ghɔ chhu ŋa, “Taathɔ, fǔoŋ mieŋ ǹgə̄ɨ ntwei tǎa a ŋkaoŋ.”
60 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, “Mieŋ ŋgwa ŋa pugu khu nɛ twei khu ŋgwa pugu. Ndɔ ni gɔ̀ ghə̄ɨ nchɨ̀i sha’a nu fùoŋ Minnwi.”
61 Yichəɨ ŋoŋ pɨnɨ nchhu ŋa, “Ňshi njōu njiŋ yɔ, ma Taathɔ, ndɔ fǔoŋ mieŋ ǹgə̄ɨ nchā’a ŋgwa la’a pigi.”
62 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ŋoŋ ŋa a wɛ̄iŋ ŋkɨɨ na’aŋ fā’a nyǐeŋ ŋa a fā’a nyǐeŋ, mbɨnɨ ŋkara nthɔ ndīi njiŋ nɛ, lɔ nji’i mfā’o ghɛ̀rɛ moŋ Sha’afuoŋ Minnwi.”

10

Jishɔ taoŋ khwachəɨ wuŋ ŋgwa ni yi paa

1 Pa nnu pei ni ŋga ntɔgɔ, Taathɔ pɨnɨ ntɛrɛ khwachəɨ wuŋ ŋgwa ni yi paa ntaoŋ vugu pa pi paa ŋa pugu ghə̄ɨ shhɨ yu moŋ ŋguoŋ pa la’ataoŋ pɛ ŋa a tā’a nu ŋgə̄ɨ fɔ nɛ.
2 A ni nchhu ni pugu ŋa, “Maoŋ kwōo yiɛŋ ndɔ ghaŋ kwōo pi kɨgəɨ. Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pəɨ luoŋ ni ta’anju’ɔ mbhɔ Taathɔ ŋa a fā’o maoŋ pighɔ nɛ ŋa a taoŋ pa ghaŋ fà’a pugu ghə̄ɨ ŋkwōo maoŋ pi.
3 Pəɨ ghə̄ɨ! Ňtaoŋ vəɨ nɔ pa puoŋ minjɨɨ shɨna pa miŋaŋieŋ.
4 Ki’i ntuo pǐɛŋ mbɨŋ, ki pǐɛŋ maoŋ jɨ, ki kwri tra. Ki’i nchrā ni ŋoŋ shɛndaoŋ.
5 “Sheshe nda ŋa pəɨ nii fɔ nɛ, fǔoŋ nchhu ŋa, ‘Ghɨghrɨ pɔ moŋ nda hɛɨŋ.’
6 Ti ǹoŋ mbɔ fɔ ŋa a khwā ghɨghrɨ, kaŋ ghɨghrɨ yɔ shi nshwi’i mbɨŋ yu. Ŋkiɛŋ nɛnnɛ, kaŋ ghɨghrɨ yɔ shi mbɨnɨ mbhɔ ghɔ.
7 Kɨna moŋ yie nda nthɔ njɨ nu ndɔ nnu sheshe yaoŋ ŋa pi fɛ vɛ nɛ, nthɛ ŋa a pie ŋa ŋgaŋ fà’a fā’o pe yi. Ki’i nyǐeŋ pi nda nda.
8 “Sheshe la’ataoŋ ŋa pəɨ nii fɔ pi piŋ vəɨ fɔ nɛ, pəɨ jɨ sheshe yaoŋ yɛ ŋa pi fɛ ni pəɨ fɔ nɛ.
9 Pəɨ yīgɨ ghǐnɔ pa ŋgǐnɔ fɔ, nchhu ni pugu ŋa, ‘Sha’afuoŋ Minnwi thɔ nɛ ti mbara yəɨ pəɨ.’
10 Ndɔ ti p̌əɨ nii moŋ sheshe la’ataoŋ ki pugu lɔ mbiŋ vəɨ, pəɨ ghə̄ɨ ta’andaoŋ pugu nchhu fɔ ŋa,
11 ‘Ti mfɛ pi ni pru la’ataoŋ yəɨ ŋa a ku’ɔ nɔ kwò miŋi nɛ, pigi yīgɨ nɛ mfɛ thɔ pəɨ. Ndɔ pəɨ kwiŋ ŋa Sha’afuoŋ Minnwi thɔ nɛ ti mbara.’
12 Shishini, ǹshwei vəɨ, moŋ llɛmbhi shá’a, a shi nji’ɛ ni la’ataoŋ Shodoŋ nchaa yie la’ataoŋ ŋa pugu lāa vəɨ nɛ.
13 “Ŋgə’ɨ pɔ ni pəɨ, ma ŋgwa Korashiŋ! Ŋgə’ɨ pɔ ni pəɨ, ma ŋgwa Beshaida! Nthɛ ŋa pa nnu ghraoghrao pei ŋa a lōgɔ lɨ’ɨ hɛɨŋ nɛ, kaŋ ni mbɔ pi Tairɛ pugu Shidoŋ, pugu kaŋ ni ŋkwo mā’aŋ ndhwí ywei gu nchhɔ moŋ phu nɔ nōoŋ nu ŋa pugu pā’a ŋkǔnu yugu ni phɨ.
14 Mbapa nɛnnɛ, a shi ndɛ nji’ɛ ni la’ataoŋ Tairɛ pugu Shidoŋ moŋ llɛmbhi shá’a nchaa vəɨ.
15 Ndɔ ni pəɨ, ma ŋgwa Kapanuŋ, pəɨ pī’i ŋa Minnwi shi ndɔ̄gɔ vəɨ ŋku’ɔ nɔ po? Ŋga! A shi nshwi’i vəɨ moŋ lɨ’ɨ ŋgwa khu.”
16 Jishɔ chhu ni ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa, “Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a ya’o nnu ŋa pəɨ chhu nɛ, ya’o pi mmu, shesheŋoŋ ŋa a lāa nnu ŋa pəɨ chhu nɛ lāa pi mmu. Ndɔ shesheŋoŋ ŋa a lāa a nɛ lāa pi ŋoŋ ŋa a taoŋ a nɛ.”

Khwachəɨ wuŋ ŋgwa ni yi paa pighɔ pīnɨ

17 Khwachəɨ wuŋ ŋgwa ni yi paa pighɔ pīnɨ moŋ pwanju'ɔ, nchhu ŋa,
"Taathɔ, pa miŋwɛiŋ ya'o nchò yigi ndɨɨ ŋa pigi fɛ gí ni pugu ni ligi yɔ nɛ."
18 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Mi nì njəɨ Shata gū llɔ po nɔ fiembɨ.
19 Lìi njəɨ, m̀fɛ njɨ ni pəɨ ŋa pəɨ nyīeŋ ŋkuoŋ pa mitwɛ'i pugu pa ŋíeŋ
pugu pa ŋguoŋ ghrí mimbɨna ki kà'a lɔ ŋkēe vəɨ.
20 Mbapa nɛnnɛ, ki'i pəɨ fā'o pwanju'ɔ nthɛ pi ŋa pa miŋwɛiŋ ya'o nchò
yəɨ. Pəɨ ka fā'o pwanju'ɔ nthɛ pi ŋa Minnwi nā'aŋ ligi yəɨ po."

Jishɔ fā'o pwanju'ɔ
(Matio 11:25-27; 13:16-17)

21 Moŋ ndɨɨ ghɔ, Jishɔ fā'o pwanju'ɔ moŋ Jijwɛ Minnwi nchhu ŋa, "Tǎa,
a gò mbɔ Taathɔ po pugu pa ŋkuoŋ shhɛ. Ntōo ghɔ nthɛ ŋa yaoŋ ŋa ɔ lə̄iŋ
ni ghaŋ shiethɔ pugu pa ghaŋ lɨna nɛ, ɔ nōoŋ ni pa puoŋ fhu. Ooŋ, ma
Tǎa, yei ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ ɔ ni ŋkhwā ŋa a lōgɔ lɨ'ɨ nɛ.
22 "Tǎa a kwo cha'a ŋguoŋ yaoŋ mfɛ mbhɔ mu, yichəɨ ŋoŋ lɔ nji ŋoŋ ŋa
Muuŋ yie ghɔ nɛ ŋkiɛŋ Tǎa, ki nji ŋoŋ ŋa Tǎa yie ghɔ nɛ ŋkiɛŋ Muuŋ pugu
pa shesheŋoŋ ŋa Muuŋ chu'ɔ nɔ nōoŋ nu Tǎa ghɔ nɛ."
23 Jishɔ kara nchhu ni pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi njiŋnjiŋ ŋa, "Pəɨ fā'o ntou
prɔthɔ nɔ yəɨ nu pa nnu pɛ ŋa pəɨ yəɨ nu nɛ.
24 Ǹshwei vəɨ ŋa ntou pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi pugu pa fùoŋ ni ŋkhwā nɔ yəɨ
nu pa nnu ŋa pəɨ yəɨ nu nɛ, ndɔ pa'a ndɔ njəɨ. Ki nɔ ya'o nu pa nnu ŋa
pəɨ ya'o nu nɛ, ndɔ pa'a ndɔ nja'o."

Lu'ɔ chrà nthɛ ŋoŋ Shamaria

25 Yichəɨ ta'a ŋgaŋ yɛ'i ŋgwa ni gɨ́ lɔllɔ tɔthɨ lɨ'ɨ mōoŋ Jishɔ, mbie vi ŋa,
"Masha, a yi'i ŋa ǹchwīe nɛiŋ nɔ fā'o nu chɔmbhi ki mmɛ?"
26 Jishɔ khwē ŋa, "Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu pi ŋa? Njiŋ yi pɔ pi ŋa vɛ?"
27 Ŋoŋ ghɔ khwē ŋa, "Khwā Taathɔ mbɔ Minnwi yɔ ni ŋguoŋ njù'ɔ yɔ
ghao, pugu pa nchə̌ɨ yɔ, pugu pa ŋguoŋ njɨ yɔ, pugu pa ŋguoŋ pī'i nu yɔ,
ndɔ mbɨnɨ nu'uŋ ŋkhwā taakuo yɔ ndɔ ha'aŋ ɔ khwā noŋ yɔ nɛ."
28 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ɔ khwē a kā'o. Chwīe nɛnnɛ mfā'o chɔmbhi."
29 Ŋgaŋ yɛ'i ŋgwa ni gɨ́ ghɔ tā'a nu nɔ nōoŋ nu ŋa a ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ, nɛnnɛ
mbie Jishɔ ŋa, "Taakuo a pɔ pi gǒ?"
30 Jishɔ khwē ŋa, "Ŋoŋ Juu ni ndhɔ Jerushalɛiŋ nshwi'i nu Jeriko, ŋgwī'i
mbɨŋ pa ŋgɨna minwi. Pugu wie vi, ŋkwe ndhwí yi pugu pa mbɨŋ yi, ŋgə̄ɨ
ni vugu mieŋ vi a pi'i shɨgɛi ŋkhu.
31 "A ni ŋga mbɔ nɛnnɛ, ŋgaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi, mbɔ ŋoŋ Juu, ni shwi'i
nu shɛndaoŋ ghɔ ŋga njəɨ vi, mbəɨ ntɔgɔ po ndaoŋ nduoŋ.
32 Wu'ɔ nɛnnɛ, ŋoŋ Levi*ni nshwi'i nu shɛndaoŋ ghɔ ŋkaa yu, ŋga njəɨ
vi, mbəɨ ntɔgɔ po ndaoŋ nduoŋ.
33 "Ndɔ ŋoŋ Shamaria†ŋa a ni ŋgə̄ɨ kra taoŋ ŋgwī'i mbɨŋ yu, ŋga njəɨ
vi, mfā'o kwoshɨnɨ mbɨŋ yu,
34 nshwi'i ŋgə̄ɨ mbara ŋoŋ vei, nshā'o wru pugu pa là'o ŋkuoŋ fí yi ndɔ
ŋkrao. Ntiɛŋ vi nū'ɔŋ ŋkuoŋ ŋkwɛ́iŋ yi, ŋgə̄ɨ ni ju moŋ nda pa ghìnɨ,
nchhɔ ndɨna nu ni ju fɔ.
35 Mbhi ni ŋga ndaŋ ŋoŋ Shamaria vei fu'u mbɨŋ mfɛ ni taathɔ moŋ nda
yei, nchhu ghɔ ŋa, 'Lɨna nu ni ju ti ǹshi mbɨnɨ. Mbɨŋ ŋa a shi mbīgi nɛ,
ǹshi mbe vɛ.'"

---

* **10:32 10:32** Ŋgwa Levi ni mbɔ ghaŋ fà'a Nda Minnwi. † **10:33 10:33** Pa Juu ni mbī'i ŋa Ŋgwa Shamaria lɔ nji Minnwi, nchī'ə vugu chī'ə kə'ɨ ghɔ.

36 Jishɔ pie ŋa, “A yəɨ shɨna trɛi ŋgwa pei ŋa a taakuo ŋoŋ vei ŋa pa
ŋgɨna minwi ni ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vi ŋgwie vi ndəɨŋ vi nɛ?”
37 Ŋgaŋ yɛ’i gɨ́ Minnwi khwɛ̄ ŋa, “Ŋoŋ ŋa a ki nōoŋ kwoshɨnɨ nɛ.”
Jishɔ chhu ŋa, “Ghə̄ɨ ŋgu’ɔ nchwīe pi nɛnnɛ.”

Jishɔ ghə̄ɨ kra Mata pugu Meri

38 Jishɔ pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ni ŋga nyīeŋ nu, a ghə̄ɨ nii moŋ yichəɨ
la’ataoŋ. Mĩŋgwɛ chəɨ, ligi yi pɔ Mata, chhu ghɔ ŋa a thɔ a pwa nda yu.
39 A ni mfā’o ndĭŋ vi, ligi yi pɔ Meri. Meri chhɔ shhɛ la’o kwò Taathɔ
nthɔ nja’o ntɨ́gɨ yi.
40 Njù’ɔ Mata ni ŋgana vi nthɛ ntou pa maoŋ jɨ ŋa a ni mfā’o nɔ pīri
nu nɛ. A pie Jishɔ ŋa, “Taathɔ, a lɔ ŋgana ghɔ ŋa ndĭŋ a mieŋ a ŋa mbīri
ŋguoŋ pa maoŋ tə’ɨ a? Chhu nɛ ghɔ a thɔ ŋgɛ̄rɛ a.”
41 Ndɔ Taathɔ ka khwɛ̄ ghɔ pi ŋa, “Mata, Mata, njù’ɔ yɔ ghana nu, ɔ wie
noŋ yɔ nthɛ ntou pa nnu,
42 a wu’ɔ ta’a yaoŋ mbɔ mmɛ nnu. Meri kwo tɛrɛ ŋkiɛŋ yi ghɔ, mbɔ yɛ
ŋa mba’a pi ma ŋkwe mbhɔ yu nɛ.”

11

Jishɔ yɛ’i ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ni luoŋ nu Minnwi
(Matio 6:9-13; 7:7-11)

1 Llɛ́ chəɨ ni mbɔ, Jishɔ thɔ nduoŋ Minnwi lɨ’ɨ chəɨ, ŋga mī’ɛŋ, yichəɨ ta’a
ŋgaŋ younjiŋ yi thɔ nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “Taathɔ, yɛ’i vigi ni luoŋ nu Minnwi
ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ Jouŋ ni njɛ’i ghaŋ younjiŋ pi nɛ.”
2 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ luoŋ Minnwi nɛ, pəɨ chhu ŋa,

‘Minnwi Tǎa vigi, gha’o nu pɔ ni ligi yɔ,
sha’afuoŋ yɔ thɔ.
3 Fɛ maoŋ ni pigi ŋa pigi shi njru ŋkuoŋ ghɔ sheshe llɛ́ nɛ,
4 ndɔ ndī’ɛ phɨ yigi,
nthɛ ŋa pigi ghà ndī’ɛ phɨ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu fāaŋ mbɨŋ pigi nɛ.
Ki’i nchwīe pigi nii moŋ tɨtinɨ mōoŋ nu!’”

5 Nnɛ a pɨnɨ nchhu ni ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa, “Lɔ̄gɔ ŋa ta’a ŋoŋ vəɨ ghə̄ɨ
nda taannu vi moŋ ntuŋ mbhi nchhu ghɔ ŋa, ‘Taannu a, fōo a ni trɛi ndigi
brɛi,
6 nthɛ ŋa taannu a ŋa a chhɔ ŋgə̄ɨ kra, chəɨŋ nda mu, pa’a ǹdɔ mfā’o
maoŋ jɨ nɔ fɛ nu ghɔ!’
7 Lɔ̄gɔ ŋa taannu yɔ ghɔ khwɛ̄ nda ŋa, ‘Ki’i ŋgana a! Ŋkwo chri nda ti
pigi pa puoŋ paŋ kwo nanuaŋ. Minthɛ pa’a ǹdɔ nu’uŋ ndɔllɔ mfɛ yaoŋ
vɛ.’
8 Ǹchhu vɛ ŋa, nji’i nthɛ nɔ ha’aŋ mba’a a yi’i ndɔllɔ mfɛ vɛ nthɛ ŋa a
taannu yɔ nɛ, ndɔ ti a shi ndɔllɔ mfɛ vɛ nthɛ ŋa ɔ lɔ nji’i ndrithɔ nɔ pie
nu ki jwɛ.
9 “Ndɔ ti ǹshwei vəɨ, p̂əɨ pie, kaŋ Minnwi shi mfɛ ni pəɨ, p̂əɨ tā’a, kaŋ
Minnwi shi nchwīe pəɨ yəɨ, p̂əɨ kwēi kaŋ Minnwi shi nchu’ɔ chonda ni
pəɨ.
10 Nthɛ ŋa shesheŋoŋ ŋa a pie nɛ ghà mfā’o, ŋoŋ ŋa a tā’a nɛ yəɨ, ni ŋoŋ
ŋa a kwēi nɛ pi shi nchu’ɔ chonda ghɔ.
11 “A gǒ shɨna pəɨ ŋa m̈uuŋ vi mbie shhu ghɔ, a fɛ pi mitwɛ’i ghɔ?
12 Ki mbie vi ni mbāoŋ, a fɛ pi ŋíeŋ ghɔ?

13 Ti ɨ̈əɨ ki’ɛ ŋa pəɨ ghà nchwīe phɨ nɛ nji fɛ nu pi pa maoŋ shi’i ni puoŋ
pəɨ, ti Tǎa vəɨ ŋa a chhɔ po nɛ shi mfɛ Jijwɛ Minnwi pi fɨ’ɨ yi nɛiŋ ni ŋgwa
pɛ ŋa pugu pie vi nɛ?”

Jishɔ fu’u miŋwɛiŋ pi ni ghrí Minnwi ki ni yi Bɛjɛbu?
(Matio 12:22-30; Maaku 3:20-27)

14 Yichəɨ ndɨɨ, Jishɔ ni nthɔ mfu’u miŋwɛiŋ mbɨŋ ŋoŋ ŋa a ni nchwīe
ŋoŋ ghɔ pɔ pi fhɨncho. Miŋwɛiŋ ghɔ ni ŋga ntaoŋ, fhɨncho ghɔ chrā,
ŋgwa pighɔ ghrāo.

15 Ndɔ pichəɨ ŋgwa pighɔ chhu ŋa, “A fu’u miŋwɛiŋ ni ghrí Bɛjɛbu, mbɔ
nthishɨ pa miŋwɛiŋ.”

16 Pichəɨ tā’a nu mōoŋ vi, nnɛ nchhu ghɔ ŋa â chwīe ta’a lǐ nɔ nōoŋ nu
ŋa njɨ yi llɔ pi mbhɔ Minnwi.

17 Jishɔ ni nji nnu ŋa pugu ni mbī’i nu nɛ, nnɛ nchhu ki’ɛ ni pugu ŋa,
“Mba’a sheshe la’a ŋa ŋgwa chhɔ mā’aŋ noŋ pugu ni nchhò nɛ mieŋ ki
gū, ndɔ ti sheshe nda ŋa a pɔ pi ni minduoŋnduoŋ nɛ shi ŋgū nshāaŋ.

18 Nnɛ ti Shata nthi pi moŋ minduoŋnduoŋ ni noŋ yi, sha’afuoŋ yi lara
pi nɛiŋ? Nthɛ ŋa ɔ chhu ŋa m̀fu’u miŋwɛiŋ pi ni ghrí Bɛjɛbu.

19 Ti ä mbɔ ŋa m̀fu’u miŋwɛiŋ pi ni ghrí Bɛjɛbu, kaŋ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ
pəɨ ghà mfu’u pi ni ghrí gǒ? Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pugu shi mbɔ ŋgwa ha’aŋ pugu
shi nsha’a vəɨ nɛ.

20 Ndɔ ä mbɔ ŋa m̀fu’u pa miŋwɛiŋ pi ni mbhɔ Minnwi, kaŋ yie nōoŋ
ŋa Sha’afuoŋ Minnwi kwo nyīeŋ ti mbara vəɨ.

21 Ndɨɨ ŋa ŋgaŋ ghrí tuo maoŋ nchhò pi nthɔ ŋkē’i la’a yi nɛ, kaŋ maoŋ
pi pighɔ pɔ shi’i.

22 Ndɔ ti ndɨɨ ŋa ŋoŋ ŋa a pɨnɨ mfā’o ghrí nchaa vi, nii vi ŋga’a vi nɛ,
kaŋ a shi ŋkwe maoŋ nchhò pi ŋa a yɨ’ə noŋ yi ŋkuoŋ ghɔ nɛ, ndōgɔ maoŋ
pi pighɔ ŋgəɨ nɔ ŋgra.

23 “Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ mbɔ ŋgei mu nɛ mbǐna a, ŋoŋ ŋa pigi yu lɔ ŋkɨrɨ
nu ka’a nɛ thɔ nshaaŋshaaŋ.

Jijwɛ pɨphɨ pɨnɨ nu’uŋ ŋkwəɨ
(Matio 12:43-45)

24 “Ndɨɨ ŋa jijwɛ miŋwɛiŋ taoŋ mbɨŋ ŋoŋ nɛ, a nyīeŋ moŋ pa lɨ’ɨ yó nthɔ
ntā’a lɨ’ɨ fɛrɛ noŋ yi. Ŋga mieŋ ki yəɨ sheshe lɨ’ɨ, nchhu ŋa, ‘Nshi mbɨnɨ
nda mu, lɨ’ɨ ŋa mi ni ndhɔ nɛ.’

25 A ghà mbɨnɨ, njəɨ moŋ nda pi kwo yīgɨ ndɔ nchwīe a kā’o.

26 A pɨnɨ ki’ɛ ndōgɔ khwachəɨ pichəɨ jijwɛ ŋa pugu pīnɨ mbɨgɨ nchaa vi
nɛ, pugu pugu thɔ nii nda’a nu fɔ, chɔmbhi ŋoŋ ghɔ pɨnɨ mbɨgɨ nchaa nɔ
ha’aŋ a ni fǔoŋ mbɔ nɛ.”

Ŋkiɛŋ mbɔrɔ

27 Jishɔ ni ŋga nchhu nnu yei, yichəɨ miŋgwɛ shɨna yú ŋgwa pighɔ kərə
ŋggì yi nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “Mbɔrɔ yi puŋ yɛ ŋa a phi ghɔ nɛ, pugu pa yi pɨnɨ
yɛ ŋa a nu’ɔŋ ghɔ nɛ.”

28 Ndɔ a khwē ŋa, “Mbɔrɔ ka pɔ pi yi ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ya’o chrà Minnwi
ndɔ nchwīe nɛ.”

Pie ŋa Jishɔ nōoŋ lǐ llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi
(Matio 12:38-42)

29 Nɔ ha’aŋ yú ŋgwa ni mbīgi nu nɛ, a jē nchhu nu ŋa, “Ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ yei
ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ pɨphɨ, a ta’a lǐ llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi ndɔ mba’a pi nōoŋ kaŋ ta’a lǐ
ni pugu ŋkiɛŋ nnu ghraoghrao Jona.

30 Wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ Jona ni mbɔ lǐ ni ŋgwa Nineve nɛ, a wu’ɔ ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ
Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua shi mbɔ lǐ ni ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ yei nɛ.
31 “Moŋ llɛmbhi shá’a, Ŋgwafuoŋ Sheba shi ma ntithi pugu pa
ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ yei ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vugu nɔ pa ŋgusha’a nthɛ ŋa a ki nyīeŋ ŋkiɛŋ
ntaaŋ ndaoŋ llɔ la’ataoŋ yu nthɔ njwɛrɛ ntígi shiethɔ mbhɔ Fùoŋ Sholomu,
ndɔ lii njəɨ, yaoŋ ŋa a chaa Sholomu nɛ pɔ hɛiŋ.
32 Moŋ llɛmbhi shá’a, ŋgwa Nineve shi ma ntithi ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vəɨ nɔ pa
ŋgusha’a, nthɛ ŋa pugu ni mbā’a ŋkǔnu yugu ni phɨ ndɨɨ ŋa Jona ni nshwei
chrà Minnwi ni pugu nɛ, ndɔ ti Īii njəɨ, yaoŋ ŋa a chaa Jona nɛ pɔ hɛiŋ.

Lî’ɛ noŋ ŋoŋmishua
(Matio 5:15; 6:22-23)

33 “Ŋoŋ shi’a nchu’u truka ndɔ ndə̄iŋ, ki ni’iŋ la’o mikru, ŋoŋ ghà nchu’u
ntigi pi ŋkuoŋ ntigi, nnɛ ŋa ŋgwa gha nii nu pugu yəɨ lí’ɛ.
34 Ligi yɔ pɔ pi laŋ noŋ yɔ. Ndɨɨ ŋa ɔ yəɨ fà’a Minnwi mbiŋ shi’i*nɛ
ŋguoŋ noŋ yɔ lɨnaoŋ ni lí’ɛ. Ndɨɨ ŋa ɔ ya’o ŋgī’ɛ piŋ nu nɛ, noŋ yɔ lɨnaoŋ
ni njiŋnjiŋ.
35 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, lɨna nu ŋa ki’i yaoŋ ŋa ɔ pī’i ŋa a lí’ɛ mbɨŋ ghɔ nɛ pɔ pi
njiŋnjiŋ.
36 Ti ŋguoŋ noŋ yɔ ndɨnaoŋ pi ni lí’ɛ ki yichəɨ ghrà lɔ mbɔ njiŋ, kaŋ
ŋguoŋ noŋ yɔ shi ndi’ɛ, wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ truka ghà ndi’ɛ shi’i ɔ yəɨ ŋguoŋ
noŋ yɔ nɛ.”

Jishɔ nōoŋ fàŋ ghaŋ Farashi pugu pa ghaŋ yɛ’i ŋgwa ni gɨ́
(Matio 23:1-36; Maaku 12:38-40)

37 Jishɔ ni ŋga mī’ɛŋ chrā nu, ŋoŋ Farashi gɛ̄ vi ŋa pugu yu jɨ maoŋ, nnɛ
a nii nda nchɔchhɔ nɔ jɨ nu maoŋ pighɔ.
38 Ŋoŋ Farashi ghɔ ni ŋgrào ndɨɨ ŋa a ni njəɨ Jishɔ jɨ nu ki lɔ nji’i nshīgao
mbhɔ yi nɔ ha’aŋ nù’ɔŋ yugu ni nchhu nɛ.
39 Taathɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Pəɨ Farashi ghà nshīgao ŋkǔnu ndua pugu pa
mikru, ndɔ ndɨnaoŋ ni pìga pugu pa mbha nnu pɨphɨ.
40 Pa na pei! Minnwi ŋa a chwīe ŋkuoŋ yi nɛ, lɔ ŋgu’ɔ nchwīe ju nchwīe
mooŋ yi?
41 Ndɔ lōgɔ maoŋ pɛ ŋa a pɔ moŋ ndua pugu pa mikru nɛ ŋgɛ̄rɛ ghaŋ
pou nɔ ghɔ, kaŋ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ shi mbɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ nɔ ha’aŋ nù’ɔŋ yəɨ chhu
nɛ.
42 “Ndɔ ŋgə’ɨ shi ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vəɨ, ma ŋgwa Farashi, nthɛ ŋa pəɨ fɛ shwéi
pa mishwrɛi pugu pa laoŋ, ni pa trǔ kru, ndɔ pa’a ndɔ ntu’ɔshə nɔ pɔ nu
ŋgwa ndɨndɨ ni ŋgwamishua ndɔ mbɨnɨ ŋkhwā Minnwi. Pəɨ chwīe nnu
pei ndɔ ki lɔ mieŋ pichəɨ.
43 “Ŋgə’ɨ shi ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vəɨ, ma ŋgwa Farashi, nthɛ ŋa pəɨ khwā nɔ chhɔ
nu ŋkuoŋ lə̌ɨ pa ŋgwa ndiɛŋ moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi pugu pa ŋa pi chrā ni
pəɨ ni ndigha’o moŋ pa lɨ’ɨ ka’a.
44 Ŋgə’ɨ shi ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vəɨ, nthɛ ŋa pəɨ pɔ nɔ fúŋ ŋa pi lɔ nū’ɔŋ lǐ yi, ŋgwa
nyīeŋ nu ŋkuoŋ ghɔ ki lɔ nji.”
45 Yichəɨ ta’a ŋgaŋ yɛ’i ŋgwa ni gɨ́ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Masha, ɔ ghà ŋga
nchhu nɛiŋ ŋgwɛ’i vigi wɛ’i.”

---

* **11:34 11:34** Moŋ nù’ɔŋ pa Juu, ndɨɨ ŋa ligi ŋoŋ pɔ shi’i nɛ, a pɔ ŋa a ŋgaŋ pwapuŋ. Ndɨɨ ŋa ligi ŋoŋ yi pɨphɨ kaŋ a ŋgaŋ pei.

46 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, “Ŋgə’ɨ shi ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ, ma ghaŋ yɛ’i ŋgwa
ni gí, nthɛ ŋa pəɨ ghà mfrɛ̄i ŋgwa ni lrǐ ŋa a gha’a nɔ tiɛŋ nu, ndɔ pa’a
ndɔ mfɛ muuŋshɨmbhɔ yəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ ndrɨ nɔ ghɔ.
47 Ŋgə’ɨ shi ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vəɨ, nthɛ ŋa pəɨ ghà ŋkrao pa ŋkiɛŋ fúŋ ni pa njəɨli’ɨ
Minnwi, nɔ kwiŋ nu vugu, ŋgu’ɔ mbɔ pa njəɨli’ɨ Minnwi pɛ ŋa tǎa pəɨ ni
njwi nɛ.
48 Pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ nōoŋ nu ŋa pəɨ piŋ nnu ŋa pa tǎa pəɨ ni nchwīe nu nɛ,
pugu ni njwi pa njəɨli’ɨ Minnwi, pəɨ krao fúŋ yugu.
49 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, shiethɔ Minnwi chhu ŋa, ‘Nshi ntaoŋ pa njəɨli’ɨ Minnwi
pugu pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ, pi jwi pichəɨ ndɔ mfɛ ŋgə’ɨ ni pichəɨ.’
50 “Nɛnnɛ chhǐ ŋguoŋ pa njəɨli’ɨ Minnwi ŋa pi jwi jɛ̄ ndɨɨ ŋa Minnwi ni
mba’o mbhi nɛ shi nthi thɔ ŋgwa mbhi shi’a.
51 Llɔ ŋkuoŋ jwi nu Abe ti ŋgəɨ nchəɨŋ ŋkuoŋ jwi nu Shakaria, ŋa pi ni
njwi vi shɨna lɨ’ɨ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ pugu lɨ’ɨ Taoŋtaoŋ Nda Minnwi nɛ. A yie, ǹchhu
ni pəɨ ŋa chhǐ yugu shi nthi thɔ pəɨ. Shishini, pəɨ mbhi shi’a fā’o njó nɔ
thɔ yugu ghao.
52 “Ŋgə’ɨ shi nii vəɨ, ma pa ghaŋ yɛ’i ŋgwa ni gí Mushi, pəɨ ləɨŋ chu’ɔ
nda yɛ ŋa shiethɔ pɔ moŋ ghɔ nɛ, pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ lɔ nji’i mbiŋ nɔ nii nu moŋ
ghɔ, ndɔ pa’a ndɔ mieŋ ŋgwa ŋa pugu tā’a nu nii fɔ nɛ ŋa pugu nii.”
53 Jishɔ ni ŋga ndɔllɔ fɔ, pa ghaŋ yɛ’i ŋgwa ni gí Mushi pugu pa ŋgwa
Farashi thɔ ndāa chrà yi ŋkiɛŋ ntou yi, nthɔ mfra vi ni ntou pie ŋa a chrā
ntou nnu.
54 Nnɛ nthɔ ŋku’ɔ puŋ yi ŋa a chrā nnu ŋa a lɔ nji’i ŋkā’o nɛ, pugu wɛ̄iŋ
vi.

12

Shūu nu tə́nə nthɛ nnu mifɨɨ
(Matio 10:26-27)

1 Ndɨɨ nɔ ha’aŋ pa ŋkaŋŋkaŋ ŋgwa ni ŋkɨrɨ nu ta’a lɨ’ɨ nɛ ti pichəɨ ku’ɔ
nu mbɨŋ pichəɨ nɛ, Jishɔ fǔoŋ njɛ̄ chrā nu pi ni ghaŋ younjiŋ pi, nchhu nu
ŋa, “Pəɨ lɨna yishi pa ŋgwa Farashi mbɔ nnu mifɨɨ.
2 Yichəɨ yaoŋ lɔ nji’i mbɔ fɔ ŋa pi pūoŋ ŋa mba’a Minnwi mieŋ ki nōoŋ
páa. Pa’a yichəɨ nnu ləɨŋ lɔ mbɔ fɔ ŋa mba’a pi yi’i mieŋ ki ji.
3 Nɛnnɛ, sheshe nnu ŋa ɔ chhu moŋ njíŋ nɛ, pi lɛ nja’o lɨ’ɨ lí’ɛ, sheshe
nnu ŋa ɔ chūuŋ moŋ njíɛŋ nda nɛ, pi lɛ nchīi mbhi.

Wu’ɔ mbɔgɔ pi Minnwi
(Matio 10:28-31)

4 “Nchhu ni pəɨ, ma pa taannu paŋ, ki’i pəɨ pɔgɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa mimfɛ
pugu wu’ɔ njwi pi frɛinoŋ ndɔ pa’a ndɔ nu’uŋ mfā’o ghrɨ́ nɔ chwīe nu
nnu ŋa a pɨgɨ nchaa yie nɛ.
5 Ndɔ ǹshi nshwei vəɨ ni ŋoŋ ŋa a pie ŋa pəɨ pɔgɔ vi nɛ, pəɨ pɔgɔ pi ŋoŋ
ŋa a pɨnɨ mfā’o ghrɨ́ nɔ mā’aŋ nu moŋ móŋoŋ ŋgù’ɔ liɛŋ shhɛ ndɨɨ ŋa a
kwo jwi nɛ. Pəɨ piŋ nnu ŋa ǹchhu ni pəɨ nɛ, a ju mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a pie ŋa pəɨ
pɔgɔ nɛ.
6 “Pi shi’a fini tiɛŋ puoŋ milunu pi wu’ɔ ni paa puoŋ mi mbɨŋ? Ndɔ ti
Minnwi shi’a ndī’ɛ kaŋ ta’a yi shɨna pugu.
7 Ki’i mfā’o pɔgɔ gu, ɔ gha’o mbhɔ Minnwi nchaa ntou milunu. Minnwi
shia ŋguoŋ ŋgiithɔ yɔ ghao.

Kiʼi mfāʼo lrithɔ nthɛ Jishɔ
(Matio 10:32-33; 12:32; 10:19-20)

8 "Ndɔ ǹshwei vəɨ ŋa shesheŋoŋ ŋa a chhu shhɨ ŋgwamishua ŋa a nyaŋ nɛ, Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua shi nchhu ŋkaa yu ŋa a ji shhɨ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi.
9 Ndɔ shesheŋoŋ ŋa a lāa a shhɨ ŋgwamishua nɛ, Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua shi ndāa vi shhɨ ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi.
10 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a shi nchhu nnu pɨphɨ nɔ ligi Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua nɛ, Minnwi shi ndīʼɛ phɨ yi, ndɔ ti shesheŋoŋ ŋa a shi ŋgwɛʼi Jijwɛ Minnwi nɛ, mbaʼa Minnwi līʼɛ phɨ yi.
11 "Ndɨɨ ŋa pi lɔ̄gɔ ghɔ ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ nda luoŋ Minnwi ki shhɨ ghaŋ sháʼa, ki shhɨ pa mɛmmɛ ŋgwa nɛ, kiʼi ŋgwie noŋ yɔ ni nnu ŋa ɔ shi nchhu nɛ ki ŋkwaŋ haʼaŋ ɔ shi ntaa noŋ yɔ nɛ.
12 Nthɛ ŋa Jijwɛ Minnwi shi ntɨgɨ ghɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ ni nnu ŋa a kāʼo ŋa ɔ chhu nɛ."

Ŋgaŋ fàʼo ndɔ mbɔ na

13 Yichəɨ ŋoŋ moŋ kɨrɨ ŋgwa pighɔ chhu ni Jishɔ ŋa, "Masha, chhu ni ndǐŋ a ŋa a ghrā maoŋ pɛ ŋa tǎa mieŋ ni pigi nɛ, mfɛ nyaŋ."
14 Jishɔ khwē ghɔ ŋa, "Taannu a, a nūʼɔŋ gǒ nūʼɔŋ a nɔ ŋgaŋ shaʼa sháʼa ki ŋgaŋ ghrā maoŋ shɨna pəɨ ndǐŋ ghɔ?"
15 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ ywɛrɛ thɔ yəɨ, nthɔ ndɨna nu ŋa kiʼi pəɨ fāʼo shesheŋkwaŋ pɨga nthɛ ŋa chɔmbhi ŋoŋ lɔ njiʼi mbɔ pi moŋ ntou maoŋ ŋa a fāʼo nɛ."
16 Jishɔ shwei yei luʼɔ chrà ni pugu: "Ŋgaŋ fàʼo chəɨ ni mbɔ fɔ, maoŋ pwa moŋ nyǐeŋ yu ŋgaʼa.
17 A pīʼi nu moŋ njùʼɔ yu ŋa, 'Mi shi nchwīe pi nɛiŋ yo? Nthɛ ŋa ǹdɔ mfāʼo lɨʼɨ ŋa minthɛ ǹūʼɔŋ ŋguoŋ maoŋ paŋ pei fɔ.'
18 Nɛnnɛ a chhu ŋa, 'Yei nnu ŋa ǹshi nchwīe nɛ, ǹshi mbɨnɨ nshāʼa lɨʼɨ nūʼɔŋ maoŋ paŋ, ŋkrao pi nduoŋ mbɔ pi ghaʼoghaʼo, nūʼɔŋ maoŋ jɨ paŋ pugu pa pichəɨ maoŋ paŋ moŋ ghɔ.
19 Nchhu ni noŋ a ŋa, "Mbrɔthɔ ŋoŋ! Ɔ fāʼo ŋguoŋ maoŋ shiʼi ŋa a pie ŋa ɔ fāʼo nɔ ntou ŋgaʼo nɛ, fɛrɛ noŋ yɔ, njɨ, nnu, mfāʼo pwanjuʼɔ."'"
20 "Ndɔ Minnwi chhu ghɔ ŋa, 'Yaoŋ na yei! Ni tuʼu yei ǹshi ŋkwe chɔmbhi yɔ. A shi ŋga mbɔ nɛnnɛ, maoŋ pinɛ ŋa ɔ kɨrɨ nɛ pɔ yi gǒ?'"
21 Jishɔ lūgwi ŋa, "Yei ŋkwaŋ haʼaŋ a shi mbɔ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu kɨrɨ fāʼo ni noŋ pugu ki lɔ mfāʼo ligi Minnwi nɛ."

Minnwi ghà ndɨna ni puoŋ pi
(Matio 6:25-34)

22 Jishɔ chhu ni ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa, "Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ǹshwei vəɨ ŋa kiʼi pəɨ wie noŋ yəɨ nthɛ chɔmbhi yəɨ, ŋa pəɨ shi njɨ pi khɔ ki nthɛ ŋgrào noŋ yəɨ, ŋa pəɨ shi māʼaŋ pi khɔ.
23 Nthɛ ŋa chɔmbhi chaa maoŋ jɨ, noŋ yɔ chaa ndhwí.
24 Pīʼi mbɨŋ pa mishi, pugu shiʼa mbhi, ndɔ paʼa ndɔ ŋkwōo, paʼa ndɔ mfāʼo shaoŋ ki lɨʼɨ nūʼɔŋ maoŋ, ndɔ Minnwi kugwi vugu ghao. Ndɔ ɔ ghaʼo mbhɔ Minnwi nchaa pa mishi.
25 Minthɛ shesheŋoŋ vəɨ pɨnɨ mbīgi chɔmbhi yi wuʼɔ shɨgɛi nthɛ ŋa a wie noŋ yi?
26 Ŋa mimfɛ paʼa ɔ lɔ njiʼi nchwīe muuŋ mi nnu nɔ yinɛ nɛ, ɔ nuʼuŋ ŋgwie noŋ yɔ ni pichəɨ pa nnu nthɛ khɔ?

27 “Pī’i mbɨŋ pa frawa ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ pugu ghà ŋku’ɔ nɛ, pugu shi’a mfā’a
ndɔ pa’a ndɔ ntuŋ ndhwí, ndɔ ǹshwei ghɔ ŋa nji’i nthɛ pi Sholomu moŋ
ŋguoŋ ndigha’o yi ghao shini ndɔ mbwa ti mbɔ nɔ ta’a frawa.
28 Ti Minnwi mā’aŋ fɨ’ɨ ndĭpwa yei mbɨŋ pa trŭ ŋa a yi maoŋ shi’a, yua
gha mbɔ nu a kwo yaoŋ ti pi tūoŋ nɛ, pəɨ pī’i ŋa a shi ndɨna ni pəɨ pi fɨ’ɨ
yi nɛiŋ? Ŋgwa piŋ kikɛ’i pei!
29 Nɛnnɛ ki’i pəɨ wu’ɔ nthɔ ŋgwie noŋ yəɨ pi lɨ’ɨ ta’a yaoŋ ŋa pəɨ shi njɨ
ki nnu nɛ, ki mfā’o ghaghana moŋ njù’ɔ pəɨ.
30 Pa ghaŋ ki piŋ Minnwi ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei thɔ ntei pi njiŋ maoŋ pei, ndɔ
ni pəɨ, Minnwi Tǎa vəɨ ji ŋa a pie ŋa pəɨ fā’o maoŋ pei.
31 Pəɨ ka shigi pi Sha’afuoŋ Minnwi moŋ chɔmbhi yəɨ, nɛnnɛ kaŋ Minnwi
shi mfɛ ŋguoŋ maoŋ pei ghao ni pəɨ.

Fà’o po
(Matio 6:19-21)

32 “Nji’i nthɛ nɔ ha’aŋ pəɨ, ghaŋ younjiŋ paŋ pɔ pi shɨgɛi nɔ muuŋ kwíe
minjɨɨ nɛ, ki’i pəɨ fā’o pɔgɔ gu ŋa mba’a pəɨ yi’i mfā’o yaoŋ ŋa a pie ŋa
pəɨ yru ŋkuoŋ ghɔ nɛ, nthɛ ŋa Tǎa vəɨ Minnwi lɔ̄gɔ nthi Mi moŋ khwǎ
njù’ɔ yi ŋa pəɨ pugu shi nsha’a fùoŋ ka’a.
33 “Pəɨ fini maoŋ pəɨ, mfɛ mbɨŋ ghɔ ni ghaŋ pou, mba’o nɔ fā’o nu pĭɛŋ
mbɨŋ ŋa mba’a a yi’i mbirɨ nɛ, pugu pa fà’o po ŋa mba’a a ma mmɛ, lɨ’ɨ
ŋa mba’a ŋgɨna chəɨŋ fɔ, ndɔ mba’a shó’ɨ kru.
34 Nthɛ ŋa lɨ’ɨ ŋa fà’o yɔ pɔ nɛ, a lɨ’ɨ ŋa njù’ɔ yɔ shi mbɔ ŋkaa yu nɛ.

Puoŋ fà’a ki lī’ɛ noŋ

35 “Pəɨ pīri noŋ yəɨ ni sheshe nnu ŋa a shi nthɔ nɛ, ŋkrao ŋkandaŋ yəɨ
a tɨnɨ, nchu’u laŋ yəɨ a kɨɨ nu,
36 nɔ ŋgwa ŋa pugu ywɛrɛ taathɔ vugu a kwəɨ lɨ’ɨ jɨ láŋ, nɛnnɛ ŋa a shi
ŋga ŋkwəɨ ŋkwēi nda, pugu ki’i nchu’ɔ chu’ɔ ta’a ŋgɛ.
37 Pwatua pɔ ni pɛ puoŋ fà’a ŋa taathɔ vugu kwəɨ njəɨ vugu pugu wu’ɔ
mbi’i tɔthɨ nɛ. Shishini, ǹshwei vəɨ, a shi mbīri noŋ yi nshwei vugu ŋa
pugu chhɔ ŋkuoŋ taprɛi, a thɔ ŋgrā maoŋ ni pugu.
38 Pwatua shi mbɔ ni puoŋ fà’a pɛ ŋa taathɔ vugu gha njəɨ vugu pugu
kwo pīri noŋ yugu nɔ sheshe ndɨɨ ŋa a shi nthɔ nɛ. Ki a thɔ pi moŋ ntuŋ
mbhi, ki ni nda’ambilaŋ.
39 “Ndɔ mimfɛ ɔ fā’o tɨnɨnju’ɔ ŋa ŋ̈gaŋ nda kaŋ nji ndɨɨ ŋa ŋgɨna shi
nthɔ nɛ, a shi kaŋ ndɔ mieŋ nda yi a pə’ɨ.
40 Pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ pīri noŋ yəɨ, nthɛ ŋa Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua thɔ nu moŋ ndɨɨ
ŋa mba’a pəɨ yi’i mbī’i nɛ.”

Ŋgaŋ fà’a tithi ki ŋgaŋ fà’a təɨtəɨ
(Matio 24:45-51)

41 Pita pie ŋa, “Taathɔ, ɔ chrā yei lu’ɔ chrà pi ni pigi ki ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa?”
42 Taathɔ khwē ŋa, “A gǒ ki’ɛ mbɔ muuŋ fà’a tithi ndɔ mfā’o shiethɔ,
ŋa taathɔ shi nū’ɔŋ vi a lɨna nu ni nda yi ndɔ ŋgrā maoŋ jɨ ni pichəɨ ghaŋ
fà’a ndɨɨ ŋa ndɨɨ kā’o nɛ?
43 Mbɔrɔ shi mbɔ ni muuŋ fà’a yɛ ŋa masha vi yəɨ vi a thɔ fā’a nu shi’i
ndɨɨ ŋa a thɔ nɛ.
44 Shishini, ǹshwei vəɨ, a shi nū’ɔŋ vi a thɔ ndɨna ju ni ŋguoŋ maoŋ pi.

45 Ndɔ ti m̈uuŋ fà’a ghɔ mbī’i moŋ njù’ɔ yu ŋa mba’a taathɔ vi yī’ɛ mbɨnɨ,
nchhɔ ŋgwie pichəɨ ghaŋ fà’a, mbɔ pi pimbia pugu pa pi piŋgɛ, nthɔ njɨ
maoŋ ndɔ nnu mbaa nu,
46 kaŋ taathɔ vi shi nɛ ŋkwəɨ pi llé yɛ ŋa a shi lɔ mbī’i nɛ pugu pa ndɨɨ
ŋa a shi lɔ nji nɛ, ndɔ nchrɛi vi kaoŋkaoŋ. A yəɨ ŋkwaŋ ŋgə’ɨ ghaŋ fà’a
mbe.
47 “Ŋgaŋ fà’a ŋa a ji nnu ŋa taathɔ vi tā’a nu ŋa a chwīe nɛ, ki lɔ nji’i
mbīri noŋ yi, ki nchwīe nnu ghɔ ŋa taathɔ vi tā’a nu nɛ, shi mfā’o ŋkiɛŋ
tɨtɨnɨ wie.
48 Ndɔ ti ŋoŋ ŋa a shini ndɔ nji, ndɔ nchwīe nnu ŋa a pie wie nɛ, shi
ŋkwe shɨgɛi wie. Ŋoŋ ŋa pi fɛ ntou yi ghɔ nɛ, pi shi mbie ntou yi mbhɔ
yu. Ndɔ ŋoŋ ŋa pi fɛ ŋkiɛŋ ntou yi ghɔ nɛ, pi shi mbie vi pi ni ŋkiɛŋ ntou
yi.

Nnu ŋa Jishɔ ni njɛ’i ŋgwa nɔ nɛ ni nthɔ ni mindoundou
(Matio 10:34-36)

49 “Ŋki thɔ pi nɔ mā’aŋ nu móŋoŋ ŋkuoŋ mbhi, ǹjūa ŋa a kaŋ ni ŋkwo
kɨɨ nu.
50 Ndɔ, m̀fā’o kwe ŋkhǐ nɔ tɔgɔ nu moŋ ghɔ, mbɔ ŋgə’ɨ pugu pa gu.
M̀fā’o yu’ɔ njù’ɔ ti a shi nthɔ ntɔgɔ.
51 Pəɨ pī’i ŋa ǹthɔ pi nɔ fɛ nu ta’aŋggi ŋkuoŋ mbhi hɛiŋ? Ŋga, ǹthɔ pi
ni minduoŋnduoŋ.
52 Nthɛ ŋa jɛ̄ ndwɛ ŋgə̄ɨ nu shhɨ, moŋ nda ŋa tiɛŋ ŋgwa pɔ fɔ nɛ, pugu
shi nchhɔ kikie, trɛi ŋgwa pɔ ni ta’a kwò, pi paa pɔ ni ta’a kwò.
53 Pugu shi nthi pi nduoŋnduoŋ, tǎa pugu muuŋ vi yi mimbia pɔ kikie,
maa pugu muuŋ vi yi miŋgwɛ pɔ kikie, maŋgaoŋ pugu ŋgwɛ muuŋ vi
chhɔ kikie, ŋgwɛ muuŋ chhɔ kikie pugu maŋgaoŋ vi.”

Ji nu njiŋ nnu ŋa Jishɔ nthɔ nchwīe nu nɛ
(Matio 16:2-3)

54 Jishɔ pɨnɨ nchhu ni yú ŋgwa pighɔ ŋa, “Ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ yəɨ mbì ku’ɔ nu
ŋgei nii minaoŋ nɛ, pəɨ ki’i nchuchu ta’a ŋgɛ́ ŋa, ‘Mbì shi ndhɔ.’ Ndɔ a
wu’ɔ mbɔ pi nɛnnɛ.
55 Ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ yəɨ fɨfrəɨ laoŋ llɔ mbiɛŋ nɛ*, pəɨ ki’i nchuchu ŋa, ‘Minaoŋ
shi ntūoŋ.’ Ndɔ a wu’ɔ mbɔ pi nɛnnɛ.
56 Pa ŋgwa mifɨɨ pei, mimfɛ pəɨ lɨi ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ po pugu shhɛ pɔ nɛ
nchhu ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ yie llɛmbhi shi mbɔ nɛ, ti a chwīe khɔ pa’a pəɨ lɔ nji
njiŋ pa nnu ŋa a thɔ ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ ndwɛ nɛ?

Lūgwi pəɨ ŋoŋ ŋa pəɨ yu taoŋ nu kikie nɛ
(Matio 5:25-26)

57 “A chwīe khɔ pa’a ɔ lɔ mbī’i ni noŋ yɔ nnu ŋa a kā’o nɛ ndɔ nchwīe?
58 Nɔ ha’aŋ ɔ ghə̄ɨ nu pəɨ ŋoŋ ha’aŋ a puru ghɔ shhɨ ŋgaŋ shá’a nɛ, kāa
nɔ lūgwi nu pəɨ yu shɛndaoŋ. Ɔ mieŋ ki chwīe nɛnnɛ, kaŋ a shi ndɔ̄gɔ ghɔ
ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ shhɨ ŋgaŋ shá’a mfɛ ghɔ ni pa brushi, pugu ni’iŋ ghɔ chóɨŋ.
59 Ǹshwei ghɔ, mba’a ɔ ma ntaoŋ ki lɔ naa mbe ŋguoŋ njó yɔ ghao.”

13

Pā’a ŋkǔnu yɔ ni phɨ kiɛŋ nnɛ kaŋ ɔ shi khu
(Matio 16:2-3)

---

* **12:55 12:55** Moŋ la’ataoŋ Judia ndɨɨ ŋa fɨfrəɨ llɔ ŋgei ŋkǔnu njó pa lɨ’ɨ laoŋlaoŋ nthɛ ŋa a fɨfrəɨ laoŋ.

1 Pichəɨ pa ŋgwa ni mbɔ fɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ ŋa pugu ni nshwei Jishɔ ŋkwaŋ
ha'aŋ Pailɛ ni njwi pichəɨ ŋgwa Galili ndɨɨ ŋa pugu thɔ fɛ yaoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ
ni Minnwi nɛ.
2 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ pī'i ŋa ŋgwa Galili pei chwīe phɨ nchaa
ŋguoŋ ŋgwa Galili nduoŋ nthɛ ŋa pi jwi vugu nnɛ nɛ?
3 Ǹshwei vəɨ ŋa ŋga! Ndɔ ti p̈əɨ mieŋ ki pā'a ŋkǔnu yəɨ ni phɨ kaŋ pəɨ
shi ŋkhu ghao ŋkaa pəɨ.
4 Ki pəɨ pī'i ŋa fuoŋnchrɔ ŋgwa la'ataoŋ Shiloaŋ, ŋa nda tɔthɨ ni ŋgū
njwi vugu nɛ, ni mbɔ pi pa ŋgwo nnu mbɨmbhɨ nchaa ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa ŋa
pugu ni nchhɔ Jerushalɛiŋ*nɛ?
5 Ǹshwei vəɨ ŋa ŋga! Ndɔ ti p̈əɨ mieŋ ki pā'a ŋkǔnu yəɨ ni phɨ, kaŋ pəɨ
ghao shi ŋkhu ŋkaa pəɨ."

Lu'ɔ chrà nthɛ thɨ ki yuŋ

6 Jishɔ chhu yei lu'ɔ chrà ni pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi: "Yichəɨ ŋoŋ ni mbhi
wùnu moŋ nyĩeŋ yu, nthɔ lɨ'ɨ ka ntíɛŋ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ pa'a a lɔ mbɔ.
7 Nnɛ, a chhu ni ŋgaŋ fà'a yi ŋa, 'Lĩi njəɨ, nɔ trɛi ŋga'o ǹthɔ nthɔ nu
hɛiŋ nɔ thɔ nu ntā'a ntíɛŋ thɨ ndɔ pa'a ndɔ njəɨ sheshe yi. Kə'ɨ mā'aŋ
shhɛ, ki'i a nu'uŋ nthɔ njɨ shhɛ gha.'
8 "Muuŋ fà'a yi ghɔ khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, 'Taathɔ, pɨnɨ mieŋ fɔ nɔ ta'a ŋga'o,
ntou la'o yi ni'iŋ khí fɔ.
9 Ti ä njuŋ ntíɛŋ ŋga'o yini, a pwa, ti ä nchhɔ ki yuŋ, ɔ kə'ɨ vi mā'aŋ
shhɛ.' "

Jishɔ yīgɨ ghǐnɔ miŋgwɛ Llé Ji pa Juu

10 Yichəɨ ta'a Llé Ji pa Juu ni mbɔ, Jishɔ thɔ njɛ'i nu moŋ nda luoŋ
Minnwi.
11 Ŋga njəɨ nu, yichəɨ miŋgwɛ chəɨŋ fɔ, mfā'o jijwɛ pɨphɨ ŋa a ni nchwīe
a ghīnɔ nu nɔ fuoŋnchrɔ ŋga'o. A ni ntu'utu'u, ti mimfɛ pa'a a lɔ ntithi
tɔthɨ ndɨndɨ.
12 Jishɔ gha njəɨ vi, mɛ̄iŋ vi, nchhu ghɔ ŋa, "Miŋgwɛ, ɔ lūgu moŋ ghǐnɔ
yɔ."
13 Nū'ɔŋ mbhɔ mi mbɨŋ yu, a pɨ'ɨ ntithi ndɨndɨ chomilaoŋ ghɔ, ŋga'o
Minnwi.
14 Mmɛŋoŋ moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi pɨgɨtua ŋa Jishɔ yīgɨ ghǐnɔ Llé Ji.
Nchhu ni pa ŋgwa ŋa, "Pi fā'o nɔ fā'a nu nɔ ntɨgao llɛmbhi, nthɛ yie
ghɔ, p̂əɨ thɔ pi moŋ shɨna llé pighɔ pi yīgɨ ghǐnɔ yəɨ, ki'i a pɔ pi Llé Ji."
15 Taathɔ khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, "Ghaŋ mifɨɨ pei, shesheŋoŋ shɨna pəɨ shi'a mfēi
fua yi pugu ŋkwéiŋ yi moŋ nda ŋa pugu ghà nda'a nɛ, ŋgə̄ɨ ni ju choŋkhi
mfɛ ŋkhǐ ghɔ Llé Ji?
16 Ti ndwɛ, m̀ba'a ŋkwe miŋgwɛ vei Llé Ji, muuŋ Abrahaŋ, ŋa Shata
ŋkrao vi nɔ fuoŋnchrɔ ŋga'o nɛ?"
17 A ni ŋga nchhu nnu yei, lrithɔ wɛ̄iŋ pa mbǐna pi, ndɔ ŋguoŋ pichəɨ
pa ŋgwa nduoŋ fā'o pwanju'ɔ nthɛ ŋguoŋ pa mɛmmɛ nnu ŋa a chwīe nɛ.

Paa lu'ɔ chrà ŋkuoŋ Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi
(Matio 13:31-33; Maaku 4:30-32)

18 Nɛnnɛ Jishɔ pie ŋa, "Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi pɔ pi nɔ khɔ? Mimfɛ m̀ā'aŋ
fɨ'ɨ yi pi ni khɔ?

---

* **13:4 13:4** Jishɔ ni ŋkhwɛ̄ nnɛ nthɛ ŋa pa Juu ni mbī'i yugu ŋa nnu pɨphɨ shi'a nthɔ ni ŋoŋ ki a lɔ ntā'a ju.

19 A pɔ pi nɔ mbhɛ̌ yaoŋ mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ yi gɛ, ŋa ŋoŋ lɔ̄gɔ ŋgə̄ɨ mā’aŋ moŋ
nyǐeŋ yu, a ku’ɔ ŋgū thɨ, pa mishi thɔ ŋkrao nda pugu ŋkuoŋ pa mbhɔ
pi.”
20 A pɨnɨ nu’uŋ mbie ŋa, “Mimfɛ m̀ā’aŋ fɨ’ɨ nɔ Sha’afuoŋ Minnwi pi ni
khɔ?
21 A pɔ pi nɔ yaoŋ chwīe prupɨna ku’ɔ ha’aŋ miŋgwɛ lɔ̄gɔ ni’iŋ moŋ ta’a
bruma’a prupɨna, a chwīe ŋguoŋ prupɨna ghɔ ku’ɔ ghao.”

Chonda kikɛ’i
(Matio 7:13-14,21-23)

22 Jishɔ ni nyīeŋ ntɔgɔ moŋ pa mɛmmɛ la’ataoŋ pugu pa puoŋ mi puoŋ
pi, nthɔ njɛ’i nu nɔ ha’aŋ a ni ntɔgɔ ŋgə̄ɨ nu Jerushalɛiŋ nɛ.
23 Yichəɨ ŋoŋ pie vi ŋa, “Taathɔ, a wu’ɔ shɨgɛi ŋgwa ha’aŋ pugu shi
ndūgu?”
Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa,
24 “Ǹshwei vəɨ, pəɨ pa’o nɔ nii nu pi moŋ muuŋ chonda, nthɛ ŋa ntou
ŋgwa shi mba’o nɔ nii nu ndɔ a gha’a vugu.
25 Ndɨɨ ŋa ŋgaŋ nda shi nu’uŋ ndɔllɔ mfīnɨ chonda nɛ, pəɨ tithi mbhi
nthɔ ŋkwē̌i chonda, nchhu nu ŋa, ‘Taathɔ, chu’ɔ chonda ni pigi.’ A shi
ŋkhwē nchhu ni pəɨ ŋa, ‘Ǹdɔ nji’i nji vəɨ ki lɨ’ɨ ha’aŋ pəɨ llɔ nɛ.’
26 Nɛnnɛ, pəɨ shi nchhu ŋa, ‘Pia ni njɨ ndɔ nnu ka’a, ndɔ ɔ ni njɛ’i
shɛndaoŋ la’ataoŋ pigi.’
27 Ndɔ a shi nchhu ni pəɨ ŋa, ‘Ǹdɔ nji’i nji vəɨ ki lɨ’ɨ ha’aŋ pəɨ llɔ nɛ. Pəɨ
lɔllɔ, ŋguoŋ vəɨ pa ŋgūo nnu mbɨmbhɨ.’
28 “Pəɨ shi ŋkə̄ɨ ndɔ ŋkru shua məɨ fɔ ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ yəɨ Abrahaŋ, ni Aiji, ni
Jakɔ, ni ŋguoŋ pa njəɨlɨ’ɨ Minnwi, pugu pɔ moŋ ntu’ɔ fùoŋ Minnwi ndɔ,
pi mā’aŋ vəɨ mbhi.
29 Ŋgwa shi ma ndhɔ ŋgei la’ataoŋ sha’a minaoŋ, ni yi ŋgei nii minaoŋ
pi ma ndhɔ khwi pugu pa mbiɛŋ, nchhɔ yəɨ taprɛi moŋ ntu’ɔ fùoŋ Minnwi.
30 Līi njəɨ, pichəɨ pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu pɔ ndugwi njiŋ nɛ ma mbɔ shhɨ,
pichəɨ ŋa pugu pɔ shhɨ lūgwi njiŋ.”

Jishɔ fā’o pə’ɨ njù’ɔ nthɛ Jerushalɛiŋ
(Matio 23:37-39)

31 Wu’ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ, pichəɨ pa ŋgwa Farashi thɔ mbara Jishɔ nchhu ghɔ ŋa,
“Kwiɛŋ ŋki’ɛ ŋgəɨghəɨ, nthɛ ŋa Hɛrɔ tā’a nu njwi ghɔ.”
32 Jishɔ khwē ni pugu ŋa, “Ghə̄ɨ nshwei mimbaaŋguo ghɔ fɛ a nɔ ghɔ
ŋa ǹthɔ nɛ mfu’u pa miŋwɛiŋ ndɔ njīgɨ pa ghǐnɔ shi’a pugu pa yua, ndɔ a
gha mbɔ moŋ trɛi llɛ́ m̀ī’ɛŋ fà’a a.
33 Ndɔ a kā’o vəɨ ŋa shi’a, ni yua, pugu pa yua vini, m̀bɔ shɛndaoŋ
ŋgə̄ɨ nu, nthɛ ŋa mimfɛ pa’a pi lɔ njwi njəɨlɨ’ɨ Minnwi ki a lɔ mbɔ pi
Jerushalɛiŋ.
34 “Jerushalɛiŋ, Jerushalɛiŋ, la’ataoŋ ŋa pugu jwi pa njəɨlɨ’ɨ Minnwi ndɔ
ntuŋ pa ŋgwa ŋa pi taoŋ vugu vɛ nɛ ni ŋgù’ɔ, a ŋgɛ́ yi khɔ ŋa ǹtā’a nu
ŋkɨrɨ puoŋ pɔ ta’a lɨ’ɨ ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ miŋguo ghà ŋkɨrɨ puoŋ pi la’o prǎ yi
nɛ, ndɔ pa’a ɔ lɔ ntā’a nu.
35 Līi njəɨ, nda yəɨ kɨna ŋku’ɔ fùŋ. Ndɔ ǹchhu ni pəɨ ŋa mba’a pəɨ nu’uŋ
njəɨ a, kaŋ a nɛiŋ ndɨɨ thɔ ŋa pəɨ shi nchhu ŋa, ‘Mbɔrɔ pɔ ni ŋoŋ ŋa a thɔ
nɔ ligi Taathɔ nɛ.’ ”

14

Jishɔ yīgɨ ghǐnɔ ŋoŋ

1 Yichəɨ Llɛ́ Ji ni mbɔ, Jishɔ ghəɨ nda yichəɨ nthishɨ pa ŋgwa Farashi lɨ'ɨ
jɨ maoŋ, pa ŋgwa thɔ mbɛ'i vi.
2 Ŋga njəɨ nu, yichəɨ ŋoŋ ŋa a ni mfā'o ghǐnɔ miku'ɔ kwò pugu pa mbhɔ
chəɨŋ.
3 Jishɔ pie ni pa ghaŋ yɛ'i ŋgwa ni gɨ́ pugu pa ŋgwa Farashi ŋa, "Gɨ́ piŋ
ŋa pi yīgɨ ghǐnɔ ŋoŋ Llɛ́ Ji ki ŋga?"
4 Pa'a pugu lɔ ŋkhwɛ̄, Jishɔ lɔ̄gɔ ŋgaŋ ghǐnɔ ghɔ njīgɨ ghǐnɔ yi mieŋ vi
ki'ɛ ŋa a ghəɨ.
5 Nɛnnɛ a chhu ni pugu ŋa, "A yəɨ ŋoŋ shɨna pəɨ ŋa m̈uuŋ vi ki fua yi
ŋgū moŋ tiɛŋ ŋkhǐ shishhi, pa'a a lɔ ŋki'i nshūu vi shūu mfu'u Llɛ́ Ji?"
6 Pugu pou khwɛ̀.

Lu'ɔ chrà ŋa Jishɔ ni nchhu ni pa ghaŋ gɛ̀

7 Jishɔ jɛ̄ nthɔ nchrā lu'ɔ chrà ni pa ghaŋ gɛ̀ pi ndɨɨ ŋa a yəɨ ŋkwaŋ nɔ
ha'aŋ pugu chhɔ ntɛrɛ pa lɨ'ɨ liɛŋ yəɨ taprɛi nɛ, nchhu nu ni pugu ŋa,
8 "Ndɨɨ ŋa pi gɛ̄ ghɔ lɨ'ɨ jɨ láŋ nɛ, ki'i ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ liɛŋ, nthɛ ŋa kə'ɨchəɨ pi
gɛ̄ ŋoŋ ŋa a chɨɨ nchaa ghɔ.
9 Nnɛ ŋa ŋoŋ ŋa a gɛ̄ vəɨ nɛ shi nthɔ nchhu vɛ ŋa, 'Fɛ lɨ'ɨ yɔ ni ŋoŋ vei!',
kaŋ ɔ shi ŋgəɨ ki'ɛ moŋ shhunoŋ ndɔ̄gɔ ndugwi njiŋ lɨ'ɨ.
10 "Ndɔ ndɨɨ ŋa pi gɛ̄ ghɔ lɨ'ɨ nɛ, ghəɨ nchhɔ nɔ ndugwi njiŋ lɨ'ɨ, nɛnnɛ
ŋa ndɨɨ ŋa ŋoŋ vɛ ŋa a gɛ̄ ghɔ thɔ nɛ, kə'ɨchəɨ a chhu vɛ ŋa, 'Taannu a,
ku'ɔ nɔ lɨ'ɨ liɛŋ'. Nɛnnɛ ɔ shi nchɨɨ ligi ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa ŋa pəɨ pugu pɔ
ŋkuoŋ taprɛi nɛ.
11 Nthɛ ŋa shesheŋoŋ ŋa a kərə noŋ yi nɛ, pi shi nshwi'i vi shhɛ.
Sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a shwi'i noŋ yi shhɛ nɛ, pi shi ŋkərə vi tɔthɨ."
12 Jishɔ chhu ni ŋoŋ ghɔ ŋkaa yu ŋa a ni ŋgɛ̄ vi nɛ ŋa, "Ndɨɨ ŋa ɔ pīri
ŋkiɛŋ maoŋ jɨ nɛ, ki'i mɛ̄iŋ pi taannu pɔ, ki lǐŋ pɔ, ki ndaaŋoŋ yɔ, ki taakuo
pɔ, mbɔ ghaŋ fà'o, nthɛ ŋa pugu shi ma ŋgɛ̄ ghɔ ŋkaa pugu nnɛ a pɔ ŋa ɔ
kwo fā'o pe yɔ ni nnu ŋa ɔ ni nchwīe nɛ.
13 Ndɨɨ ŋa ɔ pīri jɨ nɛ, gɛ̄ pi pa mbou, pa ŋkwíni, pa nchriligi,
14 nnɛ, kaŋ ɔ shi mfā'o mbɔrɔ nthɛ ŋa mimfɛ pa'a pugu lɔ ma ndu'u vɛ.
Minnwi shi ndu'u shi'i yɔ ndɨɨ ŋa pa ŋgwa shi'i lɛ ŋku'ɔ nɛ."

Lu'ɔ chrà nthɛ nnu mmɛ jɨ
(Matio 22:1-10)

15 Ndɨɨ ŋa yichəɨ ta'a ŋgaŋ gɛ̀ ŋa a ni nchhɔ ŋkuoŋ taprɛi ni nja'o yei
nnu nɛ, nchhu ni Jishɔ ŋa, "A fɨ'ɨ pwatua nɛiŋ ni ŋoŋ ŋa a shi mbɔ ŋgia jɨ
moŋ ntu'ɔ fùoŋ Minnwi?"
16 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Yichəɨ ŋoŋ ni ma mbīri mmɛ jɨ ŋgɛ̄ ntou ŋgwa.
17 Ndɨɨ jɨ ghɔ ni ŋga ŋkā'o, a taoŋ muuŋ fà'a vi ŋa a chhu ni ghaŋ gɛ̀ pi
ŋa, 'Pəɨ thɔ, ŋguoŋ yaoŋ kwo kā'o!'
18 Ŋguoŋ yugu ghao jɛ̄ nthɔ njūa shwieshwie. Fǔoŋ yi chhu ni muuŋ
fà'a ghɔ ŋa, 'Ǹjuoŋ shhɛ, a pie ŋa ǹgu'ɔ ŋgəɨ njəɨ, m̀ba'o mbhɔ ŋa a mieŋ
a ǹdu'u.'
19 Yichəɨ chhu ji ŋa, 'Ǹkwo yuoŋ wuŋ fua fā'a nyǐeŋ ŋgəɨ nu lɨ'ɨ ywɛ'i
vugu, nthɛ yie ghɔ, ǹduoŋ ŋa a lī'ɛ fàŋ a.'
20 Vichəɨ chhu ji ŋa, 'Ǹgu'ɔ ŋka laŋlaŋ. Nthɛ yie ghɔ, minthɛ pa'a ǹdɔ
nthɔ.'

21 “Muuŋ fà’a ghɔ pīnɨ nshwei taathɔ vi ni pa nnu pei. Ŋgaŋ nda ghɔ
chhu ni muuŋ fà’a vi ghɔ moŋ pɨgɨtua ŋa, ‘Taoŋ ŋgə̄ɨ moŋ pa la’a, pugu
pa fra, nchhu ni pa ghaŋ pou, pa ŋkwíni, pa nchriligi ŋa pugu thɔ.’
22 A gha ndara muuŋ fà’a ghɔ chhu ŋa, ‘Taathɔ, ǹkwo fā’a ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ
ɔ chhu nɛ, ndɔ shɨna wu’ɔ mbi’i ni pichəɨ ŋgwa moŋ nda.’
23 Nɛnnɛ, taathɔ pɨnɨ nchhu ghɔ ŋa, ‘Taoŋ ŋgə̄ɨ shɛndaoŋ ntou, pugu pa
ndaoŋ mooŋ trŭ, nɨŋɨ ŋa ŋgwa thɔ nii nnɛ ŋa nda a lɨnaoŋ.
24 Ndɔ ǹshwei vəɨ, mba’a kaŋ ta’a ŋoŋ ŋa mi ni ŋgē vugu nɛ ywɛ’i sheshe
yaoŋ jɨ.’”

Nchuoŋ yōu nu njiŋ Jishɔ
(Matio 10:37-38)

25 Ndwɛ, yú ŋgwa ni nthɔ njōu njiŋ Jishɔ, a kara nchhu ni pugu ŋa,
26 “Ŋoŋ nthɔ njiŋ a ki lɔ mbīna tǎa vi, pugu pa mŭuŋ vi, ni ŋgwɛ vi, pugu
pa puoŋ pi, ni lǐŋ pi pi pimbia, pugu pa pi piŋgɛ, ooŋ, pugu pa chɔmbhi
yi, kaŋ minthɛ pa’a a lɔ mbɔ ŋgaŋ younjiŋ a.
27 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji’i ntiɛŋ wá’a yi nthɔ njiŋ mu nɛ, nthɛ pa’a a lɔ
njōu njiŋ a.
28 “A yəɨ ŋoŋ shɨna pəɨ ŋa ä ntā’a nu ŋkrao nda tɔthɨ, pa’a a lɔ mfǔoŋ
nchɔchhɔ shhɛ ndīi fɨ’ɨ nchuoŋ yi, nɔ yəɨ nu ŋa a fā’o fɨ’ɨ mbɨŋ ŋa mimfɛ
a krao nɔ ghɔ mī’ɛŋ nɛ?
29 Kiɛŋ nɛnnɛ, kaŋ a shi ŋga mbɔ ndɨɨ ŋa a nū’ɔŋ kwonda tɔthɨ ghɔ ki
lɔ mī’ɛŋ nda tɔthɨ ghɔ nɛ, sheshеŋoŋ gha njəɨ, mā’aŋ vi ni kwə̀ɨŋ,
30 nchhu nu ŋa, ‘Ŋoŋ vei ni njɛ̄ ŋkrao nu nda ki lɔ nji’i mī’ɛŋ.’
31 “Ki a yəɨ fùoŋ ŋa minthɛ a ghə̄ɨ nu mā’aŋ yichəɨ fùoŋ ni wuŋ ŋkaŋ
ghaŋ mā’aŋ nchhɔ̀, yie fùoŋ lɔ fā’o pi paa wuŋ ŋkaŋ ghaŋ nchhɔ̀, ki a lɔ
fǔoŋ nchɔchhɔ shhɛ ndīi ŋa mimfɛ a mā’aŋ vi ni wuŋ ŋkaŋ ghaŋ nchhɔ̀
pighɔ.
32 Ti a nchɔchhɔ njəɨ ŋa mimfɛ pa’a a lɔ mā’aŋ vi, a taoŋ ghaŋ ntaoŋ
ŋa pugu ghə̄ɨ mbie vie fùoŋ ŋa, ‘Pigi chwīe nɛiŋ nji ŋa mimfɛ pia fā’o
ta’aŋggi.’
33 Wu’ɔ nɛnnɛ, sheshеŋoŋ vəɨ nthɛ pa’a a lɔ njōu njiŋ a ki lɔ mī’aŋ
ŋguoŋ nnu pi nthɛ a.

Khî ŋa a lɔ nji’i mfā’o ghèrɛ
(Matio 5:13; Maaku 9:50)

34 “Khí pwa, ndɔ ghrɨ́ yi nɔ chwīe nu yaoŋ pwa mbhɛ, ɔ pɨnɨ ŋkwəɨ ni
ghrɨ́ yi ghɔ pi nɛiŋ?
35 Nthɛ ŋa mba’a a yi’i nu’uŋ mfā’o ghèrɛ shhɛ, ki nɔ gwí ŋku’u maoŋ
chwīe yaoŋ pwa. Pi ghà mī’aŋ khí yɛ ŋa a lɔ nu’uŋ mfā’o ghèrɛ nɛ mī’aŋ.
Ywɛrɛ, ŋoŋ ŋa a fā’o tə́nə nɛ, â ya’o!”

15

Pwanju’ɔ nthɛ ta’a minjɨɨ ŋa a ni mbhɛ pi pɨnɨ njəɨ
(Matio 18:12-14)

1 Llɛ́ chəɨ, ghaŋ wɛ̄iŋ taashi pugu pa pichəɨ ghaŋ chwīe phɨ thɔ yəɨ Jishɔ
nɔ ya’o nu nnu ŋa a ni njɛ’i nu nɛ,
2 pa ŋgwa Farashi pugu pa ghaŋ yɛ’i ŋgwa ni gɨ́ Mushi jɛ̄ luo nu, nchhu
nu ŋa, “Ŋoŋ vei piŋ pa ghaŋ chwīe phɨ ti nthɔ njɨ maoŋ jɨ pugu pugu.”
3 Nɛnnɛ, Jishɔ ni nchhu yei lu’ɔ chrà ni pugu:

4 “A yəɨ ŋoŋ shɨna pəɨ ŋa ä mfā’o ta’a ŋkɨɨ minjɨɨ, ta’a yi shɨna pugu phɛ,
pa’a a lɔ mieŋ ndipu’u wuŋ ni ndigi ndipu’u moŋ ŋkŭnu, ŋgəɨ njiŋ yɛ ŋa
a phɛ nɛ, ntā’a vi ti njəɨ?
5 Ndɨɨ ŋa a yəɨ vi nɛ, a tiɛŋ vi ŋkambə’ɨ yu, mbɨnɨ nɔ moŋ pwatua.
6 Ndɨɨ ŋa a pɨnɨ la’a nɛ, a gɛ̄ pa taannu pi, pugu pa taakuo pi, nchhu ni
pugu ŋa, ‘Pia fā’o pwatua nthɛ ŋa ǹjəɨ minjɨɨ a yɛ ŋa a ni mbhɛ nɛ.’”
7 Nɛnnɛ Jishɔ lūgwi ŋa, “Wu’ɔ nɛnnɛ, ǹchhu nu vɛ ŋa ntou pwatua shi
mbɔ po nthɛ ta’a ŋgaŋ phɨ ŋa a pā’a ŋkŭnu yi ni phɨ nɛ, nchaa ndipu’u
wuŋ ni ndigi ndipu’u ŋgwa shi’i ŋa pugu pī’i ŋa pugu lɔ mfā’o nɔ pa’a nu
ŋkŭnu yugu ni phɨ nɛ.

Pwanju’ɔ nthɛ mbɨŋ ŋa a ni mbhɛ pi pɨnɨ njəɨ

8 “Ki a yəɨ miŋgwɛ ŋa a mfā’o wuŋ ndigi mbɨŋ, ta’a yi phɛ, a mieŋ ki lɔ
nchu’u laŋ, njīgɨ ŋguoŋ nda ghao, ntā’a pɔpɔrɔ ti nu’uŋ njəɨ.
9 Ŋga njəɨ, mɛ̄iŋ taannu pi, pugu pa taakuo pi, nchhu ni pugu ŋa, ‘Ṗia
fā’o pwatua, nthɛ ŋa ǹjəɨ ndigi mbɨŋ a yɛ ŋa a ni mbhɛ nɛ.’”
10 Nɛnnɛ, Jishɔ lūgwi ŋa, “Wu’ɔ nɛnnɛ, ǹchhu nu vɛ ŋa, pwatua shi mbɔ
shɨna pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi nthɛ ta’a ŋgaŋ phɨ ŋa a pā’a ŋkŭnu yi ni phɨ
nɛ.”

Pwanju’ɔ nthɛ muuŋ ŋa a ni mbhɛ mbɨnɨ ŋkwəɨ

11 Jishɔ ghəɨ shhɨ, nchhu nu ŋa: “Ŋoŋ chəɨ ni mbɔ fɔ mfā’o paa puoŋ
pimbia.
12 Vi mikə’ɨ chhu ni tăa vugu ŋa, ‘Ghrā maoŋ mfɛ nyaŋ, mbɔ maoŋ pɛ
ŋa a kaŋ mbɔ nyaŋ ndɨɨ ŋa ɔ khu nɛ.’ Tăa ghɔ ghrā maoŋ pi ni pugu.
13 “A ni ŋga nda’a shɨgɛi llé, vi mikə’ɨ kɨrɨ ŋguoŋ maoŋ pi ghao, ŋgwɛ̄iŋ
ndaoŋ ŋgəɨ fie moŋ yichəɨ la’ataoŋ, nshāaŋ fɔ ghao moŋ jɨ ki tou.
14 A ni ŋga njɨ ŋguoŋ mbɨŋ yi ghao, nji gū moŋ la’ataoŋ ghɔ, a jɛ̄ pɔ nu
moŋ pou.
15 A ghəɨ mfɛ noŋ yi ni ŋoŋ la’ataoŋ ghɔ nɔ ŋgaŋ fà’a, ŋgaŋ vi taoŋ vi
moŋ nyĭeŋ yu ŋa a ghəɨ nthɔ ŋkuɡwi ŋkunyaŋ.
16 A khwā nɔ kugwi nu noŋ yi ni maoŋ ŋa pa ŋkunyaŋ ni njɨ nu nɛ, ndɔ
pa’a ŋoŋ lɔ mfɛ sheshe yaoŋ ŋa a jɨ.
17 “Ndugwi yi, lɨna yi gha ŋkwəɨ, a chhu ni noŋ yi ŋa, ‘A fā’o ghaŋ fà’a
tăa a pi khɔ mfā’o maoŋ jɨ ti a ka yiɛŋyiɛŋ ntɔrɔ, ǹthɔ ŋkhu njĩ hɛiŋ?
18 Ǹshi ndɔllɔ ŋgəɨ njəɨ tăa a, njūa ghɔ ŋa, “Tăa, m̀fāaŋ mbɨŋ Minnwi,
mbɨnɨ mfāaŋ mbɨŋ ghɔ.
19 Ǹdɔ nu’uŋ ŋkā’o nɔ pɔ nu muuŋ ghɔ, lɔ̄gɔ a pi nɔ ta’a ŋgaŋ fà’a yɔ.”’
20 “Nnɛ a lɔllɔ ŋgəɨ lɨ’ɨ yəɨ tăa vi, ŋga ŋgu’ɔ mbɔ fie hiŋ, tăa vi yəɨ vi,
mfā’o kwoshɨnɨ mbɨŋ yu, ntaoŋ ntei ŋgəɨ mbaŋ vi, nchrā ghɔ shi’i.
21 Muuŋ ghɔ chhu ni tăa vi ŋa, ‘Tăa, m̀fāaŋ mbɨŋ Minnwi, mbɨnɨ mfāaŋ
mbɨŋ ghɔ. A lɔ nu’uŋ ŋkā’o ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ a ŋa muuŋ ghɔ.’
22 “Ndɔ tăa ghɔ chhu ni pa ghaŋ fà’a pi ŋa, ‘Pəɨ kɔnɔ nthɔ ni ŋkiɛŋ
ndhwí mā’aŋ mbɨŋ yu, ŋgwɛ krɛ́i nɔ mbhɔ yi, mbɨnɨ ŋgwɛ tra nɔ kwò yi.
23 Nthɔ ni muuŋ nà’aŋ fu’u njwi pia fā’o jɨ,
24 ŋthɛ ŋa muuŋ a vei ni ŋkwo khu, mbɨnɨ njwiŋ! A ni mbhɛ, m̀bɨnɨ njəɨ
vi!’ Pugu jɛ̄ jɨ nu ki’ɛ.
25 “Ndɨɨ ghɔ muuŋ shhɨ vi ni mbɔ moŋ nyĭeŋ. Ŋga ŋkwəɨ nu ti mbara
la’a, nja’o lōu pugu pa pini.
26 Mɛ̄iŋ yichəɨ ta’a muuŋ fà’a mbie vi ŋa, ‘A lɔ̄gɔ khɔ, ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ?’

27 A chhu ghɔ ŋa, ‘Ndǐŋ ghɔ pɨnɨ, tǎa vəɨ jwi muuŋ nà’aŋ tutru, nthɛ ŋa
a kwəɨ la’a shishi’i.’
28 “A pɨgɨtua ndāa ŋa mba’a a yi’i nii nda. Tǎa vi taoŋ ndɪ̄gəɨ vi.
29 A lu’u ghɔ ŋa, ‘Lɪ̄i njəɨ, m̀fā’a mbhɔ ghɔ nɔ ntou ŋga’o pa’a ndɔ ma
nchɪ̄’ə nchò yɔ, ndɔ pa’a ɔ lɔ ma mfɛ muuŋ mimbhi vəɨ ŋa ŋ̀gwrā pigi pa
taannu paŋ mfā’o jɨ nɔ ghɔ.
30 Ndɔ ti yaoŋ muuŋ ghɔ vei, ŋa a shāaŋ maoŋ pɔ ghao ŋkuoŋ pa shakhɨ,
gha ŋkwəɨ, ɔ jwi muuŋ nà’aŋ tutru ghɔ.’
31 “A khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, ‘Muuŋ a, pɔgɔ ghà ŋgu’ɔ mbɔ ka’a, sheshe yaoŋ ŋa
a nyaŋ nɛ, a jɔ.
32 Ndɔ a kā’o nɔ jɨ nu, ndɔ mfā’o pwatua, nthɛ ŋa ndǐŋ ghɔ vei ni ŋkhu
mbɨnɨ njwiŋ, a ni mbhɛ m̀bɨnɨ njəɨ vi.’ ”

16

Lu’ɔ chrà nthɛ muuŋ fà’a təɨtəɨ

1 Jishɔ ghə̄ɨ shhɨ nchhu ni ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa: “Ŋgaŋ fà’o chəɨ ni mbɔ
fɔ mfā’o nthishɨ pa puoŋ fà’a pi, ŋgwa thɔ ntūgu ghɔ ŋa muuŋ fà’a yi ghɔ
thɔ nshāaŋ mbɨŋ yi shāaŋ.
2 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, a mɛ̄iŋ vi nchhu ghɔ ŋa, ‘Yei khɔ ŋa ǹthɔ nja’o nu nthɛ
ghɔ? Fɪ̄’ɨ vəɨ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha’aŋ ɔ thɔ ntuo maoŋ paŋ nɛ, nthɛ ŋa mba’a ɔ
nu’uŋ mbi’i nthishɨ pa puoŋ fà’a paŋ.’
3 “Nthishɨ pa puoŋ fà’a ghɔ chhu ni noŋ yi ŋa, ‘Mi shi nchwīe pi nɛiŋ
ndwɛ ŋa masha a tā’a nu mfu’u a fu’u moŋ fà’a a nɛ. Ǹdɔ nji’i mfā’o ghrí
fā’a nu nyǐeŋ pi pe a, ndɔ thɔ a lilri nɔ luoŋ nu.
4 Ǹji nnu ŋa ǹshi nchwīe nɛ ndwɛ, nji ŋa ŋgwa shi mbɪŋ a nda pugu
ndɨɨ ŋa pi fu’u a moŋ fà’a nɛ.’
5 “Nnɛ a gɛ̄ ŋguoŋ ghaŋ ŋkrù masha vi pa ta’a yi ta’a yi, ŋa pugu thɔ
njəɨ vi. A pie ni fǔoŋ yi ŋa, ‘Ŋkrù masha a pɔ puŋ ghɔ yi khɔ?’
6 A khwɛ̄ ŋa, ‘Ta’a ŋkɨɨ jo wru.’ A chhu ghɔ ŋa, ‘Chɔchɔ ŋkwe ŋwa’aŋlɨ
ŋkrù yɔ ŋkɛrɛ nā’aŋ ŋa a tɪɛŋ wuŋ jo puŋ ghɔ.’
7 “A pɨnɨ nchhu ni yichəɨ ŋa, ‘Jɔ ŋkrù yi khɔ?’ A chhu ŋa, ‘Ta’a ŋkɨɨ pǐɛŋ
pilei.’ A chhu ghɔ ŋa, ‘Kɛrɛ nā’aŋ fúoŋ wuŋ pǐɛŋ.’
8 “Nthɛ yie ghɔ, masha nthishɨ pa puoŋ fà’a yei piŋ vi*nthɛ nnu shiethɔ
yei ŋa a ni nchwīe nɛ. Nthɛ ŋa ghaŋ ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei fā’o shiethɔ ni ŋkwaŋ
ha’aŋ pugu ghà nchwīe nnu pugu nchaa ŋgwa ŋa pugu pɔ moŋ lí’ɛ nɛ.
9 Ndɔ ǹshwei ghɔ, lōgɔ maoŋ ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei mbwa puŋ nɔ ghɔ, nji ŋa
maoŋ pighɔ shi ŋga mieŋ ki lɔ nū’ɔŋ mbɔ, Minnwi fɛ la’a vɛ po.
10 “Ŋoŋ ŋa a tɔgɔ ndaoŋ ntou moŋ puoŋ mi nnu nɛ shi ntɔgɔ ndaoŋ ntou
moŋ mɛmmɛ nnu. Wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ ŋoŋ ŋa a chwīe nnu fifiri moŋ puoŋ mi
nnu nɛ, shi nchwīe fifiri moŋ mɛmmɛ nnu.
11 Ti p̈əɨ mieŋ ki tɔgɔ ndaoŋ ntou ni ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ pəɨ tuo fà’o ŋkuoŋ
mbhi yei nɛ, Minnwi kie pi nɛiŋ mfɛ ŋkiɛŋ fà’o llɔ po ni pəɨ, ŋa pəɨ lɨna
nɔ ghɔ?
12 Ti p̈əɨ mieŋ ki tɔgɔ ndaoŋ ntou ni yaoŋ ŋa a yi ŋoŋ nduoŋ nɛ, Minnwi
kie pi nɛiŋ mfɛ fà’o ŋa a shi mbɔ yəɨ nɛ ni pəɨ?

---

* **16:8 16:8** Nji’i nthɛ nɔ ha’aŋ a ni mbiŋ vi nɛ, a ni ŋgu’ɔ mfu’u vi fu’u moŋ fà’a.

13 “Mba’a ta’a muuŋ fà’a fā’a mbhɔ paa masha. A shi ŋgu’ɔ mbīna ta’a
yi ŋkhwā vichəɨ, a shi nja’o ta’a yi, nchī’ə nchò vichəɨ. Mba’a pəɨ fā’a
mbhɔ Minnwi pugu mbɨŋ.”

Pichəɨ pa ntígɨ Jishɔ
(Matio 11:12-13; 5:31-32; Maaku 10:11-12)

14 Pa Farashi ni ŋga nja’o nnu yei, mā’aŋ Jishɔ ni kwèɨŋ nthɛ ŋa pugu
ni ŋkhwā mbɨŋ.
15 Ndɔ a chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ pa ŋgwa ha’aŋ pəɨ ghà nchwīe ŋa
ŋgwamishua lii vəɨ nɔ pa ŋgwa tithi, ndɔ Minnwi ji njù’ɔ yəɨ. Nthɛ ŋa
yaoŋ ŋa ŋgwamishua lii a pɔ mmɛ yi nɛ, pɔ pi yaoŋ pɨphɨ ligi Minnwi.
16 “Gí Mushi pugu pa nnu ŋa pa njəɨli’ɨ Minnwi ni nā’aŋ nɛ ni nthɔ
fā’a nu ti ŋgəɨ nchəɨŋ moŋ ndɨɨ Jouŋ. Jɛ̄ ndɨɨ ghɔ, pi chīi pwa pisha’akhɔ
Sha’afuoŋ Minnwi, ŋgwa ŋa pugu piŋ nɛ chhɔ mfra nu nii moŋ ghɔ ni pri.
17 A yī’ɛ ni po pugu shhɛ nɔ pɨrɨ nu nchaa ŋa ta’a muuŋ mi nnu ŋa a pɔ
moŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ gí mieŋ ki lɔ ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ.
18 “Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a shāaŋ láŋ pugu ŋgwɛ vi ndáŋ miŋgwɛ nduoŋ nɛ kwo
shúoŋ, ŋoŋ ŋa a laŋ miŋgwɛ ŋa a taoŋ láŋ nɛ kwo shúoŋ ŋkaa yu.

Ŋgaŋ fà’o pugu Lasharɔ

19 “Ŋgaŋ fà’o chəɨ ni mbɔ fɔ nthɔ mā’aŋ pa ndhwí tinɨnchuoŋ, nchhɔ
njɨ ŋkiɛŋkiɛŋ maoŋ jɨ ŋguoŋ llɛ́ ghao.
20 Ŋgaŋ pou chəɨ ni mbɔ fɔ, ligi yi pɔ Lasharɔ, ŋa pi ni nū’ɔŋ vi choŋka’a
ŋgaŋ fà’o yei, noŋ yi ni ŋgu’ɔ mbɔ pi fɨfɨ ghao.
21 A ni ŋkhwā nu njɨ pa ŋku’u maoŋ pɛ ŋa a gū llɔ ŋkuoŋ taprɛi ŋgaŋ
fà’o ghɔ nɛ. Nɔ pigi nu, pa miŋgu ni nthɔ nchhɔ ndra fí yi.
22 Ŋgaŋ pou ghɔ khu, ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi thɔ ndɔ̄gɔ vi ŋgəɨ nū’ɔŋ shoyəɨ
Abrahaŋ. Ŋgaŋ fà’o ghɔ khu ŋkaa yu, pi twei vi,
23 a ghəɨ lɨ’ɨ ha’aŋ ghaŋ phɨ ghà ŋkhu ŋgəɨ nɛ, nchhɔ njəɨ ŋgə’ɨ fɔ, ŋga
mbɨ’ɨ ligi yi, njəɨ Abrahaŋ fie hiŋ pugu Lasharɔ shoyəɨ yu.
24 “Ŋgaŋ fà’o ghɔ yūa ni Abrahaŋ ŋa, ‘Tǎa, fā’o kwoshɨnɨ mbɨŋ mu,
ntaoŋ Lasharɔ ŋa a chrū thɔ muuŋshɨmbhɔ yi moŋ ŋkhǐ nthɔ ŋgrɨ túa a
nɔ ghɔ, nthɛ ŋa m̀bɔ moŋ tɨtɨnɨ yú’ɔ moŋ móŋoŋ yei.’
25 “Ndɔ Abrahaŋ chhu ghɔ ŋa, ‘Muuŋ a, kwiŋ ŋa moŋ chɔmbhi yɔ pi
ni mfɛ pa maoŋ shi’i vɛ, Lasharɔ fā’o ji pi pɨphɨ. Ndɔ ti ndwɛ, a pɔ moŋ
nchhó shi’i hɛiŋ, ɔ pɔ hɛnɛ moŋ tɨtɨnɨ ŋgə’ɨ.
26 Mbapa nɛnnɛ, pi nū’ɔŋ mmɛ wə́ɨŋ, a fɛ̄nɛ via, nɛnnɛ ŋa shesheŋoŋ
ŋa a tā’a nu nshā’a hɛnɛ nɛ nthɛ pa’a a lɔ nshā’a, wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ mba’a
ŋoŋ llɔ ŋgei pəɨ nthɔ njəɨ vigi nɛ.’
27 “Ŋgaŋ fà’o ghɔ chhu ŋa, ‘Mba’o mbhɔ nɛ shhɨ ghɔ, ma tǎa, ŋa ɔ taoŋ
nɛ Lasharɔ puŋ nda pigi.
28 Nthɛ ŋa m̀fā’o lǐŋ paŋ pi pimbia pi tiɛŋ, nɛnnɛ ŋa a ghəɨ shūu tə́nə
yugu, kiɛŋ nɛnnɛ, kaŋ pugu ŋkaa pugu shi nii moŋ lɨ’ɨ ŋgə’ɨ yei.’
29 “Abrahaŋ khwē ŋa, ‘Pugu fā’o gí Mushi pugu pa nnu ŋa pa njəɨli’ɨ
Minnwi nā’aŋ nɛ, pugu ya’o pie ghɔ.’
30 “A chhu ŋa, ‘Ŋga, ma tǎa vigi Abrahaŋ, ŋoŋ ŋa a khu nɛ mbɨnɨ ŋku’ɔ
ŋgəɨ nchrā ni pugu, pugu kwri.’
31 “Abrahaŋ chhu ghɔ ŋa, ‘Pugu mieŋ ki ya’o gí Mushi pugu pa nnu ŋa
pa njəɨli’ɨ Minnwi nā’aŋ nɛ, kaŋ mba’a pugu yi’i mbiŋ nɔ ha’aŋ a nji’i
nthɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a khu mbɨnɨ ŋku’ɔ nɛ.’”

17

Pa ntígɨ nthɛ phɨ
(Matio 18:6-7,21-22; Maaku 9:42)

1 Jishɔ chhu ni ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa, “Pa nnu ŋa a nthɛ a chwīe ŋgwa gū
moŋ phɨ nɛ shi ŋgu’ɔ nthɔ. Ndɔ ti wuwuru ŋgə’ɨ yi ŋoŋ yɛ ŋa a kie pi
mbhɔ yu maa nthɔ nɛ.
2 A kaŋ ni mbwa ŋa pi chu mmɛ ŋgù’ɔ wu’ɔ yaoŋ mmi yu mā’aŋ vi moŋ
ŋkhĭ, nchaa ŋa a chwīe sheshe ta’a puoŋ mi puoŋ paŋ pei gū moŋ phɨ.
3 Pəɨ lɨna ni noŋ pəɨ!
“Ndĭŋ ghɔ nchwīe phɨ, ɔ fē’i vi, ndɔ ti a mbā’a ŋkŭnu yi, ɔ lī’ɛ phɨ yi.
4 Ndɔ ti a nchwīe phɨ mbɨŋ ghɔ ni khwachəɨ ŋgɛ́ moŋ ta’a llɛ́, sheshe
ŋgɛ́ a pɨnɨ nchhu vɛ ŋa a pā’a ŋkŭnu yi nɔ ghɔ, a yi’i ŋa ɔ lī’ɛ phɨ yi.”

Njɨ moŋ piŋ

5 Pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Taathɔ, pigi luoŋ ŋa ɔ pigi piŋ yigi.”
6 Taathɔ khwē ŋa, “Pəɨ mfā’o piŋ ti a wu’ɔ mbɔ pi nɔ fɨ’ɨ mbhĕ frushɨga,
kaŋ a nthɛ pəɨ chhu ni thɨ wuŋ ŋa, ‘Mū’uŋ ŋgəɨ mbhi noŋ yɔ moŋ ŋkhĭ!’,
a ya’o nchò yəɨ.

Fà’a ŋa ŋkŭna ghà mfā’a nɛ

7 “Lɔ̄gɔ ŋa ta’a ŋoŋ vəɨ fā’o ŋkŭna ŋa a chhɔ mfā’a nyĭeŋ, ki ŋkē’i minjɨɨ,
a nthɛ a gha ŋkwəɨ moŋ nyĭeŋ a chhu ghɔ pi ŋa, ‘Thɔ nchhɔ hɛɨŋ ta’a ŋgɛ́
njɨ maoŋ?’
8 Ŋga! A shi ŋka chhu ghɔ pi ŋa, ‘Nyiaŋ maoŋ jɨ vəɨ, mbīri noŋ yɔ, nthɔ
mfɛ vəɨ ti ŋ̀ga njɨ ndɔ nnu, ɔ ghəɨ ki’ɛ njɨ jɔ ndɔ nnu.’
9 Mba’a a yi’i ntōo ŋkŭna ghɔ nthɛ ŋa a chwīe fà’a ŋa a chhu ghɔ ŋa a
chwīe nɛ.
10 A ha’aŋ a pɔ ni pəɨ nɛ, ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ kwo chwīe ŋguoŋ nnu ŋa Minnwi
chhu ŋa pəɨ chwīe nɛ, pəɨ chhu ni noŋ pəɨ ŋa, ‘Pigi wu’ɔ mbɔ pi pa ŋkŭna,
pigi wu’ɔ nchwīe pi yaoŋ ŋa a ni ŋkwo pɔ fà’a yigi nɛ.’”

Jishɔ yīgɨ ghĭnɔ wuŋ ŋgwa

11 Jishɔ ni ŋgəɨ nu Jerushalɛɨŋ, ntɔgɔ nu shɨna Shamaria pugu Galili.
12 Ŋga nii moŋ yichəɨ muuŋ la’ataoŋ, wuŋ ghaŋ ghɨnɔmbaluŋ paoŋ pugu
pugu. Pa ghaŋ ghĭnɔ pighɔ ni nthi pi fie hini,
13 mɛ̄iŋ ni njɨ ŋa, “Jishɔ! Taathɔ! Fā’o kwoshɨnɨ mbɨŋ pigi!”
14 Jishɔ ni ŋga njəɨ vugu, nchhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ ghəɨ nōoŋ noŋ yəɨ ni
ghaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi, pugu lɨi vəɨ njəɨ ŋa ghĭnɔ yəɨ mmɛ.”
Pugu ni ŋga ŋgəɨ nu, Jishɔ yīgɨ ghĭnɔ yugu.
15 Yichəɨ ta’a ŋgaŋ ghɨnɔmbaluŋ ghɔ ni ŋga njəɨ ŋa ghĭnɔ yi mmɛ nɛ,
mbɨnɨ nchhɔ ŋga’o Minnwi ŋkiɛŋ ni njɨ,
16 nthɔ gū shhɨ Jishɔ ni puŋ yi nthɔ ntōo vi. Ŋoŋ vei ni mbɔ ŋoŋ
Shamaria.
17 Jishɔ pie ni ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni mbɔ fɔ nɛ ŋa, “Mi nĭ njīgɨ pi ghĭnɔ wuŋ
ŋgwa, pichəɨ ndipu’u hɨŋ?
18 A chwīe khɔ a wu’ɔ nthɔ ŋgɨ̀nɨ vei nɔ tōo nu Minnwi?”*
19 Nchhu ghɔ ki’ɛ ŋa, “Lɔllɔ ŋgəɨ ni gɔ! Piŋ yɔ chwīe ɔ lūgu.”

---

* **17:18 17:18** Kə’ichəɨ pichəɨ ni mbɔ pi ŋgwa Juu. Pa ŋgwa Juu ni ndɔ̄gɔ noŋ yugu nɔ ŋkiɛŋ ŋgwa, nōoŋ nu ŋa a kaŋ ni ŋka thɔ pa Juu lɨ’ɨ tōo.

Thɔ nu Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi
(Matio 24:23-28,37-41)

20 Pichəɨ ŋgwa Farashi ni ŋga mbie Jishɔ ni ndɨɨ ŋa Minnwi shi njɛ̄ sha'a
nu fùoŋ yi nɛ, Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi shi'a nji'i nthɔ pi ŋkwaŋ
nɔ ha'aŋ mimfɛ ɔ thɔ njəɨ yəɨ nɛ.
21 Mba'a yichəɨ kaŋ ta'a ŋoŋ yi'i nchhu ŋa, 'Lɪ̄i njəɨ, a pɔ nɛiŋ hɛiŋ!' ki
ŋa, 'A pɔ ni hini!', nthɛ ŋa, Ɪ̄i njəɨ, Minnwi thɔ nsha'a fùoŋ yi shɨna pəɨ!"

Ndɨɨ ŋa Muuŋ Ɲoŋmishua shi nthɔ nɛ

22 Jishɔ chhu ni ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa, "Ndɨɨ chhɔ nthɔ nu ŋa pəɨ shi ŋkhwā
nɔ yəɨ nu ta'a llɛ́ moŋ llɛmbhi Muuŋ Ɲoŋmishua, ndɔ mba'a pəɨ yəɨ.
23 Pichəɨ ŋgwa shi nchhu ni pəɨ ŋa, 'Lɪ̄i njəɨ, a pɔ ni, Ɪ̄i njəɨ, a pɔ nɛiŋ!'
Ndɔ ki'i mbiŋ nnu ŋa pugu chhu nu nɛ ki njōu njiŋ yugu.
24 Ñchhu nɛiŋ nthɛ ŋa ndɨɨ ŋa Muuŋ Ɲoŋmishua shi mbɨnɨ nɛ, a shi mbɔ
po nɔ fiembɨ ŋa a shɛ̄i llɔ moŋ ta'a ŋgei po ti ŋgəɨ nchəɨŋ moŋ yichəɨ,
shesheŋoŋ yəɨ nji.
25 Ndɔ a shi ŋgu'ɔ mfŭoŋ njəɨ ŋgə'ɨ, ŋgwa mbhi shi'a lāa vi.
26 "Ɲkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ a ni mbɔ mbhi ŋoŋ ŋa ligi yi ni mbɔ Noa nɛ, a nɔ
ha'aŋ a shi mbɔ ndɨɨ ŋa thɔ nu Muuŋ Ɲoŋmishua kaoŋ nɛ.
27 Ŋgwa ni nchhɔ njɨ maoŋ, ndɔ nnu nu, ndaŋ nu, ndɔ ŋgəɨ nu nda láŋ
ti ŋgəɨ nchəɨŋ llɛ́ yɛ ŋa Noa ni nii moŋ mmɛ pie ŋa a pɔ nɔ nda nɛ. Ŋkhĭ
thɔ ki'ɛ njwi ŋguoŋ yugu ghao.†
28 "Wu'ɔ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ a ni mbɔ moŋ mbhi ŋoŋ ŋa ligi yi ni mbɔ Lɔti
nɛ. Pugu ni nthɔ njɨ maoŋ ndɔ nnu nu, nchwĭe taŋ, nthɔ mbhi maoŋ pugu,
ŋkrao la'a muŋu.
29 Ndɔ ti a ni ŋga mbɔ llɛ́ yɛ ŋa Lɔti ni ntaoŋ ni vhi Shodoŋ nɛ, móŋoŋ
pugu móŋoŋ ŋgù'ɔ mikaŋ‡llɔ vugu, njwi vugu ghao.
30 A ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a lɛ mbɔ llɛ́ yɛ ŋa Muuŋ Ɲoŋmishua shi mbɨnɨ nōoŋ
noŋ yi nɛ.
31 "A mbɔ llɛ́ ghɔ, ki'i ŋoŋ ŋa a pɔ mbhi, maoŋ pi pɔ nda nɛ, pɨnɨ nii nda
lɨ'ɨ lɔ̄gɔ maoŋ pighɔ. Wu'ɔ nɛnnɛ ki'i ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pɔ moŋ nyĭeŋ nɛ
pɨnɨ mbɨnɨ la'a lɨ'ɨ lɔ̄gɔ sheshe yaoŋ.
32 Kwiŋ nnu ŋa a ni mfɪ'ɨ ŋgwɛ Lɔti nɛ!§
33 Sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a tā'a nu ŋkwe chɔmbhi yi nɛ shi nshiɛŋ chɔmbhi yi
ghɔ, ndɔ ti ŋoŋ yɛ ŋa a mī'aŋ chɔmbhi yi nɛ shi ŋkwe chɔmbhi yi ghɔ.
34 Ñshwei vəɨ, a lɛ ŋga mbɔ ni tu'u ghɔ, paa ŋgwa nūaŋ kúoŋ, pi lɔ̄gɔ
ta'a yi, vichəɨ kɨna.
35 Paa piŋgɛ lɛ nthɔ ŋgū'ɔ shíe ka'a, pi lɔ̄gɔ ta'a yi, ta'a yi kɨna.
36 "[Paa pimbia shi mbɔ moŋ nyĭeŋ, pi lɔ̄gɔ ta'a yi, ta'a yi kɨna.]"
37 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi pie vi ŋa, "Ɔ shi mbɨnɨ pi hɨŋ, Taathɔ?"
Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Lɨ'ɨ ŋa khu miyaoŋ pɔ nɛ, pa mishi pɛ ŋa pugu gha ŋkru
khu miyaoŋ nɛ shi ŋkɨrɨ fɔ."

18

Miŋgwɛ ŋkugu pugu ŋgaŋ sha'a shá'a

1 Jishɔ ni nshwei ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ni yei lu'ɔ chrà nɔ tɨgɨ nu vugu ŋa pugu
fā'o nɔ luoŋ nu Minnwi ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ghao ki lɔ mfā'o lɨ'ənoŋ.

---

† **17:27 17:27** Yei ni ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ nda'a ŋkɨna ŋkaoŋ pi maa mbhi Jishɔ. ‡ **17:29 17:29** *Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Njɛ̄ yi 18:16–19:29. § **17:32 17:32** Ŋgwɛ Lɔti ni mbī'i kaku mbɨnɨ, ndugwi yi pɔ a khu.

2 A ni nchhu ŋa, “Laʼataoŋ chəɨ, ŋgaŋ shaʼa shá’a chəɨ ni mbɔ fɔ ŋa a lɔ nji’i mbɔgɔ Minnwi ndɔ paʼa ndɔ fā’o ndɨɨ ŋoŋmishua.
3 Miŋgwɛ ŋkugu chəɨ ni mbɔ laʼataoŋ ghɔ ŋa a ni ŋguʼɔ nthɔ ŋgana ŋgaŋ shaʼa shá’a ghɔ ghana, nchhu nu ghɔ ŋa, ‘Ghɛ̄rɛ a nshaʼa shá’a yigi mbǐna a yei moŋ ndɨndɨ.’
4 Ŋgaŋ shaʼa shá’a vei ni ndāa nɔ kuo ndɨɨ. A ni ndugwi nchhu ni noŋ yi ŋa, ‘Nji’i nthɛ pi ndɔ haʼaŋ ǹdɔ mbɔgɔ Minnwi ki mfā’o ndɨɨ ŋoŋmishua nɛ,
5 ndɔ ti nthɛ fi’ɨ ghaghana ŋa miŋgwɛ ŋkugu vei fɛ nu vəɨ nɛ, ǹshi nshaʼa shá’a yi moŋ ndɨndɨ, kiɛŋ nɛnnɛ, kaŋ a shi nshiɛŋ a moŋ thɔ nu ŋgana a ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ghao.’”
6 Taathɔ ghə̄ɨ shhɨ nchhu ŋa, “Pəɨ yaʼo nnu haʼaŋ ŋgaŋ shaʼa shá’a ni mbe chhu njaʼo.
7 Mbaʼa Minnwi shaʼa shá’a ŋgwa pi ŋa a tɛrɛ nɛ moŋ ndɨndɨ, ŋgwa haʼaŋ pugu yūa ghɔ moŋ tuʼu pugu pa naoŋchɨ nɛ? Pəɨ pī’i ŋa a shi ŋguʼɔ nchhɔ njīri nu nɔ ntaaŋ ndɨɨ?
8 Ǹshwei vəɨ ŋa Minnwi shi nshaʼa shá’a yugu moŋ ndɨndɨ pi ni tei. Mbapa nɛnnɛ, ndɨɨ ŋa Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua shi nthɔ nɛ, pəɨ pī’i ŋa a shi ma njəɨ ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ mbhi pugu fā’o piŋ?”

Farashi pugu ŋgaŋ wɛ̄iŋ taashi

9 Jishɔ chhu yei luʼɔ chrà ni pichəɨ ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni mbī’i ŋa pugu pɔ shi’i shhɨ Minnwi, ndɔ nchī’ə pichəɨ ŋgwa nɛ.
10 “Paa ŋgwa pichəɨ ni mbɔ fɔ ŋgə̄ɨ Nda Minnwi lɨ’ɨ luoŋ Minnwi. Taʼa yi ni mbɔ ŋoŋ Farashi, vichəɨ pɔ ŋgaŋ wɛ̄iŋ taashi.
11 Ŋoŋ Farashi ghɔ thi tə’ɨ vi nduoŋ ŋa, ‘Ǹtōo ghɔ, ma Minnwi, ŋa ǹdɔ mbɔ ŋoŋ mbembe nɔ pichəɨ ŋgwa. Ǹshiʼa nchīgi ŋoŋ, paʼa ndɔ mbɔ ŋgaŋ mbe, ndɔ paʼa ndɔ mbɔ ŋkwoshuoŋ, ki mbɔ nɔ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ taashi yini hini nɛ.
12 Ŋga njī ŋkhǐ paa ŋgɛ́ moŋ taʼa taŋ, mfɛ shwéi ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa ŋga mfā’o nɛ ghao.’
13 “Ŋgaŋ wɛ̄iŋ taashi thi fie hini, paʼa ndɔ mbɨ’ɨ ligi yi ndīi po, mbɔ ni tuʼuthɔ, nchhu nu ŋa, ‘Minnwi, fā’o kwoshɨnɨ mbɨŋ mu, nchwīe phɨ.’”
14 Jishɔ chhu ŋa, “Ǹshwei ghɔ, ŋoŋ vei ni mbɔ shi’i shhɨ Minnwi nchaa ŋoŋ Farashi. Nthɛ ŋa shesheŋoŋ ŋa a kə̄rə noŋ yi nɛ, pi shi nshwi’i vi shhɛ, ŋoŋ ŋa a shwi’i noŋ yi shhɛ nɛ, pi kə̄rə vi.”

Jishɔ fɛ mbɔrɔ ni puoŋ prɔ
(Matio 19:13-15; Maaku 10:13-16)

15 Pichəɨ ŋgwa ni nthɔ ni pa puoŋ prɔ njəɨ Jishɔ nɔ ghɔ ŋa a nū’ɔŋ mbhɔ yi thɔ pugu nɔ fɛ nu mbɔrɔ ni pugu. Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi gha njəɨ, mbīga ŋgwa pighɔ.
16 Jishɔ mɛ̄iŋ puoŋ pighɔ pugu thɔ yəɨ yu, a chhu nu ŋa, “Ꝑəɨ mieŋ puoŋ prɔ thɔ njəɨ a, ki’i pəɨ pɔ ki’iŋgɨnɨ ni pugu nthɛ ŋa Shaʼafuoŋ Minnwi pɔ pi ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pɔ nɔ puoŋ prɔ nɛ.
17 Shishini, ǹshwei vəɨ, mbaʼa shesheŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji’i mbiŋ Shaʼafuoŋ Minnwi nɔ muuŋ mbrɔ nɛ, yi’i nii moŋ ghɔ.”

Ŋgaŋ fàʼo ŋa a lɔ nji Minnwi
(Matio 19:16-30; Maaku 10:17-31)

18 Yichəɨ nthishɨ pa Juu pie ŋa, “Ŋkiɛŋ masha, mimfɛ ǹchwīe pi nɛiŋ mfā’o chɔmbhi ki mmɛ?”

19 Jishɔ pie ŋa, “Ɔ mɛ̄iŋ a ni ŋkiɛŋ ŋoŋ nthɛ khɔ? A wuʼɔ Minnwi mbɔ
ŋkiɛŋ ŋoŋ.
20 Ɔ ji yaoŋ ŋa pa kɨ̀na chhu nɛ: ‘Kiʼi ŋgaŋ láŋ kwoshuoŋ, kiʼi njwi ŋoŋ,
kiʼi njōo, kiʼi ŋkwe ntie ŋoŋ ni mbe, yaʼo nchò tǎa ghɔ pugu muuŋ ghɔ.’ ”
21 A khwɛ̄ ŋa, “Ŋguoŋ kɨ̀na pei ǹkwo nū’ɔŋ llɔ ndɨ̄ɨ ŋa mi ni mbɔ maʼaŋ
mikhwa nɛ.”
22 Jishɔ gha njaʼo nnu yei, nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ɔ wuʼɔ mbɨnɨ mbou yichəɨ
taʼa nnu. Fīni ŋguoŋ maoŋ pɔ ghao ŋgrā ni ghaŋ pou, kaŋ fàʼo yɔ shi mbɔ
po, nnɛ nthɔ njōu njiŋ a.”
23 A ni ŋga njaʼo nnu yei noŋ yi shwiʼi nthɛ ŋa a ni mfāʼo ŋgaʼa.
24 Jishɔ pɛʼi vi ŋkwaŋ haʼaŋ noŋ yi shwiʼi nɛ, nchhu ŋa, “A ya ŋgaʼa ni
ghaŋ fàʼo nɔ mieŋ nu Minnwi shaʼa fùoŋ yi moŋ chɔmbhi yugu.
25 A yīʼɛ ni minyieŋləɨ*nɔ tɔgɔ nu moŋ mbo mitaʼa nchaa ŋgaŋ fàʼo nɔ
mieŋ nu Minnwi shaʼa fùoŋ yi moŋ chɔmbhi yi.”
26 Ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni njaʼo nnu yei ŋa Jishɔ ni nchhu nɛ chhu ŋa, “Ti
ŋoŋ ŋa mimfɛ a lūgu nɛ pɔ pi gǒ?”
27 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, “Nnu ŋa mbaʼa ŋoŋmishua chwīe nɛ yīʼɛ ni Minnwi.”
28 Pita chhu ŋa, “Līi njəɨ! Pigi mieŋ pa laʼa miŋi nthɔ njōu njiŋ yɔ.”
29 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Shishini, ǹshwei vəɨ, yichəɨ kaŋ taʼa ŋoŋ lɔ
mbɔ ŋa a mieŋ nda yi, ki ŋgwɛ vi, ki ndǐŋ vi, ki tǎa vi pugu mǔuŋ vi, ki
puoŋ, nthɛ pi Shaʼafuoŋ Minnwi nɛ,
30 ŋa a shi mieŋ ki fāʼo ntou yi moŋ yei chɔmbhi ndɔ shi mfāʼo chɔmbhi
ki mmɛ ndɨ̄ɨ ŋa ǹshi ndɛ mbɨnɨ nthɔ nɛ.”

Jishɔ chrā ŋkamuʼɔŋ nɔ nnu gu yi
(Matio 20:17-19; Maaku 10:32-34)

31 A mɛ̄iŋ paanchrɔ ghaŋ younjiŋ pi, nchhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ līi njəɨ, pia
kuʼɔ nu Jerushalɛiŋ, ŋguoŋ nnu ŋa pa njəɨlɨʼɨ Minnwi ni nāʼaŋ thɛ Muuŋ
Ŋoŋmishua nɛ lɔ̄gɔ lɨʼɨ.
32 Pichəɨ ŋgwa shi nchaʼa vi mfɛ mbhɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu lɔ njiʼi mbɔ
ŋgwa Juu, pi māʼaŋ vi ni kwə̀ɨŋ, ŋgwɛʼi vi, nthu thwɛ mbɨŋ yu.
33 Pi shi ŋgwie vi ni ŋgwàŋ, njwi vi, a gha ndaʼa trɛi llɛ́, a pɨnɨ ŋkuʼɔ.”
34 Thɔ ghaŋ younjiŋ pi shi ki lɔ njiʼi nshie ni nnu pei, pi ni ndə̄ɨŋ vugu
ni njiŋ nnu pighɔ, paʼa pugu lɔ nji nnu ŋa a ni nchhu nu nɛ.

Jishɔ chuʼɔ ligi nchriligi
(Matio 20:29-34; Maaku 10:46-52)

35 A ni ŋga nyīeŋ mbara Jeriko, nchriligi chəɨ chhɔ ŋkiŋ shɛndaoŋ nduoŋ
nu.
36 Nchriligi ghɔ gha njaʼo yú ŋgwa tɔgɔ nu, a pie ŋa, “A lɔ̄gɔ khɔ ndɔ̄gɔ
lɨʼɨ?”
37 Pi shwei vi ŋa, “A Jishɔ llɔ Nasharɛ ntɔgɔ nu.”
38 A mɛ̄iŋ ni njɨ ŋa, “Jishɔ! Muuŋ Devi! Fāʼo kwoshɨnɨ mbɨŋ mu!”
39 Ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni mbɔ shhɨ nɛ pīga vi, nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “Lɛrɛ laŋ!”
A pɨnɨ mɛ̄iŋ pi ni njɨ ŋa, “Muuŋ Devi, fāʼo kwoshɨnɨ mbɨŋ mu!”
40 Jishɔ tithi, mfɛ gí ŋa pi thɔ ni ju. A gha nthɔ mbara yəɨ yu, a pie vi ŋa,
41 “Ɔ tāʼa nu ŋa ǹchwīe pi nɛiŋ vɛ?”
A khwɛ̄ ŋa, “Taathɔ, ǹtāʼa nu mbɨnɨ njəɨ lɨʼɨ!”
42 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Pɨnɨ nɛ njəɨ lɨʼɨ! Piŋ yɔ chwīe ghǐnɔ yɔ tɔgɔ.”

---

* **18:25 18:25** Minyieŋ yei ya mbɔ pi kamela. Pi nāʼaŋ nɛiŋ nthɛ ŋa kamela lɔ mbɔ moŋ Chrambo.

43 Wu'ɔ chomilaoŋ ghɔ, ligi yi chu'ɔ a yōu njiŋ Jishɔ, nchhɔ ŋga'o
Minnwi. Yú ŋgwa pighɔ fɔ nɛ gha njəɨ, mfɛ ndigha'o ni Minnwi.

19

Jishɔ pugu Shakio

1 Jishɔ nii ntiri nu moŋ Jeriko.
2 Ŋoŋ chəɨ ni mbɔ fɔ, ligi yi pɔ Shakio, mbɔ mmɛŋoŋ pa ghaŋ wɛ̄iŋ
taashi, mbɔ ŋgaŋ fà'o.
3 A ni mba'o nu nɔ yəɨ nu ŋoŋ ŋa Jishɔ yie nɛ, nthɛ ŋa ŋgwa ni njiɛŋ fɔ
nɛ, pa'a a lɔ nji'ɛ ghɔ nthɛ ŋa a ni mbɔ ŋoŋ kwikwi'i.
4 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, a tei ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ ŋku'ɔ ŋkuoŋ thɨ shikamoo nnɛ ŋa a yəɨ
Jishɔ, nthɛ ŋa Jishɔ shi ntɔgɔ pi ŋgei ghɔ.
5 Jishɔ gha nthɔ nchəɨŋ nɔ lɨ'ɨ ghɔ, ndīi tɔthɨ nchhu ŋa, "Shakio, kɔnɔ
nshwi'i shhɛ, nthɛ ŋa a yi'i ŋa nda'a nda ghɔ shi'a."
6 A kɔnɔ nshwi'i shhɛ, mbɔ ni pwanju'ɔ nɔ chhu nu ghɔ ŋa a thɔ a pwa.
7 Ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni njəɨ nɛ jɛ̄ luo nu, nchhu nu ŋa, "Ŋoŋ
yei ghə̄ɨ nu mbɔ ŋgaŋ kra nda nchwīe phɨ."
8 Shakio tithi tɔthɨ nchhu ni Taathɔ ŋa, "Līi njəɨ, Taathɔ, ǹshi mfɛ ghrà
ndindɨ maoŋ paŋ ni ghaŋ pou, ti shesheŋoŋ ŋa mi ni nchīgi vi nɛ, ǹshi
ndu'u ghɔ khwɛ lɨ'ɨ."
9 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Shi'a, lūgu nu thɔ nda hɛiŋ nthɛ ŋa ŋoŋ vei ŋkaa
yu muuŋ Abrahaŋ.
10 Nthɛ ŋa Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua ni nthɔ nɔ tā'a nu ndɔ ŋkwe ŋgwa pɛ ŋa
pugu phɛ nɛ."

Lu'ɔ chrà nthɛ mbɨŋ pi'ɛ taŋ
(Matio 25:14-30)

11 Nɔ ha'aŋ pugu ni nthɔ njwɛrɛ chrà yei nɛ, Jishɔ ghə̄ɨ shhɨ nɔ chhu
nu lu'ɔ chrà ni pugu. Nthɛ ŋa a ni ŋkwo para Jerushalɛiŋ nɛ, pugu pa ŋa
ŋgwa pighɔ ni mbi'i ŋa Minnwi shi nsha'a nɔ fùoŋ chomilaoŋ ghɔ nɛ
12 a chhu ki'ɛ ŋa, "Ŋoŋ ndiɛŋ chəɨ ni ŋgə̄ɨ fie la'ataoŋ chəɨ, ŋgə̄ɨ njɨ lə̄ɨ
fùoŋ ŋkwəɨ sha'a la'a yugu.
13 Ŋkaoŋ a ni maa ŋgə̄ɨ, a mɛ̄iŋ wuŋ puoŋ fà'a pi, mfɛ ŋkiɛŋ ntou mbɨŋ
ni pugu nchhu ni pugu ŋa, 'Pəɨ ti'i nthɔ mbi'ɛ taŋ nɔ ghɔ ti ǹshi nu'uŋ
ŋkwəɨ.'
14 Ndɔ ŋgwa pi pīna vi pīna. Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pugu taoŋ ghaŋ ntaoŋ njiŋ
yu ŋa pugu ghə̄ɨ nchhu ŋa, 'Pigi lɔ nji'i ntā'a nu ŋa ŋoŋ vei pɔ fùoŋ vigi.'
15 "Ndɔ pi wu'ɔ nchərə vi chərə nɔ fùoŋ. A gha mbīnɨ, ŋgɛ̄ puoŋ fà'a pi
pɛ ŋa a ni mfɛ mbɨŋ ni pugu ŋa pugu pi'ɛ taŋ nɔ nɛ, nnɛ ŋa a nthɛ a ji fī'ɨ
shéi yɛ ŋa pugu fā'o nɛ.
16 Fǔoŋ muuŋ fà'a thɔ nchhu ŋa, 'Taathɔ, mbɨŋ yɛ ŋa ɔ ni mfɛ vəɨ nɛ
shei wuŋ lɨ'ɨ.'
17 Ŋoŋ ndiɛŋ ghɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, 'Ɔ ya mfā'a, ma muuŋ fà'a a yi shishi'i,
nthɛ ŋa ɔ tɔgɔ ndaoŋ ntou moŋ puoŋ mi nnu nɛ, m̀fɛ ghrí vɛ ŋa ɔ sha'a
wuŋ la'ataoŋ a.'
18 "Mbra yi thɔ nchhu ŋa, 'Taathɔ, mbɨŋ yɛ ŋa ɔ ni mfɛ vəɨ nɛ shei tiɛŋ
lɨ'ɨ.'
19 Taathɔ vi ghɔ khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, 'Kwe tiɛŋ la'ataoŋ nsha'a nu.'
20 "Nɛnnɛ, yichəɨ muuŋ fà'a thɔ, nchhu nu ŋa, 'Taathɔ, mbɨŋ yɔ pɔ nɛiŋ,
ŋki krao moŋ pra ndhwí nū'ɔŋ,

21 nthɛ ŋa ŋki pɔgɔ, nthɛ ŋa ɔ ŋkiɛŋ ŋoŋ tɨtɨnɨ. Ɔ ghà ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ ŋa ɔ shi
ki lɔ nū'ɔŋ, ŋkwōo lɨ'ɨ ŋa ɔ shi ki lɔ mbhi.'
22 "Taathɔ vi chhu ghɔ ŋa, 'Muuŋ fà'a mbɨmbhɨ vei! Ǹshi ndɔ̄gɔ chrà yɔ
ŋkrao ghɔ nɔ ghɔ! Ɔ ya nji ŋa mi ŋoŋ tɨtɨnɨ, ŋkwe yaoŋ ŋa a lɔ mbɔ nyaŋ
nɛ, ŋkwōo lɨ'ɨ ŋa ǹshi ki lɔ mbhī nɛ.
23 A ni nchwīe khɔ ki'ɛ pa'a ɔ lɔ ni'iŋ mbɨŋ a moŋ bəɨŋ? Nji ŋa ǹshi ŋga
ŋkwəɨ, ǹkwe pugu pa thɔ yi?'
24 Nɛnnɛ nchhu ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni nthi fɔ nɛ ŋa, 'Pəɨ kwe mbɨŋ ghɔ
mbhɔ yu, mfɛ ni muuŋ fà'a yɛ ŋa a ni nshei wuŋ lɨ'ɨ nɛ.'
25 "Ndɔ pugu chhu ghɔ ŋa, 'Taathɔ, kwa'a a kwo shei wuŋ lɨ'ɨ?'
26 "Fùoŋ ghɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, 'Ǹshwei vəɨ, shesheŋoŋ ŋa a kwo fā'o nɛ, pi shi
mbīgi ntou yi ghɔ, ndɔ ti ni ŋoŋ yɛ ŋa a lɔ nji'i mfā'o nɛ pi shi ŋkwe shɨgɛi
yɛ ŋa a fā'o nɛ mbhɔ yu.
27 Ndɔ ndwɛ pa mbǐna paŋ pɛ ŋa pugu shini ndɔ ntā'a nu ŋa m̀bɔ fùoŋ
vugu nɛ, pəɨ wɛ̄iŋ vugu nthɔ nsho vugu ligi mu.' "

Jishɔ nii Jerushalɛiŋ nɔ fùoŋ
(Matio 21:1-11; Maaku 11:1-11; Jouŋ 12:12-19)

28 Jishɔ ni ŋga nchhu yei nnu ti mī'ɛŋ, ŋgwɛ̄iŋ ndaoŋ ŋgəɨ nu shhɨ, ŋku'ɔ
nu Jerushalɛiŋ.
29 A ni ŋga nyīeŋ ti mbara Bɛfɛgɛ pugu Betani ŋkuoŋ mbra ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ
ni Olive nɛ, ntaoŋ paa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi,
30 nchhu nu ŋa, "Pəɨ ghəɨ moŋ muuŋ la'ataoŋ yini shhɨ pəɨ nɛ, pəɨ shi
njəɨ muuŋ ŋkwɛ́iŋ ŋa ŋoŋ lɔ naa ma ŋku'ɔ nɛ, pi chu fɔ, pəɨ kīgɛi nthɔ nɔ
hɛiŋ.
31 Shesheŋoŋ mbie vəɨ ŋa, 'Pəɨ kīgɛi nu ŋa?' pəɨ chhu ŋa, 'Taathɔ fā'o
fà'a nɔ ghɔ.' "
32 Nɛnnɛ ŋgwa pighɔ ŋa a ni ntaoŋ vugu nɛ ghəɨ ŋgu'ɔ njəɨ ŋguoŋ nnu
pi ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a ni nshwei vugu nɛ.
33 Nɔ ha'aŋ pugu ni nthɔ mfēi muuŋ ŋkwɛ́iŋ ghɔ nɛ, ŋgwa pɛ ŋa minyieŋ
ghɔ ni mbɔ yugu nɛ pie ŋa, "Pəɨ fēi nu ŋa?"
34 Pugu khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Taathɔ fā'o fà'a nɔ ghɔ."
35 Pugu lɔ̄gɔ muuŋ ŋkwɛ́iŋ ghɔ ŋgəɨ fɛ ni Jishɔ, ŋga nshɛ̄iŋ ndhwí pugu
ŋkuoŋ ghɔ, ŋgɛ̄rɛ Jishɔ a ku'ɔ nchhɔ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ.
36 Nɔ ha'aŋ a ni nchhɔ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ nyīeŋ ŋgəɨ nu nɛ, pa ŋgwa shɛ̄iŋ pa
mɛmmɛ ndhwí pugu shɛndaoŋ.
37 Ndɨɨ ŋa a ni nyīeŋ mbara Jerushalɛiŋ nɛ, nɔ lɨ'ɨ ŋa shɛndaoŋ shwi'i
la'o Mbra pa Thɨ Olive nɛ, mmɛ kirɨ ghaŋ younjiŋ pi jɛ̄ nthɔ ntōo Minnwi
ni njɨ moŋ pwanju'ɔ nthɛ ŋguoŋ pa nnu ghraoghrao ŋa pugu ni njəɨ nɛ,
38 nchhu nu ŋa,
"Mbɔrɔ pɔ ni Fùoŋ ŋa a thɔ nɔ ligi Taathɔ nɛ,
Ghɨghrɨ pɔ po,
ndigha'o pɔ ni Minnwi ti ŋgəɨ nchəɨŋ fie moŋ ndugwi po!"
39 Pichəɨ pa ŋgwa Farashi moŋ yú ŋgwa pighɔ chhu ni Jishɔ ŋa, "Masha,
pīga pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pɔ ŋa pugu lɛrɛ laŋ."
40 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Ǹshwei vəɨ, ŋgwa pei ndɛrɛ laŋ, kaŋ pa ŋgù'ɔ shi
nchrā ni njɨ!"

Jishɔ yūa Jerushalɛiŋ

41 Jishɔ ni ŋga nyīeŋ mbara ti njəɨ moŋ Jerushalɛiŋ ghɔ, ŋkəɨ nthɛ vi,

42 nchhu nu ŋa, “Njūa ŋa ɔ kaŋ ni nji shi’a yaoŋ ŋa a ghà nthɔ ni ghɨghrɨ
nɛ, ndɔ ndwɛ, Minnwi chwīe ŋa ki’i ɔ yəɨ,
43 nthɛ ŋa yichəɨ ndɨɨ thɔ nthɔ nu ŋa pa mbǐna pɔ shi ŋgīŋ ghɔ ni ŋka’a
mbāoŋ, nshwi’i mbɨŋ ghɔ moŋ ŋguoŋ ŋgei ghao.
44 Pugu shi nshi’i ghɔ pəɨ pa mbaanda yɔ. Mba’a kaŋ ta’a yaoŋ yi’i
mbɨgəɨ mbhɔ ghɔ, nthɛ ŋa ɔ shini ndɔ nji ndɨɨ ŋa Minnwi ni nthɔ nɔ kwe
nu ghɔ nɛ.”

Jishɔ ghəɨ Nda Minnwi
(Matio 21:12-17; Maaku 11:15-19; Jouŋ 2:13-22)

45 Jishɔ nii Nda Minnwi, njɛ̄ yōu nu ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni nthɔ mfīni yaoŋ
fɔ nɛ,
46 nchhu nu ni pugu ŋa, “Pi nā’aŋ moŋ Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi ŋa, ‘Nda a shi
mbɔ pi nda luoŋ Minnwi,’ ndɔ pəɨ kara a gū pùo pa ŋgɨna.”
47 Ŋguoŋ llé ghao Jishɔ thɔ njɛ’i ŋgwa Nda Minnwi. Pa thishɨ ghaŋ
fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa ghaŋ yɛ’i gí Mushi pugu pa pichəɨ thishɨ ta’a shɛndaoŋ
nɔ jwi nu vi.
48 Ndɔ pa’a ndɔ mfā’o shɛndaoŋ, nthɛ ŋa pa ŋgwa ni mfɛ ŋguoŋ tə́nə
yugu nthɔ nja’o ŋguoŋ nnu ŋa a ni nchhu nu nɛ.

20

Ghrɨ́ Jishɔ llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi ki mbhɔ ŋgwamishua
(Matio 21:23-27; Maaku 11:27-33)

1 Llé chəɨ, Jishɔ gha mbɔ Nda Minnwi nthɔ njɛ’i nu ndɔ nthɔ nshwei pa
pwa pisha’akhɔ, pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi ni pa ghaŋ yɛ’i ŋgwa ni
gí Mushi pugu pa thishɨ thɔ,
2 nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “Shwei vigi, ɔ fā’o pi yəɨ njɨ nɔ chwīe nu pa nnu pei, ki
a fɛ gǒ mfɛ njɨ yei vɛ?”
3 Jishɔ khwē ŋa, “Mummu ǹshi mbie vəɨ ni ta’a nnu. Ndwɛ, pəɨ shwei
a,
4 a ni mfɛ Minnwi mfɛ njɨ ni Jouŋ ŋa a fɛ ŋkhǐ ni ŋgwa ki a ni mfɛ
ŋgwamishua?”
5 Pugu pini nnu ghɔ shɨna pugu, nchhu nu ŋa, “Pia nchhu ŋa a ni ndhɔ
mbhɔ Minnwi, a pie via ŋa, ‘Ti a ni nchwīe khɔ pa’a pia lɔ mbiŋ vi?’
6 Ndɔ ɨ̈ia nchhu ŋa, ‘A ni mfɛ ŋoŋmishua njɨ ghɔ’, kaŋ ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa
pei shi ntuŋ via ni ŋgù’ɔ nthɛ ŋa pugu ya nji ni tɨnɨnju’ɔ ŋa Jouŋ ni mbɔ
njəɨlɨ’ɨ Minnwi.”
7 Nɛnnɛ, pugu chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Pigi lɔ nji’i nji lɨ’ɨ ŋa a ni ndhɔ nɛ.”
8 Nɛnnɛ Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ki’ɛ ŋa, “Kaŋ m̀ba’a mummu shwei vəɨ ni
lɨ’ɨ ŋa njɨ ŋa ǹchwīe nnu pei nɔ llɔ nɛ.”

Lu’ɔ chrà nthɛ puoŋ fà’a pɨphɨ
(Matio 21:33-46; Maaku 12:1-12)

9 Nɛnnɛ, Jishɔ chhu yei lu’ɔ chrà ni pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni ŋkɨrɨ yəɨ yu
nɛ: “Ŋoŋ chəɨ ni ma mbhi kèi ntíɛŋ thɨ*yi mfɛ ni ghaŋ fà’a ŋa pugu lɨna
nɔ ghɔ, ŋga ŋkwōo, pugu pugu ghrā. Nɛnnɛ, ŋgəɨ kra nda’a ntaaŋ ndɨɨ.
10 Ndɨɨ ni ŋga ŋkā’o nɔ kwōo nu ntíɛŋ thɨ ghɔ, mmɛŋoŋ yɛ taoŋ muuŋ
fà’a vi ni pa ghaŋ fà’a pɛ, ŋa a ghəɨ ŋkwe ji ghrà ntíɛŋ thɨ ghɔ. Pa ghaŋ
fà’a pighɔ wie muuŋ fà’a vi ghɔ ndu’u vi ni mbhɔ yó.

---

* **20:9 20:9** Ntíɛŋ thɨ ghɔ ni mbɔ grape. La’ataoŋ pa Juu pugu ni ŋga nchhu pichəɨ ndɨɨ ŋa faaŋ grape njiŋ yi pɔ pi Ishrae.

11 A pɨnɨ nu'uŋ ntaoŋ muuŋ fà'a nduoŋ, pugu wie vi ŋkaa yu, nshhū vi,
ndɔ ndu'u vi ni mbhɔ yó.
12 A nu'uŋ ntaoŋ yichəɨ muuŋ fà'a vi, a pɔ yi trɛi, pugu lə̄ɨŋ vi, mfu'u vi
moŋ nyǐeŋ ghɔ mā'aŋ mbhi.
13 "Nɛnnɛ, ŋgaŋ nyǐeŋ ghɔ chhu ŋa, 'Mi shi nchwīe pi nɛiŋ? Ñshi ntaoŋ
ta'a muuŋ a ŋa ŋkhwā nɛ, kə'ɨchəɨ pugu fā'o pɔgɔ mbɨŋ yu.'
14 "Ndɔ ndɨɨ ŋa pa ghaŋ fà'a pighɔ ki yəɨ vi, pugu chhu ni noŋ pugu ŋa,
'Yei ya muuŋ ŋgaŋ nyǐeŋ ghɔ, ɲia jwi vi nnɛ ŋa a nthɛ nyǐeŋ ghɔ gū yia!'
15 Pugu fu'u vi ntaoŋ nɔ moŋ nyǐeŋ ghɔ njwi vi."
Jishɔ lūgwi mbie vugu ŋa, "Ti ŋgaŋ nyǐeŋ ghɔ shi nchwīe pi khɔ mbɨŋ
pa ghaŋ fà'a pei?
16 A shi nthɔ njwi pa ghaŋ fà'a pei, mfɛ kèi ntíɛŋ thɨ ghɔ ni ŋgwa
nduoŋ."
Pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni njwɛrɛ nu nɛ ni ŋga nja'o nnu yei, nchhu ŋa,
"Ki'i Minnwi ma mieŋ ŋkwaŋ nnu yei."
17 Jishɔ tigi ligi yi mbɨŋ pugu nchhu ŋa, "Ti njiŋ chrà Minnwi yei pɔ pi
ŋa?
'Ŋgù'ɔ yɛ ŋa ŋgaŋ nū'ɔŋ nda ni ndāa ŋa a lɔ mfā'o ghèrɛ nɛ,
pɨnɨ nɛ ŋkara ju mbɔ ndugwi ŋgù'ɔ shi'i nchaa ŋguoŋ yi.'†
18 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a gu ŋkuoŋ ŋgu'ɔ yei shi shɨna kraokrao. Ndɔ ti ä ŋgū
ŋgù'ɔ ghɔ mbɨŋ ŋoŋ, a nwī'iŋ vi."

Pîe nthɛ nnu pe taashi
(Matio 22:15-22; Maaku 12:13-17)

19 Pa ghaŋ yɛ'i ŋgwa ni gí Mushi ni pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pa'o nɔ
wɛ̄iŋ nu Jishɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ, nthɛ ŋa pugu ni nji ŋa Jishɔ chhu yei lu'ɔ chrà pi
ni pugu, ndɔ pugu pɔgɔ nnu ha'aŋ pa ŋgwa shi nchwīe nɛ.
20 Nɛnnɛ pugu tā'a shɨna, ntaoŋ pa miyra, ŋa pugu ni mfɨ̄ɨ ŋa pugu ŋgwa
ndɨndɨ nɛ, nɛnnɛ ŋa pugu wɛ̄iŋ vi ŋkuoŋ chrà yi, nɔ cha'a nu vi mfɛ ni
ŋoŋ ŋa Roma ni mfɛ ŋa a sha'a yie ŋgei lɨ'ɨ nɛ.
21 Pa miyra pighɔ pie Jishɔ ŋa, "Masha, pigi ji ŋa ɔ ghà nchrā ndɔ njɛ'i
nnu ndɨndɨ ki lɔ mbiŋ mbe, ndɔ njɛ'i pi nnu ndɨndɨ ŋa Minnwi tā'a nu nɛ.
22 Shwei vigi, a kā'o ŋa pi pe taashi ni Kaisha ki ŋga?"
23 Jishɔ kwo yəɨ mbe yugu nchhu ni pugu ŋa,
24 "Ꝑəɨ nōoŋ ndigi mbɨŋ vəɨ. Yei pɔ pi thɔ gǒ pugu ligi gǒ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ?"
Pugu khwē ŋa, "A yi Kaisha."
25 Nɛnnɛ, a khwē ni pugu ŋa, "Fɛ yaoŋ Kaisha ni Kaisha. Mfɛ yi Minnwi
ni Minnwi."
26 Fɔ shhɨ pa ŋgwa, pugu shi ki lɔ mfā'o sheshe yaoŋ llɔ ŋkuoŋ chrà yi
nɔ wɛ̄iŋ nu vi nɔ ghɔ. Nɛnnɛ pugu lɛrɛ laŋ, nja ŋgrāo ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ a
khwē nɛ.

Pîe nthɛ khu nu mbɨnɨ ŋku'ɔ
(Matio 22:23-33; Maaku 12:12-27)

27 Pa ŋgwa Shadushi, ŋa pugu ni ŋkwā'a ŋa mba'a ŋoŋ khu mbɨnɨ nu'uŋ
ŋku'ɔ nɛ, thɔ mbara Jishɔ mbie vi ŋa,
28 "Masha, Mushi ni nā'aŋ gí yei mfɛ ni pigi ŋa, 'Ndǐŋ ŋoŋ ndaŋ miŋgwɛ
ŋkhu ki lɔ mbhi puoŋ, ŋoŋ ghɔ lōgɔ ŋkugu ndǐŋ vi ghɔ ŋa a khu nɛ mbhi
puoŋ nɔ ghɔ nɔ ligi ndǐŋ vi ghɔ.'

† **20:17 20:17** Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Ŋkhǐ 118:22.

29 Pimbia pichəɨ ni mbɔ puŋ nda pugu pi khwachəɨ. Vi shhɨ laŋ ŋkhu ki lɔ mbhi muuŋ,
30 mbra yi lɔ̄gɔ ŋkugu ghɔ ŋguʼɔ ŋkukhu ki lɔ mbhi muuŋ,
31 ŋiaŋ mbra yi lɔ̄gɔ ŋkaa yu ŋguʼɔ ŋkukhu, wuʼɔ nnɛ ti ŋguoŋ vugu pi khwachəɨ nuʼuŋ mmɛ ndɔ paʼa kaŋ taʼa ŋoŋ vugu lɔ mbhi puoŋ.
32 A ni ŋga ndugwi nu, miŋgwɛ ghɔ khu ŋkaa yu.
33 Ndwɛ, moŋ llɛmbhi ŋa ŋgwa ŋa pugu khu ma mbɨnɨ ŋkuʼɔ nɛ, miŋgwɛ vei shi mbɔ pi ŋgwɛ gǒ, nɔ haʼaŋ ŋguoŋ vugu pi khwachəɨ ki lɔ̄gɔ vi nɔ ŋgwɛ vugu nɛ?”
34 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Ŋgwa mbhi shiʼa laŋ nu ndɔ ŋgə̄ɨ nu nda láŋ.
35 Ndɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu shi ŋkā’o nɔ pɨnɨ nu nuʼuŋ ŋkuʼɔ ndɨɨ ŋa pugu khu nɛ ndɔ fāʼo chɔmbhi moŋ yɛ mbhi ŋa a shi nthɔ nɛ, mbaʼa pugu ma nuʼuŋ ndaŋ ki ŋgə̄ɨ nda láŋ.
36 Nthɛ ŋa minthɛ paʼa pugu lɔ ma nuʼuŋ ŋkhu ŋkamuʼɔŋ, nthɛ ŋa pugu pɔ pi nɔ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi ndɔ mbɔ puoŋ Minnwi, mbɔ pa ŋgwa ŋa Minnwi kwo kuʼɔ ni pugu moŋ gu nɛ.
37 Nɔ pīgi nu, Mushi ni nja nōoŋ ŋa ŋgwa ghà ŋkhu mbɨnɨ nuʼuŋ ŋkuʼɔ. Moŋ lɨ’ɨ Ŋwaʼaŋlɨ Minnwi ŋa a chrā nu nthɛ móŋoŋ thɔ muuŋ thɨ yuyuʼu nɛ, Mushi gɛ̄ Taathɔ fɔ ŋa a Minnwi Abrahaŋ, Minnwi Aiji, ni Minnwi Jakɔ.
38 Minnwi lɔ mbɔ pi Minnwi ŋgwa haʼaŋ pugu khu nɛ. A pɔ pi Minnwi pa ŋgwa haʼaŋ pugu pi maoŋ nɛ, nthɛ ŋa ni Minnwi, ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pi maoŋ.”
39 Pichəɨ pa ghaŋ yɛʼi ŋgwa ni gɨ́ Mushi khwɛ̄ ŋa, “Masha, ɔ ya nɛ nchrā shishiʼi.”
40 Nthɛ ŋa pugu shi ki lɔ nuʼuŋ njwɛʼi nɔ pie nu vi ni sheshe nnu.

Pîe nthɛ Krishto
(Matio 22:41-46; Maaku 12:35-37)

41 Jishɔ pie vugu ŋa, “A nthɛ pi kie nɛiŋ nchhu ŋa Ju ŋa Minnwi Chuʼɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ, pɔ muuŋ Devi?
42 Nthɛ ŋa nduthɔ Devi chhu moŋ Ŋwaʼaŋlɨ Ŋkhĭ ŋa,
‘Minnwi Taathɔ chhu ni Taathɔ a ŋa,
“Chhɔ hɛiŋ ŋgei mbhɔ a yi jɨ,
43 ti ǹshi nuʼuŋ nchwīe pa mbĭna
pɔ gū krɨ́ tigi kwò yɔ.” ’‡
44 Ti nɔ haʼaŋ Devi ni mɛ̄iŋ Krishto ghɔ pi ni Taathɔ vi nɛ, a nthɛ a kie pi nɛiŋ Krishto pɨnɨ mbɔ pi muuŋ vi?”

Jishɔ shūu tə́nə ŋgwa nthɛ pa ghaŋ yɛʼi ŋgwa ni gɨ́ pa Juu
(Matio 23:1-36; Maaku 12:38-40)

45 Jishɔ chhu ni ghaŋ younjiŋ pi shhɨ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ghao ŋa,
46 “Pəɨ lɨna pa ghaŋ yɛʼi ŋgwa ni gɨ́ Mushi a pwa. Pugu khwā nɔ nyīeŋ nu moŋ pa mɛmmɛ ndrawaʼa, ndɔ ŋkhwā ŋa pi tuʼu noŋ nchrā ni pugu lɨ’ɨ kaʼa, ŋkhwā chhɔ nu nɔ pa lɨ’ɨ liɛŋ moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi pugu pa lɨ’ɨ jɨ.
47 Pugu ghà nchīgi pa piŋgɛ kugu ŋkwe maoŋ pugu, luoŋ Minnwi yugu shɨga ni nji nnɛ ŋa ŋgwa yəɨ vugu nɔ pa ŋgwa taoŋtaoŋ. Yugu ŋgə’ɨ shi mbɔ yi wuwuru.”

‡ **20:43 20:43** Ŋwaʼaŋlɨ Ŋkhĭ 110:1.

21

Yaoŋ ŋa miŋgwɛ ŋkugu fɛ nɛ
(Maaku 12:41-44)

1 Jishɔ pɨ'ɨ ligi yi njəɨ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ pa ghaŋ fà'o thɔ ni'iŋ pa maoŋ fɛ pugu moŋ mikuo yaoŋ fɛ́ Nda Minnwi nɛ.
2 A yəɨ miŋgwɛ ŋkugu chəɨ ha'aŋ a ki ya mbou ni'iŋ paa puoŋ mi mbɨŋ moŋ mikuo.
3 Nɛnnɛ, Jishɔ chhu ŋa, "Shishini, ǹshwei vəɨ, miŋgwɛ ŋkugu vei ŋa a pɔ pi mbou nɛ fɛ nchaa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ghao.
4 Nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa nduoŋ fu'u yaoŋ fɛ́ yugu pi shɨna ntou maoŋ ha'aŋ pugu fā'o nɛ, ndɔ miŋgwɛ vei moŋ pou yi fɛ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa a ni mfā'o nɔ yru nu ŋkuoŋ ghɔ nɛ."

Jishɔ shwei ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pi shi mbūo Nda Minnwi nɛ
(Matio 24:1-2; Maaku 13:1-2)

5 Pichəɨ ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ ni nchrā nu nthɛ Nda Minnwi, ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pi ni nchwīe vi ni pa ŋgù'ɔ pwapwa pugu pa maoŋ fɛ ha'aŋ pi ki fɛ fɔ nɛ. Jishɔ khwē ŋa,
6 "Ŋguoŋ pa maoŋ pei ŋa pəɨ yəɨ nu nɛ, ndɨɨ thɔ nu ŋa mba'a ta'a ŋgù'ɔ yi'i nu'uŋ nūaŋ ŋkuoŋ ndǐŋ vi. Pi shi mbūo ghao mfɛ shhɛ."

Ŋgə'ɨ pugu pa mōoŋ nu
(Matio 24:3-14; Maaku 13:3-13)

7 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ pie vi ŋa, "Masha, yei nnu shi ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ pi ndɨɨ khɔ? Lǐ ŋa a shi nōoŋ ŋa ndɨɨ kā'o ni nnu yei nɔ lɔ̄gɔ nu lɨ'ɨ nɛ pɔ pi khɔ?"
8 Jishɔ chhu ŋa, "Lɨna nu, ki'i ŋoŋ fɨɨ vəɨ, nthɛ ŋa ntou ŋgwa lɛ nthɔ nɔ ligi a, nchhu nu ŋa, 'a mmu mbɔ Krishto ghɔ', pugu pa ŋa 'ndɨɨ kā'o nɛ', ki'i njōu njiŋ yugu.
9 Ki'i pəɨ pɔgɔ ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ ya'o ŋa nchhò pɔ ki pa yɔ̀yɔnɔ, nthɛ ŋa ŋkwaŋ nnu pinɛ shi ŋgu'ɔ ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ ndɔ pa'a mbhi lɔ ndugwi pi ndɨɨ ghɔ."
10 Nɛnnɛ, Jishɔ chhu ŋa, "Pa la'ataoŋ shi mā'aŋ nchhò pugu pa pichəɨ, ŋgwa ta'a fùoŋ mā'aŋ nchhò pugu pa ŋgwa vichəɨ fùoŋ.
11 Shhɛ shi nchī'ɨ ti shɨna, pa ghǐnɔ pɨphɨ gū lɨlɨ'ɨ, pa njǐ gū, pa nnu wuwuru lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ, pi yəɨ pa mɛmmɛ lǐ llɔ po.
12 "Ndɔ ŋkaoŋ ŋguoŋ pa nnu pei ma ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ, pi shi ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vəɨ ŋgūo ŋgə'ɨ mbɨŋ pəɨ. Pi shi ŋì vəɨ ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ moŋ pa nda luoŋ Minnwi pugu pa chɔ́iŋ, pi shi ŋgə̄ɨ ni pəɨ shhɨ pa fùoŋ pugu pa ghaŋ shá'a lɨ'ɨ nthɛ ligi a.
13 Yei shi mfɛ shɨna ni pəɨ nɔ shwei nu pwa pisha'akhɔ a ni pugu.
14 Pəɨ nū'ɔŋ moŋ njù'ɔ pəɨ ŋa pəɨ lɔ mfā'o nɔ wie nu noŋ, ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ shi ŋkwe thɔ yəɨ nɛ, ŋkaoŋ ndɨɨ maa ŋkā'o nu.
15 Nthɛ ŋa ǹshi mfɛ chrà pugu pa shiethɔ ni pəɨ ŋa mba'a kaŋ ta'a mbǐna pəɨ yi'i ŋkā'o nɔ pə'ɨ nu ki ndāa chrà ghɔ pugu pa shiethɔ ghɔ.
16 Pa tǎa pəɨ pugu pa lǐŋ pəɨ, ni pa ndaaŋoŋ pəɨ pugu pa taannu pəɨ shi mfini vəɨ, pi jwi pichəɨ shɨna pəɨ.
17 Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa shi mbīna vəɨ nthɛ a
18 ndɔ mba'a ta'a ŋgiithɔ yəɨ phɛ.
19 Moŋ thi nu a tɨnɨ, pəɨ shi ndūgu.

Jishɔ shwei ŋgə'ɨ ŋa a thɔ nu nii Jerushalɛiŋ
(Matio 24:15-21; Maaku 13:14-19)

20 “Ndɨɨ ŋa ɔ yəɨ pa ghaŋ mā’aŋ nchhò ghīŋ Jerushalɛiŋ mbāoŋ nɛ, ɔ ji
ŋa shi’i nu mi para.
21 Nɛnnɛ pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu pɔ Judia nɛ tei ŋku’ɔ ŋkuoŋ pa mbra, pɛ
ŋgwa ŋa pugu pɔ moŋ tri la’a nɛ tei ntaoŋ, pɛ ŋgwa ŋa pugu lɔ nji’i mbɔ
moŋ ghɔ nɛ ki’i pugu nu’uŋ nii.
22 Nthɛ ŋa yei llɛmbhi ŋgə’ɨ ni ŋgwa Ishrae, nɔ chwīe nu nnu ha’aŋ pi
ni nā’aŋ moŋ chrà Minnwi nɛ lōgɔ lɨ’ɨ.
23 A shi mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ wuwuru ŋgə’ɨ ni pa piŋgɛ shūu pugu pa mapuoŋ
ha’aŋ pugu thɔ nu’ɔŋ puoŋ moŋ ndɨɨ ghɔ nɛ. Wuwuru ŋgə’ɨ shi mbɔ moŋ
la’ataoŋ yei, pɨgɨtua Minnwi shwi’i mbɨŋ ŋgwa pei.
24 Pi shi njwi pichəɨ ni kafa, ŋgwēiŋ pichəɨ ŋgəɨ nɔ moŋ pa chə́ɨŋ nɔ pɔ
nu ŋkǔna nchhò moŋ pa la’ataoŋ, pa ghìnɨ shi ŋkie ŋkuoŋ Jerushalɛiŋ ti
yugu ndɨɨ ŋa Minnwi nū’ɔŋ nɛ kā’o.

Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua shi mbɨnɨ nu’uŋ nthɔ
(Matio 24:29-31; Maaku 13:24-27)

25 “Pa lǐ shi nōoŋ moŋ minaoŋ pugu pa fhú ni fínəɨ. Ŋgwa pa la’ala’a
taoŋ shi mbɔ ni fiŋthɔ nthɛ mba’aŋkhi ŋa a thɔ ŋgwara nu nɛ.
26 Pɔgɔ gu shi nchwīe njù’ɔ ŋgwa shāna nthɛ pa nnu ŋa pugu ywɛrɛ nu
ŋa a thɔ nu ndōgɔ lɨ’ɨ ŋkuoŋ mbhi nɛ, nthɛ ŋa pi shi nchī’ɨ pa njɨ ha’aŋ a
pɔ moŋ tɔthɨ nɛ.
27 Nɛnnɛ, pi shi njəɨ Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua thɔ shwi’i nu moŋ tɔthɨ ni njɨ
pugu pa mmɛ ndigha’o.
28 Ndɨɨ ha’aŋ nnu pei jē nthɔ ndōgɔ lɨ’ɨ nɛ, lɔllɔ fēi noŋ yɔ, nthɛ ŋa lūgu
nu yɔ para.”

Ntígɨ llɔ ŋkuoŋ thɨ wùnu
(Matio 24:32-35; Maaku 13:28-31)

29 Jishɔ chhu lu’ɔ chrà yei ni pugu: “Līi thɨ wùnu pugu pa ŋguoŋ pa thɨ
nduoŋ,
30 nɔ ha’aŋ fhǒ yugu nu’uŋ njē tua nu nɛ, ɔ pɛ’i ni noŋ yɔ nji ŋa ŋkwəɨ
mbì para.
31 Wu’ɔ nɛnnɛ, ndɨɨ ha’aŋ ɔ shi njəɨ nnu pei lōgɔ lɨ’ɨ nɛ, ɔ ji ŋa Sha’afuoŋ
Minnwi para.
32 Shishini, ǹshwei vəɨ, mba’a ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ yei yi’i ntɔgɔ nnu pei maa
ndōgɔ lɨ’ɨ.
33 Po pugu shhɛ shi ntɔgɔ, ndɔ mba’a chrà a ma ntɔgɔ gha.

Pəɨ lɨna nu!

34 “Pəɨ lɨna nu, ki’i pəɨ nū’ɔŋ njù’ɔ yəɨ ŋkuoŋ pa jɨ pugu pa nnu nu mbaa
ni pa maoŋ ŋkuoŋ ŋgrào mbhi yei pugu fīɨ vəɨ, nnɛ ŋa kē’i llɛmbhi ghɔ lɛ
ŋgwī’i vəɨ nɔ ha’aŋ minyieŋ ghà ŋgwī’i ŋkuoŋ shi’i nɛ.
35 Nthɛ ŋa llɛmbhi ghɔ shi nthɔ ŋkuoŋ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ŋa pugu pɔ ŋkuoŋ
shhɛ nɛ.
36 Ndɔ lɨna nu ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ, nduoŋ nu ŋa ɔ fā’o ghrí nɔ lə’ɨ nu ŋguoŋ nnu
pei ŋa a shi ndōgɔ lɨ’ɨ nɛ, nnɛ ŋa mimfɛ ɔ thi shhɨ Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua.”
37 Jishɔ ni njɛ’i nu ŋguoŋ llɛmbhi ghao moŋ Nda Minnwi, ndɔ tu’u gha
mbɔ, a ku’ɔ ŋkuoŋ mbra ŋa pi mēiŋ ni Olive nɛ.
38 Ŋkiɛŋ ni muuŋ tutu’u, ŋguoŋ ŋgwa kɨrɨ yəɨ yu moŋ Nda Minnwi nɔ
ya’o nu ntígɨ mbhɔ yu.

22

Ntáŋ nɔ jwi nu Jishɔ
(Matio 26:1-5; Maaku 14:1-2; Jouŋ 11:45-53)

1 Ndɨɨ jɨ mmɛ llé brɛi ki ku'ɔ ni ŋga mbara nu, mbɔ mmɛ llé ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ
ni Lli Nji'a nɛ,
2 pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa ghaŋ yɛ'i ŋgwa ni gɨ́ Mushi thɔ ntā'a
shɛndaoŋ nɔ jwi nu Jishɔ njiŋnjiŋ nthɛ ŋa pugu ni nchhɔ mbɔgɔ nnu ŋa
ŋgwa shi nchwīe nɛ.

Judashi piŋ nɔ fini nu Jishɔ
(Matio 26:14-16; Maaku 14:10-11)

3 Judashi, ŋa pi ni mɛ̄iŋ vi ni Ishikario nɛ, ŋa a ni mbɔ ta'a ŋoŋ shɨna
paanchrɔ ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ nɛ, mieŋ noŋ yi Shata nii nù'ɔŋ yu.
4 A ghə̄ɨ mbara pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa ghaŋ kɛ̄'i Nda Minnwi,
nchrā pugu pugu ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ minthɛ a fɛ Jishɔ ni pugu nɛ.
5 Túa yugu ni mbwa. Pugu chrā ŋa pugu shi mfɛ mbɨŋ ghɔ.
6 Nɛnnɛ, a piŋ nthɔ ntā'a shɨna ki'ɛ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ minthɛ a fini vi ni pugu
lɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ ntou ŋgwa lɔ nji'i mbɔ nɛ.

Jishɔ pīri noŋ yi nɔ jɨ nu maoŋ Lli Nji'a
(Matio 26:17-25; Maaku 14:12-21; Jouŋ 13:21-30)

7 Llé jɨ brɛi ki ku'ɔ ni ŋga nthɔ, mbɔ llé ŋa a ki pie ŋa pi jwi minjɨɨ jɨ Lli
Nji'a nɛ,
8 Jishɔ taoŋ Pita pugu Jouŋ, nchhu nu ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ ghə̄ɨ mbīri yia
maoŋ jɨ Lli Nji'a nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pia jɨ."
9 Pugu pie vi ŋa, "Ɔ tā'a nu ŋa pigi pīri pi hɨŋ?"
10 A chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ shi nii moŋ la'a Jerushalɛiŋ nɛ, pəɨ
shi njəɨ mimbia, a tiɛŋ ŋkhǐ moŋ kǐŋ nchí'a. Pəɨ yōu njiŋ yi, pəɨ pugu ghə̄ɨ
nda ŋa a shi nii fɔ nɛ,
11 nchhu ni ŋgaŋ nda ghɔ ŋa, 'Masha chhu ŋa pi pie ghɔ ŋa, "Njiɛŋ nda
pa ghìnɨ pɔ pi hɨŋ, ŋa minthɛ pigi pa ghaŋ younjiŋ paŋ jɨ Lli Nji'a fɔ?"'
12 A shi nōoŋ mmɛ njiɛŋ nda tɔthɨ ni pəɨ ŋa pi kwo chwīe, pəɨ pīri jɨ Lli
Nji'a ghɔ fɔ."
13 Pugu lɔllɔ ŋgə̄ɨ, njəɨ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ wu'ɔ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a ni nshwei vugu
nɛ, mbīri maoŋ jɨ Lli Nji'a ghɔ fɔ.

Ndugwi maoŋ jɨ Jishɔ pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi
(Matio 26:26-30; Maaku 14:22-26; 1 Koriŋ 11:23-25)

14 Ndɨɨ ni ŋga nthɔ, Jishɔ chɔchɔ yəɨ taprɛi pugu pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi,
15 nchhu ni pugu ŋa, "Mi ni ŋkwo ya nthɔ ntā'a nu nɔ jɨ nu Lli Nji'a yei
pia ŋkaoŋ maa njəɨ ŋgə'ɨ.
16 Mba'a ǹji'i nu'uŋ mbɨnɨ njɨ maoŋ pei pia ti ŋgə̄ɨ nchəɨŋ ndɨɨ ŋa njiŋ
yi lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ nɛ, ndɨɨ ŋa Minnwi shi nsha'a fùoŋ yi nɛ."
17 A lɔ̄gɔ ndua là'o, ŋga ntōo Minnwi, nchhu ŋa, "Pəɨ kwe yei ŋgrā shɨna
pəɨ.
18 Shishini, ǹchhu ni pəɨ ŋa jɛ̄ ndwɛ ŋgə̄ɨ nu shhɨ, m̀ba'a nu'uŋ nnu là'o
yei, ti Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi thɔ."
19 A lɔ̄gɔ brɛi, ŋga ntōo Minnwi, mbə'ɨ, mfɛ ni pugu, nchhu nu ŋa, "Yei
frɛinoŋ a ŋa pi fɛ ni pəɨ. Pəɨ chwīe nɛiŋ nɔ kwiŋ nu ma."

20 Wu'ɔ nɛnnɛ, a pɨnɨ ndɔ̄gɔ ndua ndɨɨ ŋa pugu ni ŋkwo kru nɛ, nchhu
nu ŋa, "Ndua là'o yei nōoŋ kìna fhi ŋa Minnwi wrā moŋ chhǐ a ŋa pi shi
ŋkwrī nthɛ vəɨ nɛ.
21 "Ndɔ lɨi njəɨ, ŋoŋ ŋa a shi mfini a nɛ, mbhɔ yigi yu pɔ ŋkuoŋ taprɛi.
22 Nthɛ ŋa Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua shi ŋgu'ɔ ŋgə̄ɨ pi ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ Minnwi ni
nū'ɔŋ nɛ, ndɔ ŋgə'ɨ wuwuru shi nii ŋoŋ ŋa a fini vi nɛ."
23 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi jɛ̄ mbie noŋ pugu ŋa a yəɨ ŋoŋ shɨna pugu ŋa a
shi nchwīe yei nnu.

Mindoundou ŋa ŋoŋ ndiɛŋ gɔ̌

24 Mindoundou gū shɨna pugu ŋa a gɔ̌ ŋa minthɛ pi lɨi vi nɔ ŋoŋ ndiɛŋ.
25 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pa fùoŋ ŋkuoŋ mbhi hɛiŋ ghà nsha'a ŋgwa
pugu sha'a, ndɔ pa ŋgwa pei wu'ɔ mɛ̄iŋ pa fùoŋ pighɔ pi ni tǎa ghaŋ ghɛ̄rɛ
vugu.
26 Ndɔ ni pəɨ, a lɔ nji'i mbɔ pi nnɛ, a ka pie pi ŋa ŋoŋ ndiɛŋ shɨna pəɨ
gɛ mi pɔ nɔ mikə'ɨ, nthishɨ pɔ nɔ muuŋ fà'a.
27 A gɔ̌ mbɔ ŋoŋ ndiɛŋ, ŋoŋ ŋa a chɔchɔ ŋkuoŋ taprɛi nɛ ki muuŋ fà'a?
A lɔ mbɔ pi ŋoŋ ŋa a chhɔ ŋkuoŋ taprɛi nɛ? Ndɔ m̀bɔ shɨna pəɨ pi nɔ
muuŋ fà'a.
28 Pəɨ lɔ nji'i mī'aŋ a moŋ ndɨɨ ŋa mōoŋ nu thɔ vəɨ nɛ,
29 wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ Tǎa a fɛ ghrí vəɨ nɔ sha'a nu nɛ, m̀fɛ ni pəɨ ŋkaa mu,
30 nɛnnɛ ŋa pəɨ shi njɨ ndɔ nnu ŋkuoŋ taprɛi a moŋ Sha'afuoŋ a, ndɔ
nchhɔ ŋkuoŋ pa faaŋ nsha'a ŋgwa paanchrɔ taoŋ Ishrae.

Jishɔ chhu ŋa Pita shi ndāa vi
(Matio 26:31-35; Maaku 14:27-31; Jouŋ 13:36-38)

31 Shemu, Shemu, lɨi njəɨ! Shata kwo luoŋ shɨna mbhɔ Minnwi nɔ krū
nu vəɨ nɔ ha'aŋ pi ghà ŋkrū prupɨna nɛ.
32 Ndɔ ŋ̀kwo luoŋ Minnwi mfɛ vɛ, ma Shemu, ŋa ki'i piŋ yɔ chī'ɨ. Ndɨɨ
ŋa ɔ pɨnɨ ŋkwəɨ njəɨ a nɛ, ɔ mā'aŋ ghrí lǐŋ pɔ."
33 Pita khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Taathɔ, m̀bīri noŋ a ŋa pɔgɔ shi ŋgu'ɔ ŋgə̄ɨ chə́iŋ ka'a,
ŋkhu ka'a."
34 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, "Pita, ǹshwei ghɔ, mba'a miŋkə'ɨ khwɛ shi'a ki ɔ
lɔ nchhu ni trɛi ŋgɛ́ ŋa ɔ lɔ nji'i nji a."

Jishɔ shūu tə́nə ghaŋ younjiŋ pi

35 Jishɔ pɨnɨ nchhu ni pugu ŋa, "Ndɨɨ ŋa mi ni ntaoŋ vəɨ ki pəɨ lɔ ntuo
pǐɛŋ mbɨŋ, ki lɔ ntuo pǐɛŋ, ki tra, pəɨ ni mbou yaoŋ?"
Pugu ŋa, "Ŋga."
36 A pɨnɨ nchhu ŋa, "Ndɔ ti ndwɛ, ŋoŋ ŋa a fā'o mbɨŋ nɛ lɔ̄gɔ pugu pǐɛŋ.
Ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji'i mfā'o kafa nɛ, fini ndhwí fɨgəɨ yi njuoŋ nɔ ghɔ.
37 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ǹchhu ni pəɨ ŋa chrà Minnwi yei ŋa pi nā'aŋ ŋa, 'pi
shia vi shɨna ghaŋ chwīe phɨ nɛ*,' shi ŋgu'ɔ ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ mbɨŋ mu nthɛ ŋa
pa nnu pɛ ŋa pi nā'aŋ nthɛ a nɛ thɔ ŋgu'ɔ ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pi ni
nā'aŋ nɛ."
38 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Taathɔ, lɨi njəɨ paa kafa pɔ nɛiŋ."
A chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Yinɛ chrà lūgwi nnɛ."

Jishɔ luoŋ Minnwi ŋkuoŋ mbra
(Matio 26:36-46; Maaku 14:32-42)

---

* **22:37 22:37** Ishaya 53:12.

39 Jishɔ taoŋ moŋ la'a ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a ghà mbīgi ntaoŋ nɛ, ŋgəɨ ŋkuoŋ
Mbra pa Thɨ Olive pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi.
40 Ŋga nchəɨŋ fɔ, nchhu ni ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa, "Pəɨ luoŋ Minnwi nnɛ
ŋa ki'i pəɨ gū moŋ mōoŋ nu."
41 Nchənə ndɔllɔ ti ŋgəɨ nchəɨŋ fɨ'ɨ lɨ'ɨ ŋa ŋoŋ mā'aŋ ŋgù'ɔ a chəɨŋ nɛ,
ŋkwi kwɛ́rɛ yi shhɛ nduoŋ Minnwi ŋa,
42 "Tǎa a, a mbɔ khwatua yɔ,ɔ pəɨ ndua ŋgə'ɨ pɨphɨ yei ki ǹdɔ nnu. Ndɔ
ti ki'i a pɔ pi nɔ ha'aŋ ǹtā'a nu nɛ, a pɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ɔ tā'a nu ŋa a pɔ nɛ."
43 Yichəɨ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi llɔ po nthɔ mā'aŋ ghɨ́ yi moŋ yú'ɔ ghɔ,
44 a luoŋ Minnwi ni njɨ ti lie yi taoŋ mbɔ nɔ chhǐ nchəɨŋ nu shhɛ.
45 A gha mī'ɛŋ luoŋ nu, ŋgəɨ mbara pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi pugu llɛ nu nthɛ
yu'ɔ njù'ɔ.
46 A pie vugu ŋa, "Pəɨ llɛ pi khɔ? Pəɨ lɔllɔ tɔthɨ nduoŋ Minnwi nnɛ ŋa
ki'i pəɨ gū moŋ mōoŋ nu."

Pi wɛ̄iŋ Jishɔ
(Matio 26:47-56; Maaku 14:43-50; Jouŋ 18:3-11)

47 A gha ŋgu'ɔ nchrā nu nɛ, yú ŋgwa chəɨŋ, ŋoŋ chəɨ, ligi yi pɔ Judashi,
ŋa a ni mbɔ ta'a ŋoŋ shɨna paanchrɔ ghɔ, pɔ ju shhɨ. Nchənə nthɔ yəɨ
Jishɔ mbaŋ vi nɔ chrā nu ghɔ.
48 Ndɔ Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Judashi, ɔ shi mfini a, Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua, ni
paŋ nu ma nɔ chrā nu?"
49 Pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni mbɔ yəɨ yu nɛ gha njəɨ nnu ŋa a tā'a nu ndōgɔ
lɨ'ɨ nɛ, nchhu ghɔ ŋa, "Taathɔ, p̂igi shua kafa nshāaŋ vugu nɔ?"
50 Yichəɨ ta'a yi shɨna pugu che tə́nə ŋgei mbhɔ jɨ muuŋ fà'a ta'a taathɔ
pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ.
51 Jishɔ chhu ŋa, "Ki'i pəɨ nu'uŋ nchwīe!" Ŋkāoŋ tə́nə muuŋ fà'a ghɔ,
a tɨnɨ.
52 Nɛnnɛ, Jishɔ chhu ni pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa ghaŋ kē'i Nda
Minnwi pugu pa thishɨ ŋa pugu ni nthɔ nu ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vi nɛ ŋa, "Mbɔ pi ŋgɨna
minwi ŋa pəɨ thɔ nu ŋgwɛ̄iŋ ni pa kafa pugu pa wrɛ́i?
53 Ŋguoŋ llɛ́ ghao pia pɔ nu moŋ Nda Minnwi, pa'a pəɨ lɔ mba'ɔ nɔ wɛ̄iŋ
nu ma. Ndɔ yei ndɨɨ yəɨ pugu pa yi njɨ moŋ njiŋ."

Pita lāa Jishɔ
(Matio 26:57-58,69-75; Maaku 14:53-54,66-72; Jouŋ 18:12-18,25-27)

54 Nɛnnɛ, pa ghaŋ kē'i Nda Minnwi wɛ̄iŋ vi ŋgəɨ ni ju nda taathɔ pa
thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ. Pita yōu njiŋ yugu ndɔ mbɔ pi fie njiŋ.
55 Pugu ni ŋga mfrəɨ móŋoŋ moŋ titri yɨna, ti ŋkɨrɨ nchɔchhɔ ka'a, Pita
chhɔ shɨna pugu.
56 Ta'a muuŋ fà'a mbɔ miŋgwɛ, ni ŋga njəɨ Pita a chhɔ yəɨ móŋoŋ ghɔ,
a ya ligi yi mbiŋ yu, nchhu ŋa, "Ŋoŋ vei ni mbɔ pugu Jishɔ ŋkaa yu."
57 A lāa, nchhu nu ŋa, "Maa, ǹdɔ nji'i nji vi!"
58 A gha ndara, yichəɨ ŋoŋ pɨnɨ nu'uŋ njəɨ vi, nchhu ŋa, "Ɔ ta'a pakwo
pi!"
Pita chhu ŋa, "Tǎa, ǹdɔ nji'i mbɔ ta'a ŋoŋ vugu!"
59 A ni ŋga nu'uŋ njunu, yichəɨ ŋoŋ pɨnɨ nu'uŋ njəɨ vi, ntīi nu ŋa,
"Shishini, ŋoŋ vei ni mbɔ pugu Jishɔ nthɛ ŋa, a llɔ Galili ŋkaa yu!"
60 Ndɔ Pita khwē ŋa, "Tǎa, ǹdɔ nji'i nji nnu ha'aŋ ɔ thɔ nchhu nu nɛ!"
Nɔ ha'aŋ Pita ni ŋgu'ɔ nchrā nu nɛ, miŋkə'ɨ khwɛ.

61 Taathɔ kara mbɛ'i Pita. A kwiŋ chrà Taathɔ, ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a ni nchhu
ghɔ ŋa, "Ŋkaoŋ miŋkə'ɨ maa ŋkhwɛ̄ shi'a, ɔ shi ndāa a ni trɛi ŋgɛ."
62 Nɛnnɛ, Pita taoŋ mbhi ŋkə̄ɨ a gha'a.

Pi wie Jishɔ mbɨnɨ mā'aŋ vi ni kwə̀ɨŋ
(Matio 26:67-68; Maaku 14:65)

63 Pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni ŋkɛ̄'i Jishɔ nɛ ni njɛ̄ mā'aŋ nu vi ni kwə̀ɨŋ ndɔ
mbɨnɨ nthɔ ŋgwie vi.
64 Pugu ni ŋkrao ligi yi ni ndhwí, mbie vi ŋa, "Nɔ njəɨlɨ'ɨ, shwei vigi ni
ŋoŋ ŋa a wie ghɔ nɛ!"
65 Pugu ni nthɔ mbɨnɨ nchhu pichəɨ ntou pa nnu, ŋgwɛ'i vi.

Jishɔ shhɨ pa kúŋ
(Matio 26:59-66; Maaku 14:55-64; Jouŋ 18:19-24)

66 Mbhi ni ŋga ndaŋ, pi lɔ̄gɔ Jishɔ ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ shhɨ kɨrɨ pa thishɨ, mbɔ pa
thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ, pugu pa ghaŋ yɛ'i ŋgwa ni gí Mushi. Pugu chhu ghɔ
ŋa,
67 "Ɔ mbɔ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ, ɔ chhu ni pigi."
Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Mi nshwei vəɨ pa'a pəɨ lɔ mbiŋ,
68 ndɔ mi mbie vəɨ ni ta'a nnu, pa'a pəɨ lɔ mfā'o khwɛ̀.
69 Ndɔ llɔ ndwɛ ŋgə̄ɨ nu shhɨ pi shi nchərə Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua ŋgei mbhɔ
jɨ Minnwi ŋa a fā'o ŋguoŋ ghrí nɛ."
70 Nɛnnɛ ŋguoŋ yugu pie vi ŋa, "Yie nōoŋ ŋa ɔ pɔ Muuŋ Minnwi?"
A chhu ŋa, "Pəɨ chhu ŋa mi yie."
71 Nɛnnɛ, pugu chhu ŋa, "Pia nu'uŋ ntā'a pi khɔ ndwɛ nja'o, pia ya'o ni
noŋ yia llɔ mbhɔ yu."

23

Jishɔ shhɨ Pailɛ
(Matio 27:1-2,11-14; Maaku 15:1-5; Jouŋ 18:28-38)

1 Ŋguoŋ kɨrɨ pa thishɨ pighɔ yrɛi ndɔ̄gɔ Jishɔ ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ shhɨ Pailɛ,
2 nchhu pa nnu thɔ yu ŋa, "Ŋoŋ yei thɔ nthɔ nu ni tɨtɨnɨ minduoŋnduoŋ
shɨna ŋgwa pigi, ndāa nu ŋa ki'i pigi mā'aŋ taashi ni Kaisha, ndɔ nchhu
nu ŋa ju nduthɔ yi, Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ, mbɔ fùoŋ."
3 Pailɛ pie vi ŋa, "Ɔ fùoŋ pa Juu?"
A khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, "A ha'aŋ ɔ chhu nɛ."
4 Pailɛ chhu ni pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa yú ŋgwa pighɔ ŋa, "Ndɔ
njəɨ fàŋ ŋoŋ vei."
5 Pugu wu'ɔ mfrafra, nchhu nu ŋa, "A ni'iŋ puŋ ŋgwa ni yaoŋ ŋa a yɛ'i
nu nɛ moŋ ŋguoŋ Judia, llɔ Galili ti nthɔ nchəɨŋ hɛiŋ."
6 Pailɛ ni nja'o mbie ŋa, "Ŋoŋ vei llɔ pi Galili?"
7 A ni ŋga nja'o ŋa Jishɔ llɔ pi moŋ yɛ lɨ'ɨ ŋa a sha'a fùoŋ Hɛrɔ nɛ, a
taoŋ vi ghɔ. Hɛrɔ ni mbɔ Jerushalɛiŋ ndɨɨ ghɔ.

Jishɔ shhɨ Hɛrɔ

8 Ndɨɨ ŋa Hɛrɔ ni njəɨ Jishɔ nɛ, mfā'o ntou pwatua, nthɛ ŋa a ni ŋkwo
thɔ nja'o ntou pa nnu nɔ ligi yi ŋkhwā nu nɔ yəɨ nu vi. A ni ŋkhwā nu nɔ
yəɨ nu, a chwīe pa nnu ghraoghrao.
9 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, a tou vi ŋkiɛŋ ntou yi, ndɔ pa'a Jishɔ lɔ ŋkhwɛ̄.
10 Pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa ghaŋ yɛ'i ŋgwa ni gí Mushi taoŋ shhɨ
ntigi ntou pa nnu thɔ yu.

11 Hɛrɔ pugu pa ghaŋ nchhɔ̀ pi ni ŋga nshhū vi ndɔ mā’aŋ vi ni kwə̀iŋ,
ndɔ̄gɔ pìrɨ mā’aŋ mbɨŋ yu mbɨnɨ ndu’u vi ni Pailɛ.
12 Hɛrɔ pugu Pailɛ gū pa taannu yua ghɔ nthɛ ŋa pugu ni mfǔoŋ mbɔ pi
ni kipɨna.

Pi fɛ njó gu ni Jishɔ
(Matio 27:15-26; Maaku 15:6-15; Jouŋ 18:39–19:16)

13 Pailɛ kɨrɨ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa ghaŋ shá’a, ni pa ŋgwa gha,
14 nchhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ thɔ ni ŋoŋ vei hɛiŋ nchhu ŋa a thɔ nchwī̃e nu
ŋgwa tɨnɨthɔ, ŋ̀ga ntou vi shhɨ pəɨ, pa’a ndɔ njəɨ a fàŋ sheshe nnu moŋ
ŋguoŋ pa nnu ŋa pəɨ wɛ̄iŋ vi nɔ nɛ.
15 Ndɔ pa’a Hɛrɔ lɔ njəɨ ŋkaa yu, nnɛ a pɨnɨ ndu’u vi ni pia. Nɔ ha’aŋ
pəɨ yəɨ nɛ, a lɔ nji’i nchwī̃e yichəɨ nnu ŋa a pie ŋa pi jwi vi,
16 nthɛ yie ghɔ, ǹshi ŋgu’ɔ ŋgwie vi wie, mieŋ vi a ghə̄ɨ.”
17 [Sheshe llɛ́ jɨ Lli Nji’a Pailɛ ghà nchu’ɔ ta’a ŋgaŋ chə́ɨŋ nɔ ligi yugu.]
18 Ŋguoŋ kɨrɨ ŋgwa pa’o ŋgòu ŋa, “Jwi vi, nchu’ɔ Baraba mfɛ ni pigi!”
19 Baraba ni mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa pi ni ni’iŋ vi chə́ɨŋ nthɛ ŋa tɨtɨnɨ minduoŋnduoŋ
ni ŋgū moŋ la’a pi jwi ŋoŋ.
20 Pailɛ chrā ni pugu ŋkamu’ɔŋ nthɛ ŋa a ni ntā’a nu mieŋ vi a ghə̄ɨ nɛ.
21 Pugu pa’o ŋgòu ŋa, “Kwiŋ vi ŋkuoŋ wá’a, kwī̃ŋ vi ŋkuoŋ wá’a!”
22 Nɔ ŋgɛ́ yi trɛi, Pailɛ pie ni pugu ŋa, “Nthɛ khɔ, phɨ ŋa ŋoŋ vei chwī̃e
nɛ pɔ pi khɔ? Ǹdɔ njəɨ sheshe fàŋ mbɨŋ yu ŋa a pie ŋa pi jwi vi jwi nɛ,
nthɛ yie ghɔ, ǹshi ŋgu’ɔ ŋgwie vi wie, nchu’ɔ vi a ghə̄ɨ.”
23 Ndɔ pugu lɨ’ɨ, njɔ̄nɔ nu ŋkiɛŋ ni njɨ, nchhu nu ŋa pi kwī̃ŋ vi ŋkuoŋ
wá’a. Pugu yɔ̄nɔ ti yugu chəɨŋ.
24 Nɛnnɛ, Pailɛ sha’a ŋa pi jwi Jishɔ nɔ ha’aŋ pugu ta’a nu nɛ.
25 A chu’ɔ ŋoŋ ŋa pugu tā’a nu nɛ, mbɔ ŋoŋ vɛ ŋa pi ni ni’iŋ vi chə́ɨŋ
nthɛ tɨtɨnɨ minduoŋnduoŋ ŋa a ni nchwī̃e a gū moŋ la’a pi jwi ŋoŋ nɛ, mfɛ
Jishɔ ni pugu ŋa pugu jwi vi, mbɔ nnu ha’aŋ pugu ni ntā’a nu nɛ.

Pi kwī̃ŋ Jishɔ ŋkuoŋ wá’a
(Matio 27:32-44; Maaku 15:21-32; Jouŋ 19:17-27)

26 Pa ghaŋ mā’aŋ nchhɔ Roma wɛ̄iŋ Jishɔ ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ. Nɔ ha’aŋ pugu ni ŋgə̄ɨ
nu nɛ, pugu wɛ̄iŋ ŋoŋ chəɨ, ligi yi pɔ Shemu, mbɔ ŋoŋ la’ataoŋ Shiriŋ ŋa
a ni ndhɔ moŋ yichəɨ lɨ’ɨ la’ataoŋ ghɔ nthɔ nu. Pugu nū’ɔŋ wá’a mbə’ɨ yu,
ŋɨ vi ŋa a tɨɛŋ ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ njiŋ Jishɔ.
27 Mmɛ kɨrɨ ŋgwa yōu njiŋ Jishɔ pugu pa piŋgɛ ŋa pugu ni nthɔ ŋkə̄ɨ vi
ni njɨ nɛ.
28 Ndɔ Jishɔ kara nchhu ni pugu ŋa, “Piŋgɛ Jerushalɛiŋ, ki’i pəɨ kə̄ɨ a,
pəɨ kə̄ɨ noŋ pəɨ pugu pa puoŋ pəɨ.
29 Nthɛ ŋa yichəɨ llɛ́ thɔ nthɔ nu ŋa pi shi nchhu ŋa, ‘Mbrɔthɔ miŋgwɛ
ŋa a ŋkhwɛ̄ nɛ, ni pa puŋ pɛ ŋa muuŋ shi ya’a taoŋ fɔ nɛ, ni pa pɨnɨ pɛ ŋa
pugu shi ya’a nu’ɔŋ muuŋ nɛ.’
30 Nɛnnɛ, ŋgwa njɛ̄ nchhu nu ni mɛmmɛ mbra ŋa, ‘Gū mbɨŋ pigi,’ nchhu
ni puoŋ mi mbra ŋa, ‘Kuru vigi!’
31 Pi mfɛ ŋgə’ɨ ni ŋoŋ ŋa mbhɔ yi yi wo nɛ fɨ’ɨ yei, kaŋ a shi mbɔ pi nɛiŋ
ni ŋoŋ ŋa a fāaŋ nnu nɛ?”*

---

* **23:31 23:31** Yei ghrà pɔ moŋ Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi llɛshhɨ pi ŋa *Nthɛ ŋa ŋkwaŋ nnu pei ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ ndɨɨ ŋa thɨ yi fhɛ nɛ, kaŋ a shi mbɔ pi nɛiŋ ndɨɨ ŋa thɨ yi yó nɛ?*

32 Pa ghaŋ mā’aŋ nchhɔ Roma lɔ̄gɔ pichəɨ paa ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni mbɔ pa
ŋgusha’a ŋkaa pugu, ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ lɨ’ɨ jwi vugu pugu pa Jishɔ.
33 Ŋga nthɔ nchəɨŋ lɨ’ɨ chəɨ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni “Kwéi Thɔ”, ŋkwīŋ Jishɔ fɔ
ŋkuoŋ wá’a pugu pa ŋgusha’a pighɔ, ta’a yi ŋgei mbhɔ jɨ, ta’a yi ŋgei
mbhɔ ŋkwrɛi.
34 Jishɔ chhu ŋa, “Tǎa, lī’ɛ phɨ yugu nthɛ ŋa pugu lɔ nji nnu ha’aŋ pugu
chwīe nu nɛ.” Nɛnnɛ, pugu mā’aŋ yaoŋ nɔ pɛ’i nɔ yəɨ nu ŋa a shi njɨ gǒ
ndhwí yi shɨna pugu.
35 Pa ŋgwa thi fɔ mbɛ’i nu, pa thishɨ mā’aŋ vi ni kwə̀iŋ ŋa, “A ni nthɔ
ŋkwe ŋgwa, a kwe nɛ noŋ yi pia nɔ ha’aŋ a mbɔ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu’ɔ
Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe, llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi, yɛ ŋa Minnwi chu’ɔ vi nɛ.”
36 Pa ghaŋ mā’aŋ nchhɔ mā’aŋ vi ni kwə̀iŋ ŋkaa pugu mfɛ là’o chəchɨgəɨ
ghɔ.
37 Nchhu nu ghɔ ŋa, “Ɔ mbɔ fùoŋ pa Juu, ɔ kwe nɛ noŋ yɔ pia! Pigi yəɨ!”
38 Pi ni nā’aŋ yaoŋ ŋkwīŋ ŋkuoŋ thɔ wá’a thɔ yu ŋa, “Yei fùoŋ pa ŋgwa
Juu.”
39 Yichəɨ ta’a ŋgusha’a ghɔ ŋa pi ni ŋkwīŋ vugu pugu nɛ wɛ’i vi, nchhu
nu ŋa, “Ɔ lɔ mbɔ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu’ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ? Kwe nɛ noŋ yɔ,
mbɨnɨ ŋkwe vigi.”
40 Vichəɨ ta’a ŋgusha’a ghɔ pīga vi, nchhu nu ŋa, “Ɔ lɔ ndou ti mbɔgɔ
Minnwi, nthɛ ŋa pi ya’a ta’a fɨ’ɨ njó ni pia, mbɔ gu?
41 Yɔgɔ njó kā’o nthɛ ŋa pɔgɔ khu nɔ nnu ŋa pɔgɔ tā’a, ndɔ ti ŋoŋ vei lɔ
nji’i mfāaŋ kaŋ ta’a nnu.”
42 Nchhu ki’ɛ ŋa, “Jishɔ, kwiŋ a ndɨɨ ŋa ɔ nii moŋ Sha’afuoŋ yɔ nɛ.”
43 Jishɔ lu’u ghɔ ŋa, “Shishini, ǹshwei ghɔ, shi’a pɔgɔ shi mbɔ moŋ nchhɔ
shi’i Po.”

Gu Jishɔ
(Matio 27:45-56; Maaku 15:33-41; Jouŋ 19:28-30)

44 A ni mbɔ moŋ ntuŋ minaoŋ ŋa njiŋnjiŋ ni gū moŋ ŋguoŋ lɨ’ɨ ghao fɔ
ti ŋgə̄ɨ nchəɨŋ moŋ trɛi minaoŋ ni naoŋchi,
45 nthɛ ŋa minaoŋ shi ki lɔ nu’uŋ nthɛ nu. Ndhwí kɨ’ɨ lɨ’ɨ ŋa a ni mbɔ
moŋ Nda Minnwi shāa ntaoŋ yi paa.
46 Jishɔ gha ŋkə̄ɨ ni njɨ nchhu ŋa, “Tǎa a, m̀fɛ jijwɛ a mbhɔ ghɔ!” A ni
ŋga nchhu nɛnnɛ, jijwɛ yi taoŋ.
47 Nthishɨ pa ta’a ŋkɨɨ shoogɛ ni ŋga njəɨ nnu ha’aŋ a lɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ nɛ, ŋga’o
Minnwi nchhu ŋa, “Shishini, ŋoŋ vei ni mbɔ ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ.”
48 Ndɨɨ ŋa ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni ŋkɨrɨ fɔ nɔ yəɨ nu nnu ŋa a shi ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ ni
njəɨ nnu ŋa a ni ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ nɛ, pugu wie njù’ɔ yugu mbɨnɨ la’a moŋ tu’uthɔ.
49 Ndɔ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni nji Jishɔ, mbīgi pugu pa piŋgɛ ŋa
pugu ni njōu njiŋ yi llɔ Galili nɛ, thi fie hiŋ nthɔ njəɨ nnu pei.

Pa taannu Jishɔ twei vi
(Matio 27:57-61; Maaku 15:42-47; Jouŋ 19:38-42)

50 Ŋoŋ chəɨ ni mbɔ fɔ, ligi yi pɔ Joshɛ, llɔ yichəɨ lɨ’ɨ Judia ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni
Arimatia, mbɔ ŋoŋ shi’i ndɔ mbɔ ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ.
51 Nji’i nthɛ pi nɔ ha’aŋ a ni mbɔ ŋgia pa thishɨ pighɔ nɛ, a shi ki lɔ
nji’i mbiŋ nnu ŋa pi ni ŋkā’a ndɔ nchwīe mbɨŋ Jishɔ nɛ, ni nthɔ njwɛrɛ
Sha’afuoŋ Minnwi.
52 A ni ŋgə̄ɨ mbara Pailɛ ŋa a fɛ khu Jishɔ ghɔ.

53 A shwi'i khu yi shhɛ, mbara vi moŋ mbhɔ ndhwí fhu, ni'iŋ vi moŋ
mbo ŋa pi fi'i ŋkuoŋ ŋgù'ɔ nɔ fúŋ, mbɔ yɛ ŋa pi shi ki lɔ naa ma ntwei
ŋoŋ fɔ.
54 A ni mbɔ llɛ́ pīri nu noŋ nɔ Llɛ́ Ji. Llɛ́ Ji ghɔ kwo tā'a nu njɛ̄.
55 Piŋgɛ ŋa pugu pa Jishɔ ni ndhɔ Galili nɛ yōu njiŋ Joshɛ ŋgə̄ɨ njəɨ fúŋ
ndɔ njəɨ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pi ni nū'ɔŋ khu Jishɔ moŋ ghɔ nɛ.
56 Ŋgə̄ɨ ki'ɛ la'a mbīri laminda pugu pa pichəɨ pa mbwa wru nū'ɔŋ,
mfɛrɛ noŋ Llɛ́ Ji nɔ ha'aŋ kìna chhu nɛ.

24

Jishɔ pɨnɨ nu'uŋ ŋku'ɔ
(Matio 28:1-10; Maaku 16:1-8; Jouŋ 20:1-10)

1 Moŋ fǔoŋ llɛmbhi mbɔ Shonde moŋ shwi'i taŋ ghɔ, ŋkiɛŋ ni muuŋ
tutu'u, piŋgɛ pɛ lɔ̄gɔ laminda ŋa pugu ni mbīri nɛ, ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ chofuŋ.
2 Ŋga nchəɨŋ fɔ, njəɨ ŋa pi kwo kənə ŋgù'ɔ ha'aŋ a ni nchri chofuŋ nɛ.
3 Pugu ni ŋga nii moŋ ghɔ, pa'a ndɔ njəɨ khu Taathɔ mbɔ Jishɔ.
4 Nɔ ha'aŋ thɔ yugu ni nthɔ mfiŋ nu ni nnu ha'aŋ a lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ nɛ, paa
ŋgwa wī'i nthi yəɨ pugu ndhwí yugu thɔ sheishei nɔ fiembɨ.
5 Pɔgɔ gu ni ŋga ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vugu, pugu tu'u thɔ yugu shhɛ, pa ŋgwa pighɔ
pie ŋa, "Pəɨ kie nɛiŋ nthɔ ntā'a ŋoŋ maoŋ shɨna pa ŋgwa khu?
6 A lɔ nji'i mbɔ hɛiŋ, a ku'ɔ llɔ moŋ gu! Kwiŋ nnu ŋa a ni nchhu ni pəɨ
ndɨɨ ŋa a ni mbɔ Galili nɛ:
7 'Pi shi ncha'a Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua mfɛ mbhɔ ghaŋ phɨ, pi kwīŋ vi ŋkuoŋ
wá'a. A gha nda'a trɛi llɛ́, a pɨnɨ ŋku'ɔ.'"
8 Piŋgɛ pighɔ kwiŋ chrà yi,
9 ŋkwəɨ llɔ chofuŋ ghɔ, nshwei ŋguoŋ nnu pei ni ta'anchrɔ pa ghaŋ
ntaoŋ pi pugu pa ŋguoŋ pichəɨ ghaŋ younjiŋ pi.
10 Piŋgɛ pighɔ ni mbɔ Meri Madaliŋ, Joana, ni Meri mǔuŋ Jɛiŋ, pugu pa
pichəɨ pa piŋgɛ nduoŋ ŋa pugu ni nshwei pa nnu pei ni pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi
nɛ.
11 Pugu lɨi a pɔ nɔ nnu na, nɛnnɛ pa'a ndɔ mbiŋ nnu pighɔ.
12 Ndɔ Pita yrɛi ntei ŋgə̄ɨ chofuŋ, ŋga ntu'u noŋ yi mbɛ'i moŋ fúŋ, njəɨ
ndhwí fhu fɔ ki yaoŋ nduoŋ lɔ mbɔ fɔ. A pīnɨ la'a, nchhɔ ŋgrāo nnu ŋa a
lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ nɛ.

Jishɔ para paa ŋgwa shɛndaoŋ Emao
(Maaku 16:12-13)

13 Wu'ɔ llɛ́ ghɔ, paa ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ ghə̄ɨ nu lɨ'ɨ chəɨ, pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Emao,
wuŋ ŋkaŋ kwò llɔ Jerushalɛiŋ.
14 Pugu ni nthɔ nshāa Shaaŋga ŋkuoŋ ŋguoŋ nnu pɛ ŋa a lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ nɛ.
15 Nɔ ha'aŋ pugu ni nchrā nu ndɔ nshāa nu nɛ, Jishɔ nyīeŋ mbara vugu,
pugu pugu nyīeŋ nu ka'a.
16 Yaoŋ chri ligi yugu, pugu yəɨ vi ndɔ pa'a ndɔ nji ŋgaŋ vi.
17 A pie vugu ŋa, "Pəɨ gha nyīeŋ nu, nthɔ nchrā pi khɔ?"
Pugu tithi ŋkuokuo.
18 Ta'a ŋoŋ shɨna pugu, ligi yi pɔ Kleopa, chhu ghɔ ŋa, "A wu'ɔ gɔ̀ tə'ɨ
ghɔ mbɔ ŋgaŋ kra Jerushalɛiŋ ŋa a lɔ nji nnu pɛ ŋa a lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ fɔ moŋ llɛ́
pei nɛ?"
19 Jishɔ pie vugu ŋa, "Mbɔ pa khɔ?"

Pugu chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Pa nnu nɔ ligi Jishɔ llɔ Nasharɛ, a ni mbɔ njəɨli’ɨ Minnwi, ntɨnɨ moŋ ŋguoŋ nnu ŋa a ni nchhu ndɔ nchwīe nɛ, nōoŋ nu ŋa Minnwi ni mbiŋ vi, ŋgwamishua gha’o vi.
20 Pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa pichəɨ pa mɛmmɛ ŋgwa pia fɛ vi ŋa pi fɛ njó gu ghɔ pi kwīŋ vi ŋkuoŋ wá’a.
21 Pigi ni ŋkwā’a ŋa a ju mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a shi ŋkwe puoŋ Ishrae nɛ. Mbapa nɛnnɛ, a trɛi llé shi’a ndɔ ha’aŋ nnu pei lōgɔ lɨ’ɨ nɛ.
22 Nɔ pīgi nu ŋkuoŋ ghɔ, pichəɨ piŋgɛ pigi chhu nnu ghraoghrao ni pigi. Pugu ni mbɔ chofuŋ ni tutu’u,
23 ndɔ pa’a ndɔ njəɨ khu yi, mbɨnɨ nchhu nu ŋa pugu yəɨ ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi, pugu chhu ŋa a yi maoŋ.
24 Pichəɨ pa ŋgwa ŋa pigi pugu ni mbɔ nɛ ghəɨ chofuŋ ghɔ ŋgu’ɔ njəɨ pi ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ piŋgɛ pighɔ ni nchhu nɛ, ndɔ pa’a ndɔ njəɨ vi fɔ.”
25 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ ki’i na pi nɛiŋ, a lɔ ŋkē’i ŋga’a vəɨ pi nɛiŋ nɔ piŋ nu pa nnu ha’aŋ pa njəɨlɨ’ɨ Minnwi ni nchhu nɛ.
26 A shi ki lɔ mbie ŋa Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu’ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ, yəɨ ŋgə’ɨ pei nii moŋ ndigha’o yi?”
27 A jɛ̄ moŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ Mushi ti ŋgəɨ nii moŋ pa ŋwa’aŋlɨ pichəɨ pa njəɨlɨ’ɨ Minnwi, ntɛrɛ ni pugu ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi ni nchhu nthɛ vi nɛ.
28 Nɔ ha’aŋ pugu ni mbara nu la’ataoŋ ghɔ nɛ, Jishɔ chwīe nɔ ha’aŋ a fəfərə.
29 Pugu wɛ̄iŋ vi ŋa a kɨna, nchhu nu ghɔ ŋa, “Pia la’a ka’a, llɛmbhi kwo thɔ mɛmmɛ, lɨ’ɨ lɔ ŋkwo shini nu.” Nɛnnɛ, a nii nda nɔ la’a nu pugu pugu.
30 Ndɨɨ ŋa pugu pugu ni mbɔ ŋkuoŋ taprɛi lɨ’ɨ jɨ maoŋ nɛ, a lōgɔ brɛi mfɛ tōo nu, mbə’ɨ ŋgrā ni pugu.
31 Ligi yugu ŋa’aŋ, pugu ji vi, ndɔ a phɛ ligi pugu.
32 Pugu chhu ni noŋ pugu ŋa, “Njù’ɔ yɔgɔ lɔ ŋgu’ɔ nthɔ ŋkɨɨkɨɨ moŋ ghɔ nɔ ha’aŋ a ni nthɔ ntūgu Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi ni pɔgɔ nɛ?”
33 Pugu yrɛi shhɛ ndɨɨ ghɔ mbɨnɨ Jerushalɛiŋ njəɨ ta’anchrɔ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ pugu kɨrɨ fɔ pugu pa pichəɨ pi nduoŋ.
34 Pugu chhu ni paa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa, “Taathɔ ku’ɔ shini. A nōoŋ noŋ yi ni Shemu.”

Jishɔ nōoŋ noŋ yi ni pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi
(Matio 28:16-20; Maaku 16:14-18; Jouŋ 20:19-23; Fà’a 1:6-8)

35 Paa ŋgwa pighɔ fɨ’ɨ pa nnu ŋa a lōgɔ lɨ’ɨ shɛndaoŋ Emao nɛ ni pugu, pugu pa ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ pugu ni nji Taathɔ ndɨɨ ŋa a pə’ɨ brɛi nɛ.
36 Nɔ ha’aŋ paa ŋgwa pighɔ ni nthɔ nshwei vugu ni nnu pei nɛ, Jishɔ wī’i nthi shɨna pugu, nchhu ni pugu ŋa, “Ghighrɨ Minnwi pɔ mbiŋ pəɨ.”
37 Noŋ ŋguoŋ yugu wīni, pɔgɔ gu wɛ̄iŋ vugu, pugu gɛ̄ ŋa pugu yəɨ pi ŋkhushɛ.
38 A chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ kie nɛiŋ mbɔgɔ gu nɛiŋ? A chwīe khɔ pəɨ thɔ mfā’o yei fɨ’ɨ khuthɔ?
39 Līi mbhɔ ma pugu pakwo ma, njəɨ ŋa a lɔ mbɔ mmu? Kāoŋ nja’o, nthɛ ŋa ŋkhushɛ shi’a mfā’o frɛ̀i pugu pa kwéi nɔ ha’aŋ pəɨ yəɨ mfā’o nɛ.”
40 A ni nchhu nnu yei, nōoŋ mbhɔ mi pugu pakwo mi ni pugu.
41 Pugu ni mfā’o pwanju’ɔ ndɔ ŋgrāo ti a fhi ni pugu pi nɔ ha’aŋ a pɔ pi njə̀ɨŋ. Nɛnnɛ, Jishɔ pie vugu ŋa, “Pəɨ fā’o sheshe yaoŋ jɨ hɛiŋ?”
42 Pugu fɛ nyi’aŋ tūoŋ ghɔ,

43 a kwe ŋkru shhɨ pugu.
44 Nchhu ŋa, “Yei pa nnu ŋa ŋki chhu ni pəɨ ndɨɨ ŋa pia ni ŋguʼɔ mbɔ
kaʼa nɛ, ŋa ŋguoŋ pa nnu ŋa pi ni nāʼaŋ nɔ ligi a moŋ gɨ́ Mushi ni yi pa
njəɨliʼɨ Minnwi pugu pa Ŋwaʼaŋlɨ Ŋkhǐ nɛ shi ŋguʼɔ ndɔ̄gɔ lɨʼɨ pi nɛnnɛ.”
45 Nɛnnɛ, a ŋaʼaŋ lɨna yugu ŋa pugu ji chrà Minnwi.
46 Nchhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pi ni nāʼaŋ ŋa, ‘Ju ŋa Minnwi Chuʼɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ
Ŋkwe nɛ shi njəɨ ŋgəʼɨ ndɔ ŋkhu a gha mbɔ moŋ trɛi llɛmbhi, a kuʼɔ.’
47 Pugu pa ŋa moŋ ligi Krishto ghɔ, pi shi nchīi ni pa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ
mbhi ŋa pugu pāʼa ŋkŭnu yugu ni phɨ, Minnwi liʼɛ mfɛ ni pugu, p̂əɨ jɛ̄
Jerushalɛiŋ.
48 Pəɨ yəɨ pa nnu pei, pəɨ ghəɨ nshwei ŋgwa nduoŋ nɔ ghɔ.
49 “Ńshi ntaoŋ kàʼa Tǎa a ni pəɨ. Ndɔ pəɨ chɔchɔ Jerushalɛiŋ hɛiŋ ti njɨ
llɔ tɔthɨ shi nshwiʼi mbɨŋ pəɨ.”

Jishɔ kuʼɔ po
(Maaku 16:19-20; Fàʼa 1:9-11)

50 Nɛnnɛ, Jishɔ lɔ̄gɔ vugu llɔ Jerushalɛiŋ ŋgə̄ɨ ti nchəɨŋ mbɨŋ laʼataoŋ
Betani, mbɨʼɨ mbhɔ mi tɔthɨ nduoŋ mbɔrɔ Minnwi mfɛ ni pugu.
51 Ndɔ haʼaŋ a fɛ mbɔrɔ ni pugu nɛ, mieŋ vugu, Minnwi lɔ̄gɔ vi ŋkuʼɔ
nɔ po.
52 Nɛnnɛ, pugu ghaʼo vi, mbɨnɨ Jerushalɛiŋ ni ntou pwanjuʼɔ.
53 Pugu ni ŋkɨna moŋ Nda Minnwi ŋguoŋ llɛ́ nthɔ ntōo Minnwi.

Pwa Pisha’akhɔ ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ
Jouŋ
fɨ’ɨ nɛ
Kāoŋ nu pa thɔ nu

Jouŋ lūgwi nā’aŋ nu ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei pi ni chhu nu njiŋ nnu ŋa a nā’aŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ ghɔ nthɛ yie nɛ. A fɨ’ɨ ŋa pi nā’aŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei nnɛ ŋa ŋgwa ji ŋa Jishɔ Ju Ŋa Minnwi ni Nchu’ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ, pugu pa ŋa ŋ̈oŋ mbiŋ vi, a fā’o chɔmbhi.

Jouŋ fɨ’ɨ mishweishwei yi yei moŋ paa mɛmmɛ ghrà. Fǔoŋ yi fɨ’ɨ fà’a Jishɔ moŋ nthɛ minaoŋ. A pɨnɨ nu’uŋ mfɨ’ɨ ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ ŋgwa ni nchwīe ndɨɨ ŋa pugu ni nja’o ndɔ njəɨ pa fà’a Jishɔ nɛ, Ki pugu ni ŋkakara mbiŋ vi ki pugu ni ndāa vi lāa. Moŋ mbra mmɛ ghrà, Jouŋ fɛ ndɨɨ nɔ fɨ’ɨ nu pa nnu ŋa a ni ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ moŋ shwi’i taŋ Lli Njí’a nɛ.

Jouŋ fɨ’ɨ moŋ khwachəɨ lɨ’ɨ moŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ Jishɔ nōoŋ noŋ yi ni ligi yɛ ŋa Minnwi ni nōoŋ noŋ yi nɔ ghɔ ŋkaa yu nɛ. Ligi ghɔ pɔ: A Mmu. Wu’ɔ nɛnnɛ Jouŋ pɨnɨ nu’uŋ nōoŋ khwachəɨ lǐ ghɔghrao ŋa Jishɔ ni nōoŋ nɛ. Jouŋ fɨ’ɨ paa ŋgɛ́ ŋa Jishɔ ni ŋku’ɔ moŋ gu pi fǔoŋ llɛ́ moŋ shwi’i taŋ. Jouŋ chrā ntou yi ŋkuoŋ nnu fā’o nu chɔmbhi ki mmɛ pi nɔ tɔgɔ nu mbhɔ Jishɔ. A fɨ’ɨ ŋa Chɔmbhi ki mmɛ yei gha njɛ̄ ni ŋoŋ pi ndɨɨ ŋa ŋgaŋ vi piŋ Jishɔ Krishto ŋa a ju mbɔ shɛndaoŋ, mbɨnɨ mbɔ chɔmbhi, mbɨnɨ mbɔ nnu shini nɛ. Ta’a mmɛ nnu ŋa a pɔ moŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei pɔ ŋa Jouŋ lɔgɔ pa yaoŋ ŋa ŋgwa ji nɛ, mā’aŋ fɨ’ɨ pa nnu moŋ jijwɛ nɔ ghɔ. Pa maoŋ pighɔ pa yaoŋ nɔ ŋkhǐ, brɛi, lí’ɛ, ŋkɛ̄’i minjɨɨ pugu pa minjɨɨ, ndǎa grape pugu pa ntíɛŋ yi.

Chrà chɔmbhi

1 Ŋkaoŋ pi maa nchwīe mbhi, Chrà ghɔ ni ŋkwo pɔ, Chrà ghɔ pɔ pugu Minnwi, Chrà ghɔ pɔ Minnwi.

2 A ni mbɔ pugu Minnwi ka’a nɔ njɛ̄ yi.

3 Sheshe yaoŋ ŋa pi pūoŋ nɛ tɔgɔ pi mbhɔ yu. A kaŋ ni ŋkiɛŋ pa’a sheshe yaoŋ ŋa pi pūoŋ nɛ lɔ mbɔ yi pūoŋ.

4 Chɔmbhi ni ndhɔ pi mbhɔ Chrà ghɔ, chɔmbhi ghɔ pɔ lí’ɛ ŋgwamishua.

5 Lí’ɛ ghɔ thɛ moŋ njiŋnjiŋ ndɔ pa’a njiŋnjiŋ lɔ ŋga’a vi.

6 Minnwi ni ntaoŋ yichəɨ ŋoŋ, ligi yi pɔ Jouŋ.

7 A ni nthɔ nɔ miŋkwentie nɔ chrà nu nthɛ lí’ɛ ghɔ, nnɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa nthɛ pugu piŋ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ chrà yi.

8 A shini ndɔ mbɔ ju mbɔ lí’ɛ ghɔ. A ni ŋgu’ɔ mbɔ pi miŋkwentie nɔ chrà nu nthɛ lí’ɛ ghɔ.

9 Ŋkiɛŋ lí’ɛ ghɔ ni nthɔ nu ŋkuoŋ mbhi, mbɔ lí’ɛ ŋa a thɛ mfɛ lí’ɛ ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa nɛ.

10 A ni mbɔ ŋkuoŋ mbhi ndɔ pi tɔgɔ pi mbhɔ yu nchwīe mbhi, ndɔ pa’a mbhi lɔ nji vi.

11 A ni nthɔ nthɛ ji, ndɔ pa’a ŋgwa pi pighɔ lɔ ŋa’aŋ njù’ɔ yugu ghɔ.

12 Ndɔ ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni ŋa’aŋ njù’ɔ yugu ghɔ nɛ, ŋa pugu ni mbiŋ vi nɛ, a fɛ ghrɨ́ ni pugu nɔ gū nu puoŋ Minnwi,

13 mbɔ puoŋ ŋa pi lɔ mbhi vugu pi ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ ŋgwamishua ghà mbhi
nɛ, mbɔ ŋgwa ŋa pi shi lɔ mbhi vugu pi ni khwā nu ŋgwamishua, ki ni
pī'i nu mímbia ŋa a laŋ nɛ. Minnwi nduthɔ yi chwīe pi phi vugu.
14 Chrà ghɔ ni ŋgū ŋoŋmishua nshwi'i nchhɔ shɨna pia. Pia yəɨ ndigha'o
yi, mbɔ ndigha'o yɛ ŋa a wu'ɔ fā'o ju nɔ ta'a fiɛŋ Muuŋ Tǎa nɛ. A ni
ndɨnaoŋ ni pwapuŋ pugu pa nnu shini.
15 Jouŋ ni mbɔ miŋkwentie yi, nchhu ni njɨ ŋa, "Yei ni mbɔ ju ŋa mi ni
nchrā nthɛ vi ŋa, 'Ju ŋa a thɔ nu njiŋ a nɛ, nthɨŋkwo yi chaa nyaŋ, nthɛ
ŋa a ni ŋkwo pɔ ŋkaoŋ màa mbɔ.'"
16 Llɔ moŋ lɨnaoŋ nu mi ni pwapuŋ, a fɛ mbɔrɔ ŋkuoŋ mbɔrɔ ni pia.
17 Nthɛ ŋa pi ni mfɛ gɨ́ ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ Mushi, ndɔ pwapuŋ pugu pa nnu
shini thɔ ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ Jishɔ Krishto.
18 Yichəɨ kaŋ ta'a ŋoŋ lɔ naa njəɨ Minnwi, ndɔ fiɛŋ ta'a Minnwi ŋa a pɔ
yəɨ Tǎa nɛ, chwīe pi ji Minnwi.

Ŋkìnɨ Jouŋ Ŋgaŋ Fɛ Ŋkhǐ
(Matio 3:1-12; Maaku 1:1-8; Luka 3:1-18)

19 Pa ŋgwa Juu llɔ Jerushalɛiŋ ni ŋga ntaoŋ pa ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi
pugu pa ŋgwa Levi* ŋa pugu pie Jouŋ Ŋgaŋ Fɛ Ŋkhǐ ŋa, "Ɔ pɔ pi gɔ̌?" yei
pɔ nnu ŋa Jouŋ ni nchhu nɛ.
20 Jouŋ shini ndɔ ndāa khwē nu, a ni nja nchrā lɨ'ɨ wo ki lɔ nji'i nchiɛŋ
nchò yi, nchhu nu ŋa, "Ñshi lɔ nji'i mbɔ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ
Ŋkwe nɛ."
21 Pugu pie vi ŋa, "Ti ɔ pɔ pi gɔ̌? Ɔ Elaija?"
Jouŋ khwē ŋa, "Ŋga, ǹdɔ mbɔ ju."
"Ɔ njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi ghɔ?"
Jouŋ khwē ŋa, "Ŋga."
22 Nɛnnɛ, pugu chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ɔ gɔ̌? Pigi fā'o nɔ pīnɨ nu ni khwè nshwei
ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu taoŋ vigi nɛ. Ɔ chhu pi ŋa nthɛ noŋ yɔ?"
23 Jouŋ khwē ŋa,
"Mi ŋggì ŋoŋ ŋa a kəɨ nu moŋ ŋkǔnu njó.
'Pəɨ pīri Shɛndaoŋ tithi ni Taathɔ ŋa a tɔgɔ fɔ nɔ ha'aŋ njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi
mbɔ Ishaya ni nchhu nɛ.'"
24 Pichəɨ pa ŋgwa Farashi ŋa pugu ni mbɔ shɨna ghaŋ ntaoŋ pighɔ† nɛ
25 pie vi ŋa, "Ti ɔ̈ mieŋ ki lɔ mbɔ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe,
ki lɔ mbɔ Elaija, ki lɔ mbɔ njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi ghɔ, ɔ thɔ kwe ŋgwa ni ŋkhǐ
ki'ɛ ŋa?"
26 Jouŋ khwē ni pugu ŋa, "Ŋga ŋkwe ŋgwa ni ŋkhǐ pi moŋ ŋkhǐ, ndɔ
yichəɨ ta'a ŋoŋ thi shɨna pəɨ ŋa pəɨ shi lɔ nji vi,
27 a thɔ nu njiŋ a, ndɔ ǹdɔ nji'i ŋkā'o nɔ ŋoŋ ŋa mimfɛ m̀fēi ŋkɨ̌ɨ tra yi."
28 Ŋguoŋ nnu pei ghao ni nthɔ ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ Betani, njiɛŋ nɨnəɨ Jodaŋ lɨ'ɨ ŋa
Jouŋ ni ŋkwe ŋgwa ni ŋkhǐ nɛ.

Jishɔ pɔ pi muuŋ minjɨɨ Minnwi

29 Mbhi gha ndaŋ, Jouŋ yəɨ Jishɔ a thɔ nu yəɨ yu, a chhu ŋa, "Līi njəɨ!
Muuŋ Minjɨɨ Minnwi ŋa a kwe phɨ ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ mbhi nɛ.

---

* **1:19 1:19** Ŋgwa Levi ni mbɔ ghaŋ fà'a Nda Minnwi. † **1:24 1:24** Yichəɨ shɛndaoŋ nɔ tūgu nu ghrà yei pɔ ŋa *A ni ntaoŋ ŋgwa Farashi ntaoŋ ghaŋ ntaoŋ pighɔ.*

30 Yei pɔ pi ŋoŋ yɛ ŋa mi ni nchrā nu nthɛ vi ndɨɨ ŋa ŋki chhu ŋa, ‘Ju
ŋa a thɔ nu njiŋ a nɛ nthɨŋkwo yi chaa nyaŋ, nthɛ ŋa a ni ŋkwo pɔ ŋkaoŋ
m̀aa mbɔ.’
31 Mmu ndutho a shini ndɔ nji vi. Ndɔ ŋki thɔ, nchhɔ mfɛ ŋkhĭ ni ŋgwa
nnɛ ŋa ŋgwa Ishrae ji vi.”
32 Jouŋ kwe ntie yi, nchhu nu ŋa, “Mi ni njəɨ Jijwɛ Minnwi shwi’i nu
mbɨŋ yu nɔ mintu’ɔlibuŋ llɔ po, nshwi’i ŋkɨna mbɨŋ yu.
33 Mmu ndutho a shini ndɔ nji’i nji vi, ndɔ ju ŋa a ni ntaoŋ a ŋa ǹkwe
ŋgwa ni ŋkhĭ moŋ ŋkhĭ nɛ ni nchhu vəɨ ŋa, ‘Ŋoŋ ŋa ɔ shi njəɨ Jijwɛ shwi’i
ŋkɨna mbɨŋ yu nɛ, a ju ŋa kwe nu ŋkhĭ ŋa a shi mfɛ ni ŋgwa nɛ shi mbɔ
pi moŋ Jijwɛ Minnwi.’
34 Ndɔ ǹjəɨ, ndɔ mbɔ miŋkwentie ŋa yei Muuŋ Minnwi.”

Jishɔ gɛ̄ fǔoŋ ghaŋ younjiŋ pi

35 Mbhi ni ŋga ndaŋ, Jouŋ pɨnɨ ntithi pugu pa paa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi,
36 mbɛ’i Jishɔ nɔ ha’aŋ a ni ntɔgɔ nu nɛ nchhu ŋa, “Līi njəɨ, Muuŋ Minjɨɨ
Minnwi!”
37 Paa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi pighɔ ni ŋga nja’o nnu yei, ndɔllɔ njōu njiŋ Jishɔ.
38 Jishɔ kara noŋ yi njəɨ vugu pugu thɔ nu njiŋ yu, a pie vugu ŋa, “Pəɨ
ta’a pi khɔ?”
Pugu khwɛ̄ ŋa, “Rabai” (njiŋ yi pɔ ŋa “Masha”), “Ɔ la’a pi hɨŋ?”
39 A chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ thɔ nɛ njəɨ.” A ni mbɔ yaoŋ nɔ khwɛ minaoŋ
ni naoŋchɨ ŋa pugu pugu ni ŋgə̄ɨ njəɨ lɨ’ɨ ŋa a ni nda’a nu nɛ, pugu pugu
la’a llɛ́ ghɔ.
40 Ta’a ŋoŋ shɨna paa ŋgwa pighɔ ŋa pugu ni nja’o Jouŋ chrā, pugu yōu
njiŋ Jishɔ nɛ, ni mbɔ Andru, mbɔ ndĭŋ Shemu Pita.
41 Andru ghə̄ɨ ntā’a ndĭŋ vi, mbɔ Shemu, nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “Pigi yəɨ Ju ŋa
Minnwi Chu’ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ” (njiŋ yi pɔ ŋa “Krishto”).
42 A lɔ̄gɔ vi pugu yu ghə̄ɨ njəɨ Jishɔ. Jishɔ pɛ’i vi nchhu ŋa, “Ɔ Shemu,
muuŋ Jouŋ, pi shi mɛ̄iŋ ghɔ ndwɛ pi ŋa, ‘Kefa’ njiŋ yi pɔ ŋa Pita‡.”

Jishɔ gɛ̄ Fili pugu Natania

43 Mbhi ni ŋga ndaŋ, Jishɔ lɔ̄gɔ nthí mi ŋa a shi ŋgə̄ɨ Galili. Njəɨ Fili
nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “Thɔ njōu njiŋ a.”
44 Fili ni ndhɔ Beshaida mbɔ la’ataoŋ pa Andru pugu Pita.
45 Fili yəɨ Natania nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “Pigi yəɨ ŋoŋ vɛ ŋa Mushi ni nā’aŋ
nthɛ vi moŋ Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Gí, pa njəɨlɨ’ɨ Minnwi pɨnɨ nā’aŋ nthɛ vi ŋkaa pugu
nɛ. A Jishɔ llɔ Nasharɛ, mbɔ muuŋ Joshɛ.”
46 Natania chhu ghɔ ŋa, “A nthɛ nnu shi’i taoŋ Nasharɛ?”
Fili chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Thɔ nɛ njəɨ.”
47 Jishɔ yəɨ Natania thɔ nu yəɨ yu, a chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Līi njəɨ, yei ŋkɨɛŋ
ŋoŋ Ishrae shishini, ŋa a lɔ mbɔ ŋgaŋ mifɨɨ nɛ!”
48 Natania pie vi ŋa, “Ɔ kie nɛiŋ nji a?”
Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, “Ŋkaoŋ Fili maa mɛ̄iŋ ghɔ ndɨɨ ŋa ɔ ni mbɔ la’o
muuŋ thɨ wùnu nɛ, mi nĭ njəɨ ghɔ.”
49 Nnɛ Natania khwɛ̄ ŋa, “Masha, Ɔ Muuŋ Minnwi, Ɔ fùoŋ pa ŋgwa
Ishrae.”
50 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, “Ɔ wu’ɔ mbiŋ nthɛ pi ŋa ǹshwei ghɔ ŋa mi nĭ njəɨ
ghɔ la’o muuŋ thɨ wùnu nɛ? Ɔ shi njəɨ pa nnu a chaa yei.”

‡ **1:42 1:42** Njiŋ Kefa pugu Pita wu’ɔ ta’a yi, mbɔ ŋa ŋgù’ɔ.

51 A chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Shishini, ǹshwei vəɨ ŋa, pəɨ shi njəɨ po ŋa’aŋ, pəɨ yəɨ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi ku’ɔ nu ndɔ nshwi’i nu mbɨŋ Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua.”

2

Jishɔ kara ŋkhĭ a gū là’o

1 Paa llé ni ŋga ntɔgɔ, pi thɔ njɨ yichəɨ tini Kanaŋ moŋ Galili, mŭuŋ Jishɔ pɔ fɔ.
2 Pi ni ŋgē Jishɔ ŋkaa yu lɨ’ɨ tini ghɔ pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi.
3 Là’o ni ŋga mmɛ, mŭuŋ Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Pugu lɔ mfā’o là’o.”
4 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ma! Yinɛ fā’o pi khɔ nɔ chwīe nu vəɨ? Ndɨɨ a lɔ naa ŋkā’o ya’a.”
5 Ndɔ mŭuŋ vi chhu ni pa ghaŋ fà’a ŋa, “Pəɨ chwīe sheshe nnu ŋa a chhu ni pəɨ nɛ.”
6 Ntɨgao ndigi kĭŋ ni’iŋ ŋkhĭ ŋa pi chwīe ni ŋgù’ɔ nɛ ni nthi fɔ nnɛ nɔ wɛ̄iŋ nu ŋkhĭ mbɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ nù’ɔŋ pa Juu nɔ kie nu mbɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ chhu nɛ. Ta’a yi lɔ̄gɔ jɛ̄ ŋkuoŋ khwɛ jo ŋgə̄ɨ pi ntɨgao jo.
7 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ ni’iŋ ŋkhĭ moŋ pa kĭŋ pighɔ a lɨnaoŋ.” Pugu ni’iŋ a lɨnaoŋ ti njwɛ̄ cho ghɔ.
8 A chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ ŋwaa yichəɨ fɔ ŋgə̄ɨ mfɛ ni ŋoŋ ŋa a lɨna nu ni ŋgwa lɨ’ɨ jɨ tini yei nɛ.” Pugu ŋwaa.
9 Ŋoŋ ŋa a ni ndɨna nu ni pa ŋgwa lɨ’ɨ jɨ tini ghɔ nɛ ni ŋga njwɛ’i ŋkhĭ ghɔ ŋa pi kara a gū là’o nɛ, pa’a ndɔ nji lɨ’ɨ ŋa a llɔ nɛ (ndɔ pa ghaŋ fà’a lɨ’ɨ tini ghɔ ŋa pugu ni ŋwaa ŋkhĭ ghɔ nɛ ni nji) ŋgaŋ lɨna ni ŋgwa lɨ’ɨ jɨ tini ghɔ mɛ̄iŋ mimbia ŋgaŋ tini ghɔ,
10 nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “Shesheŋoŋ ghà fŭoŋ ŋgrā pi là’o shi’i ti ŋgwa gha nja nnu shi’i a maa nthɔ ni yɛ ŋa a lɔ nja mbwa nɛ. Ndɔ ɔ nū’ɔŋ là’o shi’i ti nthɔ nchəɨŋ ndwɛ.”
11 Yei ni mbɔ fŭoŋ lĭ ŋa Jishɔ ni nōoŋ Kanaŋ moŋ Galili, nōoŋ ndigha’o yi, pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi piŋ vi.
12 Tini ghɔ ni ŋga ntɔgɔ, Jishɔ shwi’i Kapanuŋ pugu pa mŭuŋ vi ni pa lĭŋ pi pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi nda’a fɔ nɔ shɨgɛi llé.

Jishɔ ghə̄ɨ Nda Minnwi
(Matio 21:12-13; Maaku 11:15-17; Luka 19:45-46)

13 Ndɨɨ jɨ Lli Nji’a pa Juu ni ŋkwo para nu, nnɛ Jishɔ ku’ɔ Jerushalɛiŋ.
14 A yəɨ ŋgwa Nda Minnwi, pugu chhɔ mfini pa fua, pa minjɨɨ, pa mintu’ɔlibuŋ, ni pa ghaŋ kwri mbɨŋ pugu chhɔ ŋkuoŋ pa taprɛi pugu.
15 Jishɔ chwīe ŋgwàŋ ni ŋkɨɨ njōu vugu nɔ ghao Nda Minnwi mfɛ mbhi pugu pa minjɨɨ, pugu pa fua, ŋkwrī mbɨŋ ghaŋ kwri mbɨŋ ŋkara taprɛi yugu ŋkuru.
16 Nɛnnɛ, nchhu ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni mfini mintu’ɔlibuŋ nɛ ŋa, “Ꝑəɨ pei maoŋ pei ntaoŋ nɔ ghɔ hɛiŋ, ki’i pəɨ lɔ̄gɔ Nda Tăa a, a gū nda taŋ.”
17 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi kwiŋ ŋa pi ni nā’aŋ ŋa, “Ni’iŋ njù’ɔ nthɛ Nda yɔ shi njɨ a.*”
18 Nnɛ pa Juu chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ɔ nōoŋ pi yəɨ lĭ ni pigi nɔ nōoŋ nu ŋa ɔ fā’o ghrí nɔ chwīe nu nnu pei?”
19 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ shā’a Nda Minnwi yei, m̀bɨnɨ nu’uŋ ŋkrao moŋ trɛi llé.”

---

* **2:17 2:17** Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Ŋkhĭ 69:9.

20 Pa Juu chhu ŋa, “Khɔ nya! A lɔ̄gɔ khwɛ wuŋ ŋga’o ni ŋga’o yi ntɨgao
nɔ krao nu Nda Minnwi yei, ɔ ŋa ɔ shi mbɨ’ɨ tɔthɔ nɔ trɛi llɛ́ nya?”
21 Ndɔ Nda Minnwi yɛ ŋa Jishɔ ni chrà nu nthɛ vi nɛ ni mbɔ pi noŋ yi.
22 A ni ŋga mbɔ ndɨɨ yɛ ŋa Jishɔ ni mbɨnɨ nu’uŋ ŋku’ɔ moŋ gu nɛ, pa
ghaŋ younjiŋ pi kwiŋ ŋa a ni nchhu yei nnu, mbiŋ chrà Minnwi pugu pa
chrà ŋa Jishɔ ni nchrā nɛ.

Jishɔ ji njù’ɔ ŋoŋmishua

23 Ndɨɨ ŋa a ni mbɔ Jerushalɛiŋ lɨ’ɨ jɨ Lli Nji’a nɛ, ntou ŋgwa piŋ vi nɔ
ha’aŋ pugu ni njəɨ ntou pa lǐ ŋa a ni nōoŋ nu nɛ.
24 Ndɔ Jishɔ shini ndɔ njɨ’ə noŋ yi mbɨŋ pugu nthɛ ŋa a ni nji vugu ghao.
25 Yichəɨ ŋoŋ shini ndɔ mfā’o nɔ shwei nu vi ni yaoŋ ŋa ŋoŋmishua yie
ghɔ nɛ, nthɛ ŋa ju ndutho yi ni nji njù’ɔ yugu.

3

Jishɔ pugu Nikodemu

1 Yichəɨ nthishɨ pa Juu ni mbɔ fɔ, mbɔ ŋoŋ Farashi, ligi yi pɔ Nikodemu.
2 Ŋoŋ vei thɔ njəɨ Jishɔ ni tu’u nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “Masha, pigi ji ŋa ɔ ŋgaŋ
yɛ’i ŋgwa llɔ mbɔ Minnwi, nthɛ ŋa a nthɛ pa’a ŋoŋ lɔ nōoŋ pa lǐ pei ŋa ɔ
nōoŋ nɛ ki Minnwi lɔ mbɔ pugu yu ka’a.”
3 Jishɔ khwē ghɔ ŋa, “Shishini, ǹshwei ghɔ, ŋ̈oŋ mieŋ ki lɔ mbɔ phi
ŋkamu’ɔŋ*, pa’a Minnwi lɔ nsha’a fùoŋ yi moŋ chɔmbhi yi.”
4 Nikodemu chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Mimfɛ pi pɨnɨ mbhi ŋoŋ pi nɛiŋ ndɨɨ ŋa a kwo
pɔ mmɛŋoŋ nɛ? A nthɛ a pɨnɨ nii moŋ puŋ mǔuŋ vi pi pɨnɨ mbhi vi?”
5 Jishɔ khwē ghɔ ŋa, “Shishini, ǹchhu vɛ ŋa pi mieŋ ki phi ŋoŋ ni ŋkhǐ
pugu pa Jijwɛ, pa’a a lɔ nii moŋ Sha’afuoŋ Minnwi.
6 Yɛ ŋa a phi frɛinoŋ mbhi vi nɛ frɛinoŋ, yɛ ŋa a phi Jijwɛ mbhi vi nɛ,
pɔ jijwɛ.
7 Ki’i ŋgrāo nɔ ha’aŋ ǹchhu vɛ ŋa a yī’i ŋa pi phi vəɨ ŋkamu’ɔŋ nɛ.
8 Fɨfrəɨ ghà ntɔgɔ ŋgə̄ɨ nu lɨ’ɨ ŋa a khwā nɛ, ɔ ya’o ŋkaoŋ yi ndɔ pa’a
ndɔ nji lɨ’ɨ ŋa a llɔ nɛ, ki lɨ’ɨ ŋa a ghə̄ɨ nu nɛ. A ha’aŋ a pɔ ni shesheŋoŋ
ŋa a phi Jijwɛ Minnwi mbhi vi nɛ.”
9 Nikodemu pie ŋa, “Pa nnu pei nthɛ a lɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ pi nɛiŋ?”
10 Jishɔ khwē ghɔ ŋa, “Ɔ ŋgaŋ yɛ’i ŋgwa Ishrae ki lɔ nji nnu pei?
11 Shishini, ǹchhu vɛ ŋa pigi ghà nchrā pi nnu ŋa pigi ji nɛ, ŋkwe ntie
yaoŋ ŋa pigi yəɨ nɛ, ndɔ pa’a pəɨ lɔ mbiŋ nnu ŋa pigi chhu nu nɛ.
12 Mi nshwei vəɨ ni pa nnu ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei ki pəɨ lɔ mbiŋ, pəɨ shi mbiŋ
ndɨɨ ŋa ǹshwei vəɨ ni pa nnu po nɛ pi ŋkwaŋ nɛiŋ?
13 Yichəɨ kaŋ ta’a ŋoŋ lɔ naa ŋku’ɔ po ŋkiɛŋ ŋoŋ ŋa a llɔ po nshwi’i shhɛ
nɛ, mbɔ Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua.
14 Ndɔ nɔ ha’aŋ Mushi ni ŋkə̄rə mitwɛ’i tɔthɨ moŋ ŋkǔnu njó nɛ, wu’ɔ
nɛnnɛ, a yi’i ŋa pi shi ŋkə̄rə Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua tɔthɨ,
15 nnɛ ŋa shesheŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ vi nɛ, shi mfā’o chɔmbhi ki mmɛ.
16 “Nthɛ ŋa Minnwi ni ŋkhwā ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei ntou yi ti mfɛ ta’a
fiɛŋ muuŋ vi, ŋa shesheŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ vi nɛ, mba’a a yi’i ŋkhu†, a shi mfā’o
chɔmbhi ki mmɛ.

---

* **3:3 3:3** Moŋ chrà Gri, a nthɛ njiŋ yi pɨnɨ mbɔ ŋa *llɔ tɔthɨ*. † **3:16 3:16** Yei lɔ mbɔ pi ŋa mba’a ŋoŋ ghɔ khu gu moŋ frɛinoŋ. A pɔ pi ŋa mba’a ŋoŋ ghɔ ma nji’i ŋgə̄ɨ moŋ móŋoŋ.

17 Nthɛ ŋa Minnwi shini ndɔ ntaoŋ muuŋ vi ŋkuoŋ mbhi pi ŋa a thɔ
nsha'a mbhi sha'a, a ni ntaoŋ vi pi ŋa a thɔ nnɛ ŋa ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ mbhi
hɛiŋ kie mbɨŋ yu ndūgu.
18 "Mba'a pi yi'i nsha'a ŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ vi nɛ. Ndɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ mbiŋ vi nɛ
kwo pɔ ŋgusha'a nthɛ ŋa a lɔ mbiŋ fiɛŋ ta'a Muuŋ Minnwi.
19 Yei ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ shá'a ghɔ pɔ nɛ: ŋa lí'ɛ thɔ ŋkuoŋ mbhi, ŋgwa mieŋ
lí'ɛ ghɔ ŋkhwā pi njiŋnjiŋ nthɛ ŋa mbha nnu pugu pɔ pi pa pi pɨphɨ.
20 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a ghà nchwīe pa nnu pɨphɨ nɛ pīna lí'ɛ, nnɛ pa'a ndɔ
nthɔ mbara yəɨ lí'ɛ ghɔ nthɛ ŋa mbha nnu pi pi pɨphɨ shi ntaoŋ páa.
21 Ndɔ shesheŋoŋ ŋa a ghà nchwīe nnu shini nɛ ghà nthɔ moŋ lí'ɛ, nnɛ
ŋa a nthɛ pi yəɨ ŋa nnu ŋa a chwīe nu nɛ a ya'o pi nchò Minnwi."

Jouŋ pɨ'ɨ ligi Jishɔ tɔthɨ

22 Nnu pei ni ŋga ntɔgɔ, Jishɔ pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ghəɨ moŋ shhɛ
Judia, nchhɔ fɔ pugu pugu, ŋkwe ŋgwa ni ŋkhǐ.
23 Jouŋ ŋkaa yu ni nthɔ ŋkwe ŋgwa moŋ ŋkhǐ Aenoŋ ŋkɨŋ Shaliŋ, nthɛ
ŋa ŋkhǐ ni njiɛŋ fɔ, ŋgwa thɔ nu fɔ ŋkwe ŋkhǐ.
24 (Yei ni mbɔ ndɨɨ ŋa pi shini ndɔ naa ni'iŋ Jouŋ chə́ɨŋ nɛ.)
25 Mindoundou ni ŋgū shɨna pa ghaŋ younjiŋ Jouŋ pugu pa yichəɨ ŋoŋ
Juu ŋkuoŋ nnu shīgao nu noŋ mbɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ nɔ ha'aŋ nù'ɔŋ chhu nɛ.
26 Pugu thɔ mbara Jouŋ nchhu ghɔ ŋa, "Masha, Īi njəɨ, ŋoŋ yɛ ŋa pəɨ
yu ni mbɔ njiɛŋ ŋkhǐ Jodaŋ, ɔ chrà nɔ ligi yi nɛ thɔ nɛ mfɛ ŋkhǐ, ŋguoŋ
ŋgwa ghəɨ mbara vi."
27 Jouŋ khwē ŋa, "Mba'a ŋoŋ fā'o kaŋ ta'a yaoŋ kaŋ a nɛiŋ pi fɛ fɛ ghɔ
llɔ po.
28 Pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ pa miŋkwentie paŋ ŋa ŋki nchhu ŋa, 'Ǹdɔ mbɔ Ju ŋa
Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ǹkwe nɛ, ndɔ pi taoŋ a ŋa ŋ̀gəɨ shhɨ yu.'
29 Ǹoŋ ŋa a laŋ miŋgwɛ fhi nɛ, ju mbɔ mimbia láŋ. Ndɔ taannu mimbia
ŋgaŋ láŋ ghɔ gha ntithi nja'o ŋggì mimbia ŋgaŋ láŋ ghɔ, mfā'o pwanju'ɔ
ntou yi. Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pwanju'ɔ a lɨnaoŋ ndwɛ.
30 A shi ŋgu'ɔ ŋku'ɔ ku'ɔ mbɔ ŋoŋ ndiɛŋ, ŋ̀gu'ɔ nshwishwi'i mbɔ ŋoŋ
kikɛ'i.
31 Ju ŋa a llɔ pi tɔthɨ nɛ gha'o nchaa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa, ju ŋa a llɔ pi ŋkuoŋ
shhɛ nɛ pɔ ŋoŋ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ, nchrā pi nnu ŋkuoŋ shhɛ, ndɔ ju ŋa a llɔ pi
po nɛ chaa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa.
32 A chhu nnu pɛ ŋa a yəɨ ndɔ nja'o nɛ, ndɔ pa'a kaŋ ta'a ŋoŋ lɔ mbiŋ
ŋkìnɨ yi.
33 Ndɔ shesheŋoŋ yɛ ŋa a piŋ ŋkìnɨ yi nɛ frēi mbhɔ yi ŋkuoŋ yei nnu,
ŋa Minnwi ŋgaŋ nnu shini.
34 Nthɛ ŋa ŋoŋ ŋa Minnwi taoŋ nɛ chrā pi chrà Minnwi nthɛ ŋa Minnwi
fɛ Jijwɛ yi ghɔ ki fɨ'ɨ.
35 Tǎa khwā Muuŋ vi, mfɛ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ liɛŋ mbɔ yu ghao.
36 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ Muuŋ nɛ fā'o chɔmbhi ki mmɛ, ndɔ shesheŋoŋ
ŋa a lɔ nja'o nchò Muuŋ nɛ, mba'a a lɛ mfā'o ŋkiɛŋ chɔmbhi ndɔ ŋgə'ɨ
pɨgɨtua Minnwi shi ŋkɨna mbɨŋ yu."

4

Jishɔ pugu miŋgwɛ llɔ Shamaria

1 Jishɔ ni nji ŋa pa ŋgwa Farashi kwo ya’o ŋa a thɔ mfā’o ntou ghaŋ
younjiŋ pi ndɔ ŋkwe vugu ni ŋkhǐ nchaa Jouŋ.
2 (Ndɔ Jishɔ ndutho yi shini ndɔ nthɔ ŋkwe ŋgwa ni ŋkhǐ, a ni ŋkwe
ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋkwe ŋgwa ni ŋkhǐ.)
3 A ni ŋga nji nɛnnɛ, ndɔllɔ Judia mbɨnɨ Galili.
4 A pie ŋa a tɔgɔ Shamaria.
5 Nnɛ a thɔ nchəɨŋ moŋ yichəɨ mmɛ lɨ’ɨ Shamaria ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Shaika,
ŋkɨŋ nyǐeŋ ŋa Jakɔ ni mfɛ ni Joshɛ muuŋ vi nɛ.
6 Tiɛŋ ŋkhǐ Jakɔ ni mbɔ fɔ. Jishɔ ni ŋkwo kɨna nthɛ fɨ’ɨ nyǐeŋ nu ŋa a ni
ŋkwo nyǐeŋ nɛ, nnɛ, nchɔchhɔ ŋkɨŋ ŋkhǐ ghɔ. Ndɨɨ ghɔ ni mbɔ moŋ ntuŋ
minaoŋ.
7 Miŋgwɛ Shamaria thɔ lɨ’ɨ shūu ŋkhǐ, Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Fɛ ŋkhǐ vəɨ
nnu.”
8 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ni ŋgə̄ɨ moŋ la’a lɨ’ɨ yuoŋ maoŋ jɨ.
9 Miŋgwɛ Shamaria ghɔ chhu ŋa, “A kie pi nɛiŋ, gɔ̀ mbɔ ŋoŋ Juu, pie
yaoŋ nnu llɔ mbhɔ a mbɔ miŋgwɛ Shamaria?” (Nthɛ ŋa pa ŋgwa Juu shini
ndɔ nthɔ mbɔ nu ni pra pugu pa ŋgwa Shamaria.)
10 Jishɔ khwē ghɔ ŋa, “Ɔ kaŋ nji fɛ́ Minnwi, ki nji ŋoŋ yɛ ŋa a thɔ nchhu
nu ŋa, ‘Fɛ ŋkhǐ nnu nɛ’, ɔ kaŋ mbie vi, a fɛ ŋkhǐ ŋa a ghà mfɛ chɔmbhi
nɛ vɛ.”
11 Miŋgwɛ ghɔ chhu ŋa, “Masha, ɔ lɔ nji’i mfā’o yaoŋ nɔ shūu nu ŋkhǐ
nɔ ghɔ, tiɛŋ ŋkhǐ ghɔ lɔ nja nshīi. Ti ɔ shi mfā’o ŋkhǐ fɛ chɔmbhi yei pi
hɨŋ?
12 A ni mfɛ ŋkhu tǎa vigi Jakɔ mfɛ tiɛŋ ŋkhǐ yei ni pigi. Ju ndutho yi
pugu pa puoŋ pi pugu pa minyieŋ pi ni ŋgu’ɔ nnu ŋkhǐ pi llɔ fɔ. Ɔ tā’a nu
nchhu ŋa ɔ gha’ogha’o nchaa Jakɔ tǎa vigi ghɔ?”
13 Jishɔ khwē ghɔ ŋa, “Njǐ ŋkhǐ shi ŋgu’ɔ mbɨnɨ njia ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu
nnu yei ŋkhǐ nɛ.
14 Ndɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a nnu yɛ ŋkhǐ ŋa ǹshi mfɛ nɛ, mba’a njǐ ŋkhǐ ma nu’uŋ
njia vi. Ŋkhǐ ŋa ǹshi mfɛ nɛ shi ŋgū sha’ashhɛ moŋ noŋ yu ŋku’ɔ nu mfɛ
chɔmbhi ki mmɛ.”
15 Miŋgwɛ ghɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Masha, fɛ ŋkhǐ yei vəɨ nji ŋa m̀ba’a ma
nu’uŋ mfā’o njǐ ŋkhǐ, ki nthɔ hɛiŋ lɨ’ɨ shūu ŋkhǐ.”
16 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ghə̄ɨ mɛ̄iŋ ndaoŋ ghɔ pəɨ yu thɔ.”
17 Miŋgwɛ ghɔ khwē ghɔ ŋa, “Ndɔ nji’i mfā’o ndaoŋ a.”
Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ɔ chhu a kā’o ŋa, ‘Ǹdɔ mfā’o ndaoŋ a’,
18 nthɛ ŋa ɔ kwo laŋ tiɛŋ pimbia, ndɔ ti yɛ ŋa pəɨ yu pɔ ndwɛ nɛ lɔ nji’i
mbɔ ndaoŋ ghɔ, nnu ŋa ɔ chhu nɛ nnu shini.”
19 Miŋgwɛ ghɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Masha, ǹjəɨ ŋa ɔ pɔ pi njəɨlɨ’ɨ Minnwi.
20 Pa tǎa pigi ni nthɔ ŋga’o Minnwi pi ŋkuoŋ mbra yei, ndɔ pəɨ chhu ŋa
a pie ŋa ŋgwa wu’ɔ ŋga’o Minnwi pi Jerushalɛiŋ.”
21 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ma! Piŋ nnu ŋa ǹchhu nu nɛ, ndɨɨ thɔ nu ŋa
mba’a pi yi’i ŋga’o Tǎa pi ŋkuoŋ mbra yei ki Jerushalɛiŋ.
22 Pəɨ gha’o yaoŋ ŋa pəɨ lɔ nji nɛ, pigi gha’o yaoŋ ŋa pigi ji. Nthɛ ŋa
lūgu nu tɔgɔ pi mbhɔ ŋgwa Juu.
23 Ndɔ ndɨɨ chhɔ thɔ nu, ndɔ ŋkwo pɔ hɛiŋ, ŋa ŋkiɛŋ ghaŋ gha’o Minnwi
shi ŋga’o Tǎa moŋ Jijwɛ pugu pa nnu shini. Nthɛ ŋa Tǎa tā’a pi ŋkwaŋ
ŋgwa pighɔ ŋa pugu gha’o vi.
24 Minnwi pɔ pi Jijwɛ, a pie ŋa ŋgwa ha’aŋ pugu shi ŋga’o vi nɛ, gha’o
moŋ jijwɛ pugu pa nnu shini.”

25 Miŋgwɛ ghɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ǹji ŋa Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu’ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ǹkwe nɛ thɔ nu (mbɔ ju ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Krishto nɛ). A shi ŋga nthɔ, kaŋ a shi nshwei vigi ni ŋguoŋ nnu.”

26 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Mmu ŋa ǹchrā nu vɛ nɛ ju.”

27 Wu’ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi pɨnɨ, ŋgrāo ŋa a chrā nu pugu miŋgwɛ, ndɔ pa’a kaŋ ta’a ŋoŋ vugu lɔ mbie vi ŋa, “Ɔ tā’a pi khɔ?” ki ŋa, “Pəɨ yu chrā nu nthɛ khɔ?”

28 Nnɛ miŋgwɛ ghɔ mieŋ kǐŋ ŋkhǐ yi, ŋgə̄ɨ moŋ la’a nchhu ni pa ŋgwa ŋa,

29 “Ṕəɨ thɔ njəɨ ŋoŋ ŋa a shwei a ni ŋguoŋ pa nnu ŋa mi ni ŋkwo ma nchwī nɛ. A nthɛ yei pɔ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu’ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ǹkwe nɛ?”

30 Pa ŋgwa pighɔ mieŋ moŋ la’a nthɔ nu lɨ’ɨ yəɨ Jishɔ.

31 Ndɨɨ ghɔ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi lī̄gəɨ Jishɔ, nchhu nu ŋa, “Masha, jɨ maoŋ.”

32 Ndɔ a chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Ḿfā’o maoŋ jɨ nɔ jɨ nu ŋa pəɨ shi lɔ nji’i nji.”

33 Nnɛ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi chhu nu ni noŋ pugu ŋa, “Yichəɨ ŋoŋ ni nthɔ ni maoŋ jɨ mfɛ ghɔ ŋa a jɨ?”

34 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Maoŋ jɨ paŋ pɔ pi nɔ chwīe nu nnu ŋa ŋoŋ ŋa a taoŋ a khwā nɛ, ti mī’ɛŋ fà’a yi ghɔ.

35 Pəɨ lɔ nchhu ŋa a wu’ɔ mbi’i khwɛ nàoŋ pi maa ŋkwōo maoŋ? Lī̄i njəɨ, ǹshwei vəɨ, pəɨ pɨ’ɨ ligi yəɨ ndīi pa moŋ nyǐeŋ. Pa maoŋ kwo tɨnɨ ŋkā’o kwōo nu.

36 Ǹoŋ ŋa a kwōo maoŋ nɛ kwo nthɔ mfā’o pe yi, nthɔ nu ni maoŋ kwōo pighɔ ŋa pugu fā’o chɔmbhi ki mmɛ, nnɛ ŋa ŋoŋ ha’aŋ a phi nɛ pugu ŋoŋ ha’aŋ a kwōo nɛ fā’o pwanju’ɔ ka’a.

37 Nthɛ ŋa chrà yei nnu shini ŋa, ‘Yichəɨ ŋoŋ phī, ŋoŋ nduoŋ kwōo.’

38 Ǹtaoŋ vəɨ ŋa pəɨ ghə̄ɨ ŋkwōo yaoŋ ŋa pəɨ shini ndɔ mfā’a. Ǹgwa nduoŋ fā’a, pəɨ shei nɔ ghɔ.”

39 Ntou pa ŋgwa Shamaria moŋ la’ataoŋ ghɔ piŋ vi nthɛ chrà miŋgwɛ ghɔ ŋa, “A shwei a ni ŋguoŋ nnu ŋa mi ni ŋkwo ma nchwīe nɛ.”

40 Pa ŋgwa Shamaria ni ŋga nthɔ njəɨ vi, ndī̄gəɨ vi ŋa a la’a pugu pugu. A la’a fɔ nɔ paa llé.

41 Ntou pa ŋgwa pɨnɨ mbī̄gi mbiŋ vi ntɔgɔ ŋkuoŋ chrà yi.

42 Nchhu ni miŋgwɛ ghɔ ŋa, “A lɔ ŋgu’ɔ mbɔ nthɛ pi pa nnu pɛ ŋa ɔ chhu nɛ ŋa pigi piŋ. Pigi ya’o ni noŋ yigi llɔ mbhɔ yu, ndɔ nji ŋa a ju shini mbɔ Ǹkwe mbhì.”

Jishɔ yī̄gɨ ghǐnɔ muuŋ nthishɨ chəɨ

43 Paa llé gha ntɔgɔ, a lɔllɔ ŋgə̄ɨ Galili.

44 (Nthɛ ŋa ndutho yi ni nchhu ŋa, “Pi shi’a ma ŋga’o pa njəɨlɨ’ɨ Minnwi la’a pugu.”)

45 Nnɛ, a gha ŋgə̄ɨ Galili, pa ŋgwa Galili piŋ vi nthɛ ŋa pugu ni ŋga ŋgə̄ɨ lɨ’ɨ jɨ Lli Nji’a Jerushalɛiŋ, njəɨ fɨ’ɨ nnu pɛ ŋa a ni nchwīe lɨ’ɨ jɨ ghɔ nɛ.

46 Nnɛ, a pɨnɨ nu’uŋ nthɔ ŋkamu’ɔŋ Kanaŋ moŋ Galili, lɨ’ɨ ŋa a ni ŋkara ŋkhǐ a gū là’o nɛ. Mmɛŋoŋ ndiɛŋ chəɨ ni mbɔ Kapanuŋ ŋa muuŋ vi yi mimbia ni ŋgī̄nɔ nu.

47 A ni ŋga nja’o ŋa Jishɔ lɔllɔ Judia nthɔ Galili, a ghə̄ɨ ndī̄gəɨ vi ŋa a shwi’i Kapanuŋ njī̄gɨ ghǐnɔ muuŋ vi nthɛ ŋa a ni ŋkwo chhɔ ŋkhukhu.

48 Nnɛ Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ṕəɨ mieŋ ki yəɨ pa lǐ pugu pa nnu ghraoghrao pa’a pəɨ lɔ mbiŋ.”

49 Mmɛŋoŋ ndiɛŋ ghɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Masha, thɔ ŋkaoŋ muuŋ a maa
ŋkhu.”
50 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ghəɨ, muuŋ ghɔ shi mbɔ yi maoŋ.” Ŋoŋ ghɔ piŋ
chrà Jishɔ ndhɔ nyïeŋ.
51 Nɔ ha’aŋ a ni nshwi’i nu nɛ, puoŋ fà’a pi para vi nchhu ghɔ ŋa muuŋ
ghɔ yi maoŋ.
52 Nnɛ a pie vugu ni ndɨɨ ŋa noŋ yi ni njɛ̄ yo nu nɛ. Pugu chhu ghɔ ŋa,
“A yua moŋ ta’a minaoŋ ni naoŋchɨ ŋa shɨ̀gao ghɔ ni ntaoŋ mbɨŋ yu.”
53 Tǎa ghɔ ji ki’ɛ ŋa a ndɨɨ yɛ ŋa Jishɔ ni nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “Muuŋ ghɔ shi
mbɔ yi maoŋ nɛ.” Ju nduthɔ yi pugu pa mbaanda yi gū pa ghaŋ piŋ.
54 Yei ni mbɔ mbra lǐ ŋa Jishɔ ni nōoŋ ndɨɨ ŋa a ni ntaoŋ moŋ Judia ŋgəɨ
Galili nɛ.

5

Jishɔ yīgɨ ghǐnɔ ŋoŋ Llé Ji

1 Pa nnu pei ni ŋga ntɔgɔ, yichəɨ jɨ pa Juu thɔ ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ Jerushalɛiŋ,
Jishɔ ku’ɔ fɔ.
2 Yichəɨ ŋkhǐ* ni mbɔ Jerushalɛiŋ nɔ lɨ’ɨ ŋa pi ni mɛ̄iŋ ni Choŋka’a Minjɨɨ
nɛ, pi mɛ̄iŋ moŋ chrà Hibru ŋa Bɛjata†, ŋa a ni mfā’o tiɛŋ lɨ’ɨ fɛrɛ noŋ ŋkɨŋ
ghɔ.
3 Ntou pa ghaŋ ghǐnɔ ni nuaŋ fɔ: pa nchriligi, pa kwíni kwò ni pa ŋgwa
ŋa ŋgei noŋ yugu khu. [Pugu ni nthɔ njwɛrɛ nu ŋa pi chī’ɨ ŋkhǐ ghɔ
4 nthɛ ŋa ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Taathɔ ni nthɔ nshwi’i nu moŋ ŋkhǐ ghɔ pichəɨ
ndɨɨ nchɨ’ɨ nu. Fǔoŋ ŋoŋ ŋa a nii moŋ ghɔ ndɨɨ ŋa pi kwo chī’ɨ nɛ, sheshe
ŋkwaŋ ghǐnɔ ŋa a ghana vi nɛ tɔgɔ.]
5 Ŋoŋ chəɨ ni mbɔ ŋa a ni ŋkwo ghǐnɔ nɔ trɛi wuŋ ŋga’o ni yi fúoŋ.
6 Jishɔ ni ŋga njəɨ vi a nūaŋ fɔ, ndɔ nji ŋa ghǐnɔ ghɔ ni ŋkwo la’a mbɨŋ
yu nɔ ntaaŋ ndɨɨ, mbie vi ŋa, “Ɔ tā’a nu mbɔ shi’i?”
7 Ŋgǐnɔ ghɔ khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, “Masha, ǹdɔ nji’i mfā’o shesheŋoŋ nɔ ni’iŋ
nu ma moŋ ŋkhǐ ndɨɨ ŋa pi chī’ɨ nɛ. Ndɨɨ ŋa ǹga mba’o nu nɔ nii nu nɛ,
ŋoŋ nduoŋ kwo fǔoŋ nii moŋ ghɔ shhɨ a.”
8 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Lɔllɔ tɔthɨ, lɔ̄gɔ kúoŋ yɔ ndɔ nyieŋ.”
9 Wu’ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ, ŋoŋ ghɔ pɔ shi’i, ndɔ̄gɔ kúoŋ yi njɛ̄ nyīeŋ nu! Llé ŋa
nnu yei ni ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ nɛ ni mbɔ llé ji.
10 Nɛnnɛ pa ŋgwa Juu chhu ni ŋoŋ ghɔ ŋa pi yīgɨ ghǐnɔ yi nɛ ŋa, “Shi’a
llé ji, pa’a gí yia lɔ mbiŋ ŋa ɔ tiɛŋ kúoŋ yɔ.”
11 Ndɔ a khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, “Ŋoŋ ŋa a ni njīgɨ ghǐnɔ a nɛ ni nchhu ŋa,
‘Lɔ̄gɔ kúoŋ yɔ nyieŋ.’”
12 Pugu pie vi ŋa, “Ŋoŋ ghɔ gǒ ŋa a chhu vɛ ŋa lɔ̄gɔ kúoŋ yɔ nyīeŋ nɛ?”
13 Ndɔ ŋoŋ ghɔ ŋa pi ni njīgɨ ghǐnɔ yi nɛ shini ndɔ nji vi. Nthɛ ŋa yú
ŋgwa ni mbɔ fɔ Jishɔ kwo phɛ shɨna pugu ŋgəɨ.
14 Yichəɨ ndɨɨ ni ŋga mbɔ, Jishɔ yəɨ vi moŋ Nda Minnwi nchhu ghɔ ŋa,
“Lɨi njəɨ ŋa ɔ pɔ shi’i. Ki’i nu’uŋ nchwīe phɨ ŋkamu’ɔŋ nnɛ ŋa ki’i nnu
wuwuru nchaa yie lɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ mbiŋ ghɔ.”
15 Ŋoŋ ghɔ ghəɨ ni vhi, nshwei pa ŋgwa Juu ŋa a ni njīgɨ Jishɔ njīgɨ ghǐnɔ
yi.

---

* **5:2 5:2** Pi ni ntou ŋkhǐ yei tou puŋ yi pɔ ndipu’u wuŋ kwò ni kwò yi tiɛŋ. † **5:2 5:2** Pi nā’aŋ moŋ pichəɨ pa Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi ndunu moŋ chrà Gri ŋa, *Bɛtɛshda* pichəɨ pɔ *Beshaida*.

16 Yei nnu ŋa a ni nchwīe pugu fɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni Jishɔ, nthɛ ŋa a ni nchwīe
nnu yei llɛ́ ji.
17 Ndɔ Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, "Tǎa a wu'ɔ nthɔ mfā'a fā'a ti nchəɨŋ
ndwɛ. Nnɛ, mummu fā'a nu."
18 Yei nnu ŋa a ni nchwīe pa thishɨ ŋgwa Juu mī'ɛŋ ntā'a nu njwi vi nɛ,
nthɛ ŋa a lɔ ŋgu'ɔ mbə'ɨ pi llɛ́ ji. A pɨnɨ nthɔ mɛ̄iŋ Minnwi ŋa a Tǎa vi,
nchwīe noŋ yi mbɔ ta'a fɨ'ɨ pugu Minnwi.

Ghrí Muuŋ Minnwi

19 Nnɛ Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Shishini, ǹchhu ni pəɨ ŋa, minthɛ pa'a
Muuŋ lɔ nchwīe nnu ni thɔ yi, a wu'ɔ nchwīe pi nnu ŋa a yəɨ Tǎa vi chwīe
nu nɛ. Nthɛ ŋa sheshe nnu ŋa Tǎa ghà nchwīe nɛ, Muuŋ ghà ŋgu'ɔ nchwīe
pi yie ghɔ ŋkaa yu.
20 Nthɛ ŋa Tǎa khwā Muuŋ nōoŋ ŋguoŋ nnu ŋa ju nduthɔ yi chwīe nu
nɛ ghɔ. Ndɔ ti Tǎa shi nōoŋ mɛmmɛ fà'a ŋa a chaa pei nɛ ghɔ, nɛnnɛ ŋa
pəɨ ghrāo.
21 Nthɛ ŋa wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ Tǎa pɨ'ɨ ŋgwa khu mfɛ chɔmbhi ni pugu nɛ, a
ha'aŋ Muuŋ fɛ chɔmbhi ni pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa a khwā nɔ fɛ nu nɛ.
22 Tǎa shi'a nji'i nsha'a shesheŋoŋ. A fɛ ŋguoŋ ghrɨ́ sha'a nu ŋgwa pi
ni Muuŋ,
23 nnɛ ŋa minthɛ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa gha'o Muuŋ nɔ ha'aŋ pugu gha'o Tǎa nɛ.
Ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji'i ŋga'o Muuŋ nɛ lɔ nji'i ŋga'o Tǎa ŋa a taoŋ Muuŋ nɛ.
24 "Shishini, ǹchhu ni pəɨ ŋa ŋoŋ ŋa a ya'o chrà a mbiŋ ŋoŋ ŋa a taoŋ
a nɛ, fā'o chɔmbhi ki mmɛ, mba'a pi nu'uŋ nsha'a vi. A kwo tɔgɔ moŋ gu
nii moŋ chɔmbhi.
25 "Shishini, ǹchhu ni pəɨ ŋa ndɨɨ chhɔ nthɔ nu, ŋkwo thɔ ti nchəɨŋ, ŋa
ŋgwa khu shi nja'o ŋggì Muuŋ Minnwi, ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ya'o mbiŋ nɛ
fā'o chɔmbhi.
26 Nthɛ ŋa nɔ ha'aŋ Tǎa nduthɔ yi ŋoŋ ŋa chɔmbhi llɔ mbhɔ yu nɛ, a
wu'ɔ ha'aŋ a chwīe ŋa Muuŋ vi pɔ ŋoŋ ŋa chɔmbhi shi ndhɔ mbhɔ yu nɛ.
27 A fɛ ghrɨ́ ghɔ nɔ sha'a nu ŋgwa nthɛ ŋa a Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua.
28 Ki'i ŋgrāo nnu yei, nthɛ ŋa ndɨɨ chhɔ nthɔ nu ŋa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa
pugu pɔ moŋ fúŋ nɛ shi nja'o ŋggì yi,
29 ndɔ ntaoŋ moŋ fúŋ ghɔ. Pɛ ŋa pugu ni nchwīe pa nnu shi'i nɛ, pugu
ku'ɔ moŋ chɔmbhi ki mmɛ, ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu chwīe phɨ nɛ ku'ɔ pi wɛ̄iŋ
vugu nɔ pa ŋgusha'a.

Pa miŋkwentie Jishɔ

30 "Minthɛ pa'a ǹdɔ nchwīe yichəɨ nnu pi ni nyaŋ ghrɨ́. Ŋga nsha'a pi
wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ Minnwi chhu vəɨ ŋa ǹsha'a nɛ, nnɛ sha'a nu ma pɔ pi yi
ndɨndɨ, nthɛ ŋa ǹchwīe pi nnu ŋa ŋoŋ ha'aŋ a taoŋ a tā'a nu nɛ. Ǹdɔ nji'i
nchwīe pi nnu ŋa ǹtā'a nu.
31 Mi ŋkwe ntíe noŋ a ni noŋ a pa'a pi lɔ ndīi nnu ŋa ǹchhu nu nɛ ŋa a
nnu shini.
32 Ndɔ yichəɨ ŋoŋ pɔ fɔ mbɔ miŋkwentie a, ǹji ŋa nnu ŋa a chhu nu
nthɛ a nɛ, nnu shini.
33 Jouŋ, ŋoŋ ŋa pəɨ ni ntaoŋ ghaŋ ntaoŋ pəɨ ghɔ nɛ, a chhu nnu shini
nthɛ a.
34 A lɔ mbɔ pi ŋa a ŋoŋmishua mbɔ miŋkwentie a. Ǹchrā pei nnu pi ŋa
minthɛ pəɨ kie nnɛ ndūgu.

35 Jouŋ ni mbɔ nɔ laŋ ŋkɨɨ nu ndɔ ndi'ɛ nu. Pəɨ ni mfā'o pwanju'ɔ nɔ
kuo ndɨɨ moŋ lí'ɛ yi.
36 "Ndɔ m̀fā'o yichəɨ miŋkwentie ŋa a chaa pɛ nnu ŋa Jouŋ ni nchhu
nthɛ a nɛ. Nthɛ ŋa pa fà'a ŋa Tǎa fɛ vəɨ ŋa m̀fā'a nɛ, mbɔ fà'a pɛ ŋa m̀fā'a
nu nɛ, kwe ntie a ŋa a taoŋ Tǎa ntaoŋ a.
37 Tǎa ŋa a taoŋ a nɛ, kwe ntie a. Pəɨ lɔ naa ma nja'o ŋggì yi moŋ sheshe
ndɨɨ, ki njəɨ vi ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a pɔ nɛ.
38 Pəɨ lɔ nū'ɔŋ chrà yi moŋ njù'ɔ pəɨ nthɛ ŋa pəɨ lɔ nji'i mbiŋ ŋoŋ ŋa a
taoŋ vi nɛ.
39 "Pəɨ tā'a moŋ Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi nthɛ ŋa pəɨ pī'i ŋa pəɨ shi ma mfā'o
chɔmbhi ki mmɛ moŋ ghɔ. Ndɔ Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi yei chrā nthɛ pi mmu.
40 Ndɔ pəɨ lāa thɔ nu njəɨ a nnɛ ŋa pəɨ fā'o chɔmbhi.
41 "Ndɔ nji'i ntā'a ndigha'o pi llɔ mbhɔ ŋgwa.
42 Ŋji ŋkwaŋ ŋgwa ŋa pəɨ yie ghɔ nɛ, ŋa pəɨ lɔ nji'i mfā'o khwǎ Minnwi
mbɨŋ pəɨ.
43 Nthɔ moŋ ligi Tǎa a ndɔ pa'a pəɨ lɔ mbiŋ a. Yichəɨ ŋoŋ nthɔ moŋ ji
ligi pəɨ piŋ vi.
44 Pinthɛ pəɨ kie pi nɛiŋ mbiŋ ŋa pəɨ tā'a ndigha'o pi mbhɔ noŋ pəɨ nɛ.
Ndɔ pa'a ndɔ ntā'a ndigha'o ŋa a llɔ mbhɔ fiɛŋ ta'a Minnwi nɛ.
45 "Ki'i pəɨ pī'i ŋa ǹshi ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vəɨ shhɨ Tǎa. A ta'a ŋoŋ ŋa a shi ŋgwɛ̄iŋ
vəɨ shhɨ Tǎa, mbɔ Mushi ŋa pəɨ nū'ɔŋ kwà'a yəɨ mbɨŋ yu nɛ.
46 Nthɛ ŋa pəɨ kaŋ ni mbiŋ Mushi, pəɨ kaŋ mbiŋ a, nthɛ ŋa a ni nā'aŋ
nthɛ pi mmu.
47 Ti pəɨ mieŋ ki piŋ pa nnu ha'aŋ a nā'aŋ, pəɨ kie pi nɛiŋ mbiŋ chrà a?"

6

Jishɔ kugwi tiɛŋ ŋkaŋ pimbia pugu pa pichəɨ ŋgwa
(Matio 14:13-21; Maaku 6:30-44; Luka 9:10-17)

1 Pa pei nnu ni ŋga ntɔgɔ, Jishɔ lɔllɔ ŋgə̄ɨ shā'a ntaoŋ nɔ yini njiɛŋ ŋkhǐ
Galili, ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni ŋkhǐ Tiberia nɛ.
2 Ŋkiɛŋ ntou yu ŋgwa yōu njiŋ yi nthɛ ŋa pugu ni njəɨ fɨ'ɨ pa lǐ ŋa a
nōoŋ nu, mbɔ yīgɨ nu ghǐnɔ ghaŋ ghǐnɔ nɛ.
3 Jishɔ ku'ɔ ŋkuoŋ mbra nchɔchhɔ fɔ pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi.
4 Ndɨɨ jɨ Lli Nji'a, mbɔ jɨ pa Juu ni ŋkwo para.
5 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, Jishɔ gha ŋkə̄rə ligi yi, njəɨ ŋkiɛŋ ntou yú ŋgwa thɔ nu
yəɨ yu, a chhu ni Fili ŋa, "Pia shi njuoŋ brɛi pi hɨŋ nnɛ ŋa a nthɛ fɨ'ɨ ŋgwa
pei kru?"
6 A ni nchhu yei pi nɔ ywɛ'i nu Fili nthɛ ŋa ju nduthɔ yi ni nji nnu ŋa a
shi nchwīe nɛ.
7 Fili khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Pi nji'i njuoŋ brɛi pi ni fɨ'ɨ mbɨŋ ŋa ŋoŋ nthɛ a fā'a nɔ
paa ŋkɨɨ llé nɛ, pa'a a lɔ nji'i ŋkā'o nɔ fɨ'ɨ brɛi ŋa a nthɛ shesheŋoŋ fā'o
shɨgɛi fɔ nɛ."
8 Yichəɨ ta'a ŋgaŋ younjiŋ yi mbɔ Andru ndǐŋ Shemu Pita chhu ghɔ ŋa,
9 "Muuŋ mimbia chəɨ pɔ hɛiŋ ŋa a fā'o tiɛŋ brɛi ŋa pi chwīe ni balɛ nɛ,
ni paa shhu. Ndɔ yie pɔ pi khɔ ni fɨ'ɨ ntou ŋgwa pei."
10 Jishɔ chhu ŋa, "Chwīe ŋgwa chɔchɔ shhɛ." Ntou trǔ ni mbɔ nɔ lɨ'ɨ
ghɔ. Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pighɔ chɔchɔ shhɛ, pimbia ni mbɔ nɔ tiɛŋ kaŋ yugu.

11 Jishɔ lɔ̄gɔ brɛi ghɔ ŋga ŋkwo tōo Minnwi, ŋgrā ni ŋgwa ŋa pugu
pi nchhɔ shhɛ nɛ. Ŋguʼɔ nchwīe pi nnɛ ni shhu ghɔ, shesheŋoŋ fāʼo fiʼɨ
ŋkwaŋ haʼaŋ a khwā nɛ.
12 Pugu ni ŋga njru, a chhu ni ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa, "Pəɨ kɨrɨ pa pɨgəɨ kuo
pi, kiʼi sheshe yaoŋ phɛ."
13 Nɛnnɛ pugu kɨrɨ, a lɨnaoŋ paanchrɔ mikuo pa kuo brɛi llɔ ŋkuoŋ tiɛŋ
ndigi brɛi ghɔ ŋa ŋgwa pighɔ kru a pɨgəɨ nɛ.
14 Ŋgwa pighɔ ni ŋga njəɨ yei lǐ ŋa a ni nōoŋ nɛ, nchhu ŋa, "Yei ya mbɔ
njəɨliʼɨ Minnwi shini ŋa a ni mfāʼo nɔ thɔ nu moŋ mbhi nɛ."
15 Jishɔ ni ŋga nji ŋa pi tāʼa nu nthɔ ŋgwēiŋ vi mfra vi nūʼɔŋ vi nɔ fùoŋ,
a pīnɨ njiŋnjiŋ ŋgəɨ ŋkuoŋ mbra mbɔ fɔ təʼɨ vi.

Jishɔ nyīeŋ ŋkuoŋ ŋkhǐ
(Matio 14:22-23; Maaku 6:45-52)

16 A ni ŋga mbɔ ni fanaoŋ, pa ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ shwiʼi ŋkɨŋ ŋkhǐ,
17 nii moŋ kikuoŋ, njē shāʼa nu ntaoŋ Kapanuŋ. Tuʼu ni ŋkwo shini, ndɔ
paʼa Jishɔ lɔ naa nthɔ mbara vugu yaʼa.
18 Ŋkiɛŋ tɨtɨnɨ fɨfrəɨ ni ntɔgɔ nu thɔ ŋkhǐ, moŋ ŋkhǐ gū pa ŋgwanyieŋ.
19 Nɛnnɛ pugu ni ŋga ŋkwo chhwi pie ŋgəɨ yaoŋ nɔ tiɛŋ ŋkaŋ ki ntɨgao
ŋkaŋ kwò moŋ ŋkhǐ, njəɨ Jishɔ a nyīeŋ ŋkuoŋ ŋkhǐ nthɔ nu yəɨ kikuoŋ
ghɔ, pɔgɔ gu wɛ̄iŋ vugu.
20 Ndɔ a chhu ni pugu ŋa, "A mmu, kiʼi pəɨ pɔgɔ."
21 Nnɛ pugu ni ŋkhwā ŋa a nii moŋ kikuoŋ, wuʼɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ, pugu kaoŋ
pie yugu nɔ liʼɨ ŋa pugu ni ŋgəɨ nu nɛ.

A mmu mbɔ brɛi chɔmbhi

22 Mbhi ni ŋga ndaŋ, yú ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni ŋkɨna nɔ yini njiɛŋ ŋkhǐ
nɛ yəɨ ŋa pichəɨ pa puoŋ mi kikuoŋ shini ndɔ njiʼi mbɔ fɔ ŋkiɛŋ taʼa yi
ndɔ paʼa Jishɔ lɔ nii kikuoŋ pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋgəɨ kaʼa, pugu ni
ŋgəɨ pi təʼɨ vugu.
23 Pichəɨ pa kikuoŋ llɔ Tiberia ni nthɔ mbara nɔ liʼɨ haʼaŋ pugu ni ŋkru
brɛi ghɔ ndɨɨ ŋa Taathɔ ni ŋkwo fɛ tōo nu nɛ.
24 Nɛnnɛ yú ŋgwa pighɔ ni ŋga njəɨ ŋa Jishɔ shi lɔ mbɔ fɔ, ki pa ghaŋ
younjiŋ pi nɛ, pugu ni ndutɔ yugu nii moŋ pa kikuoŋ nshāʼa Kapanuŋ
nthɔ ntāʼa Jishɔ.
25 Pugu ni ŋga njəɨ vi moŋ yini njiɛŋ ŋkhǐ, mbie vi ŋa, "Masha, ɔ ni nthɔ
hɛiŋ pi ndɨɨ khɔ?"
26 Jishɔ khwē ni pugu ŋa, "Shishini, ǹshwei vəɨ, pəɨ lɔ ntāʼa a nthɛ pi ŋa
pəɨ yəɨ pa lǐ, pəɨ tāʼa a nthɛ pi ŋa pəɨ ni ŋkru brɛi ti njru.
27 Kiʼi pəɨ wie noŋ yəɨ pi nɔ maoŋ jɨ pɛ ŋa a ghà mbɨrɨ nɛ, pəɨ wie noŋ yəɨ
pi nɔ maoŋ jɨ ŋa a ghà kɨna mfɛ chɔmbhi ki mmɛ nɛ, ŋa Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua
shi mfɛ ni pəɨ nɛ, nthɛ ŋa Minnwi mbɔ Tǎa kwo nūʼɔŋ lǐ yi mbɨŋ yu ŋa a
piŋ vi."
28 Nnɛ pugu chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Pigi shi nchwīe pi nɛiŋ nɔ thɔ nu fāʼa fàʼa
Minnwi?"
29 Jishɔ khwē ni pugu ŋa, "Yei fàʼa Minnwi, ŋa pəɨ piŋ ju ŋa Minnwi
taoŋ nɛ."
30 Nnɛ pugu chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ti ɔ nōoŋ pi yəɨ lǐ nnɛ ŋa pigi yəɨ mbiŋ ghɔ?
Nnu ŋa ɔ shi nchwīe nɛ khɔ?

31 Pa tǎa pigi ni njɨ maoŋ jɨ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni mana* nɛ moŋ ŋkǔnu njó wu’ɔ
nɔ ha’aŋ Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu ŋa, ‘A ni mfɛ brɛi llɔ po ŋa pi kru.’”
32 Jishɔ chhu ki’ɛ ni pugu ŋa, “Shishini, ǹchhu ni pəɨ, a shi ki lɔ mfɛ
Mushi mfɛ brɛi llɔ po ni pəɨ, ndɔ Tǎa a fɛ ŋkiɛŋ brɛi ŋa a llɔ po nɛ.
33 Nthɛ ŋa brɛi Minnwi Ju ŋa a llɔ po nshwi’i shhɛ mfɛ chɔmbhi ni ŋgwa
ŋkuoŋ mbhi nɛ.”
34 Pugu chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Masha, fɛ brɛi yei ni pigi ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ.”
35 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, “A mmu mbɔ brɛi chɔmbhi, shesheŋoŋ ŋa a
thɔ njəɨ a nɛ, mba’a nji ma nu’uŋ njia vi, ndɔ shesheŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ a nɛ,
mba’a njù’ɔ yi ma nu’uŋ njaoŋ.
36 Ndɔ nchu ni pəɨ ŋa pəɨ lɔ mbiŋ a, nji’i nthɛ nɔ ha’aŋ pəɨ yəɨ a nɛ.
37 Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ŋa Tǎa fɛ vəɨ nɛ shi nthɔ njəɨ a, ndɔ shesheŋoŋ ŋa a shi
nthɔ njəɨ a nɛ, m̀ba’a nji’i ndāa vi.
38 Nthɛ ŋa ǹdɔ nji’i nshwi’i llɔ po pi nɔ chwīe nu nyaŋ nnu ŋa ǹtā’a nu
nɛ, ǹshwi’i pi nɔ chwīe nu nnu ŋoŋ ŋa a taoŋ a nɛ.
39 Yei nnu ŋa Minnwi ŋoŋ ŋa a taoŋ a nɛ tā’a nu nɛ, ŋa ki’i m̀bhɛ sheshe
yaoŋ shɨna ŋguoŋ yi yɛ ŋa a fɛ vəɨ nɛ, ŋa m̂bɨ’ɨ vugu tɔthɨ moŋ ndugwi
njiŋ llé.
40 Yei nnu ŋa Tǎa a tā’a nu nɛ, ŋa shesheŋoŋ ŋa a pɨ’ɨ ligi yi ndīi Muuŋ
ndɔ mbiŋ vi nɛ, fā’o chɔmbhi ki mmɛ, ǹshi mbɨ’ɨ vi tɔthɨ moŋ ndugwi njiŋ
llé.”
41 Nnɛ pa ŋgwa Juu jɛ̄ luo nu nthɛ vi, nthɛ ŋa a chhu ŋa, “A mmu mbɔ
brɛi ŋa a llɔ po nshwi’i nɛ.”
42 Pugu chhu ŋa, “Yei lɔ mbɔ Jishɔ muuŋ Joshɛ, ŋa pigi ji tǎa vi pugu
mǔuŋ vi nɛ? A nthɛ a kie pi nɛiŋ nchhu ndwɛ ŋa, ‘Ndhɔ pi po nshwi’i?’”
43 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, “Ki’i pəɨ luo nu shɨna pəɨ.
44 Minthɛ pa’a kaŋ ta’a ŋoŋ lɔ nthɔ njəɨ a ki Tǎa ŋa a taoŋ a nɛ lɔ nshūu
vi nthɔ nɔ. Ndɔ ǹshi mbɨnɨ mbɨ’ɨ vi moŋ gu nɔ ndugwi njiŋ llé.
45 Pa njəɨli’ɨ Minnwi ni nā’aŋ ŋa, ‘A lɛ njɛ’i Minnwi njɛ’i vugu.’
Sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a kwo ya’o ndɔ njɛ’i yaoŋ mbhɔ Tǎa nɛ shi nthɔ njəɨ a.
46 Yei lɔ mbɔ pi ŋa yichəɨ ŋoŋ kwo yəɨ Tǎa, Ju ŋa a llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi nɛ
wu’ɔ fɛɛŋ ŋoŋ ŋa a yəɨ Tǎa nɛ.
47 “Shishini, ǹshwei vəɨ, shesheŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ nɛ fā’o chɔmbhi ki mmɛ.
48 A mmu mbɔ brɛi chɔmbhi.
49 Pa tǎa pəɨ ni njɨ mana moŋ ŋkǔnu njó, ndɔ ŋguoŋ yugu wu’ɔ
ŋkhukhu.
50 Yei yɛ brɛi ŋa a shwi’i llɔ po, nɛnnɛ ŋa mimfɛ ŋoŋ kru ki lɔ ŋkhu.
51 A mmu mbɔ brɛi maoŋ ŋa a shwi’i llɔ po. Sheshеŋoŋ ŋkru brɛi yei,
kaŋ a shi mfā’o chɔmbhi ki ndugwi yi. Ndɔ brɛi yɛ ŋa ǹshi mfɛ nɔ chɔmbhi
ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei nɛ, pɔ pi frɛinoŋ a.”
52 Nnɛ pa Juu jɛ̄ mindoundou shɨna pugu, nchhu nu ŋa, “Mimfɛ ŋoŋ vei
kie nɛiŋ mfɛ frèi yi ŋa pia kru?”
53 Nthɛ yie, Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Shishini, ǹshwei vəɨ, p̈əɨ mieŋ ki kru
frèi Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua, mbɨnɨ nnu chhǐ yi, nthɛ pa’a pəɨ lɔ mfā’o chɔmbhi
mbɨŋ pəɨ.
54 Sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a kru frɛinoŋ a ndɔ nnu chhǐ a nɛ fā’o chɔmbhi ki mmɛ,
ǹdɔ mbɨnɨ mbɨ’ɨ vi moŋ gu moŋ ndugwi njiŋ llé.

---

* **6:31 6:31** Njiŋ mana pɔ ŋa *Yei pɔ pi khɔ?*

55 Nthɛ ŋa frɛinoŋ a ya ŋkiɛŋ maoŋ jɨ, chhǐ a pɔ ya ŋkiɛŋ maoŋ nnu.
56 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a kru frɛinoŋ a ndɔ nnu chhǐ a nɛ ghà ŋkɨna mbɨŋ mu, ŋ̀kɨna mbɨŋ yu.
57 Nɔ ha'aŋ Tǎa ŋa a yi maoŋ taoŋ a, m̀fā'o chɔmbhi nthɛ pi Tǎa ghɔ nɛ, nɛnnɛ, shesheŋoŋ ŋa a kru frɛinoŋ a nɛ, ju ŋkaa yu shi mbɔ yi maoŋ nthɛ a.
58 Yei brɛi ŋa a ni nshwi'i llɔ po nɛ, a lɔ mbɔ pi nɔ yɛ ŋa pa tǎa ni ŋkru nda'a ŋgu'ɔ ŋkukhu nɛ. Shesheŋoŋ yɛ ŋa a kru frɛinoŋ a yei nɛ shi nchhɔ mbhi ki ndugwi yi."
59 Jishɔ ni nchhu pa nnu pei moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi nɔ ha'aŋ a ki yɛ'i nu Kapanuŋ nɛ.

Chrà chɔmbhi ki mmɛ

60 Ndɨɨ ŋa ntou pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ni nja'o yei nɛ, pugu chhu ŋa, "Yei chrà tɨnɨ ŋga'a, a nthɛ a ywɛrɛ gɔ̀ chrà ghɔ?"
61 Ndɔ Jishɔ ni nji ŋa pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi thɔ nduo nu nthɛ nnu yei, nnɛ a chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Nnu yei pɨgɨ vəɨ?
62 Ti a kaŋ ni mī'ɛŋ mbɔ pəɨ yəɨ Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua ku'ɔ nu lɨ'ɨ ŋa a ni fǔoŋ mbɔ nɛ?
63 A ghà mfɛ Jijwɛ chɔmbhi, frɛinoŋ lɔ mfā'o ghèrɛ kaŋ shɨgɛi. Chrà pɛ ŋa ǹchrā ni pəɨ nɛ pɔ pi jijwɛ pugu chɔmbhi.
64 Ndɔ pichəɨ shɨna pəɨ lɔ nji'i mbiŋ." (Nthɛ ŋa Jishɔ ni nji llɔ nɔ njɛ̄ yi pɛ ŋgwa ŋa pugu shini ndɔ mbiŋ nɛ, ndɔ nji ŋoŋ vɛ ŋa a shi mfini vi nɛ.)
65 A chhu ŋa, "Yei nnu ŋa a ni nchwīe nchhu ni pəɨ ŋa mba'a ŋoŋ thɔ njəɨ a, kaŋ a nɛ a fɛ Tǎa ghrí ghɔ nɔ thɔ nu."
66 Jɛ̄ ndɨɨ yei ntou pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi pīnɨ ki lɔ nu'uŋ nyīeŋ pugu pugu.
67 Nnɛ Jishɔ pie paanchrɔ ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa, "Pəɨ tā'a nu ŋgə̄ɨ ŋkaa pəɨ?"
68 Shemu Pita khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, "Taathɔ, pigi shi ŋgə̄ɨ njəɨ pi gɔ̌? Ɔ fā'o chrà chɔmbhi ki mmɛ,
69 ndɔ pigi kwo piŋ, ndɔ nji ŋa ɔ Yi Taoŋtaoŋ Llɔ Mbhɔ Minnwi."
70 Nnɛ Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, "A lɔ nchu'ɔ mmu nchu'ɔ vəɨ Paanchrɔ? Ndɔ ta'a ŋoŋ shɨna pəɨ pɔ devi."
71 A ni nchhu pi Judashi, mbɔ muuŋ Shemu Ishikario, nthɛ ŋa a ta'a ŋoŋ shɨna Paanchrɔ ghɔ nɛ, ni mbɔ nɔ fini nu vi.

7

Jishɔ pugu pa lǐŋ pi

1 Nnu pei ni ŋga ntɔgɔ, Jishɔ nyīeŋ nu moŋ Galili. A shini ndɔ ntā'a nu nyīeŋ moŋ Judia nthɛ ŋa pa thishɨ ŋgwa Juu ni ntā'a nu njwi vi.
2 A ni mbi'i shɨgɛi ndɨɨ jɨ pa ŋgwa Juu ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni jɨ pa ntǎa nɛ kā'o.*
3 Pa lǐŋ pi chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Lɔllɔ hɛiŋ ŋgə̄ɨ Judia nji ŋa pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pɔ shi njəɨ pa fà'a ŋa ɔ chwīe nu nɛ.
4 Nthɛ ŋa ŋoŋ ŋa a tā'a nu ŋa pi ji vi nɛ ghà fā'a pi lɨ'ɨ wo. Ŋa ɔ thɔ nchwīe pa nnu pei nɛ, chwīe ŋkuoŋ mbhi ji ghɔ."
5 Nthɛ ŋa nji'i nthɛ pa lǐŋ pi shini ndɔ mbiŋ vi.

---

* **7:2 7:2** Jɨ yei ni mbɔ jɨ ŋa ŋgwa Juu ni njɨ nu Jerushalɛiŋ nɔ fúoŋ llɛ́ nɔ kwiŋ nu ndɨɨ ŋa pugu ni nda'a nu moŋ pa ntǎa moŋ ŋkǔnu njó ndɨɨ ŋa pugu ni ndhɔ Ijipti nɛ.

6 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, “Ndɨɨ a lɔ naa ŋkā’o ya’a. Ni pəɨ, sheshe ndɨɨ
ka’oka’o.
7 Mba’a ŋkuoŋ mbhi pīna vəɨ ndɔ a pīna a nthɛ ŋa ǹchhu pa nnu nthɛ
vi ŋa mbha fà’a pi, pi pɨphɨ nɛ.
8 Pəɨ ku’ɔ lɨ’ɨ jɨ ghɔ. Ǹdɔ nji’i ŋku’ɔ nu†lɨ’ɨ jɨ ghɔ nthɛ ŋa ndɨɨ a lɔ naa
nja ŋkā’o ya’a.”
9 A ni ŋga nchhu yei nnu, ŋkɨna Galili.

Jishɔ Lɨ’ɨ Jɨ Pa Ntăa

10 Pa lǐŋ pi ni ŋga ŋkwo ku’ɔ lɨ’ɨ jɨ ghɔ, juju ku’ɔ ŋkaa yu, ki lɔ mbɔ pi
lɨ’ɨ wo, mbɔ pi njiŋnjiŋ.
11 Pa thishɨ ŋgwa Juu ni nthɔ ntā’a vi lɨ’ɨ jɨ ghɔ, mbie nu ŋa, “A pɔ pi
hɨŋ?”
12 Ntou pa nchŭŋ ni mbɔ nu shɨna pa ŋgwa nthɛ vi, pichəɨ ni ŋga
nchhu nu ŋa, “A ŋkɨɛŋ ŋoŋ,” pichəɨ ŋa, “Ŋga, a thɔ nchwīe nu ŋgwa
fāaŋ ndaoŋ.”
13 Ndɔ pa’a kaŋ ta’a ŋoŋ lɔ nchrā nthɛ vi shhɛnte, nthɛ ŋa pugu ni nthɔ
mbɔgɔ pa thishɨ ŋgwa Juu.
14 Jɨ ghɔ ni ŋga ŋgə̄ɨ ti nchəɨŋ titri, Jishɔ ku’ɔ moŋ Nda Minnwi njɛ̄ yɛ’i
nu.
15 Pa thishɨ pa ŋgwa Juu ghrāo, nchhu nu ŋa, “A kie pi nɛiŋ ŋoŋ vei ji
fɨ’ɨ yaoŋ yei, ndɔ ki lɔ naa ma ŋgə̄ɨ shiku?”
16 Nnɛ Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, “Yaoŋ ŋa njɛ’i nu nɛ lɔ mbɔ pi nyaŋ, a pɔ
pi yi ŋoŋ ŋa a taoŋ a nɛ.
17 Sheshe ǹnu ŋa ŋoŋ tā’a nu nchwīe nɛ mbɔ pi nnu ŋa Minnwi tā’a nu
nɛ, kaŋ a shi nji ŋa yaoŋ ŋa ǹjɛ’i nu nɛ llɔ pi mbhɔ Minnwi ki mi chrā pi
ni nyaŋ ghrí?
18 Ŋoŋ ŋa a ghà nchrā pi ni ji ghrí nɛ ghà ntā’a pi ji ndigha’o ni noŋ yi.
Ndɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a ghà ntā’a pi ndigha’o ŋoŋ ŋa a taoŋ vi nɛ, ŋgaŋ nnu shini
pa’a ndɔ mfā’o kaŋ ta’a nnu mifɨɨ.
19 Mushi lɔ ŋkwo fɛ gí ni pəɨ? Ndɔ kaŋ ta’a ŋoŋ vəɨ shi’a nū’ɔŋ. Pəɨ tā’a
nu njwi a ŋa?”
20 Kɨrɨ ghɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, “Ɔ fā’o miŋwɛiŋ! A tā’a gǒ njwi ghɔ?”
21 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, “Ŋki chwīe ta’a fà’a, ŋguoŋ yəɨ ghrāo nthɛ
ta’a fà’a ghɔ.
22 Mushi ni mfɛ gí ŋa pəɨ ni’iŋ puoŋ pəɨ ŋgunu mbrɛi (a lɔ nji’i mbɔ ŋa
a ni ndhɔ pi mbhɔ Mushi, a ni ndhɔ pi mbhɔ pa tǎa), nnɛ pəɨ ni’iŋ ŋoŋ
ŋgunu mbrɛi llé ji.
23 Ti pəɨ ni’iŋ ŋoŋ ŋgunu mbrɛi llé ji nnɛ ŋa a pɔ ŋa pəɨ lɔ mbə’ɨ gí
Mushi, pəɨ pɨnɨ mbɨgɨ túa vəɨ ŋa ǹchwīe ŋguoŋ noŋ ŋoŋ ya tɔgɔ shi’i llé ji
nthɛ khɔ?
24 Ki’i pəɨ sha’a ŋgwa pi ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ a fhi nɔ ha’aŋ a kā’o ligi pəɨ nɛ,
pəɨ sha’a ŋgwa pi ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ a kā’o ŋa pi sha’a nɛ.”

Yei nthɛ a pɔ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu’ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ?

25 Pichəɨ pa ŋgwa Jerushalɛiŋ chhu ŋa, “Yei shi lɔ mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa pi tā’a vi
njwi nɛ?
26 A pɔ nɛiŋ hɛiŋ nchrā nu shhɛnte. Ndɔ pa’a pugu lɔ nchhu nnu ghɔ!
Pinthɛ a pɔ ŋa pa thishɨ ji ŋa a Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu’ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ?

---

† **7:8 7:8** Moŋ pichəɨ pa ndunu Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi moŋ chrà Gri a pɔ ŋa *Ǹdɔ ŋku’ɔ nu ya’a.*

27 Ndɔ ndɨɨ ŋa Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe thɔ nɛ, mba'a ŋoŋ ji
lɨ'ɨ ŋa a llɔ nɛ. Ndɔ pia ji lɨ'ɨ ŋa vei ŋoŋ llɔ nɛ."
28 Nɔ ha'aŋ Jishɔ ni njɛ'i nu moŋ Nda Minnwi nɛ, a ni nchhu ni njɨ ŋa,
"Pəɨ ji a, ndɔ nji lɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ ǹdhɔ nɛ? Ndɔ nji'i nthɔ pi ni thɔ a. Ju ŋa a taoŋ
a nɛ ŋgaŋ chrà nnu shini, ndɔ pəɨ lɔ nji vi.
29 Nji vi nthɛ ŋa ǹdhɔ pi mbhɔ yu, a taoŋ a."
30 Nɛnnɛ pugu ni nthɔ ntā'a shɛndaoŋ nɔ wɛ̄iŋ nu mi, ndɔ pa'a ŋoŋ lɔ
ŋkāoŋ vi nthɛ ŋa ndɨɨ yi shini ndɔ naa nthɔ ya'a.
31 Ndɔ ntou ŋgwa ka piŋ vi piŋ nchhu ŋa, "Ndɔ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ
Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ, shi ŋga nthɔ, a nōoŋ lǐ a yiɛŋ nchaa yi ŋoŋ vei?"

Pi taoŋ pa ghaŋ kɛ̄'i lɨ'ɨ ŋa pugu wɛ̄iŋ Jishɔ

32 Pa Farashi ya'o yú ŋgwa pighɔ thɔ nchūŋ nnu pei nthɛ Jishɔ. Nɛnnɛ pa
thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa ŋgwa Farashi taoŋ pa ghaŋ kɛ̄'i Nda Minnwi
ŋa pugu ghəɨ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vi.
33 Jishɔ chhu ki'ɛ ŋa, "Pia shi mbɨnɨ mbɔ ka'a nɔ kuo ndɨɨ, ǹgəɨ ki'ɛ njəɨ
ŋoŋ ŋa a taoŋ a nɛ.
34 Pəɨ shi ntā'a a ndɔ mba'a pəɨ yi'i njəɨ a. Lɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ ǹgəɨ nu fɔ nɛ mba'a
pəɨ thɔ fɔ."
35 Pa thishɨ ŋgwa Juu chhu ni noŋ pugu ŋa, "Ŋoŋ vei tā'a ŋgəɨ pi hɨŋ ŋa
mba'a pigi yi'i njəɨ vi? A tā'a nu ŋgəɨ moŋ la'ataoŋ nduoŋ lɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ ŋgwa
pia pɔ nɛ, njɛ'i pa ŋgwa nduoŋ pighɔ?
36 A chhu ŋa, 'Pəɨ shi ntā'a a ndɔ mba'a pəɨ yi'i njəɨ a', pugu pa ŋa, 'Lɨ'ɨ
ha'aŋ ŋgəɨ nu fɔ nɛ mba'a pəɨ thɔ fɔ.' Njiŋ nnu pighɔ pɔ pi ŋa?"

Pa nɨnəɨ ŋa ŋkhǐ fɛ chɔmbhi ghà ntaoŋ moŋ ghɔ nɛ

37 Moŋ ndugwi njiŋ llɛmbhi jɨ ghɔ, mbɔ mmɛ llɛ́, Jishɔ lɔllɔ ntithi tɔthɨ
nchhu ni njɨ ŋa, "Njù'ɔ ŋoŋ njaoŋ, a thɔ mbara a nnu yaoŋ.
38 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ a nɛ, pa nɨnəɨ ŋkhǐ fɛ chɔmbhi shi ŋkhī ntaoŋ nu
njù'ɔ yu, nɔ ha'aŋ Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu nɛ."
39 A ni nchhu yei nthɛ pi Jijwɛ Minnwi ŋa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu piŋ vi shi
mfā'o nɛ. A ni ŋga mbɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ pa'a pi lɔ naa mfɛ Jijwɛ Minnwi nthɛ ŋa
Jishɔ shini ndɔ naa nii moŋ ndigha'o yi.

Minduoŋnduoŋ shɨna ŋgwa

40 Pugu ni ŋga nja'o pa chrà pei, pichəɨ pa ŋgwa pighɔ chhu ŋa, "Yei ya
mbɔ pi njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi shini."
41 Pichəɨ chhu ŋa, "Yei Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ." Ndɔ
pichəɨ chhu yugu ŋa, "Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe ni mbɔ nɔ llɔ
nu pi Galili?
42 Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi lɔ nchhu ŋa Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ
shi ndhɔ pi moŋ ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ fùoŋ Devi, pi phi vi Bɛtɛlɛhɛiŋ mbɔ la'ataoŋ
fùoŋ Devi?"
43 Nnɛ minduoŋnduoŋ gū shɨna ŋgwa pighɔ nthɛ vi.
44 Pichəɨ shɨna pugu ni ntā'a nu ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vi ndɔ pa'a ŋoŋ lɔ ŋkāoŋ vi.
45 Pa ghaŋ kɛ̄'i Nda Minnwi ni ŋga mbɨnɨ, pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu
pa ŋgwa Farashi pie vugu ŋa, "A chwīe khɔ pa'a pəɨ lɔ ŋkwəɨ ni ju?"
46 Pa ghaŋ kɛ̄'i Nda Minnwi pighɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Yichəɨ ŋoŋ lɔ naa ma nchrā
nɔ ŋoŋ vei."
47 Pa Farashi pie vugu ŋa, "Pi fɨɨ vəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ?
48 Sheshe pa thishɨ pugu pa ŋgwa Farashi piŋ vi?

49 Yú ŋgwa pei ŋa pugu lɔ nji gí Mushi nɛ, nchɔ̀nɔ Minnwi pɔ mbɨŋ pugu.”
50 Nikodemu ŋa a ni mbɔ ta’a ŋoŋ vugu nɛ, ni ŋkwo ghə̄ɨ njəɨ vi ŋgɛ́ chəɨ nɛ, chhu ni pugu ŋa,
51 “Gí yia ghà ŋgwɛ̄iŋ ŋoŋ ŋa a ŋgusha’a ki lɔ fǔoŋ mfɛ shìna ghɔ ŋa a chrā? Ndɔ mbɨnɨ nu’uŋ ndīi nnu ha’aŋ a chwīe nɛ?”
52 Pugu khwɛ̄ ŋa, “Ɔ llɔ pi Galili ŋkaa ghɔ? Ta’a nɛ moŋ Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi njəɨ ŋa yichəɨ njəɨlɨ’ɨ Minnwi ni ŋkwo ma ndɔ Galili?”

Miŋgwɛ láŋ ŋa pi ni ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vi moŋ shúoŋ

53 ‡ [Shesheŋoŋ vugu ghə̄ɨ moŋ ji la’a.

8

1 Ndɔ Jishɔ ku’ɔ ŋkuoŋ Mbra pa Thɨ Olive.
2 Ŋkiɛŋ ni muuŋ tutu’u a pɨnɨ nthɔ moŋ Nda Minnwi ŋguoŋ ŋgwa thɔ njəɨ vi, a chɔchɔ shhɛ nthɔ njɛ’i vugu.
3 Pa ghaŋ yɛ’i ŋgwa ni gí Mushi pugu pa ŋgwa Farashi thɔ ni miŋgwɛ láŋ chəɨ ŋa pi ni ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vugu mimbia moŋ shúoŋ, nthɔ ni ju ntigi vi shhɨ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ghao.
4 Pugu chhu ni Jishɔ ŋa, “Masha, pigi ya ŋgwɛ̄iŋ miŋgwɛ láŋ vei pugu mimbia.
5 Moŋ gí Mushi, a chhu ŋa pi tuŋ ŋkwaŋ miŋgwɛ vei ni ŋgù’ɔ a khu. Ɔ chhu jɔ ŋa?”
6 Pugu ni nchhu yei nɔ mōoŋ nu Jishɔ nnɛ ŋa pinthɛ pugu fā’o nnu nɔ wɛ̄iŋ nu mi nɔ ghɔ. Ndɔ Jishɔ tu’u noŋ yi nā’aŋ yaoŋ ni muuŋshɨmbhɔ yi shhɛ.
7 Nɔ ha’aŋ pugu ni ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ ŋgu’ɔ mbie vi nɛ, a lɔllɔ tɔthɨ nchhu ni pugu ŋa, “Ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji’i nchwīe phɨ shɨna pəɨ nɛ, fǔoŋ ju ntuŋ vi ni ŋgù’ɔ.”
8 Mbɨnɨ nu’uŋ ntu’u noŋ yi ŋkamu’ɔŋ nthɔ nā’aŋ yaoŋ shhɛ.
9 Ndɔ ndɨɨ ŋa pugu ni nja’o nɛ, ŋgə̄ɨ ghao pa ta’a ta’a, jɛ̄ ŋkuoŋ pa mɛmmɛ ŋgwa. Jishɔ kɨna fɔ tə’ɨ vi, ni miŋgwɛ ghɔ, a thi shhɨ yu.
10 Jishɔ lɔllɔ tɔthɨ, nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “Má, pugu hɨŋ? Ŋoŋ lɔ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ ghɔ nɔ ŋgusha’a?”
11 A chhu ŋa, “Kaŋ ta’a yi, ma Taathɔ!”
Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Mummu ŋkaa mu shɨ lɔ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ ghɔ nɔ ŋgusha’a, ghə̄ɨ, ndɔ jɛ̄ ndwɛ ŋgə̄ɨ nu shhɨ ki’i nu’uŋ nchwīe phɨ.”]

A mmu mbɔ lí’ɛ ŋkuoŋ mbhi

12 Jishɔ pɨnɨ nchrā ni pugu ŋkamu’ɔŋ, nchhu nu ŋa, “A mmu mbɔ lí’ɛ ŋkuoŋ mbhi. Mba’a shesheŋoŋ ŋa a thɔ njiŋ a nɛ nu’uŋ nyīeŋ moŋ njiŋ. A shi mfā’o lí’ɛ ŋa a ghà mfɛ chɔmbhi nɛ.”
13 Nɛnnɛ pa ŋgwa Farashi chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ɔ thɔ ŋkwe pi ntie noŋ yɔ. Chrà yɔ lɔ mbɔ nnu shini.”
14 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, “Ŋga, nji’i nthɛ pi nɔ ha’aŋ ŋ̀kwe ntie noŋ a nɛ, nnu ŋa ǹchrā nu nɛ nnu shini. Nthɛ ŋa ǹji lɨ’ɨ ŋa ǹdhɔ nɛ pugu pa lɨ’ɨ ha’aŋ ŋ̀gə̄ɨ nu nɛ. Ndɔ pəɨ lɔ nji lɨ’ɨ ha’aŋ ǹdhɔ nɛ ki lɨ’ɨ ha’aŋ ŋ̀gə̄ɨ nu nɛ.
15 Pəɨ sha’a pi ni nthɨŋkwo ŋgwamishua. Ndɔ ǹdɔ nji’i nsha’a ŋoŋ.

‡ **7:53 7:53** Ghrà 53 ti ŋgə̄ɨ nchəɨŋ moŋ njiɛŋ 8:11 shi lɔ mbɔ moŋ pichəɨ pa Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi llɛshhɨ moŋ chrà Gri.

16 A̋ nji'i ndɔ mbɔ pi ŋa ǹsha'a, kaŋ sha'a nu ma yi ndɨndɨ, nthɛ ŋa ǹdɔ nji'i nsha'a pi tə'ɨ a. Pigi Tǎa ŋa a taoŋ a nɛ pɔ ka'a.
17 Pi nā'aŋ moŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ gí yəɨ ŋa p̈aa ŋgwa mbɔ miŋkwentie, kaŋ nnu ŋa pugu chhu nu nɛ nnu shini.
18 A kwe mmu ŋkwe ntie noŋ a, Tǎa ŋa a taoŋ a nɛ kwe ntie a ŋkaa yu."
19 Nthɛ yie, pugu chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Tǎa ghɔ ghɔ hɨŋ?"
Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ lɔ nji'i nji a ki Tǎa a, pəɨ kaŋ ni nji a, pəɨ kaŋ nji Tǎa a ŋkaa yu."
20 A ni nchrā nnu pei nɔ ha'aŋ a ni njɛ'i nu nɔ lɨ'ɨ ŋa ŋkùŋ ni'iŋ mbɨŋ Nda Minnwi ni nthi nɛ, ndɔ pa'a ŋoŋ lɔ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vi nthɛ ŋa ndɨɨ yi shini ndɔ naa ŋkā'o ya'a.
21 Mbɨnɨ nchhu ni pugu ŋkamu'ɔŋ ŋa, "Ǹthɔ ŋgəɨghəɨ ni ŋwa, ndɔ pəɨ shi ntā'a a, ndɔ ŋkhu moŋ phɨ yəɨ. Lɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ ŋgə̄ɨ nu fɔ nɛ mba'a pəɨ thɔ fɔ."
22 Nnɛ pa thishɨ pa ŋgwa Juu pighɔ chhu ŋa, "A shi njwi noŋ yi nthɛ ŋa a chhu pi ŋa, 'Lɨ'ɨ ŋa ŋgə̄ɨ nu nɛ mba'a pəɨ thɔ fɔ nɛ?'"
23 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ llɔ pi ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei mbɛmbiɛŋ, ndɔ ǹdhɔ nyaŋ pi tɔthɨ. Pəɨ llɔ pi ŋkuoŋ mbhi hɛiŋ, ǹdɔ nji'i ndhɔ pi ŋkuoŋ mbhi hɛiŋ,
24 ŋki chhu ni pəɨ ŋa pəɨ shi ŋkhu moŋ phɨ yəɨ, nthɛ ŋa p̈əɨ mieŋ ki piŋ ŋa, 'A Mmu mbɔ Ju,' pəɨ khu moŋ phɨ yəɨ."
25 Nnɛ pugu chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ɔ pɔ pi gɔ̌?"
Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Wu'ɔ yaoŋ ŋa mi ni nthɔ nchhu nu ni pəɨ nɔ njɛ̄ yi nɛ.
26 M̋fā'o ntou nnu nɔ chhu nu nthɛ vəɨ, pugu pa ntou nnu nɔ sha'a nu vəɨ nɔ ghɔ, ndɔ Ju ŋa a taoŋ a nɛ ŋgaŋ nnu shini, ndɔ nnu ŋa ǹja'o mbhɔ yu nɛ, ǹchīi ni ŋkuoŋ mbhi."
27 Thɔ yugu shini ndɔ shie ŋa a ni nchrā nu ni pugu nthɛ pi Tǎa ghɔ.
28 Nnɛ Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ shi ŋga ŋkwo ŋkə̄rə Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua, pəɨ ji ki'ɛ ŋa 'A Mmu mbɔ ju,' pugu pa ŋa ǹshi'a nchwīe sheshe nnu ni nyaŋ njɨ, ǹgu'ɔ chhu pi nnu yɛ ŋa Tǎa tigɨ a nɔ nɛ.
29 Ndɔ ju ŋa a taoŋ a nɛ pɔ pigi yu, a lɔ nji'i mieŋ a tə'ɨ a nthɛ ŋa ǹga ŋgu'ɔ nchwīe pi pa yaoŋ ŋa a khwā nɛ."
30 Nɔ ha'aŋ a ni nthɔ nchrā pa nnu pei nɛ, ntou ŋgwa piŋ vi.

Nnu shini shi ŋkīgɛi ŋkɨɨ mbɨŋ pəɨ

31 Nnɛ Jishɔ chhu ni pa Juu pɛ ŋa pugu ni mbiŋ vi nɛ ŋa, "Pəɨ ŋkɨna ŋkuoŋ chrà a kaŋ pəɨ ghaŋ younjiŋ paŋ shishini.
32 Ndɔ pəɨ shi nji nnu shini, nnu shini shi ŋkīgɛi ŋkɨɨ mbɨŋ pəɨ."
33 Pugu khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, "Pigi pɔ pi puoŋ Abrahaŋ, pa'a ndɔ naa ma mfā'a ŋkǔna mbhɔ ŋoŋ. Ti a kie pi nɛiŋ ɔ chhu ŋa, 'Pi shi ŋkīgɛi ŋkɨɨ mbɨŋ pəɨ'?"
34 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, "Shishini, ǹshwei vəɨ, shesheŋoŋ ŋa a ghà nchwīe phɨ nɛ ŋkǔna phɨ.
35 Ŋkǔna shi'a nji'i ŋkɨna mbɔ ŋgia ndaaŋoŋ nɔ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ndɔ muuŋ pɔ pi nɔ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ.
36 Nɛnnɛ ti m̈uuŋ ŋkīgɛi ŋkɨɨ mbɨŋ pəɨ, kaŋ pəɨ ya ntaoŋ moŋ ŋkɨɨ shishini.
37 Ǹja nji ŋa pəɨ puoŋ Abrahaŋ, ndɔ pəɨ tā'a nu njwi a nthɛ ŋa pəɨ lɔ mbiŋ chrà a.

38 Ňchrā nthɛ pi pa nnu ŋa Tǎa a nōoŋ vəɨ ndɔ pəɨ chwīe pi nnu ŋa tǎa vəɨ chhu ni pəɨ nɛ.”

Pəɨ puoŋ devɨ tǎa vəɨ

39 Pugu khwē ghɔ ŋa, “Abrahaŋ tǎa vigi!”

Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ kaŋ mbɔ puoŋ Abrahaŋ, pəɨ kaŋ nthɔ nchwīe pi pa nnu ha’aŋ Abrahaŋ ni nchwīe nɛ.

40 Ndɔ ndwɛ pəɨ ka tā’a nu njwi a jwi, mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a shwei vəɨ ni nnu shini ŋa a ya’o llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi nɛ. Yei lɔ mbɔ nnu ha’aŋ Abrahaŋ ni nchwīe nɛ.

41 Pəɨ chwīe pi nnu ŋa tǎa vəɨ ni nchwīe nɛ.”

Pugu chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Pi shini ndɔ mbhi vigi pi moŋ shúoŋ, Minnwi nduthɔ yi Tǎa vigi.”

42 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Minnwi kaŋ mbɔ Tǎa vəɨ, pəɨ kaŋ ŋkhwā a, nthɛ ŋa ǹdhɔ mbhɔ Minnwi ndɔ mbɔ hɛiŋ. Ndɔ nji’i nthɔ pi ni nyaŋ thɔ, a taoŋ Ju ntaoŋ a.

43 A chwīe khɔ pa’a thɔ yəɨ lɔ nshie ni nnu ŋa ǹchhu nɛ? A chwīe nthɛ ŋa minthɛ pa’a pəɨ lɔ nja’o chrà a.

44 Pəɨ pɔ pi puoŋ tǎa vəɨ mbɔ Shata, khwā njù’ɔ yəɨ pɔ nɔ chwīe nu nnu ŋa tǎa vəɨ tā’a nu nɛ. A ni mbɔ njwi ŋoŋ llɔ nɔ njɛ̄ yi, pa’a ndɔ ma mbɔ ni pra pugu pa nnu shini nthɛ ŋa nnu shini lɔ mbɔ mbɨŋ yu. A ghà ŋga ndɛ’i ŋgiɛŋ, kaŋ a wu’ɔ nchwīe pi nù’ɔŋ yi nthɛ ŋa a ndɛ’iŋgiɛŋ ndɔ mbɔ tǎa pa lɛ’iŋgiɛŋ.

45 Ndɔ nthɛ ŋa ǹchhu pi nnu shini nɛ, a chwīe yie pa’a pəɨ llɔ mbiŋ a.

46 Pinthɛ a nōoŋ gǒ shɨna pəɨ shishini ŋa ǹchwīe phɨ? Ti m̄i nthɔ nchhu pi nnu shini, a pɔ khɔ pa’a pəɨ lɔ mbiŋ a.

47 Ŋoŋ ŋa a yi Minnwi nɛ ghà nja’o chrà Minnwi. Pəɨ lɔ nji’i mbɔ yi Minnwi a chwīe yie ghɔ pa’a pəɨ lɔ nja’o chrà Minnwi.”

Jishɔ pugu Abrahaŋ

48 Pa thishɨ ŋgwa Juu pighɔ pie Jishɔ ŋa, “Pigi lɔ nchhu a kā’o ndɨɨ ŋa pigi chhu ŋa ɔ ŋoŋ Shamaria mfā’o miŋwɛiŋ mbɨŋ ghɔ nɛ?”

49 Jishɔ khwē ŋa, “Ňdɔ nji’i mfā’o miŋwɛiŋ, ŋ̀ga’o pi Tǎa a, ndɔ pa’a pəɨ lɔ ŋga’o a.

50 Ndɔ ǹdɔ nji’i ntā’a pi ndigha’o ni noŋ a. A ta’a ŋoŋ ŋa a tā’a ndigha’o a nɛ, mbɔ ju mbɔ ŋgaŋ sha’a shá’a.

51 Shishini, ǹchhu ni pəɨ ŋa, šhesheŋoŋ nja’o chrà a nchwīe, pa’a a lɔ ma ŋkhu.”

52 Pa thishɨ ŋgwa Juu chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ndwɛ pigi ya njəɨ ŋa ɔ fā’o miŋwɛiŋ! Abrahaŋ ni ŋkhu, wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ pichəɨ pa njəɨlɨ’ɨ Minnwi ni ŋkhu nɛ, ndɔ ɔ chhu ŋa, ‘Shesheŋoŋ nja’o chrà a nchwīe, pa’a a lɔ ma ŋkhu.’

53 Ɔ pɔ pi ŋoŋ ndiɛŋ nchaa Abrahaŋ tǎa vigi ŋa a ni ŋkhu nɛ, Pa njəɨlɨ’ɨ Minnwi khu ŋkaa pugu nɛ? Ɔ pī’i ŋa ɔ pɔ pi gǒ?”

54 Jishɔ khwē ŋa, “Mi ŋga’o noŋ a, kaŋ ndigha’o a pɔ pi gha. ‘A Tǎa a ŋa a gha’o a,’ mbɔ ju ŋa pəɨ chhu ŋa, ‘A Minnwi yigi’*nɛ.

55 Ndɔ pəɨ lɔ nji vi, ǹji vi. Ňka ni nchhu ŋa ǹdɔ nji’i nji vi, kaŋ mbɔ pi ndɛ’iŋgiɛŋ nɔ pəɨ. Ndɔ ǹji vi, ndɔ nchwīe nnu ŋa chrà yi chhu nɛ.

---

* **8:54 8:54** Pichəɨ pa Ňwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi moŋ chrà Gri chhu pi ŋa *Mbɔ ju ŋa pəɨ chhu ŋa a Minnwi yəɨ nɛ.*

56 Tǎa vəɨ mbɔ Abrahaŋ ni mfā'o pwanju'ɔ ŋa a shi njəɨ ndɨɨ ŋa ǹshi nthɔ nɛ, a ni njəɨ mfā'o pwanju'ɔ."
57 Pa Juu chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ɔ lɔ naa nchəɨŋ tiɛŋ wuŋ ŋga'o nchhu ŋa ɔ yəɨ Abrahaŋ pi nɛiŋ?"
58 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Shishini, ǹchhu ni pəɨ ŋa, ŋkaoŋ Abrahaŋ maa mbɔ, A Mmu[†]!"
59 Nnɛ pugu lōgɔ pa ŋgù'ɔ nɔ tuŋ nu vi nɔ ghɔ. Jishɔ lɛ̄rɛ, ntaoŋ moŋ Nda Minnwi.

9

Jishɔ chwīe nchriligi yəɨ lɨ'ɨ

1 Nɔ ha'aŋ Jishɔ ni nyīeŋ ntɔgɔ nu nɛ, njəɨ ŋoŋ chəɨ ŋa a ni mbɔ nchriligi jɛ̄ ndɨɨ ŋa pi ni mbhi vi nɛ.
2 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi pie vi ŋa, "Masha, a chwīe gǒ phɨ, ŋoŋ vei ki tǎa vi pugu mǔuŋ vi, ŋa a chwīe pi phi vi a taoŋ nchriligi?"
3 Jishɔ khwē ŋa, "A shini ndɔ nchwīe phɨ ŋoŋ vei ki yi tǎa vi pugu mǔuŋ vi. A ni mbɔ nɛnnɛ pi ŋa fà'a Minnwi nōoŋ mbɨŋ yu pi yəɨ.
4 Pigi shi ŋgu'ɔ mfā'a fà'a ŋoŋ yɛ ŋa a taoŋ a nɛ nɔ ha'aŋ minaoŋ wu'ɔ nthɛ nu nɛ. Tu'u chhɔ nthɔ nu ŋa mba'a ŋoŋ nu'uŋ mfā'a fà'a.
5 Nɔ ha'aŋ m̀bɔ ŋkuoŋ mbhi nɛ, a mmu mbɔ lí'ɛ ŋkuoŋ mbhi."
6 A ni ŋga kwo chhu nnu pei, nthu thwɛ shhɛ, ntrao titwrɛi ni thwɛ ghɔ. Nju'ɔ titwrɛi ghɔ nɔ ligi nchriligi ghɔ.
7 Nchhu ghɔ ŋa a ghə̄ɨ moŋ ŋkhǐ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Shiloaŋ nɛ. (Njiŋ Shiloaŋ pɔ ŋa taoŋ.) Nɛnnɛ a ghə̄ɨ nshīgao, mbɨnɨ, nthɔ njəɨ lɨ'ɨ.
8 Pa taakuo pugu pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni ŋkwo yəɨ vi nɔ ŋganŋ luoŋ nɛ chhu nu ŋa, "Yei lɔ mbɔ ŋoŋ yɛ ŋa a ni nthɔ nchɔchhɔ nduoŋ nu nɛ?"
9 Pichəɨ ŋa, "A ju," pichəɨ chhu ŋa, "Ŋga, ndɔ a fhi vi."
Ndɔ ŋoŋ ghɔ wu'ɔ nthɔ nchhu nu ŋa, "A mmu mbɔ ju."
10 Nnɛ pugu chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ti ligi yɔ kie pi nɛiŋ nchu'ɔ?"
11 A khwē ŋa, "Ŋoŋ yɛ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ vi ŋa Jishɔ nɛ trao titwrɛi nju'ɔ ligi a nɔ ghɔ nchhu vəɨ ŋa, 'Ghə̄ɨ moŋ ŋkhǐ Shiloaŋ nshīgao ligi yɔ fɔ.' Nɛnnɛ ŋ̀gə̄ɨ nshīgao ligi a, njəɨ lɨ'ɨ ki'ɛ."
12 Pugu chhu ghɔ ŋa, "A hɨŋ?"
A khwē ŋa, "Ndɔ nji'i nji."
13 Ŋgwa pighɔ lōgɔ ŋoŋ ghɔ ŋa a ni mfǔoŋ mbɔ nchriligi nɛ, ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ shhɨ pa ŋgwa Farashi.
14 Llé ŋa Jishɔ ni nchwīe titwrɛi nchu'ɔ ligi ŋoŋ ghɔ nɔ nɛ ni mbɔ llé ji.
15 Nnɛ pa ŋgwa Farashi pɨnɨ mbie vi ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a kie ŋkaoŋ maa njəɨ lɨ'ɨ nɛ. A chhu ni pugu ŋa, "A yu'ɔ titwrɛi nɔ ligi a, nshīgao, ǹjəɨ lɨ'ɨ."
16 Pichəɨ pa ŋgwa Farashi chhu ŋa, "Ŋoŋ vei lɔ nji'i ndhɔ pi mbhɔ Minnwi nthɛ ŋa a shi'a nū'ɔŋ Llé Ji." Ndɔ pichəɨ chhu ŋa, "Pinthɛ ŋoŋ mbɨmbhɨ kie pi nɛiŋ nōoŋ ŋkwaŋ lǐ pei?" Minduoŋnduoŋ gū shɨna pugu.
17 Nnɛ pugu pɨnɨ mbie ŋoŋ ghɔ ŋa, "Ɔ chhu ŋa a chu'ɔ ligi yɔ. Ti ɔ khwē jɔ ŋa nthɛ vi?"
Ŋoŋ ghɔ khwē ŋa, "A njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi."
18 Pa Juu shini ndɔ mbiŋ ŋa ŋoŋ ghɔ ni mbɔ nchriligi ŋkaoŋ maa mbɨnɨ njəɨ lɨ'ɨ. Mɛ̄iŋ tǎa vi pugu mǔuŋ vi.

[†] **8:58 8:58** Jishɔ gha chhu hɛiŋ ŋa a mmu, njiŋ yi pɔ pi ŋa a Minnwi ŋa a ghà ŋgu'ɔ Mbɔ, mbɔ Minnwi ŋa a ni nōoŋ noŋ yi ni Mushi nchhu ŋa ligi yi A Mmu nɛ (Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Ndɨɨ Taoŋ nu 3:14).

19 Mbie vugu ŋa, “Yei muuŋ vəɨ ŋa pəɨ chhu ŋa pi ni mbhi vi a pɔ pi nchriligi nɛ? Ti a kie pi nɛiŋ ndwɛ ma njəɨli’ɨ?”
20 Tǎa vi pugu mǔuŋ vi khwɛ̄ ŋa, “Pigi ji ŋa yei muuŋ vigi, pugu pa ŋa pi ni mbhi vi a taoŋ nchriligi.
21 Ndɔ ti ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ a kie ŋkaoŋ maa njəɨ lɨ’ɨ ndwɛ nɛ pigi lɔ nji’i nji, ki nji ŋoŋ ŋa a chu’ɔ ligi yi nɛ. Pie vi a ntɨnɨmmɛ. A shi nchrā ni noŋ yi.”
22 Pa tǎa pi ni nchhu nnu pei nthɛ ŋa pugu ni nthɔ mbɔgɔ pa thishɨ pa Juu. Nthɛ ŋa pugu ni ŋkwo taoŋ ni ta’a nchò ŋa shesheŋoŋ mbiŋ ŋa Jishɔ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu’ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ, pi fu’u vi nda luoŋ Minnwi.
23 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, tǎa vi pugu mǔuŋ chhu ŋa, “A ŋoŋ ntɨnɨmmɛ, pəɨ pie vi.”
24 Nɔ mbra ŋgɛ́ pugu pɨnɨ mɛ̄iŋ ŋoŋ ghɔ ŋa a ni mbɔ nchriligi nɛ nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “Chhu nnu mbɔgɔ ligi Minnwi. Pigi ji ŋa ŋoŋ vei nchwīe phɨ.”
25 A khwɛ̄ ŋa, “Ki a pɔ pi nchwīe phɨ ǹshi lɔ nji! Ta’a nu ŋa ǹji nɛ pɔ ŋa mi ni mbɔ nchriligi, ndɔ ndwɛ ǹthɔ njəɨ lɨ’ɨ.”
26 Pugu chhu ghɔ ŋa, “A ni nchwīe pi nɛiŋ mbɨŋ ghɔ? A ni nchu’ɔ ligi yɔ pi nɛiŋ?”
27 A khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, “Ŋkwo shwei vəɨ pa’a pəɨ lɔ ntā’a nu nja’o. Pəɨ tā’a nu mbɨnɨ nja’o nthɛ pi khɔ? Pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ tā’a nu ŋgū pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi?”
28 Pugu wɛ’i vi, nchhu ŋa, “Ɔ ŋgaŋ younjiŋ ŋoŋ yinɛ, ndɔ pigi pɔ pi pa ghaŋ younjiŋ Mushi.
29 Pigi ji ŋa Minnwi ni nchrā ni Mushi. Ndɔ ni ŋoŋ vei pigi lɔ nji lɨ’ɨ ŋa a llɔ nɛ.”
30 Ŋoŋ ghɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, “Nthɛ khɔ, yei nnu ghraoghrao! Pəɨ lɔ nji’i nji lɨ’ɨ ha’aŋ a llɔ nɛ, ndɔ a chu’ɔ ligi a.
31 Pia ji ŋa Minnwi shi’a nji’i nja’o pa ghaŋ nchwīe phɨ ndɔ šheshеŋoŋ mbɔ ŋgaŋ gha’o Minnwi, nchwīe nnu ŋa Minnwi ghɔ tā’a nu nɛ, a ya’o vi.
32 Fie nɔ ha’aŋ mbhi ni njɛ̄ nɛ pi lɔ naa nja’o ŋa yichəɨ ŋoŋ chu’ɔ ligi ŋoŋ ŋa pi phi vi a pɔ nchriligi nɛ.
33 Ŋoŋ vei kaŋ mieŋ ki llɔ pi mbhɔ Minnwi, nthɛ pa’a a lɔ nchwīe sheshe yaoŋ.”
34 Pugu khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, “Ɔ ya mbɔ pi ŋgaŋ phɨ llɔ ndɨɨ ŋa pi ni mbhi ghɔ nɛ, ɔ tā’a nu njɛ’i vigi?” Pugu wɛ̄iŋ vi mfu’u mā’aŋ mbhi.

Chri ligi moŋ jijwɛ

35 Jishɔ ya’o ŋa pi wɛ̄iŋ vi mā’aŋ mbhi, ŋga njəɨ vi, nchhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ɔ piŋ Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua?”
36 A khwɛ̄ ŋa, “Masha, Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua pɔ pi gǒ, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ m̀biŋ vi?”
37 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ɔ kwo yəɨ vi, a ju ŋa a chrà nu vɛ nɛ!”
38 Ŋoŋ ghɔ chhu ŋa, “Taathɔ, m̀biŋ!” Ndɔ ŋga’o vi.
39 Jishɔ chhu ŋa, “Mi ni nthɔ moŋ mbhi yei pi nɔ sha’a nu, ŋa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pa nchriligi nɛ nthɛ pugu yəɨ lɨ’ɨ, ŋgwa pɛ ŋa minthɛ pugu yəɨ lɨ’ɨ nɛ gū nchriligi.”
40 Pichəɨ pa ŋgwa Farashi ŋa pugu ni mbara yəɨ yu, nja’o nnu pei nɛ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Pigi pa nchriligi ŋkaa pigi?”
41 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ kaŋ ni mbɔ pa nchriligi pa’a pəɨ lɔ mbɔ pa ŋgusha’a ndɔ ndwɛ ŋa pəɨ chhu ŋa, ‘Pigi yəɨ lɨ’ɨ nɛ,’ pəɨ kɨna mbɔ pa ŋgusha’a.”

10

Luʼɔ chrà nthɛ ŋkɛ̄ʼi minjɨɨ

1 Jishɔ chhu ŋa, “Shishini, ǹchhu ni pəɨ ŋa, ŋoŋ ŋa a nii moŋ ŋkaʼa
minjɨɨ ki lɔ ntɔgɔ pi choŋkaʼa nɛ, ŋkuʼɔ ntɔgɔ pi lɨʼɨ nduoŋ nii nɛ, ŋoŋ ghɔ
ŋgɨna, mbɨnɨ mbɔ ŋgɨna minwi.
2 Ndɔ ti ŋoŋ ŋa a nii pi choŋkaʼa nɛ, a ŋkɛ̄ʼi minjɨɨ ghɔ.
3 Ŋgaŋ lɨna ni choŋkaʼa ghà chuʼɔ choŋkaʼa ghɔ. Pa minjɨɨ ghà njaʼo
ŋggì yi, a gɛ̄ pa phí minjɨɨ ni ligi yugu, ŋkɛ̄ʼi vugu ntaoŋ nɔ ghɔ mbhi.
4 Ŋga ntaoŋ ni ŋguoŋ ji minjɨɨ mbhi ŋgə̄ɨ nu shhɨ pugu, pa minjɨɨ pighɔ
younjiŋ yi nthɛ ŋa pugu ji ŋggì yi.
5 Ti a mbɔ ŋgɨnɨ, paʼa pugu lɔ njōu njiŋ yi, pugu tei vi tei nthɛ ŋa pugu
lɔ njiʼi nji ŋggì pa ghìnɨ.”
6 Jishɔ ni nchrā luʼɔ chrà yei ni pugu, ndɔ paʼa thɔ yugu lɔ nshie ni nnu
ŋa a chhu nu nɛ.

Jishɔ pɔ pi ŋkiɛŋ ŋkɛ̄ʼi minjɨɨ

7 Nnɛ Jishɔ pɨnɨ nchhu ni pugu ŋa, “Shishini, a mmu mbɔ choŋkaʼa pa
minjɨɨ.
8 Ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni nthɔ shhɨ a nɛ pɔ pi pa ŋgɨna pugu pa
ŋgɨna minwi, ndɔ paʼa pa minjɨɨ lɔ njaʼo vugu.
9 A mmu mbɔ chonda. Sheshеŋoŋ ntɔgɔ mbɨŋ mu nii a lūgu, ndɔ nii
mbɨnɨ ntaoŋ nu mfāʼo ŋkiɛŋ trǔ ŋkru.
10 Ŋgɨna ghà nthɔ pi nɔ yōo nu, njwi ndɔ mbɨrɨ. Mi ni nthɔ nnɛ ŋa
minthɛ pugu fāʼo chɔmbhi. Ndɔ nja mfāʼo chɔmbhi lɔlɨnaoŋ.
11 “A mmu mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ ŋkɛ̄ʼi minjɨɨ shiʼi. Ŋkiɛŋ ŋkɛ̄ʼi minjɨɨ shiʼi ghà mfɛ
chɔmbhi yi nthɛ minjɨɨ pi.
12 Ŋoŋ yɛ ŋa pi pe vi pe ki a lɔ mbɔ ŋkɛ̄ʼi minjɨɨ ki minjɨɨ ghɔ lɔ mbɔ pi
ji nɛ gha njəɨ miŋaŋieŋ a thɔ nu, a mieŋ pa minjɨɨ ntei ni vhi, miŋaŋieŋ
ghɔ wɛ̄iŋ vugu ndɔ nshāaŋ vugu.
13 A tei nthɛ ŋa a fāʼa pi pe, paʼa ndɔ njiʼi mfāʼo ndɨɨ ni pa minjɨɨ.
14 “A mmu mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ ŋkɛ̄ʼi minjɨɨ shiʼi, ǹji pa minjɨɨ paŋ pugu ji a,
15 wuʼɔ nɔ haʼaŋ Tǎa ji a ŋkaa yu mummu ji Tǎa nɛ. Mfɛ chɔmbhi a
nthɛ pa minjɨɨ.
16 Mfāʼo pichəɨ pa minjɨɨ ŋa pugu lɔ mbɔ moŋ yei ŋkaʼa. Nshi ŋguʼɔ
nthɔ ni pugu ŋkaa pugu, pugu yaʼo ŋggì a. Nnɛ pugu chīri mbɔ taʼa kwíe,
mfāʼo taʼa ŋkɛ̄ʼi vugu.
17 Yei nnu ŋa a chwīe Tǎa a khwā a nɛ, ŋa m̀fɛ chɔmbhi a nɔ khu nu,
nnɛ ŋa mimfɛ m̀bɨnɨ nɔ ghɔ ŋkamuʼɔŋ.
18 A lɔ njiʼi ŋkwe yichəɨ ŋoŋ ŋkwe chɔmbhi a mbhɔ mu. Mfɛ pi khwatua
a, m̀fāʼo ghrɨ́ nɔ fɛ nu ndɔ mbɨnɨ mfāʼo ghrɨ́ nɔ pīnɨ nu nuʼuŋ ŋkwe. A
nnu ŋa Tǎa fɛ gɨ́ ŋa ǹchwīe nɛ.”
19 Minduoŋnduoŋ ni ŋgū shɨna pa Juu nthɛ pa chrà pei.
20 Ntou yugu chhu ŋa, “A fāʼo miŋwɛiŋ, ndɔ mbaa paa, pəɨ ywɛrɛ pi khɔ
mbhɔ yu?”
21 Pichəɨ chhu yugu ŋa, “Yei lɔ mbɔ ŋkwaŋ chrà ŋoŋ ŋa miŋwɛiŋ thɔ fɛ
ŋgəʼɨ ghɔ nɛ. Mimfɛ miŋwɛiŋ chuʼɔ ligi pa nchriligi?”

Mmu pigi Tǎa a taʼa yi

22 Moŋ ndɨɨ ghɔ, jɨ fɛ nu Nda Minnwi ni Minnwi ni ndɔ̄gɔ lɨʼɨ Jerushalɛiŋ.
A ni mbɔ moŋ ndɨɨ laoŋ.

23 Jishɔ ni nthɔ nyīeŋ nu moŋ Varinda Sholomu moŋ Nda Minnwi.
24 Nnɛ pa Juu kɨrɨ yəɨ yu mbie vi ŋa, “Ɔ shi ntigi vigi moŋ mititri pi fɨ’ɨ
yi nɛiŋ, ɔ̈ mbɔ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu’ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ, ɔ shwei vigi thɔ
yigi shie.”
25 Jishɔ khwē ni pugu ŋa, “Mi ni ŋkwo shwei vəɨ ndɔ pa’a pəɨ lɔ mbiŋ.
Pa fà’a ŋa mìfā’a nu ni ligi Tǎa nɛ kwe ntie a ni yaoŋ ŋa mi yie nɛ.
26 Ndɔ pa’a pəɨ lɔ mbiŋ nthɛ ŋa pəɨ shi lɔ mbɔ ghrà minjɨɨ paŋ.
27 Pa minjɨɨ paŋ ghà nja’o ŋggì a, ǹji vugu, pugu younjiŋ a.
28 M̌fɛ chɔmbhi ki mmɛ ni pugu, mba’a pugu lɛ ma ŋkhu. Ndɔ mba’a
kaŋ ta’a ŋoŋ fi’a vugu mfu’u liɛŋ mbhɔ mu.
29 Tǎa a ŋa a fɛ vugu vəɨ nɛ*, chaa vugu ghao, ti minthɛ pa’a shesheŋoŋ
llɔ mfi’a vugu mfu’u liɛŋ mbhɔ Tǎa ghɔ.
30 Mmu pigi Tǎa a pɔ pi ta’a yi.”
31 Pa ŋgwa Juu līga pa ŋgù’ɔ shhɛ ŋkamu’ɔŋ lɨ’ɨ tuŋ vi nɔ.
32 Jishɔ khwē ni pugu ŋa, “Ŋkwo nōoŋ ntou fà’a shi’i ni pəɨ llɔ mbhɔ
Tǎa, ti pəɨ tā’a nu ntuŋ a nthɛ pi yəɨ shɨna fà’a pei?”
33 Pa Juu pighɔ khwē ghɔ ŋa, “Pigi lɔ nji’i ntā’a nu ntuŋ ghɔ nthɛ pi
fà’a shi’i, pigi tā’a nu ntuŋ ghɔ nthɛ pi nchɨ’əshə. Nthɛ ŋa ɔ wu’ɔ mbɔ pi
ŋoŋmishua ntā’a nu ndɔ̄gɔ noŋ yɔ mbɔ Minnwi.”
34 Jishɔ khwē ni pugu ŋa, “Pi lɔ nā’aŋ moŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ gɨ́ yəɨ ŋa, Minnwi
chhu ŋa, ‘Pəɨ pa nnwi!’
35 Ti a mɛ̄iŋ vugu ŋa chrà Minnwi ni nthɔ mbhɔ pugu nɛ ni pa nnwi,
ndɔ pia ji ŋa mba’a pi pə’ɨ chrà ‘minnwi’,
36 pəɨ kie nɛiŋ nchhu ni ju yɛ ŋa Tǎa chu’ɔ vi nɔ thɔ fà’a ntaoŋ vi moŋ
mbhi nɛ ŋa, ‘Ɔ fā’o nchɨ’əshə’ nthɛ ŋa mi ni nchhu ŋa, ‘Mi Muuŋ Minnwi’
nɛ.
37 A̋ mbɔ ŋa ǹdɔ nji’i nchwīe pi fà’a Tǎa a, ki’i pəɨ piŋ a.
38 Ndɔ m̈i nchwīe pi fà’a yi, nji’i nthɛ pi nɔ ha’aŋ pəɨ lɔ nji’i mbiŋ a nɛ,
pəɨ piŋ nɛ fà’a pighɔ, nnɛ ŋa pəɨ shi nji, thɔ yəɨ lɔ nshie ŋa Tǎa pɔ mbɨŋ
mu, m̀bɔ mbɨŋ Tǎa.”
39 Pugu pɨnɨ nu’uŋ ntā’a nu ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vi ŋkamu’ɔŋ a lərə ntaoŋ mbhɔ
pugu.
40 Jishɔ pɨnɨ mbɨnɨ njiɛŋ ŋkhǐ Jodaŋ, lɨ’ɨ ŋa Jouŋ ni mfǔoŋ nthɔ ŋkwe
ŋgwa ni ŋkhǐ nɛ, ŋkɨna fɔ.
41 Ntou ŋgwa thɔ njəɨ vi nchhu ŋa, “Jouŋ shini ndɔ nōoŋ sheshe lǐ, ndɔ
ŋguoŋ nnu ŋa Jouŋ ni nchhu nthɛ ŋoŋ vei nɛ nnu shini.”
42 Ntou ŋgwa piŋ vi fɔ.

11

Lasharɔ khu

1 Ŋoŋ chəɨ ni ŋgīnɔ nu ligi yi pɔ Lasharɔ llɔ Betani, mbɔ la’ataoŋ Meri
pugu ndǐŋ vi Mata.
2 Meri vei ni mbɔ ŋoŋ yɛ ŋa a ni nshā’o wru laminda mbiŋ Taathɔ, njīgɨ
kwò yi ni ŋgiithɔ yi nɛ, ŋa ndǐŋ vi Lasharɔ ni ŋgīnɔ nu.
3 Piŋgɛ pighɔ ŋa pugu ni mbɔ pa lǐŋ nɛ taoŋ ŋkìnɨ ni Jishɔ ŋa, “Taathɔ,
ŋkiɛŋ taannu yɔ ŋa ɔ khwā vi ŋga’a nɛ ghīnɔ nu.”

* **10:29 10:29** Pichəɨ pa Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu pi ŋa *Yaoŋ ŋa Tǎa a fɛ vəɨ nɛ.*

4 Ndɔ Jishɔ ni ŋga nja'o, nchhu ŋa, "Ghǐnɔ ghɔ lɔ mbɔ yi gu. A pɔ pi
nɔ fɛ nu ndigha'o ni Minnwi nnɛ ŋa Muuŋ Minnwi tɔgɔ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ mfā'o
ndigha'o."
5 Jishɔ ni ŋkhwā Mata pugu Meri ndǐŋ vi, ni Lasharɔ.
6 Nnɛ, ni ŋga nja'o ŋa Lasharɔ ghīnɔ nu, mbɨnɨ nda'a paa llɛ́ mbīgi lɨ'ɨ
ŋa a ki pɔ nɛ.
7 Nnɛ, nchhu ni pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa, "Pia pɨnɨ ŋgə̄ɨ Judia."
8 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Masha, a lɔ nji'i shɨga nɔ ha'aŋ ŋgwa
Juu ni ntā'a nu ntuŋ ghɔ ni ŋgù'ɔ nɛ, ɔ kwo pɨnɨ ŋgə̄ɨ nu fɔ?"
9 Jishɔ khwē ŋa, "A lɔ mbɔ paanchrɔ awa ŋa pi ghà mfā'o lí'ɛ?
Shesheŋoŋ nyīeŋ moŋ li'ɛ pa'a a lɔ nji'i ŋkɔ̄rɔ, nthɛ ŋa a thɔ njəɨ li'ɛ
ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei.
10 Ndɔ ti šheshеŋoŋ nyīeŋ pi ni tu'u, a kɔ̄rɔ nthɛ ŋa a lɔ nji'i mfā'o li'ɛ."
11 Jishɔ ni ŋga nchhu nnu pei mī'ɛŋ, nchhu ni pugu ŋa, "Lasharɔ taannu
via gū lɔ̄gɔ, ǹshi ŋgə̄ɨ ŋgū'u vi."
12 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Taathɔ, A ŋgū moŋ lɔ̄gɔ, kaŋ noŋ yi
shi ntɔgɔ."
13 Jishɔ ni ŋga nchhu nnɛ, njiŋ yi pɔ pi ŋa a kukhu, pugu pī'i yugu ŋa a
pɔ pi wu'ɔ lɔgɔ gha nɔ fɛrɛ nu.
14 Nnɛ, Jishɔ shiethɔ yugu ŋa, "Lasharɔ kwo khu!
15 Ndɔ, nthɛ vəɨ, m̀fā'o pwanju'ɔ ŋa ǹshini ndɔ mbɔ fɔ, nnɛ ŋa pəɨ shi
mbiŋ. Ndɔ pia ghə̄ɨ njəɨ vì."
16 Nnɛ, Toma ŋa pi ni mɛ̄iŋ vi ni kə'ɨ nɛ chhu ni pɛ ghaŋ younjiŋ ŋa pugu
pugu ni njōu njiŋ Jishɔ ka'a nɛ ŋa, "Pia ghə̄ɨ ŋkaa pia, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pia
pa Masha* khu ka'a."

A mmu mbɔ ŋgaŋ ku'ɔ moŋ gu

17 Jishɔ ni ŋga nchəɨŋ, njəɨ ŋa Lasharɔ kwo pɔ moŋ fúŋ† nɔ khwɛ
llɛmbhi.
18 A shini ndɔ nji'i nchəɨŋ khwɛ ŋkaŋ kwò nɔ llɔ nu Betani ŋgə̄ɨ
Jerushalɛiŋ.
19 Ntou pa ŋgwa Juu ni ŋgə̄ɨ lɨ'ɨ kra Mata pugu Meri nɔ mā'aŋ nu njù'ɔ
yugu nthɛ gu ndǐŋ vugu.
20 Nnɛ Mata gha nja'o ŋa Jishɔ thɔ nu, ntaoŋ ŋgə̄ɨ njəɨ vi, ndɔ Meri kɨna
nchɔchhɔ nda.
21 Mata chhu ni Jishɔ ŋa, "Taathɔ, ɔ kaŋ ni mbɔ hɛiŋ, ndǐŋ vigi shi kaŋ
ndɔ ŋkhu.
22 Ndɔ nji'i nthɛ pi ndwɛ, ǹji ŋa sheshe yaoŋ ŋa ɔ shi mbie mbhɔ Minnwi
nɛ, Minnwi shi mfɛ vɛ."
23 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ndǐŋ ghɔ shi mbɨnɨ ndɔllɔ mfā'o chɔmbhi."
24 Mata chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Nji ŋa a shi mbɨnɨ ndɔllɔ moŋ ndɨɨ ŋa ŋgwa lɛ
ŋku'ɔ moŋ ndugwi llɛ́ nɛ."
25 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, "A mmu mbɔ ŋgaŋ ku'ɔ moŋ gu ndɔ mbɔ
chɔmbhi.‡Sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ a nɛ, nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ a shi ŋkhu nɛ, a
shi mfā'o chɔmbhi.
26 Ndɔ ti sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a yi maoŋ ndɔ mbiŋ a nɛ, mba'a a yi'i ma ŋkhu.
Ɔ piŋ nnu yei?"

---

* **11:16 11:16** A pɔ moŋ Chrà Gri Pi ŋa *pia pugu.* † **11:17 11:17** Pi ni fi'i pi ŋgu'ɔ nɔ fúŋ. ‡ **11:25 11:25** Ndɔ mbɔ chɔmbhi lɔ nji'i mbɔ moŋ pichəɨ pa Ṇwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi moŋ chrà Gri.

27 Mata ghɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ooŋ, ma Taathɔ, m̀biŋ ŋa ɔ Ju ŋa Minnwi
Chu’ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ǹkwe nɛ, mbɔ Muuŋ Minnwi ŋa a ni mfā’o nɔ thɔ nu
moŋ mbhi nɛ.”

Jishɔ kəɨ

28 A ni ŋga nchhu nnu yei, ŋgəɨ mɛ̄iŋ Meri ndǐŋ vi, nchhu ghɔ njiŋnjiŋ
ŋa, “Masha pɔ hɛiŋ nthɔ mɛ̄iŋ ghɔ.”
29 A gha nja’o, nji’a ndɔ pi llɔ ŋgəɨ njəɨ vi.
30 Jishɔ shini ndɔ naa nchəɨŋ moŋ la’a ya’a. A ni ŋgu’ɔ mbi’i lɨ’ɨ ha’aŋ
Mata ni mbara vi nɛ.
31 Ndɨɨ ŋa pa Juu pɛ ŋa pugu pugu ni mbɔ nda pugu nthɔ mā’aŋ njù’ɔ yi
yəɨ Meri lɔllɔ ni njɨ ntaoŋ mbhì nɛ, pugu younjiŋ yì, mbī’i yugu ŋa a tā’a
ŋgəɨ chofuŋ ŋkəɨ fɔ.
32 Meri ni ŋga nthɔ nɔ lɨ’ɨ ŋa Jishɔ ni mbɔ nɛ njəɨ vi, ŋgū ni puŋ yi shhɨ
yu, nchhu nu ŋa, “Taathɔ, ɔ̈ kaŋ ni ŋkwo pɔ hɛiŋ, ndǐŋ a shi kaŋ ndɔ
ŋkhu!”
33 Jishɔ ni ŋga njəɨ a kəɨ nu, mbɨnɨ njəɨ pa Juu ŋa pugu pugu ni mbɔ nɛ
kəɨ nu ŋkaa pugu, nnu ghɔ pɨgɨ vi, njù’ɔ yi ghana vi ntou yi.
34 A pie ŋa, “Fúŋ ŋa pəɨ nū’ɔŋ vi fɔ nɛ pɔ pi hɨŋ?”
Pugu chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Taathɔ, thɔ ŋgəɨ njəɨ.”
35 Jishɔ ni ŋkəɨ.
36 Nnɛ pa ŋgwa Juu chhu ŋa, “Pəɨ lɨ̄i fɨ’ɨ ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ a khwā vi njəɨ!”
37 Ndɔ pichəɨ chhu yugu ŋa, “A kaŋ ni mfɛ pa’a Ju ŋa a ni nchu’ɔ ligi pa
nchriligi nɛ lɔ nchwīe kī a lɔ nji’i ŋkhu?”

Jishɔ ywiŋ Lasharɔ

38 Nɛnnɛ, nnu ghɔ pɨnɨ mbɨgɨ Jishɔ, a ghəɨ chofuŋ ghɔ. A ni mbɔ llù, pi
nū’ɔŋ ŋgù’ɔ cho ghɔ.
39 Jishɔ chhu ŋa, “Pəɨ pɨ’ɨ ŋgù’ɔ ghɔ.”
Mata, ndǐŋ ŋkuŋkhu ghɔ, chhu ŋa, “Taathɔ, yíga yi shi ŋga’a a kwo pɔ
khwɛ llɛ́ nɔ ha’aŋ pi twei vi nɛ.”
40 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ǹshi nǐ ndɔ nchhu vɛ ŋa ɔ̈ mbiŋ, kaŋ ɔ shi njəɨ
ndigha’o Minnwí?”
41 Nnɛ, pugu pɨ’ɨ ŋgù’ɔ ghɔ. Jishɔ kərə ligi yi tɔthɨ nchhu ŋa, “Tǎa, ǹtōo
ghɔ ŋa ɔ ya’o a nɛ.
42 Ǹji ŋa ɔ ghà ŋgu’ɔ nja’o a, ndɔ ǹchhu yei nthɛ pi ŋgwa pei ŋa pugu
thi hɛiŋ nɛ, nnɛ ŋa pinthɛ pugu piŋ ŋa a taoŋ gɔ̀ ntaoŋ a.”
43 A ni ŋga nchhu pei nnu, mba’o ŋgòu ni njɨ ŋa, “Lasharɔ, taoŋ mbhi
hɛiŋ!”
44 Ǹoŋ ghɔ ŋa a ni ŋkwo khu taoŋ mbhi, pa mbhɔ mi ni kwò mi pɔ yi
liŋ ni ndhwí fhu, ligi yi wu’ɔ mbɔ yi liŋ ni ndhwí.
Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ fēi vi mieŋ vi a ghəɨ.”

Ntáŋ nɔ jwi nu Jishɔ
(Matio 26:1-5; Maaku 14:1-2; Luka 22:1-2)

45 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ntou pa Juu ŋa pugu ni nthɔ lɨ’ɨ kra Meri, njəɨ nnu ŋa
Jishɔ chwīe nɛ, piŋ Jishɔ.
46 Ndɔ pichəɨ ghəɨ njəɨ pa ŋgwa Farashi nshwei vugu ni nnu ŋa Jishɔ
chwīe nɛ.
47 Nnɛ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa ŋgwa Farashi kɨrɨ pa kúŋ nchhu
ŋa, “Pia shi nchwīe pi nɛiŋ? Nthɛ ŋa ŋoŋ vei thɔ nōoŋ ntou pa lǐi!

48 Ƥia mieŋ vi a ghəɨ nu shhɨ nɛnnɛ, ŋguoŋ ŋgwa piŋ vi, pa ŋgwa Roma thɔ nshā'a Nda Minnwi yia pugu pa la'ataoŋ yia."
49 Ndɔ ta'a ŋoŋ vugu, ligi yi pɔ Kaifa, mbɔ taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ŋga'o ghɔ, chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ lɔ nji kaŋ ta'a nnu. 50 Pəɨ lɔ nji ŋa, a pwa ni pəɨ ŋa ta'a ŋoŋ khu nthɛ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa nchaa ŋa ŋguoŋ la'ataoŋ shi'i."
51 A shini ndɔ nchhu yei nnu pi ni thɔ yi, ndɔ nɔ taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ŋga'o ghɔ, a ni nchhu nɔ njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi ŋa Jishɔ shi ŋkhu nɔ thɔ pa ŋgwa la'ataoŋ pa Juu,
52 ki lɔ ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ pi ŋgwa la'ataoŋ pa Juu tə'ɨ vugu, mbɔ nɔ kɨrɨ nu ŋguoŋ pa puoŋ Minnwi ŋa pugu sha moŋ ghaa mbhi nɛ pugu pɔ ta'a yi.
53 Nnɛ, jɛ̄ yua ghɔ, pa thishɨ pa ŋgwa Juu pīri ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ pugu shi njwi Jishɔ nɛ.
54 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pa'a Jishɔ lɔ nu'uŋ nyīeŋ lɨ'ɨ wo shɨna pa Juu. A lɔllɔ fɔ ŋgəɨ moŋ krao la'ataoŋ yɛ ŋa a para moŋ ŋkǔnu njó nɛ, moŋ la'ataoŋ Ɛfrɛiŋ nda'a fɔ pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi.
55 Ndɨɨ jɨ Jɨ Lli Nji'a pa Juu ni ŋkwo para nu, ntou ŋgwa ku'ɔ llɔ moŋ la'a ŋgəɨ Jerushalɛiŋ nɔ chwīe nu noŋ yugu mbɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ nɔ ha'aŋ nù'ɔŋ chhu nɛ.
56 Pugu ni nchhɔ ntā'a Jishɔ, nchhu nu ni noŋ pugu nɔ ha'aŋ pugu ni nthi Nda Minnwi nɛ ŋa, "Pəɨ pī'i ŋa? Pəɨ pī'i ŋa mba'a a yi'i ndɔ nthɔ lɨ'ɨ jɨ ghɔ?"
57 Pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa ŋgwa Farashi ni ŋkwo fɛ gɨ́ ŋa šhesheŋoŋ nji lɨ'ɨ ŋa a pɔ nɛ, a chwīe pugu ji nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pugu wɛ̄iŋ vi.

12

Meri pɔrɔ Jishɔ ni wru laminda Betani
(Matio 26:6-13; Maaku 14:3-9)

1 A ni ŋga mbi'i ntɨgao llɛ́ ŋkaoŋ llɛ́ jɨ Lli Nji'a maa ŋkā'o, Jishɔ thɔ Betani, mbɔ lɨ'ɨ ŋa Lasharɔ mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa Jishɔ ni mbɨ'ɨ vi moŋ gu ni mbɔ nɛ.
2 Pugu pīri jɨ fɔ nɔ ligi Jishɔ. Mata ghɛ̄rɛ ŋgrā maoŋ pighɔ. Lasharɔ ni mbɔ ta'a ŋoŋ ŋa pugu pa Jishɔ ni nchhɔ ŋkuoŋ taprɛi lɨ'ɨ jɨ maoŋ pighɔ ka'a nɛ.
3 Meri lōgɔ nchíŋ laminda tɨnɨnchuoŋ ŋa pi chwīe ni yichəɨ ŋkwaŋ yaoŋ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni nadi, mbɔrɔ kwo Jishɔ nɔ ghɔ njīgɨ ni ŋgiithɔ yi. Mooŋ nda ghɔ lɨnaoŋ ni mbwa luŋ laminda ghɔ.
4 Ndɔ Judashi Ishikario, ta'a ŋgaŋ younjiŋ yi, mbɔ yɛ ŋa a ni mbɔ nɔ fini nu vi nɛ chhu ŋa,
5 "A ni mbɔ khɔ pa'a pi lɔ mfini laminda yinɛ mfɛ mbɨŋ ghɔ ni ghaŋ pou? Pi kaŋ ni nthɛ pi fini ni fɨ'ɨ mbɨŋ ŋa ŋoŋ mfā'a nɔ trɛi ŋkɨɨ llɛmbhi pi pe vi nɔ ghɔ nɛ?"
6 A ni nchhu yei pa'a ndɔ mbɔ pi ŋa a ni ŋkhwā lɨna nu ni ghaŋ pou. A ni nchhu nthɛ pi ŋa a ni mbɔ ŋgɨna, ni nthɔ ntuo ju ntuo pǐɛŋ mbɨŋ. Ni nthɔ ŋi'aŋ mfu'u pichəɨ moŋ ghɔ ŋgɛ̄rɛ noŋ yi nɔ ghɔ.
7 Jishɔ chhu ŋa, "Mieŋ vi tə'ɨ vi, nji ŋa mimfɛ a nū'ɔŋ laminda ghɔ nɔ llɛmbhi ŋa pi shi ntwei a nɛ.
8 A mbɔ pi ni pa ghaŋ pou, pəɨ pugu shi ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ ka'a, ndɔ mba'a pəɨ wu'ɔ fā'o a ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ."

Ntáŋ nɔ jwi nu Lasharɔ

9 Ndɨɨ ŋa mmɛ yú pa ŋgwa Juu ni nja'o ŋa Jishɔ pɔ fɔ nɛ, pugu thɔ pa'a
ndɔ ŋgu'ɔ nthɛ pi ju, pugu thɔ nɔ yəɨ nu Lasharɔ, ŋa Jishɔ ni mbɨ'ɨ vi moŋ
gu nɛ.
10 Nnɛ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ taaŋ nɔ jwi nu Lasharɔ ŋkaa yu.
11 Nthɛ ŋa a ni mbɔ nthɛ pi Lasharɔ ŋa ntou pa Juu ni ndāa vugu ndɔ
ŋgəɨ nu nthɔ mbiŋ Jishɔ.

Jishɔ nii Jerushalɛiŋ nɔ fùoŋ
(Matio 21:1-11; Maaku 11:1-11; Luka 19:28-40)

12 Mbhi ni ŋga ndaŋ, mmɛ yú ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni mbɔ lɨ'ɨ jɨ ghɔ nɛ ya'o
ŋa Jishɔ thɔ nu Jerushalɛiŋ.
13 Nnɛ pugu lɔ̄gɔ pa ghia taŋ ntaoŋ ŋgəɨ mbara vi nɔ ghɔ, mba'o ŋgòu
ni njɨ ŋa,
"Ndigha'o pɔ ni Minnwi! Minnwi fɛ mbɔrɔ ni ju ŋa a thɔ nɔ ligi Taathɔ
nɛ!
Minnwi fɛ mbɔrɔ ni fùoŋ pa ŋgwa Ishrae!"
14 Jishɔ yəɨ muuŋ ŋkwɛ́iŋ chəɨ ŋku'ɔ nchɔchhɔ ŋkuoŋ, wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pi
nā'aŋ ŋa,
15 "Ki'i fā'o pɔgɔ gu, ma la'ataoŋ Shayaoŋ.
Fùoŋ yɔ pɔ nɛiŋ ŋku'ɔ muuŋ ŋkwɛ́iŋ nthɔ nu."
16 Thɔ ghaŋ younjiŋ pi shini ndɔ mfǔoŋ nshie nɔ nnu pei, ndɔ a gha mbɔ
ndɨɨ ŋa Jishɔ nii moŋ ndigha'o yi nɛ, pugu kwiŋ ŋa Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi ni
nchhu nnu pei nthɛ pi ju ndɔ pi kwo chwīe mbɨŋ yu.
17 Yú ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pugu ni mbɔ ndɨɨ ŋa a ni mɛ̄iŋ Lasharɔ a taoŋ
moŋ fúŋ a ywiŋ vi moŋ gu nɛ wu'ɔ ŋgəɨ shhɨ nthɔ mbɔ pa miŋkwentie pi.
18 A ni nchwīe lǐ yei ŋa a ni nōoŋ nɛ, yú ŋgwa pighɔ ghəɨ mbara vi.
19 Nnɛ pa ŋgwa Farashi chhu ni noŋ pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ yəɨ ŋa pəɨ lɔ nthɔ
nshei yichəɨ yaoŋ. Pəɨ pɛ'i njəɨ, ŋguoŋ mbhi ghəɨ njiŋ yu."

Pichəɨ pa ŋgwa Gri tā'a nu njəɨ Jishɔ

20 Pichəɨ pa ŋgwa Gri ni mbɔ shɨna ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni ŋgəɨ Jerushalɛiŋ
nɔ gha'o nu Minnwi lɨ'ɨ jɨ ghɔ nɛ.
21 Pichəɨ ŋgwa pighɔ thɔ mbara Fili ŋa a ni ndhɔ Beshaida moŋ Galili
nɛ, mbie vi ŋa, "Masha, pigi tā'a nu njəɨ Jishɔ."
22 Fili ghəɨ nchhu ni Andru, Andru ghɔ pugu Fili ghəɨ nchhu ni Jishɔ.
23 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, "Ndɨɨ kā'o ni Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua nɔ fā'o nu
mmɛ ndigha'o.
24 Shishini, ǹchhu ni pəɨ, m̀bia shíe gɛ mieŋ ki gū shhɛ ŋkhu, a kɨna ta'a
yi, ndɔ ti ä ŋkhu, a khɛ̄ ŋku'ɔ njuŋ ntou ntíɛŋ.
25 Ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu khwā chɔmbhi yugu nɛ shi nshiɛŋ chɔmbhi yugu
ghɔ, ndɔ ti ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pīna chɔmbhi yugu moŋ mbhi yei nɛ, shi
nū'ɔŋ chɔmbhi yugu ghɔ mfā'o chɔmbhi ki ndugwi yi.
26 Shesheŋoŋ mfā'a mbhɔ mu, a yi'i ŋa a yōu njiŋ a, nnɛ ŋa lɨ'ɨ ŋa m̀bɔ
nɛ, muuŋ fà'a a shi mbɔ fɔ ŋkaa yu. Shesheŋoŋ mfā'a mbhɔ mu, kaŋ Tǎa
a shi ŋga'o vi.

Jishɔ chrā nthɛ nnu gu yi

27 "Ndwɛ njù'ɔ a ghana a. Ti mi shi nchhu pi ŋa? Tǎa, kwe a moŋ pɨɨ
ndɨɨ yei? Ndɔ ǹthɔ ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei nthɛ pi tɔgɔ nu moŋ ŋgə'ɨ yei.
28 Tǎa gha'o ligi yɔ."
Ŋggì taoŋ po ŋa, "Ŋ̀kwo gha'o, ndɔ shi mbɨnɨ ŋga'o ŋkamu'ɔŋ."

29 Yú ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni nthi fɔ nja’o ŋggì ghɔ nɛ chhu ŋa mbì wara.
Pichəɨ chhu ŋa, “Ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi chrā ghɔ.”
30 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, “Ŋggì yei thɔ nthɛ pi pəɨ, a lɔ nji’i mbɔ nthɛ pi mmu.
31 Ndwɛ ndɨɨ ŋa pi shi nsha’a ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei nɛ. Ndwɛ pi shi mbɨ’ɨ ŋoŋ
ŋa a sha’a ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei ŋkuoŋ faaŋ.
32 Ndɔ ni mmu, pi shi ŋga ŋkārə a tɔthɨ llɔ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ, ǹshūu ŋguoŋ
ŋgwa nthɔ nɔ ghɔ mbɨŋ mu.”
33 A ni nchhu yei pi nɔ nōoŋ nu ŋkwaŋ gu ŋa a shi ŋkhu nɛ.
34 Nnɛ yú ŋgwa pighɔ khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, “Pigi ya’o moŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ gí ŋa Ju ŋa
Minnwi Chu’ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ ma ŋkɨna mbhi ki ndugwi yi. Ti ɔ kie pi
nɛiŋ nchhu ŋa pi shi ŋkārə Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua ŋkwiŋ vi ŋkuoŋ wá’a? Yie
Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua pɔ pi gǒ?”
35 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Lí’ɛ shi mbɔ shɨna pəɨ wu’ɔ nɔ kuo ndɨɨ mbīgi.
Pəɨ nyīeŋ ndɨɨ ŋa lí’ɛ pɔ nɛ nnɛ ŋa ki’i njiŋnjiŋ gha’a vəɨ. Nthɛ ŋa ŋoŋ ŋa
a nyīeŋ moŋ njiŋ nɛ lɔ nji’i njəɨ lɨ’ɨ ŋa a ghə̄ɨ nu nɛ.
36 Nɔ ha’aŋ pəɨ fā’o li’ɛ nɛ, pəɨ piŋ li’ɛ ghɔ, nji ŋa pəɨ shi mbɔ pa ŋgwa
lí’ɛ.”

Pa ŋgwa Juu kɨna moŋ ki piŋ

Jishɔ ni ŋga nchrā pei nnu ti mī’ɛŋ, ndɔllɔ ŋgə̄ɨ ndɛrɛ.
37 Nji’i nthɛ nɔ ha’aŋ Jishɔ ni nōoŋ ntou pa lǐ shɨna pa Juu pighɔ nɛ,
pugu shini ndɔ mbiŋ vi.
38 Yei ni mbɔ nɔ chwīe nu yaoŋ ŋa njəɨlɨ’ɨ Minnwi mbɔ Ishaya ni nā’aŋ
nɛ lōgɔ lɨ’ɨ ŋa,
“Taathɔ, a piŋ gǒ mbiŋ chrà yigi,
ndɔ ti Taathɔ nōoŋ ghrí yi pi ni gǒ?”*
39 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pugu kaŋ ni nthɛ pa’a pugu lɔ mbiŋ, nthɛ ŋa Ishaya pɨnɨ
nchhu ŋa,
40 “Minnwi chri ligi yugu,
mfīnɨ njù’ɔ yugu,
nnɛ ŋa ki’i pugu yəɨ lɨ’ɨ ni ligi yugu,
nji ni njù’ɔ yugu ŋkara,
ǹchwīe pugu pɔ shi’i.”†
41 Ishaya ni nchhu pa nnu pei nthɛ ŋa a ni njəɨ ndigha’o Jishɔ, nchrā pa
nnu nthɛ vi.
42 Nji’i nthɛ nɛnnɛ, ntou pa thishɨ ni mbiŋ vi ndɔ pa’a ndɔ nchwīe pi ji
nthɛ ŋa pugu ni mbɔgɔ nu ŋa pa ŋgwa Farashi shi fu’u vugu nda luoŋ
Minnwi.
43 Nthɛ ŋa pugu khwā ndigha’o ŋa a llɔ mbhɔ ŋgwamishua nchaa yɛ ŋa
a llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi.

Jishɔ thɔ pi nɔ kwe nu ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ mbhi

44 Jishɔ chhu ni njɨ ŋa, “Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ nɛ lɔ ŋgu’ɔ mbiŋ pi mmu.
A piŋ pi ŋoŋ ŋa a taoŋ a nɛ.
45 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a yəɨ a nɛ yəɨ ŋoŋ ŋa a taoŋ a nɛ.
46 Ǹthɔ moŋ mbhi nɔ lí’ɛ, nnɛ ŋa mba’a shesheŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ a nɛ kɨna
moŋ njiŋnjiŋ.
47 Shesheŋoŋ nja’o chrà a, ndɔ ki lɔ chwīe, pa’a ǹdɔ nsha’a vi, nthɛ ŋa
ǹshini ndɔ nji’i nthɔ pi nɔ sha’a nu ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ mbhi. Ŋki thɔ pi nɔ kwe
nu vugu.

---

* **12:38 12:38** Ishaya 53:1. † **12:40 12:40** Ishaya 6:10.

48 Ŋoŋ yɛ ŋa a lāa a ki lɔ nji'i mbiŋ chrà a nɛ fā'o yaoŋ ŋa a shi nsha'a
vi. Chrà ŋa ǹchrā nɛ shi nsha'a vi moŋ ndugwi llɛ́.
49 Nthɛ ŋa ǹdɔ nji'i nchrā pi ni nyaŋ nji. Ndɔ ti Tǎa ŋa a taoŋ a nɛ fɛ gí
vəi ni nnu ŋa ǹshi nchrā ndɔ nchhu nɛ.
50 Nji ŋa gí yi pɔ pi chɔmbhi ki mmɛ, nnɛ yaoŋ ŋa ǹchhu nɛ, a yaoŋ ŋa
Tǎa chhu vəi nɛ."

13

Jishɔ shīgao kwò ghaŋ younjiŋ pi

1 Ŋkaoŋ llɛ́ ji Lli Nji'a maa ŋkā'o, Jishɔ ni ŋkwo ji ŋa ndii yi kā'o nɔ
llɔ nu ŋkwo shhɛ hɛiŋ ŋgəi mbara Tǎa. A ni ŋkhwā pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi
ŋkuoŋ mbhi hɛiŋ ndɔ ŋkhwā vugu ti ŋgəi nchəiŋ nɔ ndugwi yi.
2 A ni ŋga mbɔ ndii ji maoŋ, devi kwo kāoŋ njù'ɔ Judashi Ishikario muuŋ
Shemu, ŋa a fini Jishɔ.
3 Jishɔ gha nji ŋa Tǎa kwo fɛ ŋguoŋ ghrí ghɔ ndɔ mbini nji ŋa ju ndutho
yi llɔ pi mbhɔ Minnwi ŋgu'ɔ mbini pi mbhɔ Minnwi ghɔ,
4 ndɔllɔ tɔthi moŋ li'i ji maoŋ nshrāo mmɛ ndhwí yi nū'ɔŋ, ndōgɔ tawrɛi
ndǐŋ la'o ntu'u yu
5 nshā'o ŋkhǐ moŋ pɛiŋ shīgao yaoŋ njɛ̄ shīgao nu kwò ghaŋ younjiŋ pi
njɛ̄ yīgi nu ni tawrɛi ŋa a ni ndǐŋ lá'o ntu'u yu nɛ.
6 A ni ŋga nchəiŋ mbiŋ Shemu Pita, a chhu ŋa, "Taathɔ, ɔ tā'a nu nshīgao
kwò ma?"
7 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, "Thɔ yɔ lɔ naa nchu'ɔ ŋkuoŋ nnu ŋa ǹchwīe nu nɛ
ya'a, ndɔ a shi ŋga nda'a, thɔ yɔ chu'ɔ."
8 Pita chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Mba'a ɔ ma nshīgao kwò ma!"
Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, "Mi mieŋ ki shīgao ghɔ, pa'a pɔgɔ lɔ nu'uŋ mbɔ ni
pra."
9 Shemu Pita chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Taathɔ, ki'i ŋgu'ɔ nshīgao pi kwò ma, shīgao
pa mbhɔ ma pugu pa thɔ a!"
10 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ŋoŋ ŋa a kwo shīgao noŋ nɛ lɔ mbie ŋa a pini
nu'uŋ nshīgao noŋ ŋkiɛŋ kwò mi nthɛ ŋa a kwo pɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ. Ndɔ pəi
pi taoŋtaoŋ, ndɔ pa'a ndɔ mbɔ pi ŋguoŋ yəi."
11 Nthɛ ŋa a ni nji ŋoŋ ŋa a shi mfini vi nɛ, a ni nchwīe yie a chhu ŋa,
"A lɔ mbɔ ŋguoŋ yəi mbɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ."
12 A ni ŋga ŋkwo shīgao kwò yugu ti mbini mā'aŋ mmɛ ndhwí yi,
nchɔchhɔ nɔ li'i yi, nchhu ni pugu ŋa, "Thɔ yəi chu'ɔ ni nnu ŋa nchwīe
ni pəi nɛ?
13 Pəi ghà mɛ̄iŋ a ni 'Masha' pugu 'Taathɔ,' ndɔ nchhu shini nthɛ ŋa mi
yie.
14 Ndɔ ti ä mbɔ mmu Taathɔ vəi mbini mbɔ masha vəi nshīgao kwò yəi,
pəi ŋkaa pəi wu'ɔ mfā'o nɔ shīgao nu kwò noŋ pəi.
15 Ŋkwo nōoŋ lǐ ni pəi, ŋa pəi ŋkaa pəi chwīe wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ǹchwīe ni
pəi nɛ.
16 Shishini, ǹshwei vəi, muuŋ fà'a lɔ ŋgā'o nchaa masha vi, ndɔ pa'a
ŋoŋ ŋa pi taoŋ vi nɛ lɔ ŋgā'o nchaa ŋoŋ ŋa a taoŋ vi nɛ.
17 Ŋa pəi ji nnu pei nɛ, mbɔrɔ shi mbɔ yəi nɔ ha'aŋ p̈əi nchwīe.
18 "Ndɔ nchrā nthɛ pi ŋguoŋ yəi ghao, ǹji ŋgwa pɛ ŋa ǹchu'ɔ vugu nɛ.
Ndɔ nnu ŋa Ŋwa'aŋli Minnwi chhu nɛ shi ndōgɔ li'i ŋa, 'Ŋoŋ ŋa pigi yu
ji maoŋ ka'a nɛ kara mā'aŋ a ni nchhò.'

19 “Ǹthɔ nchhu yei nnu ni pəɨ ndwɛ ŋkaoŋ a maa ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ, nji ŋa a shi
ŋga ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ, pəɨ piŋ ŋa A mmu mbɔ Ju.
20 Shishini, ǹshwei vəɨ, shesheŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ ŋoŋ ŋa ǹtaoŋ nɛ piŋ a,
sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ a nɛ piŋ ŋoŋ ŋa a taoŋ a nɛ.”

Ta’a ŋoŋ vəɨ shi mfini a
(Matio 26:20-25; Maaku 14:17-21; Luka 22:21-23)

21 Jishɔ ni ŋga ŋkwo chhu nnu yei ti mī’ɛŋ, njù’ɔ yi ghana vi ntou yi, a
chhu ŋa, “Shishini, ǹchhu ni pəɨ ŋa ta’a ŋoŋ vəɨ shi mfini a!”
22 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi Ĩii noŋ pugu, ŋgrāo nu ŋa a nthɛ a chhu pi gǒ.
23 Yichəɨ ta’a ŋgaŋ younjiŋ yi ŋa Jishɔ ni ŋkhwā vi nɛ ni nchhɔ ŋkuoŋ
taprɛi yəɨ Jishɔ.
24 Nnɛ Shemu Pita nōoŋ ghɔ ni mbhɔ ŋa a pie Jishɔ ŋa a chhu nthɛ pi
gǒ.
25 Nnɛ, yie ta’a ŋgaŋ younjiŋ yi yɨ’ə noŋ yi minjiŋnjiŋ mbɨŋ Jishɔ nchhu
ghɔ ŋa, “Taathɔ, yie pɔ pi gǒ?”
26 Jishɔ khwē ŋa, “A yɛ ŋoŋ ŋa ǹshi mfɛ brɛi ŋa ǹchrū moŋ kumbu nɛ
ghɔ.” A gha nchru brɛi ghɔ, mfɛ ni Judashi, mbɔ muuŋ Shemu Ishikario.
27 Judashi ni ŋga ŋkwe brɛi ghɔ, Shata nii mbɨŋ yu*.
Jishɔ chhu ŋa, “Nnu ŋa ɔ tā’a nu nchwīe nɛ, yi’a kɔkɔnɔ nchwīe.”
28 Kaŋ ta’a ŋoŋ ŋa pugu pugu ni nchhɔ ŋkuoŋ taprɛi nɛ shini ndɔ nji
nnu ŋa a ni nchwīe a chhu ghɔ nnɛ nɛ.
29 Pichəɨ ni mbī’i ŋa, nthɛ ŋa Judashi ni ntuo pĭɛŋ mbɨŋ nɛ, Jishɔ ni
nchhu nu ghɔ pi ŋa, “Yuoŋ pa maoŋ ŋa a pie ŋa pia fā’o nɔ nnu jɨ ghɔ
nɛ”, ki ŋa a fɛ yaoŋ ni ghaŋ pou.
30 Nnɛ, Judashi gha ŋkwo kru brɛi ghɔ, ŋki’i ntaoŋtaoŋ mbhi. Tu’u ni
ŋkwo shini.

Jishɔ fɛ kɨna fhi

31 Judashi ni ŋga ŋkwo taoŋ, Jishɔ chhu ŋa, “Ndɨɨ kā’o ni Muuŋ
Ŋoŋmishua nɔ nii nu moŋ ndigha’o yi, Minnwi fā’o ndigha’o nthɛ vi.
32 Ndɔ Minnwi mfā’o ndigha’o yi nthɛ muuŋ, kaŋ Minnwi nduthɔ yi shi
ŋga’o muuŋ ŋkaa yu moŋ ndutho ju Minnwi. Ndɔ a shi ŋga’o vi wu’ɔ
ndwɛ.
33 “Pa puoŋ mi puoŋ paŋ, a wu’ɔ mbɔ pi nɔ muuŋ kuo ndɨɨ ŋa pia shi
mbɔ ka’a. Pəɨ shi ntā’a a ndɔ nɔ ha’aŋ mi ni nchhu ni thishɨ pa Juu nɛ,
a ha’aŋ m̀bɨnɨ nchhu nu ni pəɨ ndwɛ, ŋa, ‘Lɨ’ɨ ha’aŋ ǹgəɨ nu fɔ nɛ mba’a
pəɨ thɔ fɔ.’
34 Mfɛ kɨna fhi ni pəɨ ŋa pəɨ khwā noŋ pəɨ. P̀əɨ khwā noŋ pəɨ wu’ɔ nɔ
ha’aŋ ǹkhwā vəɨ nɛ.
35 Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa shi nji ŋa pəɨ ghaŋ younjiŋ paŋ nɔ ha’aŋ p̈əɨ mfā’o khwǎ
noŋ pəɨ.”

Jishɔ chhu ŋa Pita shi ndāa vi
(Matio 26:31-35; Maaku 14:27-31; Luka 22:31-34)

36 Shemu Pita chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Taathɔ, ɔ ghəɨ pi hiŋ?”
Jishɔ khwē ghɔ ŋa, “Lɨ’ɨ ŋa ǹgəɨ nu nɛ minthɛ pa’a ɔ lɔ njōu njiŋ a nthɔ
fɔ ndwɛ, ndɔ ɔ shi njōu njiŋ a nthɔ fɔ ndɨɨ nduoŋ.”

---

* **13:27 13:27** Jishɔ shini ndɔ nchwīe pi fhǒ mbɨŋ yu, a ni ŋgu’ɔ nōoŋ pi ŋa a ji ŋoŋ ŋa a shi mfini vi nɛ.

37 Pita khwɛ̄ ŋa, “Taathɔ, minthɛ pa’a ǹdɔ njōu njiŋ yɔ pɔgɔ ghə̄ɨ fɔ ka’a nthɛ khɔ? Ǹshi ŋkhu nthɛ ghɔ.”
38 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, “Ɔ shi ŋkhu nthɛ a nyaŋ? Shishini, ǹshwei ghɔ, mba’a miŋkə’ɨ yi’i ŋkhwɛ̄ shi’a ki ɔ lɔ naa ndāa a ni trɛi ŋgɛ!”

14

A mmu mbɔ shɛndaoŋ, mbɔ nnu shini, mbɨnɨ mbɔ chɔmbhi

1 “Ki’i njù’ɔ yəɨ ghana vəɨ, p̂əɨ piŋ Minnwi, mbɨnɨ mbɨŋ a ŋkaa mu.
2 Ntou njiɛŋ nda pɔ moŋ nda Tǎa a. A kaŋ mieŋ ki pɔ nnɛ, ŋkaŋ ŋkwo shwei vəɨ, nthɛ ŋa ǹgə̄ɨ lɨ’ɨ pīri lɨ’ɨ ni pəɨ.
3 Ǹshi ŋga ŋkwo pīri lɨ’ɨ ni pəɨ nɛ, ǹthɔ ndɔ̄gɔ vəɨ pia ghə̄ɨ, nnɛ ŋa lɨ’ɨ ŋa m̀bɔ nɛ, pia shi ŋgu’ɔ mbɔ fɔ ka’a.
4 Pəɨ ji shɛndaoŋ lɨ’ɨ ŋa ǹgə̄ɨ nu nɛ.”
5 Toma chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Taathɔ, pigi lɔ nji’i nji lɨ’ɨ ŋa ɔ ghə̄ɨ nu nɛ. Ti minthɛ pigi kie pi nɛiŋ nji shɛndaoŋ.”
6 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “A mmu mbɔ shɛndaoŋ, mbɔ nnu shini mbɔ chɔmbhi. Yichəɨ ŋoŋ nthɛ pa’a a lɔ ŋgə̄ɨ njəɨ Tǎa ki lɔ ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ mu.
7 Pəɨ ŋkwo ji a, kaŋ pəɨ shi ŋkwo ji Tǎa a ŋkaa yu. Llɔ ndwɛ ŋgə̄ɨ nu shhɨ, pəɨ ji vi ndɔ njəɨ vi.”
8 Fili chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Taathɔ, nōoŋ Tǎa ghɔ ni pigi, a ŋguoŋ nnu ŋa pigi tā’a nu nɛ.”
9 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Pia kwo pɔ nɔ fɨ’ɨ ntaaŋ ndɨɨ yei, pəɨ wu’ɔ mbi’i ki lɔ nji a, Fili? Ǹoŋ ŋa a kwo yəɨ a nɛ kwo yəɨ Tǎa. Ti minthɛ ɔ kie pi nɛiŋ nchhu ŋa, ‘Nōoŋ Tǎa ghɔ ni pigi?’
10 Ɔ lɔ mbiŋ ŋa m̀bɔ moŋ Tǎa, Tǎa pɔ moŋ noŋ mu? Pa chrà ŋa ǹchrā nu nɛ, ǹdɔ nji’i nchrā pi ni thɔ a, ndɔ Tǎa ŋa a chhɔ moŋ noŋ mu nɛ thɔ nchwīe fà’a yi.
11 Piŋ a nɔ ha’aŋ ǹchhu nu ŋa m̀bɔ moŋ Tǎa, Tǎa pɔ moŋ noŋ mu nɛ, ndāa nɛ nnɛ, ɔ piŋ nthɛ fà’a pɛ ŋa m̀fā’a nu nɛ.
12 “Shishini, ǹshwei vəɨ, shesheŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ a nɛ shi mfā’a fà’a ŋa m̀fā’a nu nɛ, ndɔ ǹshi mfā’a fà’a ŋa a chaa yie ghɔ nɛ, nthɛ ŋa ǹgə̄ɨ nu njəɨ pi Tǎa.
13 Sheshe yaoŋ ŋa ɔ shi mbie pi nɔ ligi a nɛ, ǹshi nchwīe nnɛ ŋa Tǎa fā’o ndigha’o yi ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ muuŋ.
14 Pəɨ mbie a*ni sheshe yaoŋ nɔ ligi a, kaŋ ǹshi nchwīe.

Jishɔ kā’a ŋa Tǎa shi mfɛ Jijwɛ yi

15 “Pəɨ ŋkhwā a, kaŋ pəɨ shi nū’ɔŋ pa kìna paŋ.
16 Nnɛ kaŋ ǹshi mbie Tǎa a, a fɛ yichəɨ ŋgaŋ ghèrɛ ni pəɨ, pəɨ pugu chhɔ ki ndugwi yi,
17 mbɔ Jijwɛ nnu shini ŋa mba’a ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ mbhi piŋ vi, nthɛ ŋa pugu shi lɔ njəɨ ki nji vi, ndɔ pəɨ ji vi nthɛ ŋa pəɨ pugu chhɔ ka’a ndɔ shi mbɔ moŋ chɔmbhi yəɨ.
18 Mba’a nji’i mieŋ vəɨ nɔ puoŋ minthi, ǹshi mbɨnɨ nthɔ njəɨ vəɨ.
19 Ndɔ nɔ muuŋ kuo ndɨɨ, mba’a ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei nu’uŋ njəɨ a, ndɔ pəɨ shi njəɨ a. Nthɛ ŋa mi yi maoŋ nɛ, pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ shi mbɔ yi maoŋ.

* **14:14 14:14** A lɔ nji’i mbɔ moŋ pichəɨ ndunu Ǹwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi moŋ chrà Gri llɛshhɨ.

20 A shi ŋga mbɔ llɛ́ ghɔ, pəɨ ji ŋa m̀bɔ moŋ Tǎa, pəɨ pɔ mbɨŋ mu,
mummu pɔ mbɨŋ pəɨ.
21 Ŋoŋ yɛ ŋa a piŋ pa kìna paŋ ndɔ nū'ɔŋ nɛ, a ju mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a khwā a
nɛ. Ndɔ ti ju ŋa a khwā a nɛ, Tǎa a shi ŋkhwā vi ŋkaa yu, mummu khwā
vi nōoŋ noŋ a ghɔ."
22 Judashi (ki lɔ mbɔ pi Judashi Ishikario) chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Taathɔ, a pɔ pi
nɛiŋ ŋa ɔ shi nōoŋ noŋ yɔ ni pigi, ki lɔ nōoŋ ni ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ mbhi?"
23 Jishɔ khwē ghɔ ŋa, "Shesheŋoŋ ŋkhwā a, kaŋ a shi nja'o nchò a, Tǎa
a khwā vi, pigi thɔ njəɨ vi, nchhɔ pigi pugu.
24 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji'i ŋkhwā a nɛ shi'a nū'ɔŋ chrà a. Ndɔ chrà ŋa
pəɨ ya'o ǹchrā nu nɛ lɔ mbɔ pi nyaŋ. A yi Tǎa ŋa a taoŋ a nɛ.
25 "Ŋki nchrā nnu pei ni pəɨ ndɨɨ ŋa pia wu'ɔ mbɔ ka'a nɛ.
26 Ndɔ ŋgaŋ ghèrɛ, mbɔ Jijwɛ Minnwi, ŋa Tǎa shi ntaoŋ nɔ ligi a nɛ, shi
njɛ'i vəɨ ni ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao ndɔ mbɨnɨ nu'uŋ ŋkwiŋ vəɨ ni ŋguoŋ yaoŋ
ŋa ǹchhu nɛ.
27 Mieŋ ghɨghrɨ ni pəɨ; m̀fɛ ghɨghrɨ a ni pəɨ. Ndɔ nji'i mfɛ ni pəɨ pi ŋkwaŋ
ha'aŋ ŋkuoŋ mbhi fɛ nɛ. Ki'i njù'ɔ yəɨ ghana vəɨ, ndɔ ki'i pəɨ fā'o pɔgɔ
gu.
28 "Pəɨ ni nja'o a nɔ ha'aŋ ŋki chhu ni pəɨ ŋa ǹthɔ ŋgəɨ ghəɨ ndɔ mbɨnɨ
nthɔ njəɨ vəɨ nɛ. Pəɨ kaŋ ni nja nthɔ ŋkhwā a, p̂əɨ fā'o pwanju'ɔ nthɛ ŋa
ŋ̀gəɨ njəɨ pi Tǎa, nthɛ ŋa Tǎa lɔ mbɨnɨ ŋgā'o nchaa a.
29 Ndɔ ndwɛ ŋ̀kwo shwei vəɨ ŋkaoŋ a maa ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ, nnɛ ŋa ndɨɨ ŋa a
lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ nɛ, a nthɛ pəɨ piŋ.
30 M̀ba'a nu'uŋ nchrā ntou yi pia, nthɛ ŋa ŋgaŋ sha'a ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei
thɔ nu. A lɔ nji'i mfā'o ghrí mbɨŋ mu.
31 Ndɔ ŋ̀ga nchwīe pi nɔ ha'aŋ Tǎa a fɛ gí vəɨ ŋa ǹchwīe nɛ, nnɛ ŋa ŋgwa
ŋkuoŋ mbhi ji ŋa ŋ̀khwā Tǎa.
"Pəɨ lɔllɔ, p̂ia ghəɨ.

15

Jishɔ ŋkiɛŋ ndǎa grape

1 "A mmu mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ ndǎa grape*, Tǎa a pɔ ŋgaŋ nyǐeŋ.
2 Sheshe fɨga mbhɔ ma ŋa a lɔ nji'i njuŋ nɛ a ya'a mī'aŋ. Ti sheshe mbhɔ
ŋa a yuŋ ntíɛŋ nɛ, a fēe ŋa a pɨnɨ njuŋ shi'i.
3 Ndɔ pəɨ kwo pɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ nthɛ chrà ŋa mi ni nchrā ni pəɨ nɛ.
4 P̂əɨ kɨna mbɨŋ mu, ŋ̀kɨna mbɨŋ pəɨ. Minthɛ pa'a fɨga ndǎa grape lɔ
njuŋ ntíɛŋ ni noŋ yi ki lɔ ŋgu'ɔ ŋkɨna pi ŋkuoŋ ndǎa grape ghɔ. Wu'ɔ nɔ
ha'aŋ mba'a pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ yuŋ ntíɛŋ kaŋ a nɛiŋ pəɨ kɨna mbɨŋ mu.
5 "A mmu mbɔ ndǎa grape, pəɨ pɔ pa fɨga mbhɔ ma. Sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a
kɨna mbɨŋ mu, ŋ̀kɨna mbɨŋ yu nɛ, a ju ŋa a shi njuŋ ntou ntíɛŋ. Nthɛ ŋa
m̈i ŋkiɛŋ, pa'a pəɨ lɔ nchwīe sheshe nnu.
6 Sheshеŋoŋ mieŋ ki kɨna mbɨŋ mu, pi mī'aŋ vi nɔ fɨga mbhɔ, a yaoŋ, pi
kɨrɨ pa mbhɔ mi pighɔ mā'aŋ moŋ móŋoŋ pugu kɨɨ.
7 P̂əɨ ŋkɨna mbɨŋ mu, chrà a kɨna mbɨŋ pəɨ, pəɨ pie sheshe yaoŋ ŋa pəɨ
tā'a nu nɛ, kaŋ pi shi nchwīe mfɛ ni pəɨ.

* **15:1 15:1** Grape yichəɨ ŋkwaŋ ntíɛŋ thɨ ŋa a ghà njuŋ pi ŋkuoŋ ndi'i. A ni njiɛŋ Ishrae ŋga'a.

8 Ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ yei nnu Tǎa a ghà mfā’o ndigha’o yi, ŋa pəɨ yuŋ ntou ntíɛŋ, nnɛ nōoŋ ŋa pəɨ ghaŋ younjiŋ paŋ.
9 “Nɔ ha’aŋ Tǎa khwā a nɛ, a ha’aŋ ǹkhwā vəɨ nɛ. Pəɨ kɨna moŋ khwǎ a.
10 Pəɨ nū’ɔŋ pa kɨna paŋ, kaŋ pəɨ shi ŋkɨna moŋ khwǎ a, wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ mummu nū’ɔŋ kɨna Tǎa a nnɛ ŋkɨna moŋ khwǎ yi nɛ.
11 Ŋki chrà nnu pei ni pəɨ nnɛ ŋa pwanju’ɔ a pɔ mbɨŋ pəɨ, pwanju’ɔ yəɨ lɨnaoŋ.
12 Yei kɨna a, ŋa pəɨ ŋkhwā noŋ pəɨ nɔ ha’aŋ ŋkhwā vəɨ nɛ.
13 Yichəɨ mmɛ khwǎ lɔ mbɔ ntɔgɔ yei, ŋa ŋoŋ fɛ chɔmbhi yi nthɛ taannu pi.
14 Pəɨ pa taannu paŋ, nɔ ha’aŋ p̈əɨ nū’ɔŋ kɨna a.
15 Ndɔ nu’uŋ mɛ̄iŋ vəɨ pi ni puoŋ fà’a paŋ, nthɛ ŋa muuŋ fà’a shi’a nji yaoŋ ŋa Taathɔ vi chwīe nu nɛ. Ndɔ m̀ɛ̄iŋ vəɨ pi ni taannu paŋ nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ nnu ŋa ǹja’o mbhɔ Tǎa nɛ, ǹchwīe pəɨ ji.
16 Pəɨ shi ki lɔ nchu’ɔ a, a ni nchu’ɔ mmu nchu’ɔ vəɨ, nū’ɔŋ vəɨ ŋa pəɨ ghāɨ njuŋ ntíɛŋ, ntíɛŋ yəɨ kɨna, nnɛ ŋa sheshe yaoŋ ŋa pəɨ shi mbie Tǎa nɔ ghɔ ni ligi a nɛ, a nthɛ a fɛ ni pəɨ.
17 Mfɛ kɨna pei ni pəɨ, nnɛ ŋa pəɨ khwā noŋ pəɨ.

Kipɨna pa ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ mbhi

18 “Pa ŋ̈gwa ŋkuoŋ mbhi mbīna vəɨ, pəɨ ji ŋa pugu kwo fǔoŋ mbīna a ŋkaoŋ maa mbɨna vəɨ.
19 Pəɨ kaŋ ni mbɔ pi yi ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ mbhi, ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ mbhi kaŋ ŋkhwā vəɨ nɔ yugu. Ndɔ nthɛ ŋa pəɨ lɔ nji’i mbɔ yi ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ mbhi, ndɔ a chu’ɔ mmu nchu’ɔ vəɨ ŋa pəɨ taoŋ shɨna ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ mbhi nɛ, a chwīe yie ghɔ ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ mbhi pɨna vəɨ.
20 Pəɨ kwiŋ chrà ŋa mi ni nchrā ni pəɨ nɛ, ‘Muuŋ fà’a shi’a nchaa Taathɔ vi.’ Pugu mfɛ ŋgə’ɨ vəɨ, kaŋ pugu shi mfɛ ŋgə’ɨ ni pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ. Pugu kaŋ ni nū’ɔŋ chrà a, kaŋ pugu shi nū’ɔŋ yəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ.
21 Ndɔ pugu shi nchwīe ŋguoŋ nnu pei ghao mbɨŋ pəɨ nthɛ ligi a, nthɛ ŋa pugu lɔ nji’i nji ŋoŋ ŋa a taoŋ a nɛ.
22 Ŋka ni mieŋ ki lɔ nthɔ nchrā ni pugu, pi shi kaŋ ndɔ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vugu nɔ pa ghaŋ phɨ. Ndɔ ndwɛ pugu lɔ nu’uŋ mfā’o la nɔ mā’aŋ nu nthɛ phɨ yugu.
23 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a pīna a nɛ, pīna Tǎa a ŋkaa yu.
24 Ŋka ni mieŋ ki chwīe pa nnu shɨna pugu ŋa yichəɨ ŋoŋ lɔ naa nchwīe nɛ, pi shi kaŋ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vugu nɔ pa ghaŋ phɨ. Ndɔ ndwɛ pugu yəɨ ndɔ mbīna vigi Tǎa a.
25 Ndɔ chrà yei ŋa pi nā’aŋ moŋ gɨ́ yugu ŋa, ‘Pugu pīna a ki la’o yi’, shi ŋgu’ɔ ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ.
26 “Ndɔ ndɨɨ ŋa ŋgaŋ ghèrɛ, mbɔ Jijwɛ nnu shini ŋa ǹshi ntaoŋ llɔ mbhɔ Tǎa shi nthɔ nɛ, kaŋ a shi ŋkwe ntie a.
27 Pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ shi ŋkwe ntie a nthɛ ŋa pia pɔ ka’a llɔ nɔ njɛ̄ yi.

16

1 “Ŋkwo chhu ŋguoŋ nnu pei ni pəɨ nɔ chwīe nu ki’i pəɨ gū moŋ piŋ.
2 Pi shi mfu’u vəɨ moŋ pa nda luoŋ Minnwi. Shishini, ndɨɨ chhɔ nthɔ nu ŋa ŋgwa ŋa pugu shi njwi vəɨ nɛ shi mbī’i ŋa pugu fā’a pi mbhɔ Minnwi.
3 Pugu shi nchwīe pa nnu pei nthɛ ŋa pugu lɔ nji Tǎa, ki nji a.

4 Ndɔ nchhu nnu pei ni pəɨ nnɛ ŋa ndɨɨ yugu gha ŋkā'o, minthɛ pəɨ kwiŋ
ŋa mi ni ŋkwo shwei vəɨ.

Fà'a Jijwɛ Minnwi

"Ńshini ndɔ nchhu nnu pei ni pəɨ nɔ njɛ̄ yi, nthɛ ŋa pia ni mbɔ ka'a.
5 Ndɔ ndwɛ ǹthɔ ŋgəɨ nu njəɨ ŋoŋ ŋa a ni ntaoŋ a nɛ, ndɔ pa'a kaŋ ta'a
ŋoŋ vəɨ lɔ mbie a ŋa, 'Ɔ ghəɨ pi hɨŋ?'
6 Ndɔ pəɨ fā'o yu'ɔ njù'ɔ nthɛ ŋa ǹchhu nnu pei ni pəɨ nɛ.
7 Mbapa nɛnnɛ, ǹshwei vəɨ ni nnu shini. A pɔ pi shéi ni pəɨ ŋa ǹgəɨ.
Nthɛ ŋa mïi mieŋ ki ghəɨ, pa'a ŋgaŋ ghèrɛ lɔ nthɔ njəɨ vəɨ. Ndɔ mïi ŋgəɨ,
kaŋ ǹshi ntaoŋ vi ni pəɨ.
8 A shi ŋga nthɔ, kaŋ a shi nshrā ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ mbhi paa nthɛ phɨ yugu,
pugu pa nnu ndɨndɨ pugu pa nnu shá'a.
9 A shi nshrā vugu paa nɔ nnu phɨ, nthɛ ŋa pugu lɔ nji'i mbiŋ a,
10 nɔ nnu ndɨndɨ nthɛ ŋa ǹthɔ ŋgəɨ nu njəɨ Tǎa, ndɔ mba'a pəɨ nu'uŋ
njəɨ a ŋkamu'ɔŋ ndwɛ,
11 nɔ nnu shá'a, nthɛ ŋa pi sha'a ŋgaŋ sha'a mbhi yei.
12 "Ńgu'ɔ mbɨnɨ mfā'o ntou nnu nɔ chhu nu ni pəɨ, ndɔ a chaa ghrí yəɨ
nɔ ya'o nu ndwɛ.
13 Ndɔ ndɨɨ ŋa Jijwɛ nnu shini thɔ nɛ, a shi nōoŋ ŋguoŋ nnu shini ghao
ni pəɨ, nthɛ ŋa mba'a a yi'i nchrā pi ni thɔ yi, sheshe nnu ŋa a ya'o nɛ a
shi nchhu, ndɔ shwei vəɨ ni pa nnu ŋa a shi nthɔ nɛ.
14 A shi ŋga'o a nthɛ ŋa a shi ndɔ̄gɔ pa yaoŋ ŋa a nyaŋ nɛ nshwei vəɨ.
15 Ńguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa Tǎa fā'o nɛ pɔ pi nyaŋ. Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ǹchhu ŋa a shi
ndɔ̄gɔ pa yaoŋ ŋa a nyaŋ nɛ nchhu ni pəɨ.

Pə'ɨ njù'ɔ yəɨ shi ŋkara mbɔ pwanju'ɔ

16 "Nɔ muuŋ kuo ndɨɨ, mba'a pəɨ nu'uŋ njəɨ a, a gha nu'uŋ ndara muuŋ
kuo ndɨɨ ŋkamu'ɔŋ pəɨ pɨnɨ njəɨ a."
17 Nɛnnɛ pichəɨ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi chhu ni noŋ pugu ŋa, "A chhu pi
ŋa ni pia, 'Nɔ muuŋ kuo ndɨɨ mba'a pəɨ nu'uŋ njəɨ a, a gha nu'uŋ ndara
muuŋ kuo ndɨɨ ŋkamu'ɔŋ pəɨ pɨnɨ njəɨ a,' ndɔ mbɨnɨ nchhu ŋa, 'Nthɛ ŋa
ǹgəɨ nu njəɨ pi Tǎa'?"
18 Nnɛ, pugu chhu nu ŋa, "A gha nchhu ŋa, 'Nɔ muuŋ kuo ndɨɨ,' njiŋ yi
pɔ pi ŋa? Pigi lɔ nji nnu ŋa a chhu nu nɛ."
19 Jishɔ ni nji ŋa pugu tā'a nu mbie vi, nnɛ a chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Yei nnu
ŋa pəɨ pie noŋ pəɨ nɔ ghɔ nɛ mbɔ njiŋ nnu ŋa ǹchhu ŋa, 'Nɔ muuŋ kuo
ndɨɨ mba'a pəɨ nu'uŋ njəɨ a, a gha nu'uŋ ndara muuŋ kuo ndɨɨ ŋkamu'ɔŋ
pəɨ pɨnɨ njəɨ a?'
20 Shishini, ǹchhu ni pəɨ ŋa, pəɨ shi ŋkəɨ ndɔ njwei ndɔ ŋkuoŋ mbhi fā'o
pwanju'ɔ. Pəɨ shi mfā'o yu'ɔ njù'ɔ, ndɔ yu'ɔ njù'ɔ yəɨ kara mbɔ pwanju'ɔ.
21 Miŋgwɛ ghà ŋga mbhi nu, mfā'o yu'ɔ njù'ɔ nthɛ ŋa ndɨɨ yi kā'o, ndɔ
ti ndɨɨ ŋa a kwo phi muuŋ ghɔ nɛ, a Ī'ɛ yú'ɔ ghɔ nthɛ pwanju'ɔ ŋa pi phi
ŋoŋmishua ŋkuoŋ mbhi.
22 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pəɨ fā'o yu'ɔ njù'ɔ ndwɛ ndɔ ǹshi mbɨnɨ njəɨ vəɨ pəɨ fā'o
pwanju'ɔ, ndɔ mba'a sheshеŋoŋ pɨnɨ mfu'u pwanju'ɔ yəɨ ghɔ mbɨŋ pəɨ.
23 Moŋ llé ghɔ, mba'a pəɨ nu'uŋ mbie sheshe yaoŋ mbhɔ mu, shishini,
ǹshwei vəɨ, sheshe yaoŋ ŋa pəɨ pie mbhɔ Tǎa nɔ ligi a nɛ, a shi mfɛ ni pəɨ.
24 Ndɔ ti nchəɨŋ ndwɛ, pəɨ shi lɔ mbie sheshe yaoŋ ya'a nɔ ligi a. Ṕəɨ pie
kaŋ pəɨ shi mfā'o nnɛ ŋa pwanju'ɔ yəɨ lɨnaoŋ.

Jishɔ kwo ghaʼa mbhi

25 “Ŋki kwo chhu nnu pei ni pəɨ pi moŋ chrà luʼɔ, ndɨɨ chhɔ thɔ nu ŋa
mbaʼa nuʼuŋ nchrā ni pəɨ pi moŋ chrà luʼɔ, ndɔ shi nchrā chrà shieshie
nthɛ Tǎa.
26 Moŋ llɛ́ ghɔ, pəɨ shi mbie pa nnu nɔ ligi a, ndɔ ǹdɔ njiʼi nchhu ni pəɨ
ŋa ǹshi mbie mbhɔ Tǎa nthɛ vəɨ,
27 Nthɛ ŋa nduthɔ Tǎa ŋkaa yu khwā vəɨ nthɛ ŋa pəɨ khwā a, ndɔ ni
mbiŋ ŋa ǹdhɔ mbhɔ Minnwi*.
28 Mi ni ndhɔ pi mbhɔ Tǎa nthɔ ŋkuoŋ mbhi, ndwɛ ǹdhɔ nu mieŋ ŋkuoŋ
mbhi mbɨnɨ nu njəɨ Tǎa.”
29 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Yo! Ndwɛ ɔ ya nchrā a shie nu ki lɔ
mbɔ pi chrà luʼɔ!
30 Ndwɛ, pigi ji ŋa ɔ ji ŋguoŋ nnu ghao, paʼa ndɔ nuʼuŋ nchēi nu ŋa ŋoŋ
pie ghɔ ni pie, a chwīe yie ghɔ pigi piŋ ŋa ɔ llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi.”
31 Jishɔ khwē ŋa, “Pəɨ piŋ ndwɛ?
32 Pəɨ Iii njəɨ, ndɨɨ chhɔ nthɔ nu, ndɔ ŋkwo thɔ ŋa pi shi nshāaŋ vəɨ,
shesheŋoŋ ghəɨ laʼa yu mieŋ a təʼɨ a. Ndɔ ǹdɔ mbɔ pi təʼɨ a, nthɛ ŋa Tǎa
pɔ pigi yu kaʼa.
33 “Nchhu nnu pei ni pəɨ nnɛ ŋa pəɨ shi mfāʼo ghɨghrɨ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ
pɔ nu taʼa yi pia kaʼa. Moŋ mbhi yei, pi shi mfɛ wuwuru ŋgəʼɨ ni pəɨ. Ndɔ
pəɨ fāʼo māʼaŋ ghrí, nthɛ ŋa ǹkwo ghaʼa ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei.”

17

Jishɔ luoŋ Minnwi ni ghaŋ piŋ

1 Jishɔ ni ŋga ŋkwo chrā pa nnu pei, mbɨʼɨ ligi yi ndīi po nchhu ŋa, “Tǎa,
ndɨɨ ghɔ kāʼo, ghaʼo muuŋ ghɔ nnɛ ŋa muuŋ ghaʼo ghɔ,
2 ŋa ɔ fɛ ghrí ghɔ mbɨŋ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa nɛ, ŋa a fɛ chɔmbhi ki mmɛ ni
ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ŋa ɔ fɛ ghɔ nɛ.
3 Ndɔ yei pɔ chɔmbhi ki mmɛ, ŋa pugu ji ghɔ mbɔ fiɛŋ taʼa Minnwi shini,
ndɔ mbɨnɨ nji Jishɔ Krishto ŋa ɔ taoŋ nɛ.
4 Mi ni mfɛ ndighaʼo vɛ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ hɛiŋ ndɨɨ ŋa mi ni ŋkwo mīʼɛŋ fàʼa
ŋa ɔ ni mfɛ vəɨ ŋa m̀fāʼa nɛ.
5 Ndɔ ndwɛ, ma Tǎa, ghaʼo a shhɨ ghɔ ni ŋkwaŋ ndighaʼo ŋa mi ni mfāʼo
pɔgɔ ŋkaoŋ mbhi maa mbɔ nɛ.

Jishɔ luoŋ Minnwi mfɛ ni ghaŋ younjiŋ pi

6 “Mi ni nchwīe ŋgwa pɛ ŋa ɔ ni mfɛ vəɨ moŋ mbhi nɛ ji ghɔ. Pugu ni
mbɔ jɔ, ɔ fɛ vugu vəɨ, pugu nū′ɔŋ chrà yɔ.
7 Ndwɛ, pugu ji ŋa ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa ɔ ni mfɛ vəɨ nɛ llɔ pi mbhɔ ghɔ.
8 Mi ni māʼaŋ ŋkìnɨ yɛ ŋa ɔ ni mfɛ vəɨ nɛ ni pugu, pugu piŋ ŋkìnɨ ghɔ,
ndɔ nji shishini ŋa ǹdhɔ pi mbhɔ ghɔ ndɔ mbiŋ ŋa a taoŋ gò ntaoŋ a.
9 “Nthɔ nduoŋ mfɛ nu ni pugu, ǹdɔ njiʼi nduoŋ pi ni ŋkuoŋ mbhi, ǹduoŋ
pi ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa ɔ ni mfɛ vugu vəɨ nɛ, nthɛ ŋa pugu jɔ.
10 Ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa m̀fāʼo nɛ jɔ, ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa ɔ fāʼo nɛ pɔ nyaŋ, pi yəɨ
ndighaʼo a ntɔgɔ pi mbɨŋ pugu.
11 Ndɔ ndwɛ, ǹthɔ mbɨnɨ nu njəɨ ghɔ, ǹdɔ nuʼuŋ mbiʼi ŋkuoŋ mbhi, a
pugu ŋkuoŋ mbhi. Tǎa ŋa a pɔ taoŋtaoŋ nɛ, nū′ɔŋ vugu ki kàʼa lɔ ŋkēe

* **16:27 16:27** Pichəɨ pa Ŋwaʼaŋlɨ Minnwi ndunu moŋ chrà Gri chhu ŋa *Tǎa* hɛiŋ nɔ lɨʼɨ *Minnwi.*

vugu ni ghrí ligi yɔ ŋa ɔ fɛ vəɨ nɛ, nnɛ ŋa pugu pɔ ta'a yi wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pɔgɔ ta'a yi nɛ.
12 Nɔ ha'aŋ pigi pugu ni mbɔ nɛ, mi ni ndɨna ni pugu ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ ghrí ligi yɔ ŋa ɔ fɛ vəɨ nɛ. Ŋkɛ̄'i vugu ti pa'a kaŋ ta'a ŋoŋ vugu lɔ mbhɛ, ŋkiɛŋ yɛ ŋoŋ ŋa a ni nj̄ī'i ŋa a phɛ nɛ, nnɛ ŋa nnu ŋa Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi ni ŋkwo chhu nɛ lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ.
13 "Ndɔ ndwɛ, ǹthɔ mbɨnɨ nu njəɨ ghɔ, ǹchhu nnu pei ŋkuoŋ mbhi nnɛ ŋa pugu fā'o pwanju'ɔ a njù'ɔ pugu ti a lɨnaoŋ.
14 Ŋkwo mā'aŋ ŋkìnɨ yɔ ni pugu, ŋkuoŋ mbhi pīna vugu nthɛ ŋa pugu lɔ mbɔ yi ŋkuoŋ mbhi wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ mummu lɔ mbɔ yi ŋkuoŋ mbhi nɛ.
15 Ǹdɔ nji'i nchhu pi ŋa ɔ fu'u vugu moŋ mbhi, ǹchhu pi ŋa ɔ kɛ̄'i vugu mbhɔ ŋoŋ mbɨmbhɨ.
16 Pugu lɔ nji'i mbɔ yi ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ mummu lɔ nji'i mbɔ yi mbhi yei nɛ.
17 Chu'ɔ vugu nū'ɔŋ nɔ fà'a yɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ nnu shini yɔ, chrà yɔ nnu shini.
18 Nɔ ha'aŋ ɔ ni ntaoŋ a moŋ mbhi nɛ, a wu'ɔ ha'aŋ mummu taoŋ vugu moŋ mbhi nɛ.
19 Ǹchu'ɔ noŋ a nū'ɔŋ nɔ fà'a yɔ nthɛ pi pugu, nnɛ ŋa pinthɛ pi chu'ɔ vugu ŋkaa pugu nū'ɔŋ nɔ fà'a yɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ nnu shini.

Jishɔ luoŋ Minnwi mfɛ ni ŋguoŋ ghaŋ piŋ ghao

20 "Ǹdɔ ŋgu'ɔ nduoŋ pi ni pei tə'ɨ vugu, m̀bɨnɨ nu'uŋ nduoŋ ni pɛ ŋa pugu shi mbiŋ ntɔgɔ ŋkuoŋ chrà yugu nɛ,
21 nnɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ yugu shi nchīri mbɔ ta'a yi, wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ gɔ̀ Tǎa pɔ mbɨŋ mu, mmu nduthɔ a pɔ mbɨŋ ghɔ nɛ, nnɛ ŋa pugu pɔ mbɨŋ pɔgɔ, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ ŋkuoŋ mbhi piŋ ŋa a taoŋ gɔ̀ ntaoŋ a.
22 "Ndigha'o ŋa ɔ fɛ vəɨ nɛ m̀fɛ ni pugu, nnɛ ŋa pugu pɔ ta'a yi wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pɔgɔ ta'a yi nɛ,
23 Mbɔ mbɨŋ pugu ɔ pɔ mbɨŋ mu, nnɛ ŋa pugu ya mbɔ ta'a yi shi'i, nnɛ ŋa ŋkuoŋ mbhi ji ŋa ɔ taoŋ a ndɔ ŋkhwā vugu wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ɔ khwā a nɛ.
24 Tǎa, ŋ̀khwā ŋa pugu ŋkaa pugu ŋa ɔ fɛ vəɨ nɛ nshi mbɔ pigi pugu ka'a lɨ'ɨ ŋa m̀bɔ nɛ, nɔ yəɨ nu ndigha'o a ŋa ɔ fɛ vəɨ nthɛ ŋa ɔ khwā a ŋkaoŋ pi maa nchwīe mbhi nɛ.
25 "Yo Tǎa ndɨndɨ, nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ ŋkuoŋ mbhi lɔ nji'i nji ghɔ nɛ, ǹji ghɔ, pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pei ji ŋa a taoŋ gɔ̀ ntaoŋ a.
26 Mi ni nchwīe pugu ji ghɔ, ndɔ shi ŋgu'ɔ ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ nchwīe nu, nnɛ ŋa khwǎ ŋa ɔ khwā a nɔ ghɔ nɛ, pugu shi mfā'o, mummu ŋkaa mu pɔ mbɨŋ pugu."

18

Pi mfini Jishɔ, pi wɛ̄iŋ vi
(Matio 26:47-56; Maaku 14:43-50; Luka 22:47-53)

1 Jishɔ ni ŋga ŋkwo mī'ɛŋ lúoŋ yei, ntaoŋ pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋgə̄ɨ nshā'a Pɨprəɨ Kidroŋ. Nyǐeŋ chəɨ ni mbɔ fɔ, Jishɔ pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi nii fɔ.
2 Judashi, ŋa a ni mfini Jishɔ nɛ, ni nji lɨ'ɨ ghɔ nthɛ ŋa Jishɔ ni njiɛŋ mbāoŋ nu fɔ pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi.

3 Nnɛ Judashi lɔ̄gɔ kwíe pa shoogɛ Roma, ni pa ghaŋ kɛ̄'i Nda Minnwi
ŋa pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa ŋgwa Farashi ni ntaoŋ nɛ, pugu pugu
ghəɨ moŋ nyìeŋ ghɔ. Pugu ni ntuo truka, pugu pa ŋki'a pugu pa maoŋ
nchhò.
4 Jishɔ gha ŋkwo ji ŋguoŋ nnu ŋa a shi ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ mbɨŋ yu nɛ, ntaoŋ nthɔ
shhɨ nchhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ tā'a pi gǒ?"
5 Pugu khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Jishɔ llɔ Nasharɛ."
Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, "A mmu mbɔ ju." Judashi, ŋa a ni mfini vi nɛ, ni
nthi fɔ pugu pugu.
6 Ndɨɨ ŋa Jishɔ ni nchhu ni pugu ŋa, "A mmu mbɔ ju nɛ," pugu pīnɨ
njiŋnjiŋ ŋgū shhɛ.
7 Nnɛ Jishɔ pɨnɨ mbie vugu ŋa, "Pəɨ tā'a pi gǒ?"
Pugu chhu ŋa, "Jishɔ llɔ Nasharɛ."
8 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Mi ni ŋkwo chhu ŋa a mmu mbɔ ju. Nnɛ ti p̈əɨ ntā'a
a, pəɨ mieŋ ŋgwa pei ghəɨ."
9 Yei nnu ni mbɔ nɔ chwīe nu nnu ŋa a ni ŋkwo chhu nɛ lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ: "Shɨna
ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa ɔ ni mfɛ vəɨ nɛ, ǹshi lɔ mbhɛ kaŋ ta'a yi fɔ."
10 Nnɛ Shemu Pita, ŋa a ni mfā'o kafa nɛ, shua nche tə́nə muuŋ fà'a
taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ, tə́nə muuŋ fà'a ghɔ ya'a. (Ligi muuŋ fà'a
ghɔ ni mbɔ Maakushi.)
11 Nnɛ Jishɔ chhu ni Pita ŋa, "Ni'iŋ kafa yɔ moŋ m̀ba'a yi. Ɔ pī'i ŋa
m̀ba'a nji'i nnu ndua ŋgə'ɨ yɛ ŋa Tǎa fɛ vəɨ nɛ?"

Jishɔ shhɨ Anaŋ pugu Kaifa

12 Nnɛ kwíe pa shoogɛ pighɔ pugu pa thishɨ pugu ni pa ghaŋ kɛ̄'i Nda
Minnwi pa ŋgwa Juu wɛ̄iŋ Jishɔ ŋkrao vi,
13 fǔoŋ ndɔ̄gɔ vi ŋgəɨ nɔ njəɨ Anaŋ, nthɛ ŋa a ni mbɔ tǎa ŋgwɛ Kaifa ŋa
a ni mbɔ taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ŋga'o ghɔ nɛ.
14 A ni mbɔ Kaifa ŋa a ni ntɨgɨ pa ŋgwa Juu ŋa, "A pwa ŋa ta'a ŋoŋ khu
nɔ ligi ŋguoŋ ŋgwa."

Pita lāa Jishɔ
(Matio 26:69-70; Maaku 14:66-68; Luka 22:55-57)

15 Shemu Pita pugu yichəɨ ŋgaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ ghəɨ njiŋ Jishɔ. Nthɛ ŋa
taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ni nja nji yie ta'a ŋgaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ shi'i
nɛ, a nii moŋ yɨna Taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ.
16 Ndɔ Pita thi pi chonda mbhi. Nnɛ yɛ ŋgaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ ŋa taathɔ pa
thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ni nji vi nɛ taoŋ mbhi nchrā pugu yɛ muuŋ miŋgwɛ
ŋa a ni mbɔ choŋka'a nɛ, ndɔ̄gɔ Pita nii ni ju.
17 Muuŋ miŋgwɛ ghɔ ŋa a ni mfā'a nu choŋka'a nɛ chhu ni Pita ŋa, "Gɔ̀
ŋkaa ghɔ lɔ mbɔ ta'a ŋgaŋ younjiŋ ŋoŋ yinɛ?"
Pita chhu ŋa, "Ndɔ mbɔ ta'a yi."
18 Ndwɛ puoŋ fà'a pugu pa ghaŋ kɛ̄'i Nda Minnwi ni frəɨ móŋoŋ nthi fɔ
njɨgɔ nu nthɛ ŋa fɨgəɨ ni mbɔ. Pita ni mbɔ pugu pugu nthi fɔ nthɔ njɨgɔ
nu ŋkaa yu.

Taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ tou Jishɔ
(Matio 26:59-66; Maaku 14:55-64; Luka 22:66-71)

19 Taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pie Jishɔ ni pa pie nthɛ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ
pi pugu pa nnu ŋa a ni njɛ'i nu nɛ.

20 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, “Ŋga ŋguʼɔ nchrā pi lɨʼɨ wo ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ghao. Ŋga ŋguʼɔ njɛʼi moŋ pa nda luoŋ Minnwi pugu pa Nda Minnwi lɨʼɨ haʼaŋ ŋguoŋ pa Juu ghà ŋkɨrɨ nɛ. Ndɔ njiʼi nchrā sheshe nnu pi lāɨŋ.
21 Ti ɔ pie a pi ŋa? Pie ni ŋgwa haʼaŋ pugu ni njaʼo nnu ŋa mi ni njɛʼi nu nɛ, pugu ji nnu ŋa mi ni nchhu nɛ.”
22 A ni ŋga nchhu nnu pei, yichəɨ taʼa ŋgaŋ kɛ̄ʼi Nda Minnwi wie Jishɔ ni mbhɔ yi, nchhu nu ŋa, “Yinɛ haʼaŋ pi ghà ŋkhwɛ̄ nnu ni taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛʼiŋgiɛŋ nɛ?”
23 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, “Nnu ŋa ǹchhu nu nɛ mieŋ ki kāʼo, ɔ chhu nɛ ntəɨ ghɔ ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pei hɛiŋ. Ndɔ ti ä mbɔ ŋa nnu ŋa ǹchhu nɛ kāʼo, ɔ wie kiʼɛ ŋa?”
24 Anaŋ taoŋ vi kiʼɛ, a wuʼɔ mbɔ moŋ ŋkɨɨ, ni Kaifa mbɔ taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛʼiŋgiɛŋ.

Pita pɨnɨ ndāa Jishɔ ŋkamuʼɔŋ

25 Shemu Pita ni ŋguʼɔ ntithi fɔ nthɔ njɨgɔ móŋoŋ. Nnɛ pugu chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Gɔ̀ ŋkaa ghɔ lɔ mbɔ taʼa ŋgaŋ younjiŋ ŋoŋ vinɛ?”
A lāa nchhu ŋa, “Ndɔ mbɔ taʼa yi.”
26 Yichəɨ taʼa muuŋ fàʼa taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛʼiŋgiɛŋ, mbɔ ndaaŋoŋ ŋoŋ vɛ ŋa Pita ni njaʼa tə́nə yi nɛ pie ŋa, ǹshini ndɔ njəɨ ghɔ moŋ nyĭeŋ pəɨ yu?
27 Pita pɨnɨ nuʼuŋ ndāa ŋkamuʼɔŋ. Wuʼɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ, miŋkəʼɨ khwɛ.

Jishɔ shhɨ Pailɛ
(Matio 27:1-2,11-14; Maaku 15:1-5; Luka 23:1-5)

28 Ŋkiɛŋ ni muuŋ tutuʼu, pugu lɔ̄gɔ Jishɔ llɔ nda Kaifa ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ ntuʼɔ mmɛ ŋgaŋ shaʼa lɨʼɨ. Ndutho yugu shini ndɔ nii ntuʼɔ mmɛ ŋgaŋ shaʼa lɨʼɨ ghɔ nnɛ ŋa kiʼi pugu fuo noŋ yugu nji ŋa mimfɛ pugu jɨ Lli Njiʼa.
29 Nnɛ Pailɛ taoŋ mbhi njəɨ vugu mbie ŋa, “Pəɨ wɛ̄iŋ ŋoŋ vei ŋa a fāaŋ pi khɔ?”
30 Pugu khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, “Ŋoŋ vei kaŋ mieŋ ki thɔ nchwĭe pi phɨ, pigi shi kaŋ ndɔ ndɔ̄gɔ vi nthɔ mfɛ vɛ.”
31 Pailɛ chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ lɔ̄gɔ vi ni noŋ yəɨ nshaʼa vi ŋkwaŋ nɔ haʼaŋ gɨ́ yəɨ chhu nɛ.”
Pa Juu chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Pi lɔ njiʼi mbiŋ ŋa pigi jwi shesheŋoŋ.”
32 Yei nnu ni ndɔ̄gɔ lɨʼɨ nɔ nɔ̄oŋ nu ŋa nnu ŋa Jishɔ ni nchhu nɛ nnu shini ndɨɨ ŋa a ni nshwei ŋkwaŋ gu ŋa a shi ŋkhu nɛ.
33 Nnɛ Pailɛ pɨnɨ nii ntuʼɔ yu, mɛ̄iŋ Jishɔ mbie ghɔ ŋa, “Ɔ fùoŋ pa Juu?”
34 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, “Yei pie llɔ pi mbɔ ghɔ ki a chhu pichəɨ ŋgwa vɛ nnɛ nthɛ a?”
35 Pailɛ khwɛ̄ ŋa, “Ɔ pīʼi ŋa mɔ̀bɔ pi ŋoŋ Juu? Ŋgwa laʼa pəɨ pugu pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛʼiŋgiɛŋ chaʼa ghɔ mfɛ vəɨ. Ɔ chwĭe pi nɛiŋ?”
36 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, “Shaʼafuoŋ a lɔ njiʼi mbɔ pi yi ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei. Shaʼafuoŋ a kaŋ ni mbɔ pi yi ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei, pa ghaŋ younjiŋ paŋ kaŋ nthɔ ŋgwie ŋkrɔ̀, nnɛ ŋa kiʼi pi chaʼa a mfɛ ni thishɨ pa ŋgwa Juu. Njɨ a nɔ shaʼa nu lɔ ndhɔ pi ŋkuoŋ mbhi hɛiŋ.”
37 Nnɛ Pailɛ chhu ghɔ kiʼɛ ŋa, “Yie nɔ̄oŋ ŋa ɔ fùoŋ?”
Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, “Ɔ chhu ŋa a mmu mbɔ fùoŋ. Yei nnu ŋa pi ni mbhi a nɔ nɛ, yei nnu ŋa ǹthɔ ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei nɔ nɛ, nɔ pɔ nu miŋkwentie nɔ nnu shini. Sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a yi nnu shini nɛ ghà njwɛrɛ nnu ŋa ǹchhu nu nɛ.”

38 Pailɛ pie ghɔ ŋa, “Nnu shini pɔ pi khɔ?”

Pi fɛ njɔ́ gu ni Jishɔ
(Matio 27:15-31; Maaku 15:6-20; Luka 23:13-25)

Pailɛ ni ŋga nchhu nnu yei, ntaoŋ mbhi mbara pa ŋgwa Juu nchhu ni pugu ŋa, “Ndɔ njəɨ fàŋ ŋoŋ vei.
39 Ndɔ pəɨ fā’o nù’ɔŋ ŋa ŋ̀ga ŋgu’ɔ nchu’ɔ ta’a ŋgaŋ chə́ɨŋ mfɛ ni pəɨ ndɨɨ Lli Nji’a. Nnɛ pəɨ tā’a nu ŋa nchu’ɔ fùoŋ pa ŋgwa Juu mfɛ ni pəɨ?”
40 Pugu chhu ni njɨ ŋa, “Pa’a ndɔ mbɔ pi ŋoŋ vei, mbɔ pi Baraba.” Baraba ni mbɔ ŋgɨna minwi.

19

Pi cha’a Jishɔ mfɛ ŋa pi kwīŋ vi ŋkuoŋ wá’a

1 Nnɛ Pailɛ lɔ̄gɔ Jishɔ ŋgwie vi ni ŋgwàŋ.
2 Pa shoogɛ pa’a ndi’i minduandua nɔ ŋkie, nū’ɔŋ thɔ yu, mā’aŋ pìrɨ mbɨŋ yu.
3 Pugu thɔ njəɨ vi, nchhu nu ŋa, “Pigi ghɨnɔ ghɔ ma fùoŋ pa Juu!” Ndɔ ŋgwie vi ni mbhɔ yugu.
4 Pailɛ pɨnɨ ntaoŋ mbhi ŋkamu’ɔŋ nchhu ni pugu ŋa, “Njəɨ, ǹtaoŋ nu ni ju mbhi mfɛ ni pəɨ nnɛ ŋa pəɨ ji ŋa ǹdɔ nji’i njəɨ sheshe fàŋ ŋa a chwīe.”
5 Nɛnnɛ Jishɔ taoŋ mbhi ni ŋkie minduandua thɔ yu ni pìrɨ mbɨŋ yu. Pailɛ chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ Īii njəɨ, ŋoŋ ghɔ pɔ nɛɨŋ!”
6 Pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa ghaŋ kɛ̄’i Nda Minnwi ni ŋga njəɨ vi, mba’o ŋgòu ni njɨ ŋa, “Kwīŋ vi ŋkuoŋ wá’a, kwīŋ vi ŋkuoŋ wá’a!”
Pailɛ chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ lɔ̄gɔ vi ni noŋ yəɨ ŋkwiŋ vi ŋkuoŋ wá’a nthɛ ŋa ǹdɔ nji’i njəɨ sheshe nnu ŋa a fāaŋ.”
7 Pa ŋgwa Juu khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, “Pigi fā’o gɨ́, ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ gɨ́ ghɔ chhu nɛ, a nōoŋ ŋa a fā’o nɔ khu nu nthɛ ŋa a nū’ɔŋ noŋ yi ŋa a Muuŋ Minnwi.”
8 Pailɛ ni ŋga nja’o yei nnu, mbɨnɨ ŋkaa pɔgɔ pɔgɔ mbīgi.
9 Mbɨnɨ nii moŋ ntu’ɔ mbie Jishɔ ŋa, “Ɔ llɔ pi hɨŋ?” Ndɔ pa’a Jishɔ lɔ ŋkhwɛ̄.
10 Nnɛ Pailɛ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ɔ lɔ ntā’a nu nchrā vəɨ, ɔ lɔ nji ŋa m̀fā’o ghrɨ́ nɔ chu’ɔ nu ghɔ, mfā’o ghrɨ́ nɔ kwīŋ nu ghɔ ŋkuoŋ wá’a?”
11 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, “Ɔ fā’o ghrɨ́ mbɨŋ mu ŋgu’ɔ nthɛ pi ŋa a fɛ Minnwi vɛ. Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ŋoŋ yɛ ŋa a cha’a a mfɛ vɛ nɛ fā’o ju mmɛ phɨ.”
12 Jɛ̄ ndɨɨ ghɔ, Pailɛ ta’a pa shɛndaoŋ nɔ chu’ɔ nu vi. Ndɔ pa Juu pa’o ŋgòu ŋa, “Ɔ nchu’ɔ vi, kaŋ ɔ lɔ mbɔ taannu Kaisha. Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a nū’ɔŋ noŋ yi ŋa a fùoŋ nɛ tɨnɨ pi thɔ ni Kaisha.”
13 Nnɛ ndɨɨ ŋa Pailɛ ni nja’o yei chrà nɛ, a lɔ̄gɔ Jishɔ ntaoŋ nɔ mbhi, nchɔchhɔ ŋkuoŋ faaŋ shá’a yi nɔ lɨ’ɨ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni lɨ’ɨ nū’ɔŋ ni ŋgù’ɔ nɛ (mbɔ moŋ chrà Hibru ŋa Gabata).
14 A ni mbɔ llɛ́ pīri nu noŋ nɔ jɨ nu Lli Nji’a. A ni mbɔ moŋ ntuŋ minaoŋ. Pailɛ chhu ni pa Juu ŋa, “Pəɨ Īii njəɨ, fùoŋ vəɨ pɔ nɛɨŋ!”
15 Pugu pa’o ŋgòu ni njɨ ŋa, “Jwi vi jwi, kwīŋ vi ŋkuoŋ wá’a!”
Pailɛ pie vugu ŋa, “Ŋ̀kwīŋ fùoŋ vəɨ ŋkuoŋ wá’a?”
Pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ khwɛ̄ ŋa, “Pigi lɔ nji’i mfā’o yichəɨ fùoŋ ŋkiɛŋ Kaisha.”
16 Nnɛ, a cha’a vi mfɛ ni pugu ŋa pi kwīŋ vi ŋkuoŋ wá’a.

Pi kwīŋ Jishɔ ŋkuoŋ wá'a
(Matio 27:32-44; Maaku 15:21-32; Luka 23:26-43)

Nnɛ pugu lɔ̄gɔ Jishɔ,
17 a taoŋ mbhi ntiɛŋ wá'a yi ŋgə̄ɨ nu nɔ lɨ'ɨ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ŋa Lɨ'ɨ Kwéi Thɔ,
ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ moŋ chrà Hibru ŋa Gogota nɛ.
18 Pugu kwīŋ vi fɔ ŋkuoŋ wá'a pugu pa pichəɨ paa ŋgwa, ta'a yi nɔ
sheshe ŋgei mbhɔ yi, Jishɔ pɔ titri pugu.
19 Pailɛ nā'aŋ yaoŋ ŋkwiŋ ŋkuoŋ wá'a yi. Yaoŋ ghɔ ni mbɔ ŋa, "Jishɔ lɔ
Nasharɛ, mbɔ Fùoŋ pa Juu."
20 Ntou pa ŋgwa Juu ni mɛ̄iŋ yaoŋ yei, nthɛ ŋa lɨ'ɨ ŋa pi ni ŋkwīŋ Jishɔ
nɛ ni mbara moŋ la'a ndɔ pi ni nā'aŋ moŋ chrà Hibru ni chrà Latiŋ ni
chrà Gri.
21 Nnɛ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pa Juu chhu ni Pailɛ ŋa, "Ki'i nā'aŋ ŋa,
'Fùoŋ pa Juu,' ka nā'aŋ pi ŋa, 'Ŋoŋ vei ni nchhu ŋa, A mmu mbɔ Fùoŋ pa
Juu.'"
22 Pailɛ khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Yaoŋ ŋa ǹkwo nā'aŋ nɛ, ǹkwo nā'aŋ."
23 Pa shoogɛ ni ŋga ŋkwīŋ Jishɔ ŋkuoŋ wá'a, ndɔ̄gɔ mmɛ ndhwí fɨgəɨ yi
nshāa a taoŋ khwɛ lɨ'ɨ, sheshe ta'a shoogɛ fā'o ta'a pra yi. Mbɨnɨ ndɔ̄gɔ
ndhwí ŋa a ni mā'aŋ moŋ ghɔ nɛ, pa'a lɨ'ɨ yōu lɔ mbɔ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ, pi ni
ntuŋ a pɔ pi ta'a pra yi llɔ thɔ ghɔ nshwi'i fɛ nɔ la'o yi.
24 Nɛnnɛ pugu chhu ni noŋ pugu ŋa, "Ki'i pia shāa, pia ka mā'aŋ pi yaoŋ
nɔ yəɨ nu ŋa a shi mbɔ yi gǒ?" Yei ni mbɔ nɔ chwīe nu Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi
lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ ŋa a chhu ŋa, "Pugu ni ŋgrā mmɛ ndhwí fɨgəɨ a shɨna pugu, mā'aŋ
yaoŋ shhɛ nɔ jɨ nu muuŋ ndhwí a," nnɛ pa shoogɛ pighɔ chwīe nnu pei.
25 Ndɔ mǔuŋ Jishɔ pugu ndǐŋ mǔuŋ vi, ni Meri ŋgwɛ Klopa, Meri
Madaliŋ ni nthi fɔ yəɨ wá'a Jishɔ.
26 Jishɔ ni ŋga njəɨ mǔuŋ vi, pugu ŋgaŋ younjiŋ yi yɛ ŋa ju Jishɔ ni
ŋkhwā vi nɛ thi fɔ. A chhu ni mǔuŋ vi ŋa, "Ma, Īii njəɨ, a muuŋ ghɔ!"
27 Nnɛ nchhu ni ŋgaŋ younjiŋ yi ghɔ ŋa, "A mǔuŋ ghɔ." Jɛ̄ ndɨɨ ghɔ
ŋgaŋ younjiŋ yi ghɔ lɔ̄gɔ vi ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ nda yu.

Gu Jishɔ
(Matio 27:45-56; Maaku 15:33-41; Luka 23:44-49)

28 Jishɔ ni nji ndwɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ nnu kwo mmɛ, nchhu ŋa (nɔ chwīe nu
chrà Minnwi pɔ nnu shini), "Njù'ɔ a yaoŋ."
29 Mikei là'o chəchɨgəɨ ni nthi fɔ, nnɛ pugu lɔ̄gɔ kusha nchru moŋ là'o
ghɔ, nshhɔ̄ thɔ muuŋ thɨ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni haisho nɛ, ŋkə̄rə nū'ɔŋ nɔ nchò yi.
30 Jishɔ gha nnu là'o chəchɨgəɨ ghɔ, nchhu ŋa, "A mmɛ nɛ!" Ntu'u thɔ
yi shhɛ Jijwɛ yi taoŋ.

Pi chwɛ̄'i mbru Jishɔ

31 Nthɛ ŋa a ni mbɔ Llɛ́ pīri nu noŋ nɛ, nɔ yəɨ nu ŋa khu yugu lɔ ŋkɨna
ŋkuoŋ wá'a llɛ́ Ji (mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ Llɛ́ Ji nthɛ ŋa a ni mbɔ Llɛ́ jɨ Lli Nji'a)
nɛ, pa Juu pie Pailɛ ŋa pi pə'ɨ kwò muŋu, nshwi'i khu yugu ŋkuoŋ wá'a.
32 Nnɛ pa shoogɛ thɔ mbə'ɨ kwò fǔoŋ yi pugu vichəɨ ŋa pi ni ŋkwīŋ vugu
pugu nɛ.
33 Pugu ni ŋga nchəɨŋ mbɨŋ Jishɔ, njəɨ ŋa a kwo khu, pa'a ndɔ nu'uŋ
mbə'ɨ kwò yi.
34 Ndɔ ta'a ŋoŋ shɨna pa shoogɛ pighɔ chwɛ̄'i mbru yi ni khwǎ, chhǐ
pugu pa ŋkhǐ taoŋ wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ.

35 Ŋoŋ ŋa a ni njəɨ nnu yei lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ nɛ ni nchrā nthɛ nnu ghɔ, nnɛ ŋa
pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ nthɛ pəɨ piŋ. Nnu ŋa a ni nchhu nɛ nnu shini, a ji ŋa a chrā
pi nnu shini.
36 Pa nnu pei ni ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ ŋa chrà Minnwi pɔ yi nnu shini ŋa: "Mba'a
pi yi'i mbə'ɨ kaŋ ta'a kwéi yi."
37 Yichəɨ lɨ'ɨ moŋ Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi pɨnɨ nchhu ŋa, "Pugu shi ndīi ŋoŋ
ŋa pugu chwɛ̄'i nɛ."

Pi twei Jishɔ
(Matio 27:57-61; Maaku 15:42-47; Luka 23:50-56)

38 Pa nnu pei ni ŋga ntɔgɔ, Joshɛ llɔ Arimatia, ŋa a ni mbɔ ta'a ŋgaŋ
younjiŋ Jishɔ moŋ njiŋ nthɛ ŋa a ni mbɔgɔ pa Juu nɛ, luoŋ ni Pailɛ ŋa a
lɔ̄gɔ khu Jishɔ. Pailɛ piŋ ŋa a lɔ̄gɔ. Nnɛ a thɔ ndɔ̄gɔ khu Jishɔ ŋgəɨ nɔ ghɔ.
39 Nikodemu ŋkaa yu, ŋa a ni ŋkwo fǔoŋ nthɔ njəɨ Jishɔ ni tu'u nɛ, thɔ
ni laminda ŋa pi nyaŋ ni yichəɨ yaoŋ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni məə pugu aloe nɛ, a
pou yaoŋ mbɔ ghrà kilu.
40 Nnɛ pugu lɔ̄gɔ khu Jishɔ, ndiŋ moŋ mbhɔ ndhwí fhu ni laminda ghɔ
nɔ ha'aŋ nù'ɔŋ pa Juu pɔ nɛ.
41 Yichəɨ nyǐeŋ ni mbɔ moŋ lɨ'ɨ ŋa pi ni ŋkwīŋ Jishɔ fɔ ŋkuoŋ wá'a nɛ,
chəɨ fúŋ fhi ŋa pi fi'i moŋ ŋgu'ɔ ni mbɔ fɔ, ŋa pi lɔ naa ma ntwei ŋoŋ fɔ.
42 Nnɛ nthɛ nnu Pīri nu noŋ pa Juu, ndɔ mbɨnɨ mbɔ ŋa fúŋ ghɔ ni mbɔ
fɔ nɛ, pugu twei vi fɔ.

20

Jishɔ pɨnɨ nu'uŋ ŋku'ɔ
(Matio 28:1-8; Maaku 16:1-8; Luka 24:1-12)

1 Moŋ fǔoŋ llɛ́ moŋ shwi'i taŋ ghɔ mbɔ Shonde ni muuŋ tutu'u, mbhi
wu'ɔ njo shini nu, Meri Madaliŋ ghəɨ chofuŋ njəɨ ŋa pi kwo kənə ŋgù'ɔ
chofuŋ ghɔ mbɨ'ɨ.
2 Nɛnnɛ a tei ŋgəɨ njəɨ Shemu Pita pugu yichəɨ ta'a ŋgaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ
ŋa Jishɔ khwā nɛ, nchhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pi fu'u khu Taathɔ moŋ fúŋ, pa'a
pigi lɔ nji lɨ'ɨ yɛ ŋa pi nū'ɔŋ vi nɛ!"
3 Nnɛ Pita taoŋ mbhi pugu yichəɨ ŋgaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ ghɔ, ŋgəɨ nu
chofuŋ.
4 Ŋguoŋ vugu pi paa ni ntei nu, ndɔ yichəɨ ta'a ŋgaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ ghɔ
tei mfərə Pita fǔoŋ ju nchəɨŋ chofuŋ.
5 A ni ŋga ntu'u noŋ yi mbɛ'i moŋ fúŋ, njəɨ ndhwí fhu ghɔ nūaŋ fɔ ndɔ
pa'a ndɔ nii moŋ ghɔ.
6 Nɛnnɛ Shemu Pita thɔ mbara vi nii moŋ fúŋ. A ni njəɨ ndhwí fhu ghɔ
nūaŋ fɔ,
7 pugu pa ndhwí pūoŋ ligi ŋa a ni mbɔ nɔ thɔ Jishɔ nɛ, pa'a lɔ nūaŋ pi
pugu pa ndhwí fhu ghɔ, pi para vi para nū'ɔŋ lɨ'ɨ tə'ɨ vi.
8 Nnɛ yichəɨ ta'a ŋgaŋ younjiŋ yɛ ŋa a ni fǔoŋ ju nchəɨŋ chofuŋ nɛ nii
moŋ ghɔ ŋkaa yu. Njəɨ ndɔ mbiŋ,
9 ndɔ pa'a thɔ yugu lɔ naa nshie ni chrà Minnwi yɛ ŋa a chhu ŋa a shi
ŋgu'ɔ ŋku'ɔ moŋ gu nɛ.
10 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ pighɔ pīnɨ la'a pugu.

Jishɔ nōoŋ noŋ yi ni Meri Madaliŋ
(Matio 28:9-10; Maaku 16:9-11)

11 Ndɔ Meri tithi chofuŋ ŋkəɨ nu, nɔ ha'aŋ a ni ŋkəɨ nu nɛ, ntu'u noŋ yi
ndɨi moŋ fúŋ
12 njəɨ paa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi, pugu mā'aŋ ndhwí fhu, pugu chhɔ nɔ
lɨ'ɨ ŋa pi ni nū'ɔŋ khu Jishɔ nɛ, ta'a yi nɔ thɔ yi, ta'a yi nɔ kwò yi.
13 Pugu pie vi ŋa, "Ma, ɔ kəɨ pi khɔ?"
A chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pi lōgɔ Taathɔ a ŋgəɨ nɔ ghɔ, ndɔ pa'a ǹdɔ nji lɨ'ɨ
ŋa pi nū'ɔŋ vi nɛ!"
14 A gha ŋkwo chhu yei nnu, ŋkara njəɨ Jishɔ a tithi, ndɔ pa'a a lɔ nji ŋa
a Jishɔ.
15 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ma, ɔ kəɨ pi khɔ? Ɔ tā'a pi gǒ?"
A pī'i nu ŋa a ŋgaŋ nyǐeŋ ghɔ nchhu ghɔ ŋa, "Masha, a mbɔ ŋa ɔ fu'u
vi ŋgəɨ nɔ ghɔ, ɔ shwei a ni lɨ'ɨ ŋa ɔ nū'ɔŋ vi nɛ, kaŋ ǹshi ndōgɔ vi ŋgəɨ
nɔ ghɔ."
16 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Meri."
A kara nchhu ghɔ moŋ chrà Hibru ŋa, "Raboni." (Njiŋ yi pɔ ŋa Masha.)
17 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ki'i nu'uŋ mbaŋ a*, nthɛ ŋa ǹdɔ naa ŋku'ɔ njəɨ
Tǎa a ya'a. Ndɔ ghəɨ njəɨ pa lǐŋ†paŋ nchhu ni pugu ŋa ǹchhɔ ŋku'ɔ nu
njəɨ Tǎa a mbɨnɨ mbɔ Tǎa vəɨ, Minnwi a mbɨnɨ mbɔ Minnwi yəɨ."
18 Meri Madaliŋ ghəɨ nchīi ni pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa, "Ǹjəɨ Taathɔ!" -
pugu pa ŋa a ni nchhu nnu pei ghɔ.

Jishɔ nōoŋ noŋ yi ni ghaŋ younjiŋ yi
(Matio 28:16-20; Maaku 16:14-18; Luka 24:36-49)

19 A ni mbɔ ni fanaoŋ, moŋ fǔoŋ llɛ́ moŋ shwi'i taŋ ghɔ, pa ghaŋ younjiŋ
pi kɨrɨ ta'a lɨ'ɨ moŋ nda fīnɨ nthɛ ŋa pugu ni nthɔ mbɔgɔ pa thishɨ ŋgwa
Juu. Jishɔ thɔ nthi shhɨ pugu nchhu ni pugu ŋa, "Ghɨghrɨ pɔ mbɨŋ pəɨ."
20 A ni ŋga ŋkwo chhu yei, nōoŋ mbhɔ mi pugu pa mbru yi ni pugu.
Nnɛ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi fā'o pwanju'ɔ ndɨɨ ŋa pugu ni njəɨ Taathɔ vugu
nɛ.
21 Jishɔ pɨnɨ nu'uŋ nchhu ni pugu ŋkamu'ɔŋ ŋa, "Ghɨghrɨ pɔ mbɨŋ pəɨ.
Nɔ ha'aŋ Tǎa taoŋ a nɛ, nɛnnɛ ǹtaoŋ vəɨ."
22 A ni ŋga kwo chhu yei nnu, njwē mbɨŋ pugu nchhu ŋa, "Pəɨ kwe Jijwɛ
Minnwi.
23 Pəɨ ndī'ɛ phɨ shesheŋoŋ, kaŋ pi li'ɛ. Ti pəɨ mieŋ ki li'ɛ, kaŋ pi lɔ nji'i
ndī'ɛ."

Jishɔ pugu Toma

24 Ta'a paanchrɔ ghɔ, ligi yi pɔ Toma, ŋa pi ni mēiŋ vi ŋa kə'ɨ nɛ, shini
ndɔ mbɔ pugu pugu ndɨɨ ŋa Jishɔ ni nthɔ nɛ.
25 Nnɛ pichəɨ ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ shwei vi ŋa, "Pigi yəɨ Taathɔ."
Ndɔ a chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Mi mieŋ ki lɔ njəɨ chhɨ nthɨ nɔ mbhɔ yi ti ni'iŋ
muuŋshɨmbhɔ a nɔ chhɨ nthɨ pighɔ mbɨnɨ nū'ɔŋ mbhɔ a nɔ mbru yi pa'a
ǹdɔ ma mbiŋ."
26 A gha nda'a fúoŋ llɛ́, pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi pɔ moŋ nda ŋkamu'ɔŋ Toma
pɔ pugu pugu. Nji'i nthɛ nɔ ha'aŋ chonda ni mbɔ yi fīnɨ nɛ, Jishɔ thɔ nthi
shɨna pugu nchhu ŋa, "Ghɨghrɨ pɔ mbɨŋ pəɨ."
27 Nnɛ nchhu ni Toma ŋa, "Ni'iŋ muuŋshɨmbhɔ yɔ hɛiŋ ndɔ ndīi mbhɔ
a njəɨ, fɛ mbhɔ yɔ nū'ɔŋ nɔ mbru a. Mieŋ fā'o nu khuthɔ fɔ, mfā'o piŋ."
28 Toma khwē ŋa, "Taathɔ a, ndɔ mbɔ Minnwi a!"

---

* **20:17 20:17** Pichəɨ pa ndunu Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi moŋ chrà Gri chhu ŋa *Ki'i mbaŋ a.* † **20:17 20:17** Jishɔ chhu yei pi ghaŋ younjiŋ pi.

29 Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ɔ piŋ nthɛ ŋa ɔ yəɨ a nɛ? Mbɔrɔ yi ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu piŋ ndɔ ki lɔ njəɨ yəɨ nɛ.”

Nnu ŋa a chwīe pi nā’aŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei nɛ

30 Jishɔ ni nōoŋ ntou pichəɨ pa lǐ shhɨ ghaŋ younjiŋ pi, ŋa pi lɔ nā’aŋ moŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei;
31 Ndɔ pi nā’aŋ pei nnɛ ŋa mimfɛ pəɨ piŋ ŋa Jishɔ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu’ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ, mbɔ Muuŋ Minnwi pugu pa ŋa moŋ piŋ nu mi minthɛ pəɨ fā’o chɔmbhi.

21

Jishɔ nōoŋ noŋ yi ni khwachəɨ ghaŋ younjiŋ pi

1 Pa nnu pei ni ŋga ntɔgɔ, Jishɔ nōoŋ noŋ yi ni pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋkɨŋ ŋkhǐ Tiberia. Yei ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ a ni nōoŋ noŋ yi nɛ.
2 Shemu Pita pugu Toma (ŋa pi ni mɛ̄iŋ vi ni kə’ɨ nɛ), ni Natania llɔ Kanaŋ moŋ Galili mbɔ puoŋ Shebedi, pugu pa pichəɨ paa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ni mbɔ ka’a.
3 Shemu Pita chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Ŋgəɨ pi ŋgunu.”
Pugu chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Pia shi ŋgəɨ ka’a.” Pugu taoŋ ŋgəɨ nii moŋ kikuoŋ, ndɔ ni tu’u ghɔ pa’a pugu lɔ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ yaoŋ.
4 Wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ mbhi ni ndaŋ nu nɛ, Jishɔ thi ŋkɨŋ ŋkhǐ. Ndɔ pa’a pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi lɔ nji’i nji ŋa a ni mbɔ pi Jishɔ.
5 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pa puoŋ paŋ, pəɨ fā’o sheshe shhu?”
Pugu khwɛ̄ ghɔ ŋa, “Ŋga.”
6 A chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ mā’aŋ ndáŋ nɔ ŋgei mbhɔ jɨ kikuoŋ, kaŋ pəɨ shi ŋgwɛ̄iŋ pichəɨ.” Nɛnnɛ, pugu mā’aŋ, a shini ndɔ nji’i nji’ɛ nɔ shūu nu ndáŋ ghɔ ni’iŋ moŋ kikuoŋ nthɛ fɨ’ɨ shhu ŋa a ni mbɔ moŋ ghɔ nɛ.
7 Yie ŋgaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ ŋa Jishɔ ni ŋkhwā vi nɛ chhu ki’ɛ ni Pita ŋa, “A Taathɔ!” Shemu Pita ni ŋga nja’o ŋa a Taathɔ, ndɔ̄gɔ mmɛ ndhwí yi mā’aŋ nthɛ ŋa a ni nshrāo nɔ fā’a nu fà’a, a ni ndhi nchəɨŋ ŋkhǐ ntaoŋ nu mbhi.
8 Pichəɨ ghaŋ younjiŋ nduoŋ taoŋ yugu mbhi pi moŋ kikuoŋ, nthɔ nshūu ndáŋ yɛ ŋa a ni ndɨnaoŋ ni shhu nɛ, nthɛ ŋa lɨ’ɨ ŋa pugu ni mbɔ nɛ shini ndɔ nshɨga nɔ nchəɨŋ nu mbhi. A ni mbɔ yaoŋ nɔ ta’a ŋkɨɨ kwo.
9 Pugu ni ŋga ntaoŋ nchəɨŋ mbhi, njəɨ móŋoŋ ŋa pi frəɨ ni shhu ŋkuoŋ ghɔ pugu pa brɛi.
10 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ thɔ ni pichəɨ shhu ŋa pəɨ wu’ɔ ŋka wɛ̄iŋ wɛ̄iŋ nɛ.”
11 Nnɛ Shemu Pita ku’ɔ moŋ pie, nshūu ndáŋ ghɔ ntaoŋ nɔ mbhi, mɛmmɛ shhu lɨnaoŋ moŋ ghɔ. Pa shhu pighɔ ni mbɔ ta’a ŋkɨɨ ni tiɛŋ wuŋ ni ndigi yi trɛi. Nji’i nthɛ pi nɔ ha’aŋ pa shhu pighɔ ni njiɛŋ, ndáŋ ghɔ shini ndɔ nshāa.
12 Jishɔ chhu ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ thɔ njɨ maoŋ.” Ndɔ pa’a yichəɨ kaŋ ta’a ŋgaŋ younjiŋ yi lɔ mōoŋ mbie vi ŋa, “Ɔ pɔ pi gǒ?” Nthɛ ŋa pugu ni nji ŋa a Taathɔ.
13 Jishɔ thɔ ndɔ̄gɔ brɛi ghɔ pugu pa shhu mfɛ ni pugu.
14 Ndwɛ ni mbɔ ŋgɛ́ yi trɛi ŋa Jishɔ ni nōoŋ noŋ yi ni ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ndɨɨ ŋa a ni ŋkwo ku’ɔ moŋ gu nɛ.

Jishɔ pugu Pita

15 Pugu ni ŋga mī’ɛŋ jɨ nu maoŋ, Jishɔ chhu ni Shemu Pita ŋa, “Shemu, muuŋ Jouŋ, ɔ khwā a nchaa nɔ ha’aŋ pei ŋgwa khwā a nɛ?”
A chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ooŋ, ma Taathɔ, ɔ ji ŋa ǹkhwā ghɔ.”
Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Kugwi puoŋ minjɨɨ paŋ.”
16 A pɨnɨ nu’uŋ nchhu ghɔ mbra ŋgɛ́ ŋa, “Shemu, muuŋ Jouŋ, ɔ khwā a?”
A chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Ooŋ, ma Taathɔ, ɔ ji ŋa ǹkhwā ghɔ.”
Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Kē’i minjɨɨ paŋ.”
17 A pɨnɨ nchhu ghɔ a pɔ trɛi ŋgɛ́ ŋa, “Shemu, muuŋ Jouŋ, ɔ khwā a?”
Njù’ɔ Pita pə’ɨ nthɛ ŋa a chhu ghɔ a pɔ trɛi ŋgɛ́ ŋa, “Ɔ khwā a?” A chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Taathɔ, ɔ ji ŋguoŋ nnu ghao, ɔ ji ŋa ǹkhwā ghɔ.”
Jishɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Kugwi minjɨɨ paŋ.
18 Shishini, ǹchhu vɛ ŋa, ndɨɨ ŋa ɔ ni mbɔ mikə’ɨ nɛ, ɔ ni nthɔ mā’aŋ ndhwí yɔ ŋgə̄ɨ sheshe lɨ’ɨ ŋa ɔ tā’a nu nɛ. Ndɔ ndɨɨ ŋa ɔ lūnu nɛ, ɔ shwīi mbhɔ yɔ ŋoŋ nduoŋ mā’aŋ ndhwí yɔ, ndɔ̄gɔ ghɔ ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ lɨ’ɨ ŋa ɔ lɔ ntā’a nu nɛ.”
19 (A ni nchhu yei nɔ nōoŋ nu ŋkwaŋ gu ŋa a shi ŋkhu nɔ gha’o nu Minnwi nɛ.) Jishɔ ni ŋga nchhu yei mī’ɛŋ nchhu ŋa, “Yōu njiŋ a.”

Jishɔ pugu ta’a ŋgaŋ younjiŋ yi yɛ ŋa a khwā nɛ

20 Pita kara ligi yi njəɨ yɛ ta’a ŋgaŋ younjiŋ ŋa Jishɔ ni ŋkhwā nɛ thɔ nu njiŋ pugu. Mbɔ yɛ ŋa a ni nchhɔ njɨ maoŋ yəɨ yu ŋkuoŋ taprɛi, ni nchhu ŋa, “Taathɔ, a gǒ ŋa a shi fini ghɔ?”
21 Pita ni ŋga njəɨ vi, nchhu ni Jishɔ ŋa, “Taathɔ, ti ŋoŋ vei nɛ?”
22 Jishɔ khwē ghɔ ŋa, “Mi ntā’a nu ŋa a kɨna yi maoŋ ti ǹshi nu’uŋ mbɨnɨ, ɔ fē’i khɔ yɔ nɔ ghɔ? Ndɔ ni gɔ̀, thɔ njōu njiŋ a!”
23 Nnɛ pa chrà nyīeŋ nu shɨna pa lǐŋ* ŋa, mba’a ta’a ŋgaŋ younjiŋ yi vei khu. Ndɔ ti Jishɔ shini ndɔ nchhu ŋa mba’a a yi’i ŋkhu. A ni nchhu pi ŋa, “Mi ŋkhwā ŋa a kɨna yi maoŋ ti ǹshi nu’uŋ nthɔ ɔ fē’i khɔ yɔ nɔ?”
24 Yei ni mbɔ ŋgaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ yɛ ŋa a thɔ nchhu nnu pei nɛ, ndɔ nā’aŋ nnu pei nɛ, ndɔ pia ji ŋa nnu ŋa a chhu nɛ nnu shini.
25 Ntou pa pichəɨ nnu ni mbɔ fɔ ŋa Jishɔ ni nchwīe. A kaŋ mbɔ ŋa pi nā’aŋ pa nnu pighɔ pa ta’a ta’a, pa’a ŋkuoŋ mbhi lɔ mfā’o lɨ’ɨ nū’ɔŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yɛ ŋa pi shi nā’aŋ moŋ ghɔ nɛ.

* **21:23 21:23** Pi ni nchhu pi pa ghaŋ piŋ.

Ŋwa’aŋlɨ
Fà’a
Kāoŋ nu pa thɔ nnu

Ŋwa’aŋlɨ fà’a ghaŋ Ntaoŋ Jishɔ yei pɔ pi mbra ŋwa’aŋlɨ ŋa Luka ni nā’aŋ nɔ ghəɨ nu shhɨ ni nnu ŋa a ni njɛ̄ fɪ̄’ɨ nu moŋ fǔoŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yi. Fǔoŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yi ghɔ ni mbɔ Pwa Pisha’akhɔ ŋkwaŋ Ha’aŋ Luka Fɪ̄’ɨ nɛ. Mmɛ thɔ nnu ŋa a nā’aŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei nɔ nɛ pɔ nɔ mfɪ̄’ɨ nu ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ ni ŋgəɨ shhɨ nchīi ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha’akhɔ nɔ ligi Jishɔ moŋ Judia pugu pa Shamaria pugu pa ŋguoŋ lɨ’ɨ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ nɛ. Luka chwīe pia ji ŋa pugu ni mfā’a fà’a yei ntɔgɔ pi moŋ ghrí Jijwɛ Minnwi. A fɪ̄’ɨ ŋa Pita pugu Pɔɔ ni ntaoŋ mbɔ pa thishɨ chɔshi ndɨɨ ghɔ. Chɔshi ndɨɨ ghɔ ni ŋku’ɔ nu ŋga’a ŋji’i nthɛ pi nɔ ha’aŋ pichəɨ ni ntɔgɔ nu moŋ pa mooŋ nu llɔ mbhɔ pa thishɨ Juu pugu pa thishɨ ŋgwa Roma nɛ.

Minthɛ pi ghrà ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei moŋ trɛi mɛmmɛ ghrà. Fǔoŋ ghrà pɔ pi ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ nnu piŋ nu Jishɔ ni njɛ̄ Jɛrushalɛiŋ ndɨɨ ŋa Jishɔ ni ŋkwo ku’ɔ po nɛ. Mbra ghrà pɔ ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ nnu piŋ Jishɔ nyīeŋ nii moŋ pichəɨ lɨ’ɨ moŋ Palishitaiŋ nɛ. Ndugwi yi pɔ ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ nnu piŋ Jishɔ nyīeŋ ti nchəɨŋ moŋ krao ŋgei pa la’ataoŋ Mediterenia ti ŋgəɨ nchəɨŋ moŋ la’ataoŋ Roma.

Mmɛ nnu nɔ yəɨ nu moŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei pɔ pi fà’a Jijwɛ Minnwi. Jijwɛ Minnwi ni nshwi’i ni ghrí mbɨŋ pa ghaŋ piŋ llɛ́ Pentekɔ, ndɔ ŋgəɨ shhɨ nthɔ nōoŋ ndaoŋ ni pugu ndɔ mā’aŋ ghrí yugu pugu pa thishɨ pi. Ŋkìnɨ ghaŋ piŋ llɛ́ shhɨ ghɔ pɔ moŋ pa chīi nu ŋkìnɨ Minnwi ŋa pugu ni nchīi nu moŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei nɛ. Ŋkìnɨ pighɔ ni nōoŋ ŋa ghrí pɔ moŋ ghɔ ntɔgɔ pi moŋ ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ a ni ŋkāoŋ chɔmbhi ghaŋ piŋ pighɔ nɛ.

Minnwi kā’a nɔ taoŋ nnu Jijwɛ yi

1 Moŋ fǔoŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ, ma Tiofilu, ŋki nā’aŋ ŋguoŋ pa nnu ŋa Jishɔ ni nchwīe ndɔ ntɨgɨ nɛ,

2 ti ŋgəɨ nchəɨŋ ndɨɨ ŋa Minnwi ki lɔ̄gɔ vi ŋku’ɔ nɔ po nɛ. Ŋkaoŋ pi maa ŋku’ɔ ni ju po, moŋ njɨ Jijwɛ Minnwi, a fɛ gɨ́ ni pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi ŋa a ni nchu’ɔ nɛ.

3 A ni ŋga ŋkwo yəɨ ŋgə’ɨ ti ŋkhu ŋku’ɔ moŋ gu, nōoŋ noŋ yi ni pugu nɔ khwɛ wuŋ llɛmbhi ntou ndɨɨ moŋ pa shɛndaoŋ ŋa a ni nōoŋ ki khuthɔ lɔ mbɔ ŋa a yi maoŋ. Pugu ni njəɨ vi, a chrà ni pugu nthɛ Sha’afuoŋ Minnwi.

4 Pugu pugu ni ŋga mbɔ ta’a lɨ’ɨ, a fɛ gɨ́ ni pugu ŋa, “Ki’i pəɨ lɔllɔ Jerushalɛiŋ, pəɨ kɨna fɔ njwɛrɛ fɛ́ yɛ ŋa ŋki shwei vəɨ nɔ nɛ, fɛ́ ŋa Tǎa a ni ŋkā’a nɛ.

5 Kwe ŋkhĭ Jouŋ ni mbɔ pi yi moŋ ŋkhĭ, ndɔ nɔ kuo ndɨɨ, pəɨ shi mfā’o kwe ŋkhĭ moŋ Jijwɛ Minnwi.”

Minnwi lɔ̄gɔ Jishɔ ŋku’ɔ nɔ po

6 Pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ ni ŋga mbɔ ta’a lɨ’ɨ pugu pa Jishɔ, pugu pie vi ŋa, “Taathɔ, ɔ shi ndu’u sha’afuoŋ ndwɛ mbhɔ Ishrae?”

7 Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, “Pəɨ lɔ mfā’o nɔ ji nu ndɨɨ ki llɛ́ ŋa Tǎa nū’ɔŋ pi ni ji njɨ nɛ.

8 Ndɔ pəɨ shi mfā'o ghrí ndɨɨ ŋa Jijwɛ Minnwi shwi'i mbɨŋ pəɨ nɛ. Pəɨ shi
mbɔ pa miŋkwentie paŋ llɔ Jerushalɛiŋ, pugu pa moŋ Judia ni Shamaria,
ti ŋgə̄ɨ nchəɨŋ moŋ ndugwi mbhi."
9 A ni ŋga mī'ɛŋ chhu nu nnu pei, Minnwi lɔ̄gɔ vi ŋku'ɔ ni ju po, ti a
nu'uŋ mbhɛ ligi pugu moŋ lúluŋ.
10 Nɔ ha'aŋ pugu ni ŋgu'ɔ mbɛ'i po nɔ ha'aŋ a ni ŋgə̄ɨ nu nɛ, ŋga njəɨ
nu, paa ŋgwa thi yəɨ pugu moŋ ndhwí fhu,
11 nchhu ni pugu ŋa, "Ŋgwa Galili, pəɨ thi hɛiŋ mbɛ'i pi khɔ po? Jishɔ
vei ŋa pi lɔ̄gɔ vi ligi pəɨ ŋku'ɔ nɔ po nɛ, shi ndɛ mbɨnɨ wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ
nu'uŋ njəɨ vi a ghə̄ɨ po nɛ!"

Njinda Judashi

12 Pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ pīnɨ Jerushalɛiŋ lɔ ŋkuoŋ mbra ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni
Olive nɛ, mbɔ nɔ ta'a ŋkaŋ kwò llɔ Jerushalɛiŋ.
13 Pugu ni ŋga nii fɔ, ŋku'ɔ moŋ njiɛŋ nda tɔthɨ lɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ pugu ni nda'a
nu nɛ. Pugu ni mbɔ:
Pita
ni Jouŋ
ni Jɛiŋ
ni Andru,
Fili
pugu Toma,
Batolomiu
pugu Matio,
Jɛiŋ muuŋ Afioshi
ni Shemu, mbɔ kwǐni la'a,
ni Judashi, mbɔ muuŋ Jɛiŋ.
14 Ŋguoŋ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ pei ni mbɔ ni ta'aŋggi nthɔ nduoŋ Minnwi
pugu pa pichəɨ piŋgɛ ŋa pugu ni ŋgɛ̄rɛ Jishɔ nɛ, ni Meri mǔuŋ Jishɔ pugu
pa lǐŋ pi pi pimbia.
15 Moŋ llɛ́ pighɔ Pita lɔllɔ ntithi shɨna ta'a ŋkɨɨ ni pa wuŋ ghaŋ piŋ,
nchhu ŋa,
16 "Lǐŋ paŋ! A ni mbie ŋa nchò Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi chəɨŋ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ
Jijwɛ Minnwi ni ŋkāoŋ Devi a nā'aŋ nthɛ Judashi ŋa a ni ŋgə̄ɨ nōoŋ Jishɔ
ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni nthɔ nu ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vi nɛ.
17 Judashi ni mbɔ ta'a ŋoŋ via, nthɛ ŋa pi ni nchu'ɔ vi ŋkaa yu ŋa a fā'a
pia pugu."
18 A ni njuoŋ shhɛ ni pe ŋa pi ni mfɛ ghɔ nthɛ mbha nnu pɨphɨ yi nɛ,
ndhɔ tɔthɨ ŋgū mfūŋ ni thɔ yi, nshɨna titri, maoŋ puŋ pi taoŋ.
19 Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa Jerushalɛiŋ ni nja'o nnu ghɔ, nɛnnɛ mɛ̄iŋ shhɛ ghɔ moŋ
chrà la'a yugu ŋa Hakɛldama njiŋ yi pɔ ŋa, "Shhɛ Chhǐ."
20 Pita chhu ŋa, "Nthɛ ŋa pi nā'aŋ moŋ Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Ŋkhǐ ŋa, 'Nda yi ku'ɔ
fùŋ. Ki'i ŋoŋ ma nda'a fɔ.' Pi pɨnɨ nā'aŋ ŋa, 'Ŋoŋ nduoŋ lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ yi.'
21 Nnɛ, a pie ŋa pia chu'ɔ ta'a ŋoŋ mbīgi mbɨŋ pia, mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a ni mbɔ
pia pugu jɛ̄ ndɨɨ ŋa pia pa Jishɔ Taathɔ ni nyīeŋ nu ka'a nɛ,
22 mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa pia pugu ni mbɔ jɛ̄ ndɨɨ ŋa Jouŋ ni nthɔ mfɛ ŋkhǐ ni ŋgwa
nɛ, ti ŋgə̄ɨ nchəɨŋ ndɨɨ ŋa Minnwi ni mfu'u Jishɔ ghɔ shɨna pia ŋku'ɔ nɔ
po nɛ. Pia pa ŋoŋ vei pɔ pa ghaŋ kwentie ŋa Jishɔ ni mbɨnɨ ŋku'ɔ moŋ
gu."
23 Nnɛ pugu tɛrɛ Joshɛ, mbɔ Bashaba ŋa pi ni mɛ̄iŋ vi ni Jushitu nɛ,
mbɨnɨ ntɛrɛ Matia.

24 Nduoŋ Minnwi nchhu ŋa, "Taathɔ, ɔ ji njù'ɔ shesheŋoŋ. Nōoŋ yɛ ŋoŋ
ŋa ɔ chu'ɔ shɨna paa ŋgwa pei nɛ,
25 ŋa a lɔ̄gɔ fà'a Judashi nɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ ŋa a ni ŋkhu mieŋ ŋgə̄ɨ lɨ'ɨ
ŋa a ni mbie ŋa a ghə̄ɨ nɛ."
26 Pugu mā'aŋ yaoŋ nɔ ji nu ŋoŋ ŋa Minnwi chu'ɔ nɛ, a gū mbɨŋ Matia,
nnɛ pugu pigi vi mbɨŋ pa ta'anchrɔ *ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ.

2

Jijwɛ Minnwi thɔ

1 Llɛ́ jɨ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Pentekɔ nɛ ni ŋga nthɔ, ŋguoŋ pa ghaŋ piŋ kɨrɨ
ta'a lɨ'ɨ.*
2 A gha ndara yichəɨ yɔ̀yɔnɔ llɔ po mbɔ nɔ ŋggì ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ fiŋ, nthɔ
ndɨnaoŋ ŋguoŋ nda ŋa pa ghaŋ piŋ pighɔ ni nchhɔ fɔ nɛ.
3 Pugu ni njəɨ pa yaoŋ ŋa a ni mbɔ nɔ pa lɨŋ móŋoŋ, pugu taoŋ nshɛrɛ
noŋ yugu nthi mbɨŋ sheshe ta'a ŋoŋ vugu.
4 Pugu ni ndɨnaoŋ ni Jijwɛ Minnwi, njɛ̄ chrà nu moŋ pa ŋkwaŋ chrà taoŋ
nduoŋ nɔ ha'aŋ Jijwɛ ghɔ ni nchu'ɔ nchò yugu nɛ.
5 Moŋ pɨɨ ndɨɨ ghɔ, pa ŋgwa Juu ŋa pugu ni mfā'ɔ pɔgɔ Minnwi nɛ ni
nda'a nu Jerushalɛiŋ llɔ moŋ ŋguoŋ mbhi ghao.
6 Pugu ni ŋga nja'ɔ yɔ̀yɔnɔ ghɔ, yú ŋgwa kɨrɨ, ŋgrāo nthɛ ŋa sheshеŋoŋ
ni nja'ɔ pugu chrā pi chrà la'a yugu.
7 Pugu ni ŋgrāo ti a gha'a mbie ŋa, "Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pei ŋa pugu chrà nu
nɛ lɔ mbɔ pi ŋgwa Galili?
8 Ti a kie pi nɛiŋ pia ya'ɔ nnu ŋa pugu chhu nu nɛ pi moŋ yia chrà la'a?
9 Pia llɔ pi Patia, Media ni Elaŋ, pugu pa ŋgwa llɔ Meshopotemia, Judia,
ni Kapadoshia, pugu pa ŋgwa llɔ Pontu ni Eshia,
10 pugu pa ŋgwa llɔ Fragia, Pamfilia, Ijipti pugu pa pichəɨ lɨ'ɨ Libia yəɨ
Shiriŋ. Pichəɨ pia llɔ pi Roma nthɔ ŋkra Jerushalɛiŋ,
11 pichəɨ pɔ ŋgwa Juu, pichəɨ pɔ ŋgwa nduoŋ ŋa pugu piŋ nnu Minnwi
pa Juu nɛ. Pichəɨ pia llɔ Krɛtɛ, pichəɨ llɔ Arabia. Ndɔ pia ya'ɔ pugu chhɔ
mfī'ɨ ghraoghrao nnu Minnwi moŋ pa chrà la'a pia."
12 Ŋguoŋ yugu ghao ni ŋgrào, ndɔ mbɔ ni fiŋthɔ, nchhu nu ni noŋ pugu
ŋa, "Njiŋ yei pɔ pi ŋa?"
13 Pichəɨ ka mā'aŋ ghaŋ piŋ pighɔ pi ni kwə̀ɨŋ, nchhu nu ŋa, "Pugu paa
pi là'ɔ!"

Ŋkìnɨ Minnwi llɔ mbɔ Pita

14 Nɛnnɛ Pita taoŋ nthɔ shhɨ pugu pa pichəɨ ta'anchrɔ ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ,
ŋkərə ŋggì yi nchhu ŋa, "Ŋgwa Juu pugu pa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ŋa pugu la'a
nu Jerushalɛiŋ nɛ, pəɨ ywɛrɛ shishi'i, ǹshwei vəɨ ni njiŋ nnu ŋa a lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ
nɛ.
15 Ŋgwa pei lɔ nji'i mbaa pi là'ɔ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pəɨ pī'i nɛ, nthɛ ŋa ndwɛ
wu'ɔ ndipu'u minaoŋ ni tutu'u.
16 Yei pɔ pi nnu ŋa njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi Joɛ ni nchhu nu nɛ:
17 'Minnwi chhu ŋa yei nnu ŋa ǹshi nchwīe moŋ pa ndugwi llɛ́ nɛ.
Ǹshi nshā'ɔ Jijwɛ a mbɨŋ sheshеŋoŋ.
Puoŋ pəɨ pi pimbia pugu pa piŋgɛ shi nchīi ŋkìnɨ a,
pa ma'aŋ mikhwa yəɨ pa nnu,

* **2:1 2:1** Yei jɨ ni nthɔ nu tiɛŋ wuŋ llɛ́ ndɨɨ ŋa jɨ Linji'a ni ŋkwo tɔgɔ nɛ.

pa lulunu ŋgwa pəɨ fā'o pa njə̀ɨŋ.†
18 Ooŋ, ǹshi nshā'o Jijwɛ a
mbɨŋ puoŋ fà'a paŋ pi pimbia pugu pa piŋgɛ,
moŋ llɛ́ pighɔ, pugu chīi ŋkìnɨ a.
19 Ǹshi nchwīe pa nnu ghraoghrao po,
nōoŋ pa lǐ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ.
Chhǐ, móŋoŋ, ni gwí ndindhi shi mbɔ.
20 Minaoŋ shi ŋkara ŋgū njiŋnjiŋ,
fhú kara mbie nɔ chhǐ,
ŋkaoŋ ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ llɛ́ Taathɔ maa nthɔ.
21 A shi mbɔ ŋa shesheŋoŋ ŋa a gɛ̄ ligi Taathɔ nɛ
shi ndūgu.'
22 "Ŋgwa Ishrae, pəɨ ya'o chrà yei! Jishɔ llɔ Nasharɛ, ŋoŋ ŋa Minnwi ni nōoŋ ŋa a taoŋ ju ntaoŋ vi, ŋkie pi ŋkuoŋ pa nnu ghraoghrao pugu pa lǐ ŋa a ni mfɛ ghrí ghɔ a chwīe nɔ ghɔ shɨna pəɨ nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ ji nɛ.
23 Minnwi ni ŋkwo ji ndɔ nū'ɔŋ ŋa pi shi kwīŋ vi ŋkuoŋ wá'a, njwi vi ŋkie pi ŋkuoŋ cha'a nu vi mfɛ mbhɔ ŋgwa pɨphɨ.
24 Ndɔ Minnwi pɨ'ɨ vi moŋ gu, ŋkwe vi mbhɔ ghrí gu, nthɛ ŋa a kaŋ ni mfɛ pa'a gu lɔ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vi a kɨna nɔ ŋgaŋ chə́ɨŋ.
25 Nthɛ ŋa Devi chhu nthɛ vi ŋa,
'Ǹjəɨ Minnwi Taathɔ shhɨ mu ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ghao.
A pɔ yəɨ mu ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ,
nnɛ mba'a nji'ɨ mbɔgɔ nnu ŋa ŋoŋmishua tā'a nu nchwīe mbɨŋ mu nɛ.
26 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ǹdɨnaoŋ ni pwatua,
chrà a pɔ chrà pwanju'ɔ.
Nɔ pīgi nu, ŋguoŋ noŋ ghao yɨ'ə mbɨŋ Minnwi.
27 Nthɛ ŋa mba'a ɔ yi'i mieŋ a ŋkɨna yi khu,
mba'a ɔ yi'i mieŋ Muuŋ Fà'a yɔ yi Taoŋtaoŋ fɔ̄rɔ moŋ fúŋ.
28 Ɔ nōoŋ shɛndaoŋ chɔmbhi vəɨ.
Ɔ shi nchwīe ndɨnaoŋ ni pwanju'ɔ nthɛ ŋa pɔgɔ pɔ ka'a.'
29 "Lǐŋ paŋ, minthɛ ǹchhu ni pəɨ ni tɨnɨnju'ɔ nthɛ fà'o via Devi. A ni ŋkhu pi twei vi, fúŋ yi pɔ shɨna pia ti nchəɨŋ shi'a.
30 Ndɔ, a ni mbɔ njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi, nji ŋa Minnwi ni ŋkwo kā'a vi ti nshwrɛ̄i ŋa a shi nchərə ta'a mbhɛ̌ yaoŋ yi ŋkuoŋ faaŋ ju Devi ghɔ.
31 Minnwi ni nōoŋ nnu ŋa a shi ndɛ ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ nɛ ni Devi, nɛnnɛ a chrà ŋkuoŋ khu nu mbɨnɨ ŋku'ɔ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ, ŋa pi shi ki lɔ mieŋ vi a kɨna yi khu moŋ fúŋ, ki mieŋ a fɔ̄rɔ.
32 "Minnwi ni mbɨnɨ nu'uŋ mbɨ'ɨ Jishɔ vei moŋ gu, ŋguoŋ yigi pɔ pa miŋkwentie.
33 Minnwi Tǎa vi ni ŋkə̄rə vi nchərə ŋgei mbhɔ yi yi jɨ, mfɛ Jijwɛ yi ghɔ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ a ni ŋkā'a nɛ. Nnu ŋa pəɨ yəɨ nu ndɔ nja'o nu ndwɛ nɛ pɔ pi fɛ́ yi ŋa a shā'o mbɨŋ pigi
34 nthɛ ŋa a shini ndɔ ŋku'ɔ Devi po. Ju, Devi, ka chhu pi ŋa,
'Taathɔ chhu ni Taathɔ a ŋa,
"Chhɔ ŋgei mbhɔ a yi jɨ hɛiŋ
35 ti ǹshi nu'uŋ nchwīe pa mbǐna pɔ

† **2:17 2:17** Yei ndugwi llɛ́ hɛiŋ pɔ pi jɛ̄ ndɨɨ ŋa Jishɔ ni fǔoŋ nthɔ nɛ ti ŋgə̄ɨ nchəɨŋ ndɨɨ ŋa a shi mbɨnɨ nthɔ lɨ'ɨ sha'a mbhi nɛ.

pɔ krí tigi kwò yɔ." '
36 "Nthɛ yie, ŋguoŋ ŋgwa Ishrae fā'o nɔ ji nu ni tɨnɨnju'ɔ ŋa Minnwi
chwīe vi a pɔ Taathɔ, mbɨnɨ mbɔ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ,
mbɔ Jishɔ vei ŋa pəɨ ni ŋkwīŋ vi nɛ."
37 Pugu ni nja'o nnu pei a kāoŋ njù'ɔ yugu ŋkiɛŋ yie, pugu chhu ni Pita
pugu pa pichəɨ ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ ŋa, "Pa lǐŋ pigi, pigi shi nchwīe pi nɛiŋ?"
38 Pita chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ pā'a ŋkǔnu yəɨ ni phɨ, ŋkwe ŋkhǐ ni ligi
Jishɔ Krishto, Minnwi lī'ɛ phɨ yəɨ, mfɛ fɛ́ yi ni pəɨ, mbɔ Jijwɛ Minnwi.
39 Minnwi kā'a vəɨ ni kà'a yei pəɨ pa ŋgwrɛiŋgwa pəɨ, pugu pa ŋgwa pɛ
ŋa pugu pɔ fie hini nɛ, ni shesheŋoŋ ŋa Taathɔ, mbɔ Minnwi via, chu'ɔ vi
nɛ."
40 Pita pɨnɨ ŋgəɨ shhɨ nchrā ntou pa chrà nduoŋ mfra vugu ni njɨ, nchhu
nu ŋa, "Pəɨ kwe noŋ yəɨ nnɛ ŋa ki'i pəɨ fā'o ŋgə'ɨ ŋa Minnwi shi mfɛ ni
ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ pɨphɨ yei nɛ."
41 Nɛnnɛ, ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu ni mbiŋ chrà yi nɛ ni ŋkwe ŋkhǐ. Ta'a llɛ́
ghɔ, yaoŋ nɔ trɛi ŋkaŋ ŋgwa pigi mbɨŋ ghaŋ piŋ.
42 Pugu ni mfɛ ndɨɨ yugu nthɔ njɛ'i yaoŋ mbhɔ ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ, ŋkɨrɨ nu
ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ghao ni ta'anju'ɔ, njɨ pa maoŋ ka'a mbɨnɨ ndɔ nduoŋ Minnwi.‡

Chɔmbhi shɨna ghaŋ piŋ

43 Minnwi ni ntɔgɔ njiŋ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ mfā'a pa nnu ghraoghrao
ndɔ nōoŋ pa lǐ. Nɛnnɛ, shesheŋoŋ fā'o pɔgɔ gu.
44 Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni mbiŋ Minnwi nɛ ghəɨ shhɨ mbɔ nu ta'a
lɨ'ɨ ni ta'anju'ɔ, maoŋ pugu pɔ ta'a yi.
45 Pugu jɛ̄ nthɔ mfīni kiɛŋ shhɛ pugu, pugu pa pichəɨ pa maoŋ, nthɔ
ŋgrā mbɨŋ ghɔ ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ chà yugu nu'uŋ mbɔ nɛ.
46 Pa lɛllɛ, pugu kɨrɨ nu Nda Minnwi ni ta'aŋggi, njɨ pa maoŋ ka'a moŋ
pa nda nda. Pugu ni njɨ maoŋ pugu ni pwatua pugu pa pwapuŋ,
47 ŋga'o Minnwi, ŋguoŋ ŋgwa piŋ vugu. Pa lɛllɛ Taathɔ pigi vugu ni pa
ŋgwa ŋa a ni ŋkwe vugu nɛ.

3

Pita pugu Jouŋ luoŋ ŋkwíni nyīeŋ

1 Llɛ́ chəɨ Pita pugu Jouŋ ni ŋgəɨ nu Nda Minnwi moŋ trɛi minaoŋ ni
naoŋchɨ, mbɔ ndɨɨ luoŋ Minnwi.
2 Pi tiɛŋ ŋoŋ chəɨ ŋa pi ni mbhi vi, a taoŋ ŋkwíni llɔ puŋ, ŋgəɨ nu nɔ
choŋka'a ŋa a ghəɨ Nda Minnwi, pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Pwapwa nɛ. Pi ghà ŋgu'ɔ ŋgəɨ
ni ju nū'ɔŋ vi lɛllɛ choŋka'a ghɔ ŋa a luoŋ ghèrɛ mbhɔ ŋgwa ŋa pugu ghəɨ
nu Nda Minnwi nɛ.
3 A gha njəɨ Pita pugu Jouŋ nii nu Nda Minnwi, a jɛ̄ nthɔ nduoŋ ghèrɛ
mbhɔ pugu.
4 Ndɔ Pita pugu Jouŋ tigi ligi yugu mbɨŋ yu nchhu ŋa, "Līi vigi!"
5 A jɛ̄ nthɔ ndīi vugu, mbī'i nu ŋa a shi mfā'o yaoŋ mbhɔ pugu.
6 Ndɔ Pita chhu ŋa, "Ndɔ nji'i mfā'o dere, ndɔ yaoŋ ŋa m̀fā'o nɛ ǹshi
mfɛ vɛ. Moŋ ligi Jishɔ Krishto llɔ Nasharɛ, lɔllɔ nyieŋ!"
7 Ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vi nɔ ŋgei mbhɔ yi yi jɨ ŋkərə vi tɔthɨ, wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ, kwò mi
pugu pa mbi'i kwò mi shwīi.

‡ **2:42 2:42** Pa ghaŋ piŋ ni ma ti ŋga nthɔ lɨ'ɨ mu'ɔŋ, njɨ maoŋ ŋga mī'ɛŋ, ŋgəɨ ki'ɛ njɨ jɨ kwiŋ Taathɔ.

8 A lli ntithi, njɛ̄ nyīeŋ nu. Nii moŋ Nda Minnwi pugu pugu, nyīeŋ nu,
ndhi nu, ndɔ ŋga'o Minnwi.

9 Ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa yəɨ vi nɔ ha'aŋ a nyīeŋ nu nthɔ ntōo Minnwi,
10 nji vi ŋa a ŋoŋ ŋa a ni nchhɔ nduoŋ ghèrɛ choŋka'a yɛ Nda Minnwi
ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Pwapwa nɛ. Wiwini wɛ̄iŋ vugu, pugu ghrāo nnu ŋa a lɔ̄gɔ
lɨ'ɨ mbɨŋ yu nɛ.
11 Nɔ ha'aŋ ŋoŋ ghɔ ni ndia mbɨŋ Pita pugu Jouŋ moŋ lɨ'ɨ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni
Varinda Sholomu nɛ, ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ni ŋgrāo ntei nthɔ mbara vugu fɔ.

Pita chhu chrà Minnwi

12 Pita gha njəɨ ŋgwa pighɔ, nchhu ni pugu ŋa, "Ŋgwa Ishrae, a chwīe
khɔ pəɨ ghrāo nnu yei nɛiŋ? A chwīe khɔ pəɨ chaoŋ ligi yəɨ mbɨŋ pigi nɔ
ha'aŋ pigi chwīe ŋoŋ vei nyīeŋ pi ni yigi njɨ ki ni yigi pɔgɔ Minnwi?
13 Minnwi Abrahaŋ, Aiji ni Jakɔ, mbɔ Minnwi pa ŋkhu tǎa pia, gha'o
muuŋ fà'a yi mbɔ Jishɔ, mbɔ ju ŋa pəɨ ni ncha'a vi mfɛ ni pa thishɨ, ndāa
vi shhɨ Pailɛ ndɨɨ ŋa Pailɛ ni ntā'a nu mieŋ vi ŋa a ghəɨ nɛ.
14 Ndɔ pəɨ lāa vi, mbɔ ŋoŋ taoŋtaoŋ ndɔ mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ ŋoŋ, ŋka chhu pi
ŋa pi chu'ɔ njwi ŋoŋ mfɛ ni pəɨ.
15 Pəɨ jwi ŋgaŋ fɛ chɔmbhi, ndɔ Minnwi pɨ'ɨ vi moŋ gu, pigi pɔ pa
miŋkwentie nnu pei!
16 "A tɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ moŋ ligi Jishɔ ŋa ŋoŋ vei pɔ shishi'i, ŋoŋ vei ŋa
pəɨ yəɨ ndɔ nji nɛ. A piŋ moŋ ligi Jishɔ ŋa a chwīe a ya mbɔ shi'i shhɨ pəɨ
ghao.
17 "Ndwɛ, lǐŋ paŋ, ǹji ŋa pəɨ ni nchwīe nnu yei moŋ ki ji, pəɨ pa thishɨ
pəɨ.
18 Yaoŋ ha'aŋ Minnwi ni nōoŋ ni pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ pi fie ma ŋga'o pugu chhu
nɛ, ŋa Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ shi njəɨ ŋgə'ɨ, Minnwi chwīe
a lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ wu'ɔ nɛnnɛ.
19 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pəɨ pā'a ŋkǔnu yəɨ ni phɨ mbɨnɨ mbara Minnwi, nnɛ ŋa
a lī'ɛ phɨ yəɨ. Pəɨ nchwīe nɛnnɛ, kaŋ mā'aŋ nu ghrí moŋ jijwɛ yəɨ shi nthɔ
ni pəɨ lɔ mbɔ Taathɔ,
20 a lɔ mbɨnɨ ntaoŋ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ, mbɔ Jishɔ
ŋa a ni ŋkwo chu'ɔ vi nɛ ni pəɨ.
21 A shi ŋkɨna po ti ndɨɨ nu'uŋ nthɔ ŋa pi shi nchwīe ŋguoŋ pa nnu pɔ pi
fhi nɔ ha'aŋ ju Minnwi ni nchhu ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ pi pi taoŋtaoŋ
llɛshhɨ nɛ.
22 Mushi ni nchhu ŋa, 'Minnwi Taathɔ shi nchu'ɔ njəɨlɨ'ɨ yi mfɛ ni pəɨ
llɔ shɨna pəɨ wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ a ni nchu'ɔ a nɛ. Pəɨ shi nchwīe ŋguoŋ pa
nnu ŋa a chhu ŋa pəɨ chwīe nɛ.
23 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa mba'a a yi'i nja'o nchò njəɨlɨ'ɨ ghɔ nɛ, pi shi mfu'u vi
shɨna ŋgwa Minnwi, ndɔ nshi'i vi.'
24 "Wu'ɔ nɛnnɛ, ŋguoŋ pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi llɔ mbɨŋ Shamuɛ ŋgəɨ nu shhɨ
ni nchīi pa nnu pei ŋa a thɔ ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ moŋ llɛ́ pei nɛ ŋkaa pugu.
25 Pa kà'a Minnwi ŋa a ni mfɛ ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ pi nɛ ni mbɔ pi
ni pəɨ. Pəɨ fā'o shɨna moŋ kìna ŋa Minnwi ni ŋgwrā pugu pa ŋkhu tǎa
pəɨ nɛ. A ni nchhu ni Abrahaŋ ŋa, 'Ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ mbhɛ̌ yaoŋ yɔ, ǹshi fɛ
mbɔrɔ ni ŋguoŋ ndaaŋoŋ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ ghao.'
26 Nɛnnɛ, Minnwi chu'ɔ muuŋ fà'a vi mfǔoŋ ntaoŋ vi pi ni pəɨ, ŋa a fɛ
mbɔrɔ ni pəɨ moŋ chwīe nu ŋguoŋ vəɨ ghao ntaoŋ moŋ mbha nnu pɨphɨ."

4

Pi wɛ̄iŋ Pita pugu Jouŋ

1 Pita pugu Jouŋ ni ŋga ŋgu'ɔ nchrā nu ni ŋgwa pighɔ nɛ, pa ghaŋ
fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi pugu pa thishɨ ghaŋ kɛ̄'i Nda Minnwi pugu pa ŋgwa
Shadushi thɔ mbara vugu,
2 mfā'o pɨgɨtua ntou yi nthɛ ŋa Pita pugu Jouŋ ni nthɔ njɛ'i ŋgwa ndɔ
nchīi nu ŋa Jishɔ ni ŋkhu mbɨnɨ ŋku'ɔ nóoŋ nu ŋa ŋgwa lɛ ŋkhu mbɨnɨ
ŋku'ɔ.
3 Pugu wɛ̄iŋ Pita pugu Jouŋ ni'iŋ vugu chə́iŋ ti mbhi nu'uŋ ndaŋ nthɛ
ŋa tu'u ni ŋkwo shini nu.
4 Ndɔ ntou ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni nja'o chrà Minnwi nɛ piŋ. Fɨ'ɨ pimbia
ŋa pugu ni mbiŋ Minnwi nɛ ku'ɔ nchəɨŋ tiɛŋ ŋkaŋ yi.
5 Mbhi ni ŋga ndaŋ, pa thishɨ pa Juu pugu pa kúŋ, pugu pa ghaŋ yɛ'i
ŋgwa ni gɨ́ Mushi kɨrɨ Jerushalɛiŋ.
6 Anaŋ, mbɔ taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ, pugu Kaifa, ni Jouŋ, ni
Alɛshanda, ni pa ndaaŋoŋ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ,
7 fu'u pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ pighɔ nthigi shhɨ pugu njɛ̄ tou nu vugu ŋa,
"Pəɨ chwīe yei nnu pi ni ghrɨ́ gǒ, ki ni ligi gǒ?"
8 Pita, lɨnaoŋ ni Jijwɛ Minnwi, nchhu ni pugu ŋa, "Thishɨ pugu pa kúŋ
moŋ la'a,
9 p̈i nthɔ nsha'a vigi shi'a nthɛ pi nnu shi'i ŋa pigi chwīe mbɨŋ ŋkwíni
vei, ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a kie ŋkaoŋ maa mbɔ shi'i nɛ,
10 kaŋ a pie nɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ yəɨ ghao pugu pa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa Ishrae ji ŋa
ŋoŋ vei ti shhɨ pəɨ nja mbɔ shishi'i ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ njɨ Jishɔ Krishto llɔ
Nasharɛ, ŋa pəɨ ni ŋkwīŋ vi ŋkuoŋ wá'a, Minnwi pɨ'ɨ vi llɔ moŋ gu nɛ.
11 Jishɔ vei, ju ŋa Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu nthɛ vi ŋa,
'Muuŋ nchí'a yɛ ŋa pəɨ ghaŋ krao nda ni ndāa ŋa a lɔ mfā'o ghɛ̀rɛ nɛ,
pɨnɨ ŋkara ju mbɔ muuŋ nchí'a kwonda.'
12 Lūgu nu wu'ɔ mbɔ pi mbhɔ yu tə'ɨ vi! Moŋ ŋguoŋ mbhi, yichəɨ ŋoŋ lɔ
mbɔ fɔ shɨna ŋgwamishua ŋa Minnwi fɛ ŋa minthɛ a kwe via."
13 Pa thishɨ pighɔ ni ŋga njəɨ fɨ'ɨ tɨnɨnju'ɔ ŋa Pita pugu Jouŋ fā'o nɛ, ndɔ
nji ŋa pugu lɔ nji'i nchəɨŋ nthɨŋkwo kəkərə moŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ, ŋa pugu wu'ɔ
mbɔ pi ŋgwa gha pugu ghrāo, nji ki'ɛ ŋa pugu pa Jishɔ ni mbɔ ka'a.
14 Ndɔ pugu ni ŋga njəɨ ŋoŋ ŋa pi ni nchwīe vi a pɔ shi'i nɛ thi yəɨ Pita
pugu Jouŋ, pa'a pugu lɔ nu'uŋ mfā'o nnu nɔ chhu nu.
15 Nɛnnɛ, pugu fɛ gɨ́ ni pugu ŋa pugu taoŋ nda pa kúŋ. Nnɛ pugu pini shɨna
pugu,
16 nchhu nu ŋa,
"Pia shi nchwīe pi nɛiŋ ni ŋgwa pei? Nthɛ ŋa shesheŋoŋ Jerushalɛiŋ
ji ŋa mmɛ nnu ghraoghrao yei chwīe pugu. Yichəɨ shɛndaoŋ lɔ mbɔ ŋa
mimfɛ pia puoŋ.
17 Ndɔ nɔ chwīe nu ŋa ki'i nnu yei nu'uŋ nyīeŋ mbīgi ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ, pia shūu
tə́nə yugu ŋa ki'i pugu nu'uŋ nchhu sheshe nnu ni ŋoŋ nɔ ligi Jishɔ."
18 Nɛnnɛ, pugu mɛ̄iŋ vugu, mfɛ gɨ́ ni pugu ŋa ki'i pugu nu'uŋ nchhu nnu
ki ntɨgɨ nɔ ligi Jishɔ.
19 Ndɔ Pita pugu Jouŋ khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ ywɛrɛ ni thɔ yəɨ
ŋa a kā'o yəɨ ligi Minnwi, ya'o nu nchò yəɨ ki ya'o nu nchò Minnwi,
20 nthɛ ŋa mimfɛ pa'a pigi lɔ mieŋ shwei nu nnu ŋa pigi ya'o ndɔ njəɨ
ni noŋ yigi nɛ."

21 Pa thishɨ pugu pa kúŋ pighɔ gha ŋgūru vugu mbīgi ŋa pugu shi mfɛ
ŋgə'ɨ ni pugu, mieŋ vugu ŋa pugu ghəɨ. Pugu ni njəɨ ŋa mimfɛ pa'a pugu
lɔ mfɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni pugu nthɛ ŋa pa ŋgwa ni nchhɔ ŋga'o Minnwi nthɛ nnu
ŋa a lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ nɛ,
22 nthɛ ŋa ŋoŋ ŋa pi ni nchwīe nnu ghraoghrao yei mbɨŋ yu, noŋ yi mmɛ
nɛ, ni ntɔgɔ khwɛ wuŋ ŋga'o.

Pa ghaŋ piŋ luoŋ ŋa Minnwi fɛ tɨnɨnju'ɔ

23 Wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ ŋa pi ni nchu'ɔ vugu nɛ, pugu ghəɨ njəɨ ŋgwa pugu,
mfī'ɨ nnu ŋa pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa thishɨ ni nchhu ni pugu nɛ.
24 Ndɨɨ ŋa pugu ni nja'o nnu pighɔ nɛ, ŋkərə ŋggì yugu tɔthɨ moŋ
ta'anju'ɔ nduoŋ Minnwi. Pugu ni nduoŋ nu ŋa, "Taathɔ ŋa a fā'o ŋguoŋ
njɨ, nchwīe po pugu pa shhɛ ni ŋkhǐ pugu pa ŋguoŋ maoŋ ŋa a pɔ moŋ
ghɔ nɛ,
25 ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ Jijwɛ Minnwi, Ɔ ni nchhu ni ŋkhu tǎa vigi Devi, mbɔ
muuŋ fà'a yɔ ŋa,
'Pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ ni ndɨnaoŋ ni pɨgɨtua ŋa,
pa ŋgwa Ishrae kā'a pa nnu pɨphɨ ŋa a lɔ fā'o ghèrɛ nɛ nthɛ a ŋa?
26 Pa fùoŋ ŋkuoŋ mbhi hɛiŋ pugu pa pichəɨ pa thishɨ paoŋ
mbīri noŋ pugu nɔ mā'aŋ nu Minnwi Taathɔ
pugu *Meshaya yi ŋa a taoŋ nɛ.'
27 "Shishini, Hɛrɔ pugu Pontiu Pailɛ paoŋ moŋ la'ataoŋ yei pugu pa ŋgwa
la'ataoŋ nduoŋ ni pa ŋgwa Ishrae nɔ nyiaŋ nu ntáŋ nthɛ muuŋ fà'a yɔ yi
taoŋtaoŋ, mbɔ Jishɔ ŋa ɔ ni nchu'ɔ vi ŋa a pɔ Meshaya* nɛ.
28 Pugu paoŋ nɔ chwīe nu ŋguoŋ pa nnu ha'aŋ ɔ ni ŋkwo kā'a nū'ɔŋ ŋa
a shi ŋgu'ɔ ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ nɛ.
29 Nɛnnɛ ndwɛ, ma Taathɔ, ywɛrɛ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ pugu kā'a ŋa pugu
shi mfɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni pigi nɛ. Ghērɛ vigi mbɔ pa puoŋ fà'a nɔ chrà nu chrà yɔ
ni tɨnɨnju'ɔ.
30 Nɔ ha'aŋ Ɔ chwīe yei nɛ, ghəɨ mbɨ'ɨ mbhɔ yɔ njīgɨ ghǐnɔ nɔ ghɔ, mbɨnɨ
nchwīe pa nnu ghraoghrao, ndɔ nōoŋ pa lǐ pɔ ntɔgɔ pi nɔ ligi muuŋ fà'a
yɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ mbɔ Jishɔ."
31 Pugu ni ŋga nduoŋ Minnwi ti mī'ɛŋ, lɨ'ɨ ŋa pugu ni ŋkɨrɨ fɔ nɛ chī'ɨ,
pugu lɨnaoŋ ni Jijwɛ Minnwi nshwei chrà Minnwi ni tɨnɨnju'ɔ.

Pa ghaŋ piŋ ghrā maoŋ pugu shɨna pugu

32 Pa ghaŋ piŋ ni mfā'o ta'aŋggi njù'ɔ pugu, pugu pa kwā'a nu muŋu.
Pa'a shesheŋoŋ vugu lɔ nchhu ŋa yaoŋ ŋa a fā'o nɛ pɔ pi ji tə'ɨ vi, yaoŋ
yugu ghao pɔ pi ta'a yi.
33 Ntɔgɔ moŋ njɨ Jijwɛ Minnwi, pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ ni nchīi ni pa ŋgwa
ŋa Jishɔ, mbɔ Taathɔ, khu mbɨnɨ nu'uŋ ŋku'ɔ, Minnwi nōoŋ ntou pwapuŋ
yi ni pugu ghao.
34 Ta'a ŋgaŋ chà shini ndɔ mbɔ shɨna pugu, nthɛ ŋa nɔ ha'aŋ ndɨɨ ni
ntɔgɔ nu nɛ, pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni mfā'o pa shhɛ ki pa la'a nɛ fini, nthɔ ni
mbɨŋ ghɔ ŋa pugu fini nɔ ghɔ nɛ,
35 nū'ɔŋ shhɨ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ, pugu ghrā ni ŋgwa wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ chà
yugu nu'uŋ mbɔ nɛ.

---

* **4:27 4:27** Meshaya pɔ pi moŋ chrà Hibru. A pɔ moŋ chrà Gri mbɔ pi Krishto, njiŋ yi pɔ ŋa *ŋoŋ ha'aŋ Minnwi chu'ɔ vi mfɛ ndaoŋ fà'a ghɔ ŋa a fà'a.*

36 Nnɛ, Joshɛ ŋa pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ ni nthɔ mɛ̄iŋ vi ni Banaba nɛ (njiŋ
yi pɔ ŋa “Ŋgaŋ Mā’aŋ Ghrí”), mbɔ ŋoŋ Levi ŋa pi ni mbhi vi Shaipru,
37 fini nyǐeŋ ŋa a ni mfā’o ndɔ̄gɔ mbɨŋ ghɔ nthɔ nū’ɔŋ shhɨ pa ghaŋ
ntaoŋ Jishɔ.

5

Anania pugu Shafira

1 Ndɔ ŋoŋ chəɨ ni mbɔ fɔ, ligi yi pɔ Anania. Pugu ŋgwɛ vi, Shafira, ni
mfini yaoŋ yugu.
2 A lə̄iŋ pɨgəɨ mbɨŋ ŋa pugu ni mfini yaoŋ ghɔ nɔ nɛ, ŋgwɛ vi ji, ŋgu’ɔ
nthɔ pi ni ghrà yi nū’ɔŋ shhɨ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ.
3 Ndɔ Pita chhu ŋa, “Anania, a chwīe khɔ ɔ mieŋ Shata nii njù’ɔ ghɔ, ɔ
lɛ’iŋgiɛŋ ni Jijwɛ Minnwi, ndə̄iŋ pɨgəɨ mbɨŋ ŋa ɔ fini shhɛ yɔ ghɔ nɔ nɛ?
4 Ndɨɨ ŋa ɔ shini ndɔ naa mfini nɛ, a lɔɔ mbɔ jɔ? Ndɨɨ ŋa ɔ ni ŋkwo fini
nɛ, a lɔɔ ŋgu’ɔ mbɔ jɔ? Ti a chwīe khɔ ɔ pī’i chwīe nu ŋkwaŋ nnu yei? Ɔ
lɔ ndɛ’i ŋgiɛŋ pi ni ŋgwamishua, ɔ lɛ’i pi ni Minnwi.”
5 Anania ni ŋga njaʼo nnu yei, ŋgū shhɛ ŋkhu, pɔgɔ gu wɛ̄iŋ ŋguoŋ
ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni njaʼo nnu yei nɛ.
6 Pa maʼaŋ mikhwa lɔllɔ ndiŋ vi moŋ ndhwí, ntiɛŋ vi ntaoŋ nɔ mbhi
ŋgə̄ɨ ntwei.
7 A ni ŋga njo njunu, ŋgwɛ vi nii ndɔ ki lɔ nji nnu ŋa a lɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ nɛ.
8 Pita chhu ghɔ ŋa, “Shwei a, yei fɨ’ɨ mbɨŋ ŋa pəɨ ndaoŋ ghɔ fini shhɛ
ghɔ nɔ nɛ?”
A khwɛ̄ ŋa, “Ooŋ, a yie.”
9 Ndɔ Pita chhu ghɔ ŋa, “A chwīe khɔ pəɨ taaŋ nɔ mōoŋ nu Jijwɛ Taathɔ?
Ŋgwa haʼaŋ pugu twei ndaoŋ ghɔ nɛ pɔ nɛ chonda, pugu shi ntiɛŋ ghɔ
ntaoŋ nɔ.”
10 Wu’ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ, a gū shhɛ shhɨ yu ŋkhu, pa maʼaŋ mikhwa pighɔ nii
njəɨ ŋa a kwo khu. Pugu tiɛŋ vi ntaoŋ nɔ mbhi, ntwei vi yəɨ ndaoŋ vi.
11 Pɔgɔ gu wɛ̄iŋ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa moŋ chɔshi ghɔ pugu pa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ŋa
pugu ni njaʼo nnu pei nɛ.

Pa nnu ghraoghrao pugu pa lǐ

12 Pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ ni nōoŋ pa lǐ ndɔ nchwīe ntou pa nnu ghraoghrao.
Ŋguoŋ pa ghaŋ piŋ ni mbɔ moŋ Varinda Sholomu.
13 Sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a shini ndɔ nji’i mbɔ ŋgia yugu nɛ shini ndɔ nji’i mōoŋ
nɔ tūru nu pugu pugu nji’i nthɛ nɔ haʼaŋ pugu ni ndīi vugu nɔ pa ŋkiɛŋ
ŋgwa.
14 Ndɔ ntountou ŋgwa haʼaŋ pugu ki piŋ Taathɔ nɛ ka mī’ɛŋ mbīgi pīgi
ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ, mbia pugu pa piŋgɛ.
15 Nthɛ pa nnu haʼaŋ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ ni nchwīe nu nɛ, pi tiɛŋ pa
ghaŋ ghǐnɔ ntaoŋ nɔ ghɔ nɔ pa shɛndaoŋ, nū’ɔŋ vugu ŋkuoŋ pa kúoŋ pugu
pa ŋgrào nnɛ ŋa kə’ɨchəɨ mili’i Pita gū mbɨŋ pugu nɔ haʼaŋ a ni ntɔgɔ nu
nɛ.
16 Ntou yú ŋgwa pɨnɨ ŋkɨrɨ llɔ moŋ pa laʼataoŋ ŋkɨŋ Jerushalɛiŋ nthɔ nu
ni pa ghaŋ ghǐnɔ pugu pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pa jijwɛ pɨphɨ ni nthɔ ŋgana vugu
nɛ, pi yīgɨ ghǐnɔ yugu.

Pi fɛ ŋgə’ɨ ni pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ

17 Ndɔ taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa pakwo pi, mbɔ pa ŋgwa
Shadushi, lɨnaoŋ ni kighɨ’ə nthɛ ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ.

18 Nnɛ pugu wɛ̄iŋ ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ ni'iŋ moŋ chə́ɨŋ.
19 Ndɔ, a gha mbɔ ni tu'u, ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Taathɔ chu'ɔ cho chə́ɨŋ mfu'u
vugu mbhi nchhu ŋa,
20 "Pəɨ ghə̄ɨ nthi moŋ Nda Minnwi, nshwei ŋguoŋ chrà chɔmbhi fhi yei
ni ŋgwa."
21 Pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ pighɔ ya'o nchò yugu, a gha mbɔ ni tutu'u pugu
nii Nda Minnwi njɛ̄ yɛ'i nu.
Taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ thɔ pugu pa pakwo pi mɛ̄iŋ ŋguoŋ pa
thishɨ ŋgwa Juu ghao nnɛ ŋa a nthɛ pugu fā'o kɨrɨ pa kúŋ. Mfɛ gí moŋ
chə́ɨŋ ŋa pi thɔ ni ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ lɔ moŋ chə́ɨŋ.
22 Pa shoogɛ gha ŋgə̄ɨ moŋ chə́ɨŋ pa'a ndɔ njəɨ vugu fɔ, mbɨnɨ ki'ɛ mfī'ɨ
ni pugu ŋa,
23 "Pigi yəɨ cho chə́ɨŋ pi ya mfīnɨ shi'i, pa ghaŋ kɛ̄'i pi thi nɔ pa cho pi,
ndɔ pigi gha nchu'ɔ, pa'a ndɔ njəɨ ŋoŋ moŋ ghɔ."
24 Ndɨɨ ŋa mmɛŋoŋ pa shoogɛ ghaŋ kɛ̄'i Nda Minnwi pugu pa thishɨ
ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ni nja'o nnu yei nɛ, pugu ghrāo ŋa a nthɛ yei ŋkwaŋ nnu
shi ndugwi pi hɨŋ.
25 Yichəɨ ŋoŋ thɔ nchhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ Īii njəɨ! Ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pəɨ ni
ni'iŋ chə́ɨŋ nɛ thi Nda Minnwi nthɔ njɛ'i ŋgwa."
26 Nnɛ mmɛŋoŋ shoogɛ pugu pa ŋgwa pi ghə̄ɨ nthɔ ni pugu ndɔ ki lɔ
nchwīe pi nnu kɨkrɨ nthɛ ŋa pugu ni mbɔgɔ nu ŋa minthɛ pa ŋgwa tuŋ
vugu ni ŋgù'ɔ.
27 Pugu ni ŋga nthɔ ni ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ pighɔ ntigi vugu shhɨ pa kúŋ.
Taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ tou vugu,
28 nchhu nu ŋa, "Pigi ni ŋkwo ya mfɛ tɨtɨnɨ gí ni pəɨ ŋa ki'i pəɨ nu'uŋ njɛ'i
ŋgwa ni ligi ŋoŋ vinɛ ndɔ pəɨ Īii njəɨ, pəɨ kwo yɛ'i ŋgwa moŋ Jerushalɛiŋ
ŋkwe lɨ'ɨ ghao, nthɔ nchwīe nu a pɔ ŋa a jwi pigi njwi vi."
29 Ndɔ Pita pugu pa pichəɨ ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, "A yi'i ŋa pigi ya'o
nchò Minnwi nchaa nchò ŋgwamishua.
30 Minnwi pa tǎa pia ni mbɨ'ɨ Jishɔ llɔ moŋ gu, mbɔ Jishɔ ŋa pəɨ ni ŋkwīŋ
vi ŋkuoŋ wá'a njwi nɛ.
31 Minnwi kərə vi, nchərə ŋgei mbhɔ yi yi jɨ nɔ Nthishɨ mbɨnɨ mbɔ
Ŋkwe, nɔ fɛ nu shìna ni pa Ishrae nɔ pā'a nu ŋkŭnu yugu ni phɨ, Minnwi
Īi'ɛ phɨ yugu.
32 Pigi pa miŋkwentie nnu pei, Jijwɛ Minnwi ŋa Minnwi fɛ ni ŋgwa pɛ
ŋa pugu ya'o vi nɛ pɔ yichəɨ."
33 Pugu ni ŋga nja'o yei nnu, a pɨgɨ vugu nshā'a la'a muŋu nnɛ pugu
tā'a nu njwi vugu.
34 Ndɔ yichəɨ ta'a ŋoŋ Farashi shɨna ŋgwa pighɔ, ligi yi pɔ Gamalia, mbɔ
ŋgaŋ yɛ'i gí, ŋa ŋgwa Īii vi nɔ ŋoŋ chɨɨchɨɨ, lɔllɔ tɔthɨ mfɛ gí ŋa pi lɔ̄gɔ pa
ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ pighɔ ntaoŋ nɔ mbhi nɔ kuo ndɨɨ.
35 Pi gha ntaoŋ ni pugu, a chhu ki'ɛ ni pa kúŋ pighɔ ŋa, "Ŋgwa Ishrae,
pəɨ lɨna nu ni nnu ha'aŋ pəɨ chwīe nu mbɨŋ ŋgwa pei nɛ.
36 Pəɨ kwiŋ nu ŋa yichəɨ ndɨɨ ni ma mbɔ Tioda taoŋ, nchhu nu ŋa a
mmɛŋoŋ ndiɛŋ. Yaoŋ nɔ khwɛ ŋkɨɨ ŋgwa younjiŋ yi. Ndɔ pi ni njwi vi,
ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni njōu njiŋ yi nɛ shāaŋ, nnu ŋa a ni nthi nɔ nɛ shāna gha.
37 A ni ŋga ntɔgɔ ji, ŋoŋ chəɨ, ligi yi pɔ Judashi, mbɔ ŋoŋ llɔ Galili moŋ
ŋga'ombhi shia ŋgwa, nu'uŋ ntaoŋ ji, nshūu ntou ŋgwa pugu younjiŋ yi.
Pi jwi vi ŋkaa yu, ghaŋ younjiŋ pi shāaŋ.

38 "Nnɛ, moŋ yei nnu ŋa a pɔ shhɛ nɛ, ki'i pəɨ chwīe nnu mbɨŋ ŋgwa
pei, ə̂əɨ mieŋ vugu tə'ɨ vugu. Nnu ŋa pugu kā'a ndɔ nchwīe nɛ, mïbɔ ŋa a
llɔ pi mbɔ ŋoŋmishua, kaŋ a shi nshāna mmɛ gha.
39 Ndɔ a ndhɔ pi mbhɔ Minnwi, kaŋ minthɛ, pa'a pəɨ lɔ ŋga'a vugu. Pəɨ
ka yəɨ noŋ pəɨ ŋgwie ŋkrɔ̀ pi pəɨ pa Minnwi." Pa kúŋ pighɔ lɔ̄gɔ ntígɨ
Gamalia.
40 Pugu mɛ̄iŋ ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ pighɔ, pugu nii nda, pugu wie vugu, mfɛ
gí ni pugu ŋa ki'i pugu nu'uŋ nchrā nu ni ligi Jishɔ, nnɛ mieŋ vugu pugu
ghə̄ɨ.
41 Nɛnnɛ, pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ taoŋ nda pa kúŋ nthɔ mfā'o pwanju'ɔ ŋa
Minnwi shia vugu shɨna pa ŋgwa ŋa mimfɛ pugu yəɨ ŋgə'ɨ pi shhū vugu
nɔ ligi Jishɔ nɛ.
42 Ŋguoŋ llé ghao moŋ Nda Minnwi pugu pa la'a pa ŋgwa, pugu ghə̄ɨ
nchhɔ ntɨgɨ nu ndɔ nchīi nu ŋa, "Jishɔ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe
nɛ."

6

Khwachəɨ ghaŋ ghèrɛ

1 A ni ŋga nda'a shɨgɛi pa ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ pigi nu nɛ, fɛ̀'i gū shɨna
pa ghaŋ piŋ mbɔ ŋgwa Juu pɛ ŋa pi ni mbhi vugu pugu ku'ɔ taoŋ nduoŋ
nchrā pi Gri nɛ, pugu pa pɛ ŋa pi ni mbhi vugu pugu ku'ɔ la'a nchrā pi
Hibru nɛ. Pɛ ŋa pugu ni ŋku'ɔ mbhi nɛ, ni mfɛ̄'i nu ŋa pi lɔ ndīi pa kugu
pugu shi'i moŋ nnu ghrā maoŋ lɛllɛ.
2 Nnɛ paanchrɔ ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ pighɔ mɛ̄iŋ ŋguoŋ ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ
lɨ'ɨ mu'ɔŋ nchhu ŋa, "A lɔ nji'i ŋkā'o ŋa pigi mieŋ chīi nu chrà Minnwi fɔ
nthɔ pi lɨ'ɨ ghrā maoŋ jɨ.
3 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, lǐŋ paŋ, pəɨ tɛrɛ khwachəɨ ŋkiɛŋ ŋgwa, ŋa pugu lɨnaoŋ
ni Jijwɛ Minnwi pugu pa shiethɔ nɛ, pigi nū'ɔŋ vugu nɔ fà'a yei.
4 Pigi shi mfɛ noŋ yigi pi nɔ luoŋ nu Minnwi pugu pa fā'a chīi nu chrà
Minnwi."
5 Nnu ŋa pugu ni nchhu nɛ pwa ŋguoŋ kɨrɨ ghɔ. Pugu chu'ɔ Shitifiŋ ŋa
a ni ntɨnɨ moŋ piŋ ndɔ ndɨnaoŋ ni Jijwɛ Minnwi nɛ, ni Fili, ni Prokoru, ni
Nikano, ni Taimoŋ, ni Pamena, ni Nikola lɔ Antiɔ ŋa a ni mbiŋ Minnwi pa
Juu nɛ.
6 Pugu lɔ̄gɔ vugu ŋgə̄ɨ ntigi shhɨ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ, pugu nū'ɔŋ mbɔ
yugu mbɨŋ pugu nduoŋ Minnwi.
7 Nɛnnɛ, chrà Minnwi pɨnɨ nyīeŋ ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ, fɨ'ɨ ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ
Jerushalɛiŋ pɨnɨ njiɛŋ mbīgi ŋkiɛŋ yie, pa ntou ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi gū
ghaŋ piŋ.

Pi wɛ̄iŋ Shitifiŋ

8 Shitifiŋ, ŋa mbɔrɔ pugu pa njɨ Minnwi ni ndɨnaoŋ mbɨŋ yu nɛ, chwīe
ntou pa nnu ghraoghrao ndɔ nōoŋ pa lǐ shɨna ŋgwa.
9 Ndɔ pichəɨ ŋgwa ni ndāa vi, mbɔ ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni mbɔ ŋgia ghaŋ nda
luoŋ Minnwi ŋa pi ni mɛ̄iŋ ni yi ŋgwa ŋa pugu lɔ nu'uŋ mbi'i pa kǔna
nɛ, ŋa ŋgwa Juu ni mbɔ moŋ ghɔ llɔ Shiriŋ pugu Alɛshandria, pugu pa
pichəɨ Juu nduoŋ llɔ krao ŋgei Shilishia, ni Eshia. Pugu jɛ̄ lōu nu pugu pa
Shitifiŋ.
10 Ndɔ Jijwɛ Minnwi fɛ shiethɔ ni Shitifiŋ, fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a ni nchrā
nɛ, lāa nu chrà yi gha'a.

11 Nnɛ, pugu ŋi'aŋ ni'iŋ puŋ ŋgwa, pugu chhu ŋa, "Pigi ya'o a chrā chrà
nchɨ'əshə nthɛ ligi Mushi pugu Minnwi."
12 Nnɛ pugu chwīe pa ŋgwa pighɔ, pugu pa thishɨ pugu pa ghaŋ yɛ'i gɨ́
Mushi, pugu wɛ̄iŋ Shitifiŋ ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ shhɨ pa kúŋ,
13 ndɔ nthɔ ni pa ŋgwa nchhu ŋa pugu lɛ'iŋgiɛŋ thɔ yu ŋa, "Ŋoŋ vei
wu'ɔ nthɔ nchrā pi nnu pɨphɨ nthɛ Nda Minnwi yia yi taoŋtaoŋ pugu pa
gɨ́ Mushi,
14 nthɛ ŋa pigi ya'o a chhu ŋa, 'Jishɔ vei llɔ Nasharɛ shi nshā'a Nda
Minnwi yei ŋkwri pa nù'ɔŋ ŋa Mushi ni mfɛ ni pia nɛ.' "
15 Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni mbɔ nda pa kúŋ nɛ chaoŋ ligi yugu mbɨŋ
Shitifiŋ ghɔ, njəɨ ŋa miŋi mi pɔ pi nɔ yi ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi.

7

Chrà Shitifiŋ

1 Taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pie Shitifiŋ ŋa, "Yei nnu shini?"
2 Shitifiŋ khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Lĭŋ paŋ pugu pa tǎa paŋ, pəɨ ywɛrɛ nnu ŋa ǹchhu
nu nɛ. Minnwi ndigha'o ni nōoŋ noŋ yi ni tǎa via Abrahaŋ ndɨɨ ŋa a ni
mbɔ Meshopotemia nɛ ŋkaoŋ a maa ŋgə̄ɨ nda'a Haraŋ,
3 nchhu ghɔ ŋa, 'Taoŋ mieŋ la'a yəɨ pugu pa ndaaŋoŋ yɔ ŋgə̄ɨ moŋ
la'ataoŋ yɛ ŋa ǹshi nōoŋ vɛ nɛ.'
4 "Nnɛ, a taoŋ ki'ɛ la'a pugu, mbɔ la'a pa Chadiɛŋ, ŋgə̄ɨ nchhɔ Haraŋ.
Tǎa vi ni ŋga ŋkhu, Minnwi fu'u vi fɔ nthɔ ni ju la'ataoŋ yei ŋa pəɨ chhɔ
fɔ nɛ.
5 Minnwi shi ki lɔ nji'i mfɛ, nji'i nthɛ pi muuŋ pra shhɛ ghɔ nɔ ji. Ndɔ
Minnwi kā'a vi kā'a ŋa a shi mfɛ shhɛ ghɔ a pɔ ji pugu pa ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ yi,
nji'i nthɛ nɔ ha'aŋ a shi ki lɔ mfā'o muuŋ ndɨɨ ghɔ nɛ.
6 Minnwi ni nchhu ŋa, 'Ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ yɔ shi nda'a nɔ pa ghìnɨ la'ataoŋ
ŋgwa nduoŋ, ŋgū pa kǔna fɔ, pi fɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni pugu nɔ khwɛ ŋkɨɨ ŋga'o.'
7 Minnwi pɨnɨ nchhu ŋa, 'Ndɔ ǹshi nsha'a ŋgwa pighɔ, ŋa pəɨ shi fā'a
mbhɔ pugu nɔ ŋkǔna nɛ, mfɛ njɔ́* ni pugu, yei gha ntɔgɔ pugu taoŋ
la'ataoŋ ghɔ nthɔ ŋga'o a shhɛ hɛiŋ.'
8 Minnwi pɨnɨ ŋgwrā kìna pugu Abrahaŋ ŋa a ni'iŋ pimbia ŋgunu mbrɛi
nɔ nōoŋ nu ŋa pugu pɔ pi yi Minnwi ndɔ nshi nchwīe nnu ŋa a chhu
ni Abrahaŋ nɛ. Nnɛ, pi ni ŋga mbhi Aiji, a la'a ta'a taŋ, Abrahaŋ ni'iŋ
vi ŋgunu mbrɛi, Aiji ni'iŋ ji muuŋ mbɔ Jakɔ ŋgunu mbrɛi, Jakɔ ni'iŋ
paanchrɔ puoŋ pi ŋgunu mbrɛi, mbɔ pa tǎa pia.
9 "Pa tǎa pia pighɔ fā'o kɨghɨ'ə nthɛ Joshɛ ndĭŋ vugu, mfini vi la'ataoŋ
Ijipti, ndɔ Minnwi pɔ pugu yu ka'a,
10 ŋkwe vi moŋ ŋguoŋ pa ŋgə'iŋgə'ɨ pi. Joshɛ ni ŋga ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ Fɛrɔ,
Minnwi chwīe a fā'o mbha nnu shi'i ligi Fɛrɔ mbɔ fùoŋ Ijipti, ndɔ mfɛ
shiethɔ ghɔ. Fùoŋ chwīe Joshɛ pɔ mmɛŋoŋ nthɔ nsha'a Ijipti pugu pa
ntu'ɔ yi.
11 "Nnɛ, njĭ gū moŋ ŋguoŋ Ijipti pugu pa Kanaŋ, njĭ ghɔ chwīe ŋgwa yəɨ
ŋgə'ɨ ntou yi, ti pa'a pa tǎa pia lɔ mfā'o yaoŋ nɔ jɨ nu.
12 Jakɔ gha nja'o ŋa maoŋ jɨ pɔ Ijipti a fǔoŋ ntaoŋ pi pa tǎa pia fɔ.
13 A gha mbɔ moŋ mbra ŋgɛ, Joshɛ chwīe pa lĭŋ pi ji vi, Fɛrɔ ji ndaaŋoŋ
Joshɛ ki'ɛ.

---

* **7:7 7:7** Njɔ́ yei ni mbɔ gu pugu ŋgə'ɨ.

14 Joshɛ mā'aŋ ŋkìnɨ mɛ̄iŋ Jakɔ tǎa vi, ŋa a thɔ Ijipti pugu pa ŋguoŋ
mbaanda yi ghao mbɔ khwachəɨ wuŋ ŋgwa ni yi tiɛŋ.
15 Nɛnnɛ, Jakɔ shwi'i Ijipti mbɔ lɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ a ni ŋkhu pugu pa tǎa pia.
16 Pi ni ntiɛŋ khu yugu mbɨnɨ nɔ ghɔ Shɛkɛŋ ntwei vugu fɔ moŋ fúŋ ŋa
Abrahaŋ ni njuoŋ mbhɔ puoŋ Hamoŋ ni yichəɨ fɨ'ɨ mbə'ɨ mbɨŋ nɛ.
17 "Nɔ ha'aŋ ndɨɨ kà'a ŋa Minnwi ni ŋkā'a Abrahaŋ nɔ ghɔ ni nchənə
mbara nu nɛ, pa ŋgwa pia pɨnɨ njiɛŋ mbīgi Ijipti.
18 Ndugwi yi, yichəɨ fùoŋ ŋa a shini ndɔ nji Joshɛ nɛ jɛ̄ nthɔ nsha'a Ijipti
19 A ku'ɔ thɔ pa tǎa pia, nchwīe ŋgə'ɨ mbɨŋ pugu, mfra vugu ŋa pugu
nū'ɔŋ puoŋ pugu mbhi, nnɛ ŋa pugu khu.
20 "A ni mbɔ pi moŋ yei pɨɨ ndɨɨ ŋa pi ni mbhi Mushi. Mushi ni mbɔ
ŋkiɛŋ muuŋ pwapwa. Pi ni nū'ɔŋ vi nda wu'ɔ nɔ trɛi nàoŋ.
21 Pi ni ŋga mfu'u vi nū'ɔŋ mbhi, muuŋ Fɛrɔ yi miŋgwɛ lɔ̄gɔ vi nɔ muuŋ
vi ŋku'ɔ ni ju nɔ muuŋ vi.
22 Pi ni njɛ'i Mushi ni ŋguoŋ shiethɔ pa ŋgwa Ijipti. A ni ŋgū ŋkiɛŋ
mmɛŋoŋ ndiɛŋ moŋ chrà yi pugu pa nchwīe nu nnu mi.
23 "A ni ŋga ŋkwo pɔ khwɛ wuŋ ŋga'o, a thɔ njù'ɔ yu ŋa a kra lǐŋ pi
mbɔ puoŋ Ishrae.
24 A ni ŋga njəɨ ŋoŋ Ijipti thɔ mfɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni muuŋ Ishrae, a ghə̄ɨ lɨ'ɨ ghɛ̄rɛ
vi njwi ŋoŋ Ijipti ghɔ nɔ lu'u nu ŋgə'ɨ yɛ ŋa a chwīe mbɨŋ vie ŋoŋ nɛ.
25 A ni ŋkwā'a ŋa pa lǐŋ pi shi nji ŋa Minnwi taoŋ vi nɔ kwe nu vugu,
ndɔ pa'a pugu lɔ nji'i nji.
26 "Mbhi ni ŋga ndaŋ, a yəɨ paa puoŋ Ishrae pugu wie ŋkrɔ̀, a pa'o nu
ŋa pugu chīni ŋggì, nchhu ŋa, 'Lǐŋ paŋ, pəɨ pa lǐŋ, pəɨ wie pi ŋkrɔ̀ khɔ
nɛiŋ?'
27 "Ndɔ yɛ ŋoŋ ŋa a ni nthɔ ŋgwie ndǐŋ vi nɛ tū'ɔ Mushi mfɛ hini, mbie
vi ŋa, 'A nū'ɔŋ gɔ̌ nū'ɔŋ ghɔ ŋa ɔ sha'a vigi?
28 Ɔ tā'a nu njwi a ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ ɔ ni njwi ŋoŋ Ijipti yua nɛ?'
29 A ni ŋga ŋkhwɛ̄ nɛiŋ, Mushi tei ŋgə̄ɨ mbɔ ŋgìnɨ la'ataoŋ Midia, ndaŋ
mbhi paa puoŋ pimbia.
30 "Ndwɛ Mushi ni ŋga ŋkwo la'a Midia nɔ khwɛ wuŋ ŋga'o, ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ
Minnwi nōoŋ noŋ yi ghɔ nɔ lɨŋ móŋoŋ ŋkɨɨ nu ŋkuoŋ muuŋ thɨ yuyu'u
moŋ ŋkǔnu njó ŋkuoŋ mbra Shinai.
31 Mushi ni ŋgrāo yaoŋ ŋa a ni njəɨ nɛ, nchənə mbara yəɨ ghɔ nɔ yəɨ nu
shi'i, ŋga mbara nja'o ŋggì Taathɔ:
32 'Mi Minnwi pa tǎa pɔ, Minnwi Abrahaŋ, Aiji ni Jakɔ.' Mushi wrū nthɛ
pɔgɔ gu ki lɔ nu'uŋ ntā'a nu mbɛ'i.
33 "Minnwi Taathɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, 'Shrāo tra yɔ, nthɛ ŋa lɨ'ɨ ŋa ɔ thi nɛ pɔ
pi shhɛ taoŋtaoŋ.
34 Njəɨ fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ ŋgə'ɨ ŋa pi fɛ nu ni ŋgwa paŋ la'ataoŋ pa Ijipti nɛ,
ǹja'o kə̄ɨ yugu nshwi'i shhɛ nɔ kwe nu vugu. Thɔ ndwɛ ǹtaoŋ ghɔ la'ataoŋ
Ijipti.'
35 "Mushi vei ŋa ŋgwa Ishrae ni ndāa vi, nchhu nu ŋa, 'A nū'ɔŋ gɔ̌ nū'ɔŋ
ghɔ ŋa ɔ sha'a vigi?' A ju ŋa Minnwi chu'ɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ vi
ŋa a ni nōoŋ noŋ yi ghɔ ŋkuoŋ muuŋ thɨ yuyu'u ŋa a sha'a puoŋ Ishrae
ndɔ ŋkwe vugu moŋ ŋgə'ɨ nɛ.
36 A ni mfu'u pa puoŋ Ishrae la'ataoŋ Ijipti. A ni nthɔ nchwīe pa nnu
ghraoghrao ndɔ nōoŋ pa lǐ moŋ la'ataoŋ Ijipti pugu pa mooŋ mmɛ ŋkhǐ ŋa
pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Ŋkhǐ Pipie nɛ, pugu pa mooŋ ŋkǔnu njó nɔ khwɛ wuŋ ŋga'o.

37 "Yei Mushi yɛ ŋa a ni nchhu ni ŋgwa Ishrae ŋa, 'Minnwi shi nchu'ɔ
njəɨlɨ'ɨ yi mfɛ ni pəɨ llɔ shɨna pəɨ wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ a ni nu'uŋ nchu'ɔ a nɛ.'
38 Mushi yei, ju yɛ ŋa a ni mbɔ pugu pa kɨrɨ ŋgwa Ishrae moŋ ŋkǔnu
njó, a ni mbɔ hɛiŋ pugu pa ŋkhu tǎa pia pugu pa ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi, ŋa a
ni nchrā ghɔ ŋkuoŋ mbra Shinai, a kwe chrà maoŋ ghɔ, mbɔ chrà Minnwi
nɔ fɛ nu ni pia.
39 "Pa tǎa pia ni ndāa nɔ ya'o nu nchò yi, ŋka lāa vi lāa ŋkhwā njù'ɔ
pugu nɔ pīnɨ nu la'ataoŋ Ijipti,
40 nchhu nu ni Ɛroŋ ŋa, 'Puoŋ yaoŋ mfɛ ni pigi nɔ Minnwi ŋa a shi mbɔ
nthishɨ vigi, a mbɔ pi Mushi vei ŋa a ni mfu'u vigi Ijipti nɛ, pigi llɔ nji nnu
ŋa a chwīe vi nɛ.'
41 A ndɨɨ ghɔ ŋa pugu ni nchwīe yaoŋ puoŋ a pɔ nɔ muuŋ nà'aŋ mimbia,
pugu fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ghɔ, mfā'o mmɛ jɨ nɔ gha'o nu yaoŋ ŋa pugu chwīe ni mbhɔ
yugu.
42 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, Minnwi pā'a ŋkǔnu yi ni pugu, mfɛ vugu ŋa pugu thɔ
ŋga'o pi pa maoŋ moŋ tɔthɨ nɔ pa fínəɨ, fhú, ni minaoŋ, nɔ ha'aŋ pi nā'aŋ
moŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi ŋa,
'Ŋgwa Ishrae, ŋguoŋ pa minyieŋ ŋa pəɨ ni ŋgwrā nɔ yaoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ
nɔ khwɛ wuŋ ŋga'o moŋ ŋkǔnu njó nɛ shini ndɔ nji'i mbɔ pi vəɨ.
43 A ni mbɔ ntǎa nnwi Molokɛ ŋa pəɨ ni ntiɛŋ nyīeŋ nu nɔ ghɔ,
pugu chwīe yaoŋ nɔ fínəɨ nɔ ligi nnwi ŋa pəɨ ni mɛ̄iŋ ni Refaŋ.
Pie ghɔ ni mbɔ pa nnwi ŋa pəɨ ni nchwīe ŋga'o nu nɛ,
nthɛ yie ghɔ, ǹshi njōu vəɨ moŋ pa la'a pəɨ,
pəɨ ghəɨ ti mfərə Babiloŋ.'
44 "Pa tǎa pia ni mfā'o Ntǎa ŋa a nōoŋ ŋa Minnwi pɔ pugu pugu nɛ moŋ
ŋkǔnu njó. Pi ni nchwīe Ntǎa ghɔ nɔ ha'aŋ Minnwi ni nchhu ni Mushi ŋa
a chwīe ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a ni nōoŋ ghɔ nɛ.
45 A ni ŋga nda'a, pa tǎa pia ŋa pa tǎa pugu ni mfɛ ntǎa ghɔ ni pugu
nɛ tiɛŋ ŋgəɨ nɔ ghɔ ndɨɨ ŋa pugu pa Joshua ni ŋgəɨ ŋkwe shhɛ mbhɔ pa
la'ataoŋ ŋa Minnwi ni mfu'u pa la'ataoŋ pighɔ fɔ nɛ. A ni ŋkɨna fɔ ti nthɔ
nchəɨŋ thɔ Devi.
46 "Devi ŋa Minnwi ni nōoŋ pwapuŋ yi ghɔ nɛ, a luoŋ ni Minnwi ŋa a
mieŋ a krao lɨ'ɨ chhɔ ni Minnwi Jakɔ.
47 Ndɔ a ni ŋkrao Sholomu ŋkrao Nda ghɔ.
48 Mbapa nɛnnɛ, Minnwi ŋa a Chaapifuoŋ nɛ shi'a nchhɔ moŋ nda ŋa a
krao ŋoŋmishua ni mbhɔ mi nɛ nɔ ha'aŋ njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi chhu ŋa,
49 'Taathɔ chhu ŋa, "Po pɔ pi faaŋ a,
shhɛ pɔ krí tigi kwò a.
Ti a yəɨ ŋkwaŋ nda ŋa minthɛ ɔ krao vəɨ?
Mimfɛ nda'a pi moŋ yəɨ ŋkwaŋ lɨ'ɨ?
50 Nshini ndɔ nchwīe ŋguoŋ pa maoŋ pei ghao pi ni mbhɔ ma?"'
51 "Pa kwéi thɔ pei, ŋgwa ŋa mba'a pugu piŋ chrà Minnwi ki nja'o. Pəɨ
ghà nchī'ə nchò Jijwɛ Minnwi ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ghao wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pa tǎa pəɨ
ni nchwīe nu nɛ.
52 A yəɨ njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi ŋa pa tǎa pəɨ shini ndɔ mfɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni pugu? Pugu
ni njwi pa ghaŋ mā'aŋ ŋkìnɨ Minnwi, ŋa pugu ni nchīi thɔ nu muuŋ fà'a
vi yi tithi nɛ. Ndwɛ pəɨ fini vi njwi vi.
53 Pəɨ ni ŋkwe gí Minnwi nɔ ha'aŋ ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi ni mfɛ ni pəɨ nɛ,
ndɔ ki lɔ nji'i nū'ɔŋ gí ghɔ."

Pi tuŋ Shitifiŋ ni ŋgù'ɔ

54 Nɔ ha'aŋ pa ŋgwa nda pa kúŋ ni nja'o nnu ŋa Shitifiŋ ni nchhu nɛ, a
shā'a la'a muŋu pugu kru shua muŋu moŋ pɨgɨtua.
55 Ndɔ Shitifiŋ lɨnaoŋ ni Jijwɛ Minnwi, mbɨ'ɨ ligi yi ndīi po njəɨ ndigha'o
Minnwi, ndɔ njəɨ Jishɔ a thi ŋgei mbhɔ Minnwi yi jɨ.
56 Shitifiŋ ghɔ chhu ŋa, "Njəɨ! Ŋjəɨ po ŋa'aŋ, ǹjəɨ Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua a
thi ŋgei mbhɔ Minnwi yi jɨ!"
57 Pa ŋgwa pighɔ fɔ pa'o ŋgòu, nchri tə́nə yugu ni mbhɔ muŋu, ntei
nchò vi,
58 mfu'u vi ntaoŋ nɔ moŋ la'a, tuŋ vi ni ŋgu'ɔ, pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni
ntigi pa nnu thɔ yu nɛ ni mieŋ pa mmɛ ndhwí pugu ni ma'aŋ mikhwa chəɨ
ligi yi pɔ Shɔɔ.
59 Nɔ ha'aŋ pugu ni nthɔ ntuŋ Shitifiŋ nɛ, a luoŋ Minnwi nchhu ŋa,
"Jishɔ Taathɔ, kwe jijwɛ a."
60 A kwiŋ kwɛ́rɛ yi shhɛ, ŋkəɨ ni njɨ ŋa, "Taathɔ, ki'i ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vugu nthɛ
nnu pɨphɨ yei ŋa pugu chwīe nɛ." A ni nchhu nɛnnɛ ŋkhu.

8

1 Shɔɔ ni mbiŋ ŋa pi jwi Shitifiŋ ghɔ.

Shɔɔ fɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni chɔshi

Llɛ́ ghɔ ŋgwa yrɛi nthɔ mfɛ ŋkiɛŋ ŋgə'ɨ ni chɔshi Jerushalɛiŋ, pugu sha
moŋ ŋguoŋ Judia pugu pa Shamaria, a twi'a pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ.
2 Pa ŋkiɛŋ tɨtɨnɨ ghaŋ piŋ twei Shitifiŋ ŋkəɨ vi a wūru.
3 Ndɔ Shɔɔ jɛ̄ nthɔ nshāaŋ chɔshi, nii nda nda nthɔ mfu'u mbia pugu pa
piŋgɛ mbɔ ghaŋ piŋ nthɔ mā'aŋ vugu chə́ɨŋ.

Pi chīi ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha'akhɔ Shamaria

4 Ndwɛ, ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pi shāaŋ vugu nɛ ghəɨ ŋguoŋ lɨ'ɨ nthɔ nchīi
ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha'akhɔ fɔ.
5 Fili llɔ nshwi'i moŋ la'a Shamaria, nchīi ligi Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ
nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ ni pugu.
6 Yú ŋgwa pighɔ fɔ nɛ ya njwɛrɛ nnu ŋa Fili ni nchhu nɛ, nɔ ha'aŋ pugu
ni njəɨ pa nnu ghraoghrao ŋa a ni nchwīe nu nɛ.
7 Pa jijwɛ pɨphɨ pa'o ŋgòu ntaoŋ mbɨŋ ntou ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni mbɔ mbɨŋ
pugu nɛ. Ntou pa ŋgwa ŋa pə'ɨ noŋ yugu ni ŋkhu nɛ pugu pa ŋkwíni pɨnɨ
mbɔ shi'i.
8 Nnɛ ntou pwanju'ɔ pɔ moŋ la'ataoŋ ghɔ.
9 Ŋoŋ chəɨ, ligi yi pɔ Shemu, ŋa a ni mbɔ ntouŋgaŋ, ni nchwīe ŋgwa
Shamaria ghrāo vi ni nnu ŋgaŋ, a ni nchhu nu ŋa juju ŋkaa yu ŋoŋ ndiɛŋ.
10 Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa moŋ la'a, ŋgwa kikɛ'i pugu pa pi liɛŋ ya'o vi, nchhu nu
ŋa, "Ŋoŋ vei pɔ pi njɨ Minnwi yɛ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni yi Liɛŋ nɛ."
11 Pugu ni mfɛ ndɨɨ yugu ghɔ nɛnnɛ nthɛ ŋa nɔ ntaaŋ ndɨɨ a ni ŋgwīni
vugu ni ŋgáŋ yi ŋa a ni ntou nu nɛ.
12 Ndɔ pugu ni ŋga mbiŋ ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha'akhɔ Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi pugu
pa Jishɔ Krishto ŋa Fili ni nchīi ni pugu nɛ, ŋkwe ŋkhĭ mbia pugu pa piŋgɛ.
13 Shemu piŋ ŋkaa yu, ŋga ŋkwe ŋkhĭ, nyīeŋ nu pugu Fili. A ni ŋga njəɨ
pa lǐ pugu pa mɛmmɛ nnu ghraoghrao ŋa Fili ni nchwīe nu nɛ, ŋgrào.
14 Ndwɛ, pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ Jerushalɛiŋ ni ŋga nja'o ŋa ŋgwa Shamaria
piŋ chrà Minnwi, ntaoŋ Pita pugu Jouŋ,

15 pugu shwi'i nduoŋ Minnwi mfɛ ni pugu nnɛ ŋa mimfɛ pugu kwe Jijwɛ
Minnwi.
16 Nthɛ ŋa a shini ndɔ naa nshwi'i mbɨŋ shesheŋoŋ vugu, pugu ni ŋgu'ɔ
ŋkwe ŋkhĭ pi nɔ ligi Jishɔ Taathɔ.
17 Pita pugu Jouŋ nū'ɔŋ mbhɔ yugu mbɨŋ pugu, pugu kwe Jijwɛ Minnwi.
18 Ndwɛ, Shemu ni ŋga njəɨ ŋa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ nū'ɔŋ mbhɔ mbɨŋ ŋgwa
pugu fā'o Jijwɛ Minnwi, a fɛ mbɨŋ ni Pita pugu Jouŋ,
19 nchhu nu ni pugu ŋa, "Fɛ ghrí yei vəɨ ŋkaa mu, nnɛ ŋa shesheŋoŋ ŋa
ǹū'ɔŋ mbhɔ a mbɨŋ yu nɛ shi mfā'o Jijwɛ Minnwi."
20 Ndɔ Pita khwē ghɔ ŋa, "Pəɨ pa mbɨŋ yɔ ghɔ shi'i, nthɛ ŋa ɔ pī'i ŋa
minthɛ ɔ yuoŋ fé Minnwi ni mbɨŋ.
21 Ɔ lɔ nji'i fā'o shɨna moŋ fà'a yigi nthɛ ŋa njù'ɔ yɔ lɔ nji'i mbɔ yi tithi
ligi Minnwi.
22 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pā'a ŋkŭnu yɔ ni mbha nnu pɨphɨ yei nduoŋ ni Taathɔ
ŋa minthɛ a lɨ'ɛ phɨ yɔ ni pī'i nu yei ŋkwaŋ nnu.
23 Nthɛ ŋa ǹjəɨ ŋa ɔ lɨnaoŋ ni kɨghɨ'ə pɨphɨ mbɨnɨ mbɔ ŋgaŋ chə́ɨŋ mbhɔ
phɨ."
24 Shemu khwē ŋa, "Pəɨ luoŋ ni Taathɔ mfɛ vəɨ nnɛ ŋa ki'i sheshe nnu
yei ŋa pəɨ chhu nthɛ a nɛ fɨ'ɨ a!"
25 Pita pugu Jouŋ chhu pa nnu ŋa nduthɔ yugu ji nthɛ Jishɔ nɛ, ndɔ nchīi
chrà Taathɔ, njē pīnɨ nu ki'ɛ Jerushalɛiŋ. Pugu ni ŋga mbɔ shɛndaoŋ mbɨnɨ
nu, nthɔ nchīi chrà Minnwi moŋ ŋguoŋ puoŋ mi la'ataoŋ moŋ Shamaria.

Fili paoŋ pugu mmɛŋoŋ llɔ Itiopia

26 Ndɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Taathɔ chhu ni Fili ŋa, "Lɔllɔ nshwi'i mbiɛŋ shɛndaoŋ
ŋa a llɔ Jerushalɛiŋ ŋgəɨ Gasha nɛ." (Yei ndaoŋ ŋa pi lɔ nu'uŋ ntɔgɔ nu fɔ
shi'a.)
27 Fili lɔllɔ ŋgəɨ, ŋga njəɨ nu, yichəɨ ŋoŋ llɔ Itiopia,* ni mbɔ ŋoŋ ndiɛŋ
ndɨna nu ni mbɨŋ ŋgwafuoŋ Itiopia, thɔ Jerushalɛiŋ lɨ'ɨ gha'o Minnwi.
28 A ni ŋga ŋkwəɨ nu, nchhɔ moŋ yaoŋ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni kalɨ† nɛ nthɔ mɛ̄iŋ
ŋwa'aŋlɨ njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi mbɔ Ishaya.
29 Jijwɛ Minnwi chhu ni Fili ŋa, "Ku'ɔ mbara vi yəɨ kalɨ."
30 Nnɛ, Fili tei ŋgəɨ mbara vi, nja'o a thɔ mɛ̄iŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi
mbɔ Ishaya. A pie vi ŋa, "Ɔ lɔ nja'o nnu ŋa ɔ mɛ̄iŋ nu nɛ?"
31 A khwē ŋa, "Mimfɛ ǹkie pi nɛiŋ nji ki ŋoŋ lɔ mfɨ'ɨ vəɨ?" Ŋgē Fili ŋa a
ku'ɔ nchhɔ pugu yu moŋ kalɨ.
32 Yɛ lɨ'ɨ Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi ŋa a ni mɛ̄iŋ nu nɛ ni mbɔ yei lɨ'ɨ ŋa,
"A ni mbɔ nɔ minjɨɨ ŋa pi lɔ̄gɔ vi ŋgəɨ nɔ ghɔ ŋgwrā,
wu'ɔ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ muuŋ minjɨɨ shi'a ŋkə̄ɨ ndɨɨ ŋa pi kiri ŋgì yi nɛ,
a shini ndɔ nchhu nnu.
33 Pi ni nshhū vi ndɔ ndāa ki lɔ nsha'a vi ni ndɨndɨ.
Mimfɛ pa'a ŋoŋ lɔ nchhu nnu nthɛ ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ yi
Nthɛ ŋa chɔmbhi yi ŋkuoŋ shhɛ hɛiŋ kwo lūgwi."
34 Mmɛŋoŋ ghɔ pie Fili ŋa, "Shwei a, njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi yei thɔ nchrā yei
nnu pi nɔ ligi gǒ? A chrā pi nɔ ji ligi ki ŋoŋ nduoŋ?"
35 Nnɛ Fili jē chrā nu kə'ɨ ghɔ, llɔ ŋkuoŋ lɨ'ɨ ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei, nshwei vi kə'ɨ
ghɔ ni pwa pisha'akhɔ nthɛ Jishɔ.

---

* **8:27 8:27** Ŋoŋ vei ni mbɔ ŋoŋ fu'u. † **8:28 8:28** Yei ni mbɔ yichəɨ ŋkwaŋ mitu ŋa a ghà nshūu pa minyieŋ.

36 Pugu ni ŋga nyīeŋ nshwi'i nu shɛndaoŋ ghɔ ntaoŋ yichəɨ lɨ'ɨ ŋkhǐ pɔ fɔ, mmɛŋoŋ ghɔ chhu ŋa, "Līi njəɨ, ŋkhǐ pɔ nɛiŋ, a shi mbɨnɨ ntāra khɔ ntāra a ŋa ki'i ŋ̀kwe ŋkhǐ?"
37 [Fili khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Minthɛ ɔ kwe, nɔ ha'aŋ ɔ̈ mbiŋ ni ŋguoŋ njù'ɔ yɔ." Ŋoŋ ghɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Mbiŋ Jishɔ Krishto Muuŋ Minnwi."]
38 Mfɛ gí ni Kalɨ ghɔ ŋa a tithi, pugu Fili shwi'i ki'ɛ moŋ ŋkhǐ, Fili fɛ ŋkhǐ ghɔ.
39 Pugu ni ŋga ntaoŋ moŋ ŋkhǐ, Jijwɛ Taathɔ lɔ̄gɔ Fili ŋgəɨ nɔ ghɔ. Mmɛŋoŋ ghɔ shi ki lɔ nu'uŋ njəɨ Fili jɛ̄ ndɨɨ ghɔ, mbɔrɔ ŋgəɨ nu ni vhi ndɨnaoŋ ni pwanju'ɔ.
40 Fili yəɨ noŋ yi la'ataoŋ Ashotu. A ni nyīeŋ ŋgəɨ Kaisharia, nɔ ha'aŋ a ni ŋgəɨ nu nɛ, nthɔ nchīi ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha'akhɔ moŋ ŋguoŋ lɨ'ɨ ghao ti nu'uŋ ŋgəɨ nchəɨŋ Kaisharia.

9

Shɔɔ piŋ Minnwi

1 Ndɔ ndɨɨ yei Shɔɔ wu'ɔ nthɔ ŋgəɨ nu shhɨ nchhu nu ŋa a shi njwi ghaŋ younjiŋ taathɔ. Ŋgəɨ mbara taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ
2 nchhu ghɔ ŋa a nā'aŋ pa ŋwa'aŋlɨ mfɛ ghɔ, nɔ shwei nu ŋoŋ ŋa ju, Shɔɔ, yie ghɔ nɛ ni ŋgwa moŋ pa nda luoŋ Minnwi Damashiku, nnɛ ŋa ä njəɨ ŋgwa ŋa pugu pɔ pi ŋgwa Shɛndaoŋ* ŋa Jishɔ ni nōoŋ nɛ, mbia ki piŋgɛ, kaŋ a shi ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vugu mbɨnɨ ni pugu Jerushalɛiŋ.
3 Nɔ ha'aŋ Shɔɔ ni nyīeŋ mbara nu Damashiku nɛ, lí'ɛ wī'i shɛiŋ mbɨŋ yu llɔ po. 4 A gū shhɛ nja'o yichəɨ ŋggì chhu nu ghɔ ŋa, "Shɔɔ! Shɔɔ! Ɔ fɛ ŋgə'ɨ vəɨ ŋa?"
5 Shɔɔ pie ŋa, "Ɔ pɔ pi gǒ, Taathɔ?"
Ŋggì ghɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Mi Jishɔ ŋa ɔ thɔ fɛ ŋgə'ɨ ghɔ nɛ.
6 Ndɔ lɔllɔ nii moŋ la'a, kaŋ pi shi nshwei ghɔ ni nnu ŋa ɔ shi nchwīe nɛ."
7 Ndɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pugu ni mbɔ nɛ tithi, nchò yugu llwī, nja'o ŋggì, ndɔ pa'a ndɔ njəɨ ŋgaŋ vi.
8 Shɔɔ lɔllɔ shhɛ, mfēi ligi yi, ndɔ pa'a ndɔ njəɨ lɨ'ɨ. Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pi wɛ̄iŋ pi mbhɔ yi nii nɔ ghɔ Damashiku.
9 Ndɔ a shini ndɔ njəɨ lɨ'ɨ nɔ trɛi llɛ́ ndɔ pa'a ndɔ njɨ yaoŋ ki nnu sheshe yaoŋ.
10 Ŋgaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ chəɨ ni mbɔ fɔ Damashiku, ligi yi pɔ Anania, Taathɔ chwīe a yəɨ nnu, nchhu ghɔ moŋ nnu ghɔ ŋa, "Anania!"
A khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Līi njəɨ! Mbɔ nɛiŋ, ma Taathɔ."
11 Taathɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Pīri noŋ yɔ ŋgəɨ shɛndaoŋ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Ndɨndɨ nɛ, nda Judashi, ndīi ŋoŋ chəɨ llɔ Tashɔ, ligi yi pɔ Shɔɔ. A chhɔ nɛ nduoŋ Minnwi.
12 Minnwi kwo chwīe a yəɨ nnu, ŋoŋ chəɨ, ligi yi pɔ Anania, thɔ nū'ɔŋ mbhɔ yi mbɨŋ yu nnɛ ŋa a pɨnɨ njəɨ lɨ'ɨ."
13 Ndɔ Anania khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Taathɔ, ntou ŋgwa kwo fī'ɨ ntou pa nnu vəɨ nthɛ ŋoŋ vei, fī'ɨ pa nnu wuwuru ŋa a chwīe mbɨŋ ŋgwa pɔ pi taoŋtaoŋ Jerushalɛiŋ nɛ.
14 Ndɔ a ni ŋkwe ghrí mbhɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ nɔ thɔ nu Damashiku hɛiŋ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ghà njɨ'ə noŋ yugu mbɨŋ ghɔ."

---

* **9:2 9:2** Pa ghaŋ piŋ llɛshhɨ ni nthɔ mɛ̄iŋ noŋ yugu ŋa *Ghaŋ Shɛndaoŋ.*

15 Ndɔ Taathɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ghə̄ɨ, nthɛ ŋa a yaoŋ fà'a ŋa ǹchu'ɔ ŋa a
chwīe pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ pugu pa fùoŋ ni pa ŋgwa Ishrae ji a nɛ.
16 Nthɛ ŋa mmu nduthɔ a, shi nōoŋ ghɔ fi'ɨ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ a pie ŋa a
yəɨ ŋgə'ɨ nthɛ a nɛ."
17 Nnɛ, Anania lɔllɔ ŋgə̄ɨ nii nda ghɔ, ŋga nū'ɔŋ mbhɔ yi mbɨŋ yu, nchhu
ŋa, "Ndǐŋ a Shɔɔ, Jishɔ Taathɔ ŋa a nōoŋ noŋ yi vɛ shɛndaoŋ ŋa ɔ nǐ ntɔgɔ
fɔ nthɔ nɛ, taoŋ a nnɛ ŋa minthɛ ɔ pɨnɨ nu'uŋ njəɨ lɨ'ɨ ndɔ ndɨnaoŋ ni Jijwɛ
Minnwi."
18 Wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ, pichəɨ yaoŋ nɔ ghrǎo shadi pa'a ntaoŋ nɔ ligi yi a pɨnɨ
nu'uŋ njəɨ lɨ'ɨ. Ndɔllɔ ki'ɛ pi kwe vi ni ŋkhǐ.
19 A jɨ maoŋ mfā'o ghrí ki'ɛ.

Shɔɔ jɛ̄ chīi nu chrà Minnwi Damashiku

Shɔɔ ni mbɔ pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ Damashiku nɔ ntou llɛ.
20 Shɔɔ yrɛi ta'a ŋgɛ́ ŋgə̄ɨ moŋ pa nda luoŋ Minnwi njɛ̄ chīi nu chrà
Minnwi fɔ, ŋa Jishɔ muuŋ Minnwi.
21 Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni nja'o a thɔ nchīi nu nɛ ni ŋgrào, mbie ŋa, "Yei
shi lɔ mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a ni nthɔ mfɛ wuwuru ŋgə'ɨ ni ŋgwa pɛ Jerushalɛiŋ,
ŋa pugu ghà njɨ'ə noŋ yugu mbɨŋ ŋoŋ ghɔ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Jishɔ nɛ? A shini
ndɔ ŋgu'ɔ nthɔ hɛiŋ pi nɔ wɛ̄iŋ nu ŋgwa pighɔ ŋgə̄ɨ mfɛ vugu ni pa thishɨ
ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ?"
22 Ndɔ chīi nu chrà Minnwi Shɔɔ pɨnɨ ntɨnɨ ŋga'a, a llwī nchò pa Juu
Damashiku nɔ nōoŋ nu ki khuthɔ ŋa Jishɔ pɔ pi Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ
nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ shini.
23 Ntou llɛ́ ni ŋga ntɔgɔ, pa Juu paoŋ ntaŋ nɔ jwi nu vi.
24 Ndɔ pi tūgu ntáŋ yugu ghɔ ni Shɔɔ. Pugu ni nthɔ mbɛ'i pa choŋka'a
ŋa pi ghà ntɔgɔ fɔ nii moŋ la'a nɛ ni naoŋchɨ pugu pa tu'u nɔ jwi nu vi.
25 Ndɔ ni tu'u chəɨ, pa ghaŋ younjiŋ Shɔɔ lɔ̄gɔ vi ni'iŋ vi moŋ mikuo
nshwi'i vi moŋ mbo mbɨŋ nda, a taoŋ.

Shɔɔ Jerushalɛiŋ

26 Shɔɔ ni ŋga ŋgə̄ɨ Jerushalɛiŋ, ŋkaa nu nɔ tūru nu pugu pa ghaŋ
younjiŋ Jishɔ. Ndɔ pa'a pugu lɔ nji'i mbiŋ ŋa a ta'a ŋgaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ,
ŋka pɔgɔ vi pɔgɔ.
27 Ndɔ Banaba thɔ nɔ ghɛ̄rɛ nu vi, ŋgwɛ̄iŋ mbhɔ yi ŋgə̄ɨ ni ju njəɨ pa
ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ, nshwei vugu ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a ni njəɨ Taathɔ shɛndaoŋ,
Taathɔ ghɔ chhu pa nnu ghɔ. Mbɨnɨ mfī'ɨ ni pugu ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ Shɔɔ ni
nshwei chrà Minnwi nɔ ligi Jishɔ ni tɨnɨnju'ɔ Damashiku nɛ.
28 Nnɛ Shɔɔ ni nyīeŋ nu pugu pugu ka'a Jerushalɛiŋ, nthɔ nchīi chrà
Minnwi ni tɨnɨnju'ɔ moŋ ligi Taathɔ.
29 A ni nchrā nu ndɔ ndōu nu pugu pa ŋgwa Juu pɛ ŋa pugu ni nchrā pi
chrà Gri nɛ, ndɔ ŋgwa Juu pighɔ tā'a nu njwi vi jwi.
30 Pa pichəɨ ghaŋ piŋ ni ŋga nji ŋa pi tā'a nu njwi vi, ndɔ̄gɔ vi nshwi'i
nɔ Kaisharia ntaoŋ vi Tashɔ.
31 Nnɛ, chɔshi moŋ ŋguoŋ Judia, ni Galili, ni Shamaria fā'o ghɨghrɨ. Jijwɛ
Minnwi ghɛ̄rɛ chɔshi pɨnɨ ntɨnɨ mbīgi ndɔ mbɨnɨ njiɛŋ mbīgi nɔ ha'aŋ pugu
chhɔ chɔmbhi yugu ni pɔ́gɔ Taathɔ nɛ.

Pita ghə̄ɨ moŋ pa la'ataoŋ Lida pugu Jopa

32 Pita ni nyīeŋ ŋguoŋ lɨ'ɨ ghao, nɔ yichəɨ ŋgɛ́ a ghə̄ɨ lɨ'ɨ kra ŋgwa Minnwi
pi taoŋtaoŋ Lida,

33 ŋga nchəiŋ fɔ njəɨ yichəɨ ŋoŋ, ligi yi pɔ Aenia, ŋa pə'ɨ noŋ yi ni ŋkwo
khu, a kwo nūaŋ kúoŋ nɔ fúoŋ ŋga'o.
34 Pita chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Aenia, Jishɔ Krishto yīgɨ ghǐnɔ yɔ, lɔllɔ nchwīe
kúoŋ yɔ." Wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ a lɔllɔ.
35 Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni nda'a nu Lida pugu Sharoŋ nɛ, yəɨ vi ŋkara
mbiŋ Taathɔ ghao.
36 Ndɨɨ ghɔ moŋ la'ataoŋ Jopa, ŋgaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ chəɨ ni mbɔ fɔ, ligi
yi pɔ Tabita, mbɔ moŋ chrà Gri ŋa Dɔka.† A ni ndɔ̄gɔ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ yi ghao
nthɔ nchwīe shi'i ndɔ ŋgɛ̄rɛ ghaŋ pou.
37 Moŋ llé pighɔ a gū ghǐnɔ ndɔ ŋkhu. Pi ni ŋga nshīgao vi, ndɔ̄gɔ vi
ŋku'ɔ nu'ɔŋ moŋ njiɛŋ nda tɔthɨ.
38 Nthɛ ŋa Lida ni mbara Jopa nɛ, pa ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ gha nja'o ŋa
Pita ni mbɔ Jopa, ntaoŋ paa ŋgwa ghɔ, mā'aŋ ghrí yi nchhu nu ŋa, "Pigi
pa'o mbhɔ, kɔnɔ nthɔ njəɨ vigi ki lɔ nu'uŋ njīri."
39 Pita yrɛi ŋgə̄ɨ pugu pugu, ŋga nchəiŋ fɔ pi lɔ̄gɔ vi ŋku'ɔ ni ju moŋ nda
tɔthɨ. Ŋguoŋ pa ŋkugu ni ŋkirɨ yəɨ Pita ŋkə̄ɨ ndɔ nthɔ nɔ̄oŋ pa puoŋ mi
ndhwí pugu pa pichəɨ mɛmmɛ ndhwí figəɨ yugu ŋa Dɔka ni nchwīe ndɨɨ
ŋa pugu pugu ni mbɔ nɛ.
40 Pita chhu ŋguoŋ yugu taoŋ moŋ njiɛŋ nda ghɔ, â ŋkwi kwɛ́rɛ yi nduoŋ
Minnwi, ŋkara mbɛ'i khu ŋoŋ ghɔ nchhu ŋa, "Tabita, lɔllɔ!" A fēi ligi yi
ŋga njəɨ Pita, ndɔllɔ nchɔchhɔ.
41 Pita fɛ mbhɔ yi ŋgɛ̄rɛ vi a lɔllɔ tɔthɨ. Nnɛ, a mɛ̄iŋ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa Minnwi
pi taoŋtaoŋ, pugu pa ŋkugu, mfɛ vi yi maoŋ ni pugu.
42 Nnu pei ni nyīeŋ ŋkwe ŋguoŋ Jopa, ntou ŋgwa kara mbiŋ Taathɔ.
43 Pita la'a Jopa nɔ ntou llé pugu yichəɨ ŋoŋ, ligi yi pɔ Shemu, mbɔ ŋgaŋ
chwīe ŋgrào.

10

Pita pugu Kɔniliu

1 Ŋoŋ chəɨ ni mbɔ Kaisharia ligi yi pɔ Kɔniliu. A ni mbɔ nthishɨ ta'a ŋkɨɨ
pa shoogɛ moŋ kwíe ntɨgao ŋkɨɨ pa shoogɛ llɔ Itali.
2 A ni mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ ŋoŋ Minnwi. Nduthɔ yi pugu pa ŋguoŋ ndaaŋoŋ yi ni
nthɔ ŋga'o Minnwi. A ni nthɔ ŋgɛ̄rɛ ntou pa ghaŋ pou, ndɔ nduoŋ Minnwi
ki jwɛ.
3 A ni mbɔ moŋ trɛi minaoŋ ni naoŋchɨ, Minnwi nɔ̄oŋ nnu ghɔ, a yəɨ
ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi, a chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Kɔniliu!"
4 A Īii ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi ghɔ ni pɔgɔ gu, mbie ŋa, "A khɔ, Taathɔ?"
Ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Minnwi kwiŋ luoŋ yɔ pugu pwapuŋ yɔ
ni pwatua.
5 Ndwɛ, taoŋ ŋgwa Jopa, pugu ghə̄ɨ mɛ̄iŋ ŋoŋ chəɨ ligi yi pɔ Shemu Pita.
6 A la'a nu pugu Shemu mbɔ ŋgaŋ chwīe ŋgrào, ŋa nda yi pɔ ŋkiŋ mmɛ
ŋkhǐ nɛ."
7 Ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi ghɔ ŋa a ni nchrā ghɔ nɛ gha ŋkwo ghə̄ɨ nɛ, Kɔniliu
gɛ̄ paa ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu ni mfā'a nu mbhɔ yu nɛ, ni ta'a shoogɛ mbɔ ŋoŋ
Minnwi shɨna pa shoogɛ ŋa a ni nthɔ nsha'a vugu nɛ.
8 Ŋga mfī'ɨ ŋguoŋ nnu pighɔ ni pugu, ntaoŋ vugu Jopa.

† **9:36 9:36** Njiŋ Dɔka pugu Tabita pɔ ŋa *miŋgra*.

9 Mbhi ni ŋga ndaŋ, pugu pɔ shɛndaoŋ ŋgə̄ɨ nu ti ŋkwo para moŋ la'a.
Pita ku'ɔ thɔnda* lɨ'ɨ luoŋ Minnwi moŋ ntuŋ minaoŋ.
10 Njĩ yia vi, a tā'a yaoŋ njɨ, pi gha nthɔ nyiaŋ maoŋ, a yəɨ nnu.
11 Njəɨ po ŋa'aŋ, a yəɨ yaoŋ shwi'i nu shhɛ nɔ mmɛ pra mbhɔ ndhwí, pi
wɛ̄iŋ vi ŋkuoŋ khwɛ ghaa pi, a shwi'i nu.
12 Ŋguoŋ ŋkwaŋ pa minyieŋ pugu pa mimaoŋ shatei pugu pa mishi moŋ
ŋgunu ni mbɔ fɔ.
13 Yichəɨ ŋggì taoŋ po nchhu ghɔ ŋa, "Pita, lɔllɔ, jwi ŋkru."
14 Pita khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Ŋga, ma Taathɔ! Ndɔ naa ma mfuo noŋ a ni maoŋ fuo
ki maoŋ nchhí."
15 Ŋggì ghɔ pɨnɨ nchhu ghɔ mbra ŋgɛ́ ŋa, "Ki'i mɛ̄iŋ yaoŋ ŋa Minnwi
chwīe a pɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ nɛ ŋa a yaoŋ nchhí."
16 Yei nnu ni ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ nɔ trɛi ŋgɛ, nnɛ pi lɔ̄gɔ maoŋ pighɔ mbɨnɨ nɔ po.
17 Pita ni ŋga nthɔ ŋgrāo njiŋ nnu ŋa a yəɨ nɛ, ŋgwa pɛ ŋa Kɔniliu ni
ntaoŋ nɛ kwo pie ti njəɨ nda Shemu, nthɔ nthi choŋka'a,
18 mɛ̄iŋ nu ndɔ mbie nu ŋa Shemu ŋa ligi yi Pita nɛ la'a pi fɔ?
19 Nɔ ha'aŋ Pita ni ŋgu'ɔ nthɔ mbī'i njiŋ nnu ŋa a yəɨ nɛ, Jijwɛ Minnwi
chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Lii njəɨ, trɛi ŋgwa thɔ nɛ ndii ghɔ.
20 Ndwɛ, lɔllɔ, nshwi'i shhɛ, ŋgə̄ɨ pəɨ pugu ki lɔ ndōu nthɛ ŋa a taoŋ
mmu ntaoŋ vugu."
21 Pita shwi'i ŋgə̄ɨ mbara ŋgwa pighɔ, nchhu ŋa, "Mi ŋoŋ ŋa pəɨ lii nu
nɛ, pəɨ thɔ pi khɔ?"
22 Pugu chhu ŋa, "Ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi yi taoŋtaoŋ chhu ni Kɔniliu, mbɔ
nthishɨ ta'a ŋkɨɨ pa shoogɛ, mbɔ ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ, mbɔgɔ Minnwi, ŋguoŋ ŋgwa
Juu nchrā shi'i nɔ ligi yi, ŋa a gɛ̄ ghɔ nda yu, nji ŋa a shi nji nnu ŋa ɔ fā'o
nɔ chhu nu nɛ."
23 Pita chhu ni ŋgwa pighɔ ŋa pugu nii nda pugu pugu la'a. Mbhi ni ŋga
ndaŋ a pīri noŋ yi, pugu pugu ghə̄ɨ. Pichəɨ pa ghaŋ piŋ llɔ Jopa yōu njiŋ
yi pugu pugu ghə̄ɨ ka'a.
24 Mbhi ni ŋga ndaŋ a chəɨŋ Kaisharia, lɨ'ɨ ŋa Kɔniliu ni nthɔ njwɛrɛ vi
pugu pa lǐŋ pi, pugu pa taannu pi ŋa a ni ŋgɛ̄ vugu nɛ.
25 Ndɨɨ ŋa Pita ni ntā'a nu nii nda nɛ, Kɔniliu paoŋ pugu yu ŋgū shhɨ yu,
ŋga'o vi.
26 Ndɔ Pita pɨ'ɨ vi tɔthɨ, nchhu nu ŋa, "Lɔllɔ tɔthɨ mummu wu'ɔ
ŋoŋmishua ŋkaa mu."
27 Pita gha nchrā pugu yu nɛ, nii nda njəɨ ntou ŋgwa kɨrɨ fɔ.
28 Pita chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ ji ni noŋ yəɨ ŋa a lɔ mbie ŋa ŋoŋ Juu kra,
ki nchīri pugu pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ.† Ndɔ Minnwi nōoŋ vəɨ ŋa ki'i ǹdīi
yichəɨ ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji'i mbɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ.
29 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ndɨɨ ŋa ɔ ni mā'aŋ ŋkìnɨ mɛ̄iŋ a nɛ, ǹthɔ ki lɔ nji'i ŋkɔ̄rɔ,
nɛnnɛ, m̀bie vəɨ nɛ ndwɛ ŋa ti pəɨ ni mɛ̄iŋ a pi ŋa?"
30 Kɔniliu khwɛ̄ ŋa, "A khwɛ llɛmbhi shi'a wu'ɔ moŋ ndɨɨ yei ŋa mi ni
nthɔ nduoŋ Minnwi nda mu moŋ trɛi minaoŋ ni naoŋchɨ. Ŋga njəɨ yichəɨ
ŋoŋ thi shhɨ mu ndhwí yi thɔ nchiachia,
31 nchhu ŋa, 'Kɔniliu, Minnwi ya'o luoŋ yɔ ndɔ ŋkwiŋ pwapuŋ yɔ.
32 Fɛ ntaoŋ Jopa ŋgɛ̄ Shemu ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ vi ŋa Pita, ŋa a thɔ nda'a nu nda
ŋoŋ chəɨ, ligi yi pɔ Shemu, ŋkɨŋ mmɛ ŋkhǐ, mbɔ ŋgaŋ chwīe ŋgrào nɛ.'

---

* **10:9 10:9** Thɔnda yei ni mbɔ pi yi shɛiŋshɛiŋ pi chwīe ni ŋgu'ɔ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pi nthɛ ŋoŋ chhɔ fɔ nɛ. † **10:28 10:28** Gí pa ŋgwa Juu lɔ mbiŋ ŋa pugu para ki nchwīe nnu taannu pugu pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ.

33 Nɛnnɛ, ǹtaoŋ ŋoŋ vɛ wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ, ɔ ya ndɔ nchwīe a pwa nɔ ha'aŋ
ɔ thɔ nɛ. Nɛnnɛ, pigi kɨrɨ hɛiŋ ndwɛ shhɨ Minnwi nɔ ya'o nu ŋguoŋ pa
nnu ŋa Taathɔ chhu vɛ ŋa ɔ chhu nɛ."

Chrà Pita

34 Pita jɛ̄ chrà nu nchhu ŋa, "Shishini, ǹja njəɨ ndwɛ ŋa Minnwi shi'a
nōoŋ shieligi
35 A ghà mbiŋ shesheŋoŋ ŋa a pɔgɔ vi ndɔ nchwīe nnu ŋa a kā'o nɛ, ki
lɔ ndīi ŋa a llɔ pi moŋ yəɨ la'ataoŋ.
36 Pəɨ ji ŋkìnɨ ŋa a ni ntaoŋ ni ŋgwa Ishrae nɛ, nthɔ nchīi pwa pisha'akhɔ
ta'aŋggi, ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ Jishɔ Krishto ŋa a Taathɔ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa nɛ.
37 Pəɨ ji mmɛ nnu ŋa a ni ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ moŋ ŋguoŋ Judia, jɛ̄ Galili, ndɨɨ ŋa
Jouŋ ni ŋkwo jɛ̄ chīi nu chrà Minnwi ŋa ŋgwa pā'a ŋkǔnu yugu ni phɨ a
kwe vugu ni ŋkhĭ nɛ.
38 Pəɨ ji Jishɔ llɔ Nasharɛ, ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ Minnwi ni nshwi'i Jijwɛ yi pugu
pa ghrɨ́ mbɨŋ yu nɛ. A ghə̄ɨ ŋguoŋ lɨ'ɨ nchhɔ nchwīe pa nnu shi'i nchhɔ
njīgɨ ghĭnɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa Shata ni nthɔ mfɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni pugu nɛ, nthɛ ŋa Minnwi
ni mbɔ pugu yu.
39 "Pigi pɔ pi pa miŋkwentie ŋguoŋ nnu pei ghao ŋa a ni nchwīe moŋ
la'ataoŋ pa ŋgwa Juu pugu Jerushalɛiŋ nɛ. Pi jwi vi ntɔgɔ pi nɔ kwīŋ nu
vi ŋkuoŋ wá'a.
40 Ndɔ a gha nda'a trɛi llɛ́, Minnwi pɨnɨ mbɨ'ɨ vi moŋ gu, nchwīe a nōoŋ
noŋ yi,
41 ndɔ ki lɔ nōoŋ pi ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa, ŋkiɛŋ pigi mbɔ pa miŋkwentie ŋa
Minnwi ni nchu'ɔ vìgi, mbɔ pigi yɛ ŋa pigi pugu ni njɨ maoŋ ndɔ nnu nu
ka'a ndɨɨ ŋa a ni ŋkwo ku'ɔ nɛ.
42 A fɛ gɨ́ ni pigi ŋa pigi chīi ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha'akhɔ ni ŋgwa, ndɔ nchhu
ni pugu ŋa a ju mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa Minnwi chu'ɔ vi nɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a lɛ nsha'a ŋgwa
maoŋ pugu pa ŋgwa khu nɛ.
43 Ŋguoŋ pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi ghao ni nchrā nthɛ vi, nchhu nu ŋa, 'Ŋguoŋ
ŋgwa ŋa pugu piŋ vi nɛ, Minnwi shi ndī'ɛ phɨ yugu ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ ghrɨ́
Jishɔ.'"

Jijwɛ Minnwi shwi'i mbɨŋ ndaaŋoŋ Kɔniliu

44 Pita ni ŋga ŋgu'ɔ nchrā nu, Jijwɛ Minnwi shwi'i mbɨŋ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa
pɛ ŋa pugu ni nthɔ nja'o ŋkìnɨ yei nɛ.
45 Pa ŋgwa Juu llɔ Jopa ŋa pugu ni mbiŋ Minnwi ŋa pugu ni nthɔ pugu
pa Pita nɛ ghrāo ŋa Minnwi shwi'i fɛ́ yi, mbɔ Jijwɛ yi, mbɨŋ ŋgwa taoŋ
nduoŋ.
46 Nthɛ ŋa pugu ya'o pugu chrā nu moŋ pa chrà taoŋ nduoŋ nthɔ ŋga'o
Minnwi.
Nnɛ Pita chhu ki'ɛ ŋa,
47 "Yichəɨ ŋoŋ nu'uŋ mbɔ ŋa mimfɛ a lāa ŋa ki'i ŋgwa pei kwe ŋkhĭ,
ha'aŋ Jijwɛ Minnwi shwi'i mbɨŋ pugu wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ a ni nshwi'i mbɨŋ
pia nɛ?"
48 A fɛ gɨ́ ŋa pi kwe vugu ni ŋkhĭ moŋ ligi Jishɔ Krishto. Nnɛ, pugu chhu
ghɔ ŋa pugu la'a nɔ shɨgɛi llɛ́.

11

Pita fɨ'ɨ nnu ŋa a lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ nɛ ni chɔshi Jerushalɛiŋ

1 Ndwɛ, pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ pugu pa pichəɨ ghaŋ piŋ moŋ Judia ya'o ŋa
pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ piŋ chrà Minnwi.
2 Pita ni ŋga ŋgəɨ Jerushalɛiŋ, pichəɨ ŋgwa Juu* ŋa pugu ni mbiŋ Jishɔ
nɛ chhu ŋa Pita chwīe pa'a a lɔ ŋkā'o
3 mbie nu ŋa, "A ni nchwīe khɔ ɔ ghəɨ nda ŋgwa ha'aŋ pi lɔ ni'iŋ vugu
ŋgunu mbrɛi nɛ, ti njɨ pi maoŋ pəɨ pugu?"
4 Ndɔ Pita jɛ̄ fɨ'ɨ nu ni pugu ŋguoŋ nnu ŋa a ni ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ nɛ moŋ lɛiŋ.
5 "Mi ni mbɔ Jopa nthɔ nduoŋ Minnwi, Minnwi nduthɔ yi nōoŋ nnu vəɨ,
njəɨ yaoŋ, a shwí'i nu shhɛ nɔ mbhɔ ndhwí nshwi'i nu ni khwɛ ghaa llɔ
po, nthɔ ntithi yəɨ mu.
6 Ŋga ndīi moŋ ghɔ shi'i, njəɨ pa mimaoŋ mooŋ la'a pugu pa mimaoŋ
mooŋ trŭ, pa mimaoŋ shatei pugu pa mishi mooŋ ŋgunu.
7 Nja'o yichəɨ ŋggì chhu ŋa, 'Pita, lɔllɔ njwi ŋkru.'
8 "Ndɔ ŋ̀khwɛ̄ ŋa, 'Ŋga, ma Taathɔ! Pa maoŋ fuo ki maoŋ nchhí lɔ naa
ma nii nchò mu ya'a.'
9 "Ŋggì ghɔ pɨnɨ nchrā mbara ŋgɛ́ nchhu ŋa, 'Ki'i mɛ̄iŋ yaoŋ ŋa Minnwi
chwīe a pɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ nɛ ŋa a yaoŋ nchhí.'
10 Yei nnu ni ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ nɔ trɛi ŋgɛ, pi pɨnɨ nshūu ŋguoŋ maoŋ pighɔ
ŋku'ɔ nɔ ghɔ po.
11 "Wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ trɛi ŋgwa chəɨŋ nda ŋa pigi ni mbɔ nɛ, pi taoŋ vugu
vəɨ llɔ Kaisharia.
12 Jijwɛ Minnwi chhu vəɨ ŋa pigi pugu ghəɨ ka'a, ki'i ŋ̀ji'i ndōu. Pigi pa
ntɨgao ghaŋ piŋ pei ghəɨ nda ŋoŋ ghɔ ka'a.
13 A chhu ni pigi ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a ni njəɨ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi, a thi nda
yu, nchhu nu ghɔ ŋa, 'Taoŋ ŋgwa Jopa mɛ̄iŋ Shemu ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ vi ni Pita
nɛ.
14 A shi mā'aŋ ŋkɨ̀nɨ vɛ ŋa ɔ shi ŋkie fɔ ndūgu, pəɨ pa mbaanda yɔ.'
15 "Nɔ ha'aŋ mi ni njɛ̄ chrà nu nɛ, Jijwɛ Minnwi shwi'i mbɨŋ pugu wu'ɔ
ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a ni nshwi'i mbɨŋ pia nɔ njɛ̄ yi nɛ.
16 Nnɛ ŋ̀kwiŋ chrà Taathɔ, ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a ni nchhu ŋa, 'Kwe ŋkhĭ Jouŋ
ni mbɔ pi moŋ ŋkhĭ, ndɔ pəɨ shi mfā'o kwe ŋkhĭ moŋ Jijwɛ Minnwi.'
17 Ti ä mbɔ ŋa Minnwi wu'ɔ mfɛ pi ta'a fɛ́ ghɔ ni pugu nɔ ha'aŋ a ni
mfɛ ni pia ndɨɨ ŋa pia ni mbiŋ Jishɔ Krishto mbɔ Taathɔ nɛ, m̀bɔ nyaŋ pi
gŏ ŋa ŋ̀kaŋ ni nthɛ m̀bɔ kɨ'ɨŋgɨnɨ ni Minnwi?"
18 Pugu ni ŋga nja'o yei nnu, nchò yugu chri pugu gha'o Minnwi, nchhu
nu ŋa, "Minnwi fɛ shìna ni ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ ŋkaa pugu ŋa pugu pā'a
ŋkŭnu yugu ni phɨ mfā'o chɔmbhi."

Chɔshi Antiɔ

19 Ndwɛ pa ghaŋ piŋ pɛ ŋa pugu ni nsha nthɛ ŋgə'ɨ ŋa pi ni mfɛ nu ni
ghaŋ piŋ ndɨɨ ŋa pi ni njwi Shitifiŋ nɛ, ghəɨ ti nchəɨŋ Fonishia, Shaipru ni
Antiɔ, nthɔ nshwei chrà Minnwi wu'ɔ ni pa Juu.
20 Ndɔ pichəɨ ghaŋ piŋ llɔ Shaipru pugu Shiriŋ ghəɨ Antiɔ nshwei chrà
pwa pisha'akhɔ nthɛ Jishɔ Taathɔ ni pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ.
21 Mbhɔ Taathɔ ni mbɔ mbɨŋ pugu, ŋkiɛŋ ntou ŋgwa piŋ ŋkara mfɛ noŋ
yugu ni Taathɔ.
22 Pisha'akhɔ pei nyīeŋ nchəɨŋ moŋ chɔshi Jerushalɛiŋ, nnɛ pugu taoŋ
Banaba Antiɔ.

---

* **11:2 11:2** Pichəɨ ŋgwa Juu ni mbī'i ŋa ŋoŋ taoŋ nduoŋ mbiŋ Jishɔ, pi wu'ɔ ni'iŋ vi ŋgunu mbrɛi.

23 A ni ŋga nthɔ njəɨ fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ Minnwi nōoŋ pwapuŋ yi
ni pugu nɛ, mfā'o pwatua mā'aŋ ghɨ́ yugu ŋa pugu ghəɨ shhɨ ŋkɨna ni
ta'anju'ɔ moŋ mieŋ nu noŋ yugu ni Taathɔ,
24 nthɛ ŋa Banaba ghɔ ni mbɔ pi ŋkiɛŋ ŋoŋ ndɨnaoŋ ni Jijwɛ Minnwi
ndɔ ntɨnɨ moŋ piŋ. Nnɛ, ntou ŋgwa piŋ Taathɔ.
25 Nnɛ, Banaba ghəɨ Tashɔ nɔ lɨ̄i nu Shɔɔ,
26 ŋga njəɨ vi, ndōgɔ vi ŋgəɨ nɔ Antiɔ, nɔ ŋguoŋ ta'a ŋga'o ghɔ, pugu
pi paa paoŋ pugu pa ghaŋ chɔshi ghɔ, njɛ'i ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ kɨrɨ ŋgwa fɔ. A ni
mbɔ pi Antiɔ ŋa pi fǔoŋ mɛ̄iŋ ghaŋ piŋ ni Krishitɛŋ.†
27 Moŋ pɨɨ ndɨɨ ghɔ, pichəɨ pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi llɔ Jerushalɛiŋ ŋgəɨ Antiɔ.
28 Ta'a ŋoŋ shɨna pugu, ligi yi pɔ Agabu, lɔllɔ, Jijwɛ Minnwi nōoŋ ghɔ a
chhu ŋa, ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ njɨ̄ shi ŋgū moŋ ŋguoŋ mbhi. Njɨ̄ ghɔ ni ŋgū ndɨɨ ŋa
Klaudiu ni nthɔ nsha'a ŋguoŋ mbhi Roma nɛ.
29 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ lōgɔ nthi muŋu ŋa pugu shi ntaoŋ ghɛ̀rɛ fɨ'ɨ
ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ shesheŋoŋ vugu fā'o nɛ, nɔ ghɛ̄rɛ nu pichəɨ ghaŋ piŋ nɔ
moŋ Judia.
30 Nɛnnɛ, nchu'ɔ ghɛ̀rɛ ghɔ ntaoŋ ni Banaba pugu Shɔɔ ŋa pugu fɛ ni pa
thishɨ chɔshi ghɔ Judia nɛ.

12

Ŋgə'ɨ pigi ni pa ghaŋ piŋ

1 Moŋ pɨɨ ndɨɨ ghɔ, fùoŋ Hɛrɔ jɛ̄ nthɔ mfɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni pichəɨ ghaŋ chɔshi.
2 A ni njwi Jɛiŋ, mbɔ ndɨ̄ŋ Jouŋ, ni kafa.
3 Ni ŋga njəɨ ŋa nnu ghɔ pwa ŋgwa Juu, a ghəɨ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ Pita ŋkaa yu.
Yei ni mbɔ moŋ ndɨɨ jɨ Jɨ Brɛɨ ki Ku'ɔ.
4 A ni ŋga ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vi, ni'iŋ chə́ɨŋ, mfɛ vi fɔ ni khwɛ kwíe pa khwɛ shoogɛ
ŋa pugu thɔ ŋkɛ̄'i vi. Hɛrɔ ni ŋkā'a nu nɔ sha'a nu vi shhɛnte ndɨɨ ŋa Jɨ
Lli Njɨ'a tɔgɔ nɛ.
5 Nnɛ, pi ni ni'iŋ Pita chə́ɨŋ, chɔshi luoŋ Minnwi ki jwɛ mfɛ nu ghɔ.

Pi fu'u Pita chə́ɨŋ

6 A gha mbɔ ni tu'u yɛ ŋa Hɛrɔ ni mbɔ nɔ fu'u nu vi nɛ, Pita ni nūaŋ
shɨna paa shoogɛ, pi krao vi ni paa chɛiŋ, pa ghaŋ kɛ̄'i chə́ɨŋ thi choŋka'a
chə́ɨŋ nthɔ ŋkɛ̄'i nu.
7 Ŋga njəɨ nu, ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Taathɔ nōoŋ noŋ yi moŋ chə́ɨŋ ghɔ, lí'ɛ thɛ
moŋ njiɛŋ chə́ɨŋ ghɔ. Ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi kwa'a Pita nɔ mbru yi, mbɨ'ɨ vi
tɔthɨ nchhu ghɔ ŋa, "Kɔnɔ ndɔllɔ!" Wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ pa chɛiŋ pighɔ taoŋ nɔ
mbhɔ Pita.
8 Nnɛ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi ghɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Krao ŋkandaŋ yɔ, ŋgwɛ
tra yɔ." Pita chwīe nnɛ. Ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi pɨnɨ nchhu ŋa, "Mā'aŋ mmɛ
ndhwí yɔ nthɔ pɔgɔ ghəɨ."
9 Pita lɔllɔ ntaoŋ njōu njiŋ yi, a shini ndɔ nji ŋa nnu ŋa ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ
Minnwi ghɔ ni nchwīe nu nɛ ni mbɔ pi ŋkiɛŋ nnu, a ni ŋgɛ̄ ŋa a thɔ njəɨ
pi nnu.
10 Pugu ni ŋga ntaoŋ ti mfərə fǔoŋ ŋgaŋ kɛ̄'i lɨ'ɨ pugu mbra yi, ŋgəɨ
nchə́ɨŋ choŋka'a tínɨ ŋa a ni nii moŋ la'a nɛ, choŋka'a ghɔ chu'ɔ ni nōoŋ
yi. Pugu taoŋ nyīeŋ shwi'i nu shɛndaoŋ chəɨ, ndɨɨ ghɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi
ghɔ mieŋ vi.

† **11:26 11:26** Njiŋ Krishitɛŋ pɔ ŋa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu piŋ Jishɔ nthɔ njōu njiŋ yi nɛ.

11 Lɨna Pita kwəɨ ki'ɛ a chhu ni noŋ yi ŋa, "Ndwɛ, ǹji shini ŋa Taathɔ
taoŋ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ yi ŋa a thɔ ŋkwe a mbhɔ Hɛrɔ pugu pa ŋguoŋ nnu pɛ
ŋa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa Juu ni mbī'i nu ŋa a shi ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ nɛ."
12 Thɔ yi ni ŋga nja nshie ni nnu yɛ ŋa a lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ mbɨŋ yu nɛ, a ghəɨ la'a
Meri mǔuŋ Jouŋ Maaku, lɨ'ɨ ŋa ntou ŋgwa ni ŋkɨrɨ nchhɔ nduoŋ Minnwi
nɛ.
13 A ni ŋkwēi chonda ŋka'a mbhi, muuŋ fà'a nda ghɔ mbɔ Rɔda thɔ lɨ'ɨ
chu'ɔ.
14 Ŋga nja'o a pɔ ŋggì Pita, a fā'o ntou pwatua ki lɔ nu'uŋ nchu'ɔ
choŋka'a, ntei mbɨnɨ nda, nshwei ŋgwa ŋa Pita thi nɛ mbhi.
15 Pugu chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ɔ ya mbɔ pi lìlɨŋ." A tīi ŋa nnu ŋa a chhu nu
nɛ yie ghɔ, pugu chhu ki'ɛ ŋa, "Kaŋ a pɔ pi ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi ŋa a ghà
ŋkɛ̄'i vi nɛ."
16 Ndɔ Pita wu'ɔ nchhɔ ŋkwēi kwēi, pugu gha nchu'ɔ njəɨ a pɔ ju nɛ,
pugu ghrāo pɨphɨ.
17 A nōoŋ ni mbhɔ yi ŋa p̂ugu lɛrɛ laŋ, mfī'ɨ ni pugu ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ Taathɔ
mfu'u vi moŋ chə́ɨŋ nɛ, ndɔ nchhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ shwei Jɛiŋ pugu pa
pichəɨ ghaŋ piŋ ni nnu pei." A lɔllɔ ki'ɛ ŋga ntaoŋ mbhi ŋgə̄ɨ lɨ'ɨ nduoŋ.
18 Mbhi ni ŋga ndaŋ, thɔ ŋguoŋ ghaŋ kɛ̄'i chə́ɨŋ vu'u ni nnu ŋa a lɔ̄gɔ
lɨ'ɨ mbɨŋ Pita nɛ.
19 Hɛrɔ fɛ gí ŋa pi ta'a vi, ndɔ pi tā'a vi kie. Nthɛ yie ghɔ, a tou pa ghaŋ
kɛ̄'i chə́ɨŋ pighɔ, mfɛ gí ŋa pi jwi vugu. Nnɛ Hɛrɔ ghɔ lɔllɔ Judia ŋgə̄ɨ
nda'a Kaisharia nɔ yichəɨ fɨ'ɨ ndɨɨ.

Gu Hɛrɔ

20 Hɛrɔ ni mfā'o pɨgɨtua mbɨŋ pa ghaŋ Tairɛ pugu Shidoŋ. Ŋgwa pei chrà
ntaoŋ ni ta'aŋggi ŋa pugu ghə̄ɨ njəɨ Hɛrɔ, mfǔoŋ ŋgə̄ɨ ndīgəɨ Blashitu mbɔ
ta'a mmɛŋoŋ shɨna pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni nthɔ ndɨna nu ni ntu'ɔ nɛ ŋa a
ghɛ̄rɛ vugu. Nɛnnɛ pugu ghə̄ɨ mbara Hɛrɔ ndīgəɨ vi ŋa pugu pugu lūgwi
nthɛ ŋa la'a yugu ghà mfā'o maoŋ pi llɔ la'ataoŋ fùoŋ Hɛrɔ.
21 A ni ŋga mbɔ llé ŋa pi ni ntigi ŋa pugu pugu paoŋ nɛ, Hɛrɔ mā'aŋ pìrɨ
yi, nchhɔ ŋkuoŋ faaŋ yi, mfɛ chrà ni ŋgwa.
22 Ŋgwa pa'o ŋgòu ŋa, "A lɔ nji'i mbɔ pi ŋggì ŋoŋmishua, a pɔ pi ŋggì
nnwi!"
23 Wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Taathɔ wie vi a gū shhɛ nthɛ ŋa a shini ndɔ
mfɛ ndigha'o ni Minnwi. Pa ŋgɨŋgɨɨ ni ŋkru vi, a khu.
24 Ndɔ chrà Minnwi nyīeŋ mbīgi ŋgə̄ɨ nu shhɨ ŋgwa piŋ mbīgi nu.
25 Banaba pugu Shɔɔ ni ŋga mī'ɛŋ fà'a yugu, ndɔ̄gɔ Jouŋ Maaku pugu
pugu pīnɨ llɔ Jerushalɛiŋ.

13

Pi chu'ɔ Banaba pugu Shɔɔ ntaoŋ vugu

1 Moŋ chɔshi Antiɔ, pa pichəɨ pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi pugu pa masha ni mbɔ
fɔ. Ɔ ni mfā'o Banaba, Shimioŋ, ŋa pi ni mɛ̄iŋ vi ni Yishhi nɛ, Lushiɔ llɔ
Shiriŋ, Maneŋ, ŋa a ni ŋku'ɔ pugu Hɛrɔ ŋa a sha'a krao Roma nɛ, ni Shɔɔ.
2 Ndɨɨ ŋa pugu ni nthɔ ŋga'o Taathɔ ndɔ njī ŋkhǐ nɛ, Jijwɛ Minnwi chhu
ni pugu ŋa, "Chu'ɔ Banaba pugu Shɔɔ nū'ɔŋ vugu nɔ chwīe nu fà'a ŋa ǹgɛ̄
vugu ŋa pugu chwīe nɛ."
3 Pugu jī ŋkhǐ ndɔ nduoŋ Minnwi, nū'ɔŋ mbhɔ yugu mbɨŋ pugu, ntaoŋ
vugu ki'ɛ.

Banaba pugu Shɔɔ ghəɨ Shaipru

4 Jijwɛ Minnwi gha ŋkwo taoŋ vugu, pugu ghəɨ Shɛlushia, nshā'a ŋkhĭ
ntaoŋ Shaipru.
5 Pugu ni ŋga nchəɨŋ Shalami, nchīi chrà Minnwi moŋ pa nda luoŋ
Minnwi pa Juu. Pugu ni ndɔ̄gɔ Jouŋ Maaku ŋa a ghɛ̄rɛ vugu ni fà'a ghɔ.
6 Pugu ni ŋga nyīeŋ ŋguoŋ lɨ'ɨ moŋ muuŋ ŋkŭnu ghɔ tri ŋkhĭ nɛ, ti
nchəɨŋ Pafɔ, mbāoŋ pugu pa ŋgaŋ fhŏ chəɨ, ligi yi pɔ Baa-Jishɔ, mbɔ ŋoŋ
Juu ŋa a ni mbɔ njəɨlɨ'ɨ mifɨɨ.
7 A ni mbɔ nu'ɔŋthɔ Shɛgiu Pɔɔ, ŋa a ni nthɔ sha'a Shaipru nɛ, ndɔ mbɔ
ŋgaŋ lɨna nɛ. Ŋoŋ vei ni ŋgɛ̄ Shɔɔ pugu Banaba nthɛ ŋa a ni ntā'a nu
nja'o chrà Minnwi.
8 Ndɔ Elima, mbɔ ntouŋgaŋ (nthɛ ŋa a njiŋ ligi yi), tāra vugu mba'o nu
ŋa ki'ɨ ŋgaŋ sha'a ŋgwa ghɔ piŋ.
9 Ndɔ Shɔɔ, ŋa pi ni mɛ̄iŋ vi ni Pɔɔ nɛ, ni ŋga ŋkwo lɨnaoŋ ni Jijwɛ
Minnwi, nchaoŋ ligi yi mbɨŋ yu,
10 nchhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ɔ muuŋ Shata, mbɔ mbĭna ŋguoŋ nnu ŋa a yi ndɨndɨ
nɛ. Ɔ lɨnaoŋ ni ŋguoŋ ŋkwaŋ mifɨɨ pugu pa nnu pɨphɨ. Ɔ ghà ŋgu'ɔ ŋkɨna
nchhɔ ŋkāa nu nɔ kara nu nnu shini Taathɔ a pɔ nɔ lɛ'iŋgiɛŋ!
11 Ndɔ lɨi njəɨ, mbhɔ Taathɔ gū nɛ mbɨŋ ghɔ, ɔ shi ŋgū nchriligi, ki lɔ
nu'uŋ njəɨ li'ɛ nɔ yichəɨ fɨ'ɨ ndɨɨ."
Wu'ɔ ndɨɨ mba'a pugu pa njiŋŋjiŋ gū mbɨŋ Elima, a nyīeŋ nthɔ ntā'a
ŋoŋ ŋa a wɛ̄iŋ mbhɔ yi nɔ̄oŋ ndaoŋ ghɔ.
12 Nɛnnɛ, ŋgaŋ sha'a ŋgwa ghɔ piŋ Minnwi ndɨɨ ŋa a ni njəɨ nnu ŋa a
lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ nɛ, nthɛ ŋa a ni ŋgrāo pa nnu ŋa pi yɛ'i nɔ ligi Taathɔ nɛ.

Pɔɔ chīi ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha'akhɔ Antiɔ moŋ Pishidia

13 Pɔɔ pugu pa pakwo pi shā'a llɔ Pafɔ ntaoŋ Pega, mbɔ yichəɨ mmɛ lɨ'ɨ
Pamfilia. Jouŋ Maaku mieŋ vugu hɛnɛiŋ kə'ɨ ghɔ, mbīnɨ Jerushalɛiŋ.
14 Ndɔ pugu tɔgɔ llɔ Pega ŋgəɨ Antiɔ moŋ Pishidia.
A gha mbɔ llɛ́ ji pa Juu, pugu ghəɨ moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi nchɔchhɔ fɔ.
15 Ndɨɨ ŋa pi ni ŋkwo mɛ̄iŋ Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Gɨ́ ŋa Mushi ni nā'aŋ nɛ, pugu pa yɛ
ŋa pa Njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi ni nā'aŋ nɛ, pa thishɨ moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi mā'aŋ
ŋkìnɨ ni pugu, nchhu nu ŋa, "Lĭŋ paŋ, p̈əɨ mfā'o sheshe chrà nɔ mā'aŋ nu
ghrɨ́ ŋgwa nɔ ghɔ, pəɨ chrā."
16 Nɛnnɛ, Pɔɔ lɔllɔ tɔthɨ, nɔ̄oŋ ni mbhɔ yi nchhu ŋa, "Ŋgwa Ishrae pugu
pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ ŋa pugu pɔgɔ Minnwi nɛ, pəɨ ya'o nnu ŋa ǹchhu nu
nɛ!
17 "Minnwi ŋgwa Ishrae ni nchu'ɔ pa tăa pia nchwīe pugu yiɛŋ ndɔ ntɨnɨ
ndɨɨ ŋa pugu ni nda'a nu Ijipti nɔ pa ghìnɨ nɛ, ndɔ Minnwi fu'u vugu fɔ ni
mbhɔ tɨtɨnɨ.
18 A ni ŋgwɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ yi, ndɨna ni pugu nɔ khwɛ wuŋ ŋga'o moŋ ŋkŭnu
njó.
19 A ni nchwīe pi pɨgɛi khwachəɨ taoŋ moŋ la'ataoŋ Kanaŋ, mfɛ shhɛ
ghɔ ni ŋgwa pi nɔ yugu.
20 Ŋguoŋ nnu pei ni ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ nɔ khwɛ ŋkɨɨ ni tiɛŋ wuŋ ŋga'o.
"Ndɨɨ yei ni ŋga ntɔgɔ, Minnwi chu'ɔ pa thishɨ mfɛ ni pugu ti ŋgəɨ nchəɨŋ
ndɨɨ njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi, mbɔ Shamuɛ.
21 Nɛnnɛ, pugu pie Minnwi ŋa a fɛ fùoŋ ni pugu, a fɛ Shɔɔ, muuŋ Kishi,
ŋoŋ llɔ moŋ ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ Bɛnjamɛiŋ, a sha'a nɔ fùoŋ vugu nɔ khwɛ wuŋ
ŋga'o.

22 Minnwi ni ŋga mbɨ'ɨ vi, nū'ɔŋ Devi nɔ fùoŋ vugu. Yei pɔ nnu ha'aŋ
Minnwi ni nchhu nthɛ Devi nɛ, 'Njəɨ ŋa Devi, muuŋ Jeshe ŋoŋ ŋa a ghà
nchwīe njù'ɔ a pwa nɛ, mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a shi nchwīe ŋguoŋ nnu ha'aŋ ǹtā'a
nu ŋa a chwīe nɛ.'
23 "Wu'ɔ llɔ moŋ ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ Devi yei, Minnwi fɛ ŋkwe ni Ishrae mbɔ
Jishɔ wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ a ni ŋkā'a nɛ.
24 Ŋkaoŋ Jishɔ maa njē fà'a yi, Jouŋ ni nchīi chrà Minnwi ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa
Ishrae ŋa pugu pā'a ŋkǔnu yugu ni phɨ, a fɛ ŋkhǐ ni pugu.
25 Nɔ ha'aŋ Jouŋ ni nthɔ mī'ɛŋ fà'a yi nɛ, a pie ŋa, 'Pəɨ pī'i ŋa mi pɔ pi
gǒ? Ñdɔ nji'i mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa pəɨ ywɛrɛ nu nɛ. Vie ŋoŋ wu'ɔ mbɔ njiŋ nthɔ
nu, pa'a ǹdɔ nji'i ŋkā'o nɔ kīgɛi nu ŋkɨɨ tra yi, mfu'u nɔ kwò yi.'
26 "Lǐŋ paŋ, mbɔ ndaaŋoŋ Abrahaŋ, pugu pa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ
ŋa pugu pɔgɔ Minnwi nɛ, pi taoŋ ŋkìnɨ yei ni pia ŋa a fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ
Minnwi kwe ŋgwa pi nɛ.
27 Nthɛ ŋa pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu la'a nu Jerushalɛiŋ, pugu pa thishɨ pugu,
shini ndɔ nji ŋa a Jishɔ vei mbɔ ŋkwe, ndɔ ki lɔ mfā'o shiethɔ ŋkuoŋ chrà
pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi ŋa pi ni mēiŋ nu ŋguoŋ llé ji nɛ, moŋ fɛ nu njó gu ghɔ,
pugu ka chwiechwie chrà pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi pighɔ chəɨŋ.
28 Ti mfɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ pugu shini ndɔ njəɨ sheshe fàŋ mbɨŋ yu ŋa a pie
ŋa pi jwi vi nɛ, pugu wu'ɔ nchuchu ni Pailɛ ŋa a chwīe pi jwi vi.
29 "Pugu ni ŋga ŋkwo chwīe ŋguoŋ pa nnu ha'aŋ chrà Minnwi ni nchhu
nthɛ vi nɛ ti mī'ɛŋ, nshwi'i vi ŋkuoŋ wá'a, ni'iŋ vi moŋ fúŋ.
30 Ndɔ Minnwi ku'ɔ ni ju moŋ gu,
31 nɔ pa ntou llé, a nōoŋ noŋ yi ni pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pugu ni ndhɔ
Galili nthɔ Jerushalɛiŋ nɛ, mbɔ pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pa miŋkwentie pi
ndwɛ ni ŋgwa Ishrae nɛ.
32 "Pigi thɔ ndwɛ ni ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha'akhɔ ni pəɨ, ŋa nnu ŋa Minnwi ni
ŋkā'a ni pa ŋkhu tǎa pigi ŋa a shi nchwīe nɛ,
33 a chwīe nɛ ni pigi, mbɔ pa puoŋ pugu, ŋkie pi ŋkuoŋ ku'ɔ nu ni Jishɔ
moŋ gu. Wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pi nā'aŋ moŋ mbra njiɛŋ Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Ŋkhǐ* ŋa,
'Ɔ Muuŋ a,
shi'a ŋ̀gū Tǎa ghɔ.'
34 Yei pɔ pi nnu ŋa Minnwi chhu nthɛ ku'ɔ nu ni ju moŋ gu ki a lɔ nji'i
mfɔ̄rɔ moŋ fúŋ nɛ: 'Nshi mfɛ mbɔrɔ taoŋtaoŋ, mbɔ yi kà'a ki fɨɨ, ŋa ŋki
ŋkā'a Devi nɔ nɛ vɛ.'†
35 Wu'ɔ nɛnnɛ, a chhu moŋ yichəɨ lɨ'ɨ Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Ŋkhǐ ŋa, 'Mba'a ɔ yi'i mieŋ
Muuŋ Fà'a yɔ yi Taoŋtaoŋ fɔ̄rɔ moŋ fúŋ.'‡
36 Nthɛ ŋa Devi ni ŋga mfā'a fà'a ŋa Minnwi ni nū'ɔŋ ŋa a fā'a nɛ, moŋ
ndɨɨ ŋa a ni mbɔ ŋkuoŋ mbhi nɛ ti mī'ɛŋ nɛ, ŋkhu, pi twei vi lɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ pi
ni ntwei pa tǎa pi nɛ, a fɔ̄rɔ moŋ fúŋ.
37 Ndɔ ju ŋa Minnwi ni ŋku'ɔ nɔ moŋ gu nɛ shini ndɔ mfɔ̄rɔ.
38 "Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ma lǐŋ paŋ, a pie ŋa pəɨ ji ŋa ntɔgɔ njiŋ Jishɔ vei, pi
chīi ŋkìnɨ lī'ɛ phɨ ni pəɨ.
39 Ndɔ ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ yu, shesheŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ nɛ shi ndūgu moŋ ŋguoŋ
phɨ ŋa a kaŋ ni nthɛ pa'a gɨ́ Mushi lɔ ndūgu ni ju moŋ ghɔ nɛ.
40 Pəɨ lɨna nu nɛ ŋa ki'i pa nnu ha'aŋ pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi ni nchhu nɛ
lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ mbɨŋ pəɨ:

---

* **13:33 13:33** Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Ŋkhǐ 2:7. † **13:34 13:34** Ishaya 55:3. ‡ **13:35 13:35** Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Ŋkhǐ 16:10.

41 'Līi njəɨ, pa ghaŋ nchɨ'əshə,
pə̂ɨ ghrāo ndɔ ŋkhu,
nthɛ ŋa nnu ha'aŋ ǹchwīe nu shi'a,
a kaŋ ni fɛ pa'a pəɨ lɔ mbiŋ
nɔ ha'aŋ pi kaŋ ni ndɔ nchuchu ni pəɨ ŋa a shi mbɔ.' "§
42 Nɔ ha'aŋ Pɔɔ pugu Banaba ni ntaoŋ nu moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi nɛ, pa ŋgwa pighɔ līgəɨ vugu ŋa pugu pɨnɨ mbɨnɨ llɛ́ ji ka'ashi'a, mfī'ɨ mooŋ nnu pei ni pugu ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ.
43 Ndɨɨ ŋa pi ni nshāaŋ moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi nɛ, ntou pa ŋgwa Juu pugu pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ, ŋa pugu ni ŋkara mbiŋ nnu Minnwi pa Juu nɛ, yōu njiŋ Pɔɔ pugu Banaba. Pɔɔ pugu Banaba chrā ni pugu nthɔ ŋkwɛ̄nɛ vugu ŋa pugu ghə̄ɨ shhɨ nthɔ njɨ'ə noŋ yugu ŋkuoŋ pwapuŋ Minnwi.

Pɔɔ kara ŋgə̄ɨ ni ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ

44 Mbra llɛ́ ji nduoŋ ni ŋga nthɔ, a pi'i shɨgɛi yi ŋguoŋ ŋgwa moŋ la'ataoŋ ghɔ thɔ lɨ'ɨ ya'o chrà Taathɔ.
45 Pa ŋgwa Juu ni ŋga njəɨ yú ŋgwa pighɔ, ndɨnaoŋ ni kighɨ'ə, ndāa nnu ŋa Pɔɔ ni nchhu nu nɛ ndɔ ŋgwɛ'i vi.
46 Ndɔ Pɔɔ pugu Banaba chrā ni tɨnɨnju'ɔ, nchhu nu ŋa, "A ni mbie ŋa pi fŭoŋ nchhu chrà Minnwi pi ni pəɨ. Ndɔ ndwɛ ŋa pəɨ lāa, ki lɔ ndīi noŋ pəɨ ŋa pəɨ kā'o nɔ fā'o nu chɔmbhi ki mmɛ nɛ, pigi shi mieŋ vəɨ ŋkara nchhu ni ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ.
47 Nthɛ ŋa a ha'aŋ Taathɔ fɛ gɨ́ ni pigi nɛ, nchhu nu ŋa,
'Ǹū'ɔŋ vəɨ ŋa pəɨ pɔ lí'ɛ ni pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ,
nɛnnɛ ŋa a nthɛ pəɨ ghə̄ɨ ni lūgu nu ti nchəɨŋ ŋguoŋ lɨ'ɨ ghao ŋkuoŋ mbhi.' "
48 Pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ ni ŋga nja'o yei, mfā'o pwanju'ɔ, ŋga'o chrà Taathɔ. Nnɛ, pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa Minnwi ni ŋkwo chu'ɔ vugu ŋa pugu fā'o chɔmbhi ki mmɛ nɛ, gu pa ghaŋ piŋ.
49 Chrà Taathɔ nyīeŋ moŋ ŋguoŋ yie ŋgei lɨ'ɨ.
50 Ndɔ pa Juu ni'iŋ puŋ pa mɛmmɛ piŋgɛ pugu pa thishɨ pimbia moŋ la'ataoŋ ghɔ, pugu jɛ̄ nthɔ mfɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni Pɔɔ pugu Banaba, njōu vugu moŋ yugu lɨ'ɨ ghɔ.
51 Ndɔ pugu krū pru nɔ kwò muŋu nɔ fɛ nu nduoŋ yugu thɔ pugu, ŋgə̄ɨ ki'ɛ Ikoniuŋ.
52 Pa ghaŋ piŋ moŋ Antiɔ ni ndɨnaoŋ ni pwanju'ɔ pugu pa Jijwɛ Minnwi.

14

Pɔɔ pugu Banaba moŋ la'ataoŋ Ikoniuŋ

1 Pa nnu ni ndōgɔ lɨ'ɨ Ikoniuŋ wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ a ni mbɔ Antiɔ nɛ, Pɔɔ pugu Banaba nii moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi nja nchrā ni pugu shishi'i, nnɛ, ŋkiɛŋ ntou ŋgwa Juu pugu pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ gū ghaŋ piŋ.
2 Ndɔ pa ŋgwa Juu ŋa pugu ki lāa ki lɔ mbiŋ nɛ ni'iŋ puŋ pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ, nnɛ pugu fā'o kipɨna mbɨŋ pa ghaŋ piŋ.
3 Nɛnnɛ, pugu kɨna fɔ nɔ ntaaŋ ndɨɨ nthɔ nshwei chrà Taathɔ ni tɨnɨnju'ɔ. Taathɔ nōoŋ ŋa ŋkìnɨ yugu nthɛ pwapuŋ yi nnu shini, ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pa lǐ, pugu pa nnu ghraoghrao ŋa a ni mfɛ njɨ ni pugu pugu chwīe nɛ.

---

§ **13:41 13:41** Habaku 1:5.

4 Ndɔ pa ŋgwa la'ataoŋ ghɔ thi pi nduoŋnduoŋ, pichəɨ thi yugu njiŋ pa
ŋgwa Juu ŋa pugu shini ndɔ mbiŋ nɛ, pichəɨ thi yugu njiŋ paa pa ghaŋ
ntaoŋ Jishɔ pighɔ.
5 Nɛnnɛ, pichəɨ pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ pugu pa pichəɨ ŋgwa Juu chīri pugu
pa thishɨ yugu ntaaŋ ŋa pi fɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ ndɔ ntuŋ vugu ni
ŋgù'ɔ.
6 Pugu ni ŋga nja'o, ntáŋ yugu ntei ŋgəɨ Lishtra pugu Debi moŋ la'ataoŋ
Likaonia pugu pa pichəɨ la'ataoŋ ŋkɨŋ lɨ'ɨ ghɔ,
7 nchīi ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha'akhɔ fɔ.

Pɔɔ pugu Banaba Lishtra pugu Debi

8 Yichəɨ ŋkwíni ni mbɔ la'ataoŋ Lishtra ŋa pi ni mbhi vi kwò yi fā'o
ŋgə'ɨ pa'a a lɔ naa ma nyīeŋ.
9 A ni nthɔ njwɛrɛ nnu ŋa Pɔɔ ni nchhu nu nɛ. Pɔɔ Īii vi, njəɨ ŋa a fā'o
piŋ ŋa a nthɛ a chwīe a pɔ shi'i nɛ,
10 a chhu ghɔ ni njɨ ŋa, "Lɔllɔ ntithi tɔthɨ." A lli ntithi, njē nyīeŋ nu.
11 Yú ŋgwa pighɔ ni ŋga njəɨ nnu ŋa Pɔɔ chwīe nɛ, ŋkərə ŋggì
yugu nchhu moŋ chrà Likaonia ŋa, "Pa nnwi gū nɛ shɨna pia, mbɔ nɔ
ŋgwamishua!"
12 Pugu mɛ̄iŋ Banaba ni Yeu, mɛ̄iŋ Pɔɔ ŋa Hemeshi, nthɛ ŋa a ni nthi ju
shhɨ nchrā nu.
13 Ŋgaŋ fɛ̄'i shhɨ nnwi Yeu ŋa nda nnwi ghɔ ni mbɔ mbara mbɨŋ moŋ
la'a nɛ, thɔ ni pa nà'aŋ pimbia pugu pa frawa choŋka'a nthɛ ŋa pugu pa
yú ŋgwa pighɔ ni ntā'a nu fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ni pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ.
14 Ndɔ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ, mbɔ Banaba pugu Pɔɔ, ni ŋga nja'o nnu ŋa
pugu tā'a nu nchwīe nɛ, nshāa ndhwí muŋu, ntei nii tri yú ŋgwa pighɔ
mba'o ŋgòu, nchhu nu ŋa,
15 "Lǐŋ paŋ, pəɨ chwīe nɛiŋ nthɛ khɔ? Pigi ŋkaa pigi wu'ɔ pa
ŋgwamishua nɔ pəɨ! Pigi pɔ hɛiŋ nɔ chīi nu pwa pisha'akhɔ ni pəɨ, nɔ
fu'u nu vəɨ moŋ ŋguoŋ maoŋ mbɔmbɔnɔ pei, nnɛ ŋa pəɨ kara njəɨ Minnwi
maoŋ, ŋa a chwīe po pugu shhɛ, ni ŋkhǐ pugu pa ŋguoŋ maoŋ ŋa a pɔ moŋ
ghɔ nɛ.
16 Llɛshhɨ, a ni mieŋ ŋa pa taoŋ taoŋ chhɔ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ pugu ywɛrɛ
nɛ.
17 Ndɔ a ghà ŋgu'ɔ nōoŋ ŋa a pɔ fɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pa nnu shi'i ŋa a
ghà nchwīe nɛ, a ghà mfɛ mbì llɔ po pugu pa maoŋ kwōo moŋ ndɨɨ ha'aŋ
a kā'o, mfɛ pa maoŋ jɨ ni pəɨ, ndɨnaoŋ njù'ɔ yəɨ ni pwatua."
18 Ni ŋguoŋ chrà pei, pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ wu'ɔ ntɔgɔ pi moŋ ghagha'a
nɔ lɨ'ɨ nu vugu ŋa ki'i pugu fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ni pugu.
19 Ndɔ pichəɨ ŋgwa Juu llɔ Antiɔ moŋ Pishidia pugu pɔ Ikoniuŋ thɔ fīɨ
ŋgwa pighɔ pugu piŋ vugu, pugu pugu chīri ntuŋ Pɔɔ ni ŋgù'ɔ, nshūu vi
ntaoŋ nɔ moŋ la'ataoŋ ghɔ ŋkwā'a ŋa a khu.
20 Ndɔ pa ghaŋ piŋ ni ŋga nthɔ ŋkɨrɨ yəɨ yu, a lɔllɔ tɔthɨ mbɨnɨ nii moŋ
la'ataoŋ ghɔ. Mbhi gha ndaŋ, pugu Banaba ghəɨ Debi.

Pɔɔ pugu Banaba pīnɨ Antiɔ moŋ Shiria

21 Pɔɔ pugu Banaba chīi pwa pisha'akhɔ moŋ la'ataoŋ Debi ntou pa
ŋgwa piŋ Jishɔ. Nnɛ pugu pīnɨ Lishtra, ndhɔ fɔ mbɨnɨ Ikoniuŋ ŋkaoŋ
maa mbɨnɨ Antiɔ ki'ɛ.

22 Pugu mā'aŋ ghrɨ́ pa ghaŋ piŋ nchwīe nu ŋa pugu wɛ̄iŋ yaoŋ ŋa pugu piŋ nɛ tɨtɨnɨ, nchhu nu ŋa, "A yi'i ŋa pia shi ŋgu'ɔ ntɔgɔ moŋ ntou pa ŋgə'ɨ nɔ nii nu moŋ Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi."
23 Pugu ni ŋga ŋkwo chu'ɔ pa thishɨ moŋ sheshe chɔshi, moŋ luoŋ pugu pa jī ŋkhǐ, mieŋ vugu liɛŋ mbhɔ Taathɔ ŋa pugu ni mbiŋ nɛ.
24 Ntɔgɔ kə'ɨ ghɔ moŋ Pishidia ŋgə̄ɨ Pamfilia.
25 Ŋga nshwei chrà Minnwi Pega, ntɔgɔ shwi'i Atalia.
26 Llɔ fɔ kə'ɨ ghɔ, pugu shā'a ŋkhǐ ntaoŋ Antiɔ. Yei lɨ'ɨ ŋa pa ghaŋ piŋ ni nduoŋ ni Minnwi ŋa a nōoŋ pwapuŋ yi ni pugu nthɛ fà'a ŋa pugu mī'ɛŋ nɛ.
27 Pugu ni ŋga nchəɨŋ Antiɔ, ŋkɨrɨ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa chɔshi ta'a lɨ'ɨ, nshwei vugu ni ŋguoŋ nnu ŋa Minnwi fā'a mbɨŋ pugu nɛ, pugu pa ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ a chu'ɔ shɛndaoŋ ni pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ ŋa pugu piŋ nɛ.
28 Pugu kɨna fɔ nɔ ntaaŋ ndɨɨ pugu pa ghaŋ piŋ.

15

Pîe nthɛ gɨ́ Mushi

1 Pichəɨ ŋgwa ni ndhɔ Judia nthɔ Antiɔ, njɛ'i pa ghaŋ piŋ ŋa, "Pəɨ mieŋ ki lɔ nii ŋgunu mbrɛi ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ gɨ́ Mushi chhu nɛ, pa'a pəɨ lɔ ndūgu."
2 Pɔɔ pugu Banaba nii moŋ ŋkiɛŋ tɨtɨnɨ mindoundou pugu pugu nthɛ yei nnu, nɛnnɛ, pugu taoŋ ni ta'ancho ŋa Pɔɔ pugu Banaba pugu pa pichəɨ ŋgwa llɔ Antiɔ ghə̄ɨ Jerushalɛiŋ njəɨ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ pugu pa thishɨ nthɛ nnu yei.
3 Chɔshi taoŋ vugu, pugu tɔgɔ Fonishia pugu Shamaria nthɔ nshwei fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ piŋ Minnwi nɛ. Pisha'akhɔ yei thɔ ni pwanju'ɔ ni ŋguoŋ pa ghaŋ piŋ.
4 Pugu ni ŋga nchəɨŋ Jerushalɛiŋ, chɔshi pugu pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ, ni pa thishɨ chhu ni pugu ŋa pugu thɔ a pwa, pugu fɨ'ɨ ŋguoŋ pa nnu ŋa Minnwi fā'a ntɔgɔ mbhɔ pugu nɛ ni pugu.
5 Ndɔ pichəɨ pa ghaŋ piŋ ŋa pugu ni ndhɔ moŋ shɨna pa ŋgwa Farashi lɔllɔ tɔthɨ nchhu ŋa, "A pie ŋa pi ni'iŋ vugu ŋgunu mbrɛi, mfɛ gɨ́ pugu nū'ɔŋ gɨ́ Mushi."
6 Pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ pugu pa thishɨ paoŋ nɔ Lii nu nnu yei.
7 Pugu ni ŋga ŋkwo lōu nɔ ntaaŋ ndɨɨ, Pita lɔllɔ tɔthɨ nchhu ni pugu ŋa, "Lǐŋ paŋ, pəɨ ji ŋa fie moŋ pɨɨ ndɨɨ chəɨ, Minnwi ni nchu'ɔ a shɨna pəɨ nɔ mā'aŋ nu ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha'akhɔ ni ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ, nnɛ ŋa a nthɛ pugu ya'o ndɔ mbiŋ.
8 Ndɔ Minnwi ŋa a ji njù'ɔ shesheŋoŋ nɛ, ni nōoŋ ŋa a piŋ vugu ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ fɛ nu Jijwɛ yi ni pugu, pi wu'ɔ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ a ni mfɛ ni pia nɛ.
9 A shini ndɔ nōoŋ ŋa kwrí pɔ shɨna pia pugu. A ni ŋka shīgao njù'ɔ yugu shīgao nthɛ ŋa pugu ni mbiŋ vi.
10 Ti ndwɛ yei, pəɨ pɨnɨ nu'uŋ ntā'a nu njwɛ'i Minnwi nɔ khɔ, ni nū'ɔŋ nu lrǐ thɔ pa ghaŋ piŋ ŋa pa ŋkhu tǎa pia ki nduthɔ yia shini ndɔ ŋkā'o nɔ tiɛŋ nu nɛ?
11 Ndɔ pia piŋ ŋa pia lūgu ntɔgɔ pi moŋ pwapuŋ Taathɔ, mbɔ Jishɔ, wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pugu ŋkaa pugu lūgu nɛ."
12 Ŋguoŋ kɨrɨ ghɔ ni ndɛrɛ laŋ njwɛrɛ nu ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ Banaba pugu Pɔɔ thɔ mfɨ'ɨ pa lǐ pugu pa nnu ghraoghrao ha'aŋ Minnwi ni nchwīe ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ pugu shɨna pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ nɛ.

13 Pugu ni ŋga mfɩ̄'ɨ ti mī'ɛŋ, Jɛiŋ khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Lǐŋ paŋ, p̂əɨ ya'o vəɨ!
14 Shemu wu'ɔ ŋka fɩ̄'ɨ fɩ̄'ɨ ni pia ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ Minnwi ni fǔoŋ ŋkra
ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ nɔ fu'u nu ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu shi mbɔ ji nɛ.
15 Ndɔ chrà pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi piŋ nnu ŋa Shemu chhu nɛ, wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ
pi nā'aŋ moŋ chrà Minnwi ŋa,
16 'A shi ŋga nda'a,
mɨ̀bɨnɨ mbɨnɨ ŋkrao lɨ'ɨ chhɔ Devi ŋa a ku'ɔ fùŋ nɛ.
Ǹshi mbɨnɨ ŋkrao nda sha'osha'o ghɔ,
mbɨnɨ nchwīe vi, a thi tɔthɨ ŋkamu'ɔŋ,
17 nnɛ ŋa pɨgəɨ ŋgwamishua shigi Taathɔ,
ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ ha'aŋ pi gɛ̄ vugu ŋa pugu pɔ ŋgwa paŋ
nɛ.
18 Yei nnu ŋa Taathɔ, ŋa a ni nchwīe ŋgwa ji yei nnu fie llɛshhɨ, chhu nɛ.'
19 "Nthɛ yie ghɔ, m̀bī'i nyaŋ ŋa ki'i pia fɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ yɛ
ŋa pugu kara mbiŋ Minnwi nɛ.
20 Pia ka nā'aŋ pi ŋwa'aŋlɨ ni pugu, nshwei vugu ŋa ki'i pugu jɨ sheshe
maoŋ jɨ ŋa pi fɛ̄'i pa nnwi nɔ nɛ, ŋa pugu lə'ɨ shúoŋ, ki lɔ ŋkru minyieŋ
ŋa pi nīnaoŋ mmi yi a khu ki chhǐ lɔ ntaoŋ mbɨŋ yu nɛ, ndɔ ndə'ɨ jɨ nnu
chhǐ.
21 Nthɛ ŋa llɔ llɛshhɨ Mushi fā'o ŋgwa ŋa pugu gha mɛ̄iŋ gɨ́ yi moŋ
ŋguoŋ la'ataoŋ ghao, pi ghà mɛ̄iŋ chrà yi ŋguoŋ llɛ́ ji ghao moŋ pa nda
luoŋ Minnwi."

Ŋwa'aŋlɨ ni pa ghaŋ piŋ llɔ la'ataoŋ nduoŋ

22 Nnɛ, pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ pugu pa thishɨ ni ŋguoŋ chɔshi ni njəɨ ŋa a
pwa ŋa pugu chu'ɔ ŋgwa shɨna pugu ntaoŋ vugu pa Pɔɔ ni Banaba pugu
ghəɨ Antiɔ. Pugu ni nchu'ɔ Judashi, ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ vi ŋa Bashaba, pugu Shaila,
mbɔ pa ŋgwa chɨɨchɨɨ shɨna pugu.
23 Ntaoŋ vugu ni yei ŋwa'aŋlɨ, ŋwa'aŋlɨ ghɔ chhu ŋa,

"Pigi, mbɔ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ pugu pa thishɨ, mbɔ pa lǐŋ pəɨ, nchrā ni
pəɨ, mbɔ pa ghaŋ piŋ llɔ la'ataoŋ nduoŋ nchhɔ nu moŋ Antiɔ, pugu pa
Shiria ni Shilishia nɛ.
24 Pigi ya'o ŋa pichəɨ ŋgwa llɔ shɨna pigi ghana vəɨ ni pichəɨ pa chrà,
mvū'u thɔ yəɨ. Ndɔ nɛ, chrà ghɔ shini ndɔ nɛ ndhɔ pi mbhɔ pigi.
25 Pigi paoŋ nɛ, njwɛrɛ ntaoŋ ni ta'aŋggi ŋa a pwa ŋa pigi chu'ɔ pa
ŋgwa, ntaoŋ vugu ŋa pugu thɔ njəɨ vəɨ. Pugu shi nthɔ pugu pa ŋkiɛŋ pa
lǐŋ pia, mbɔ Banaba pugu Pɔɔ,
26 mbɔ ŋgwa ŋa pugu mī'aŋ chɔmbhi yugu nthɛ ligi Taathɔ via, mbɔ
Jishɔ Krishto.
27 Nɛnnɛ, pigi taoŋ Judashi pugu Shaila ŋa pugu thɔ nshwei vəɨ ni nchò
yugu ni nnu ha'aŋ pigi nā'aŋ moŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ nɛ.
28 Pigi pa Jijwɛ Minnwi pɔ ni ta'a nchò ŋa a pwa ŋa ki'i pigi nu'uŋ nū'ɔŋ
yichəɨ sheshe lrǐ mbɨŋ pəɨ, ŋkiɛŋ ŋa pəɨ nū'ɔŋ pa mɛmmɛ nnu pei:
29 Ki'i pəɨ jɨ maoŋ ŋa pi fɛ̄'i pa nnwi nɔ ghɔ nɛ, ki'i pəɨ jɨ chhǐ, ki'i pəɨ kru
minyieŋ ŋa pi nīnaoŋ mmi yi a khu ki chhǐ lɔ ntaoŋ mbɨŋ yu nɛ, ki'i pəɨ
kwoshuoŋ. Pəɨ ndɨna pa nnu pei, kaŋ pəɨ shi mbɔ shi'i. Pəɨ chhɔ shi'i."

30 Pi ni ŋga ntaoŋ vugu, pugu shwi'i Antiɔ ŋkɨrɨ pa ghaŋ piŋ ta'a lɨ'ɨ mfɛ
ŋwa'aŋlɨ ghɔ ni pugu.

31 Pugu ni ŋga mɛ̄iŋ, mbɔ ni ntou pwatua nthɛ chrà mā'aŋ ghrɨ́ ghɔ moŋ
ghɔ nɛ.
32 Ndɔ Judashi pugu Shaila, ŋa pugu ni mbɔ pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi, fɛ ntou
chrà ntɨ́gɨ ni pugu nthɔ mā'aŋ ghrɨ́ yugu ndɔ ntɨ'ɨ vugu.
33 Pugu ni ŋga nda'a fɔ nɔ yichəɨ fɨ'ɨ ndɨɨ, pa ghaŋ piŋ pighɔ cha'a vugu
ŋa pugu nyīeŋ shi'i, pugu pīnɨ kə'ɨ ghɔ mbhɔ ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu ni ntaoŋ
vugu nɛ.
34 [Ndɔ Shaila khwā nɔ kɨna nu fɔ.]
35 Ndɔ Pɔɔ pugu Banaba kɨna Antiɔ, nthɔ njɛ'i nu ndɔ nchīi chrà Taathɔ
pugu pa pichəɨ ntou ŋgwa nduoŋ ŋkaa pugu.

Pɔɔ fɛ̄nɛ noŋ pugu Banaba

36 A ni ŋga nda'a, Pɔɔ chhu ni Banaba ŋa, "Pɔgɔ pɨnɨ mbīnɨ ŋkra pa
ghaŋ piŋ moŋ ŋguoŋ pa la'ataoŋ ŋa pɔgɔ ni nchīi chrà Taathɔ fɔ nɛ, njəɨ
ŋa pugu thɔ mbɔ pi ŋkwaŋ nɛiŋ."
37 Banaba ni ntā'a nu ndɔ̄gɔ Jouŋ Maaku pugu pugu ghə̄ɨ ka'a.
38 Pɔɔ ni njwɛrɛ ŋa a lɔ nji'i ŋkā'o nɔ lɔ̄gɔ nu vi nthɛ ŋa a ki tei njiŋ
yugu Pamfilia ki pugu pugu lɔ mī'ɛŋ fà'a ka'a.
39 Mindoundou ni nja ntɨnɨ shɨna pugu ti ndugwi yi pugu fɛ̄nɛ noŋ,
Banaba lɔ̄gɔ Jouŋ Maaku, pugu shā'a ŋkhǐ ŋgə̄ɨ Shaipru.
40 Pɔɔ lɔ̄gɔ Shaila, pugu yu ghə̄ɨ, pa ghaŋ piŋ luoŋ ŋa Taathɔ nɔ̄oŋ
pwapuŋ yi ni pugu.
41 Nnɛ, a ghə̄ɨ moŋ Shiria pugu Shilishia, nthɔ mā'aŋ ghrɨ́ pa chɔshi fɔ.

16

Timoti ghə̄ɨ pugu pa Pɔɔ ni Shaila

1 Pɔɔ ghə̄ɨ Debi pugu Lishtra, njəɨ yichəɨ ŋgaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ fɔ, ligi yi pɔ
Timoti. Mǔuŋ Timoti ni mbɔ ŋoŋ Juu, mbɔ ŋgaŋ piŋ ŋkaa yu, ndɔ tǎa vi
pɔ pi ŋoŋ Gri.
2 Pa ghaŋ piŋ ŋa pugu ni mbɔ Lishtra pugu Ikoniuŋ nɛ, ni nchrā pa nnu
shi'i nthɛ vi.
3 Pɔɔ ni ntā'a nu ŋa pugu Timoti ghə̄ɨ ka'a, nthɛ yie ghɔ, a ni'iŋ vi ŋgunu
mbrɛi. A ni nchwīe nnɛ nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa Juu ŋa pugu ni mbɔ moŋ
lɨ'ɨ pighɔ nɛ ni nji ŋa tǎa Timoti pɔ pi ŋoŋ Gri.
4 Nɔ ha'aŋ pugu ni nyīeŋ nu moŋ pa la'ataoŋ pighɔ nɛ, pugu shwei pa
ghaŋ piŋ ni pa nthi ŋa pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ pugu pa thishɨ Jerushalɛiŋ ni
ndɔ̄gɔ nɛ, nchhu ni pugu ŋa pugu wɛ̄iŋ nthi pighɔ a pwa.
5 Nnɛ, pa chɔshi pighɔ ni ntɨnɨ nu moŋ piŋ, fɨ'ɨ ghaŋ piŋ pigi nu sheshe
llɛ́.

Gɛ̀ llɔ Mashedonia

6 Pugu nyīeŋ ntɔgɔ krao ŋgei Fragia pugu Galashia nthɛ ŋa Jijwɛ Minnwi
ni ŋkwo lāa ni pugu ŋa ki'i pugu chīi chrà Minnwi Eshia.
7 Pugu ni ŋga nchəɨŋ Mishia, ntā'a nu ŋgə̄ɨ Bitinia, ndɔ pa'a Jijwɛ Jishɔ
lɔ mbiŋ ni pugu.
8 Nnɛ, pugu tiri moŋ Mishia ŋgə̄ɨ Troa.
9 Pɔɔ ni njəɨ nnu ni tu'u ghɔ, a ni njəɨ ŋoŋ Mashedonia tithi nthɔ ndīgəɨ
vi ŋa, "Shā'a Mashedonia ŋgɛ̄rɛ vigi!"
10 Wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ Pɔɔ ni nu'uŋ njəɨ nnu yei nɛ, pigi pīri noŋ yigi nɔ llɔ
nu ŋgə̄ɨ Mashedonia nthɛ ŋa pigi ni njəɨ ŋa Minnwi gɛ̄ vigi ŋa pigi chīi
ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha'akhɔ ni pa ŋgwa lɨ'ɨ ghɔ.

Moŋ Filipai, Lidia kwri njù'ɔ yi

11 Pigi shā'a moŋ pie llɔ Troa ntuŋ ntaoŋ Shomatrashe, mbhi gha ndaŋ
pigi ghəɨ Neapoli.
12 Llɔ fɔ, pigi ghəɨ Filipai mbɔ mmɛ la'ataoŋ ŋa'aŋŋa'aŋ moŋ krao ŋgei
Mashedonia mbɔ lɨ'ɨ ŋa ntou ŋgwa Roma ni nchhɔ nu nɛ. Pigi ni nda'a fɔ
nɔ ntou llɛmbhi.
13 A gha mbɔ llɛ́ ji, pigi taoŋ moŋ tri la'a ŋgəɨ ŋkɨŋ nɨnəɨ, mbɔ lɨ'ɨ ŋa pigi
ni mbī'i ŋa ŋgwa Juu ghà ŋkɨrɨ fɔ nɔ luoŋ nu Minnwi nɛ. Pigi ni nchɔchhɔ
shhɛ nchrā ni pa piŋgɛ ŋa pugu ni ŋkɨrɨ fɔ nɛ.
14 Ta'a ŋoŋ ŋa a ni nja'o vigi nɛ ni mbɔ Lidia llɔ Tiatira, mbɔ ŋgaŋ fini
pa ndhwí tɨnɨnchuoŋ mbɔ miŋgwɛ ŋa a ni nthɔ ŋga'o Minnwi. Taathɔ
ŋa'aŋ njù'ɔ yi ŋa a tigi thɔ yi ni nnu ŋa Pɔɔ ni nthɔ nchhu nu nɛ.
15 A ni ŋga ŋkwe ŋkhĭ, pugu pa mbaanda yi, ŋgē vigi, nchhu nu ŋa, "Pəɨ
thɔ nda'a nda mu nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ nja njəɨ ŋa ǹja mbiŋ Taathɔ shini." Nthɔ
ndīgəɨ vigi ti pigi piŋ ŋa pigi pugu ghəɨ.

Pɔɔ pugu Shaila moŋ chə́ɨŋ

16 A ni mbɔ llɛ́ chəɨ pigi gha ŋgəɨ nu nɔ lɨ'ɨ luoŋ Minnwi, mbāoŋ pigi pa
muuŋ miŋgwɛ chəɨ mbɔ ŋkŭna ŋa a ni mfā'o jijwɛ pɨphɨ, jijwɛ pɨphɨ ghɔ
ni nthɔ nchwīe a yəɨ pa nnu ŋa a shi ndōgɔ lɨ'ɨ nɛ. Ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni
mfā'o vi nɛ ni nthɔ mfā'o ntou mbɨŋ nthɛ ŋa a ni nthɔ njəɨ pa nnu nchhu
nu.
17 A yōu njiŋ yigi pa Pɔɔ mba'o ŋgòu, nchhu nu ŋa, "Ŋgwa pei ya mbɔ
pi puoŋ fà'a Minnwi ŋa a Chaapifuoŋ nɛ! Pugu thɔ nchīi nu ni pəɨ ŋkwaŋ
ha'aŋ mimfɛ pəɨ kie ndūgu nɛ."
18 A ni nchwīe nɛnnɛ nɔ ntou llɛ́ ti Pɔɔ pɨgɨtua, ŋkara nchhu ni jijwɛ
pɨphɨ ghɔ ŋa, "Mfɛ gɨ́ vɛ moŋ ligi Jishɔ Krishto ŋa ɔ taoŋ mbɨŋ yu!" A
wu'ɔ ntaoŋ pi chomilaoŋ ghɔ.
19 Ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni mfā'o ŋkŭna ghɔ nɛ, ni ŋga njəɨ ŋa mba'a pugu
nu'uŋ mfā'o shéi llɔ mbhɔ ŋkŭna ghɔ nɛ, pugu wɛ̄iŋ Pɔɔ pugu Shaila, ŋgəɨ
ni pugu moŋ taŋ shhɨ pa kúŋ,
20 ŋga nthɔ ni pugu shhɨ pa mɛmmɛ ŋgwa ghaŋ sha'a shá'a, nchhu ŋa,
"Ŋgwa pei pɔ pi ŋgwa Juu, nchhɔ nthɔ nu ni mintantara moŋ la'a pia.
21 Pugu thɔ ntɨgɨ pa nù'ɔŋ ŋa a lɔ ŋkā'o ŋa pia piŋ ki nchwīe nthɛ ŋa
pia pɔ pi ŋgwa Roma."
22 Yú ŋgwa pighɔ fɔ nɛ chīri pugu pugu nii nu ligi Pɔɔ pugu Shaila. Pa
ghaŋ sha'a shá'a pighɔ shāa ndhwí Pɔɔ pugu Shaila mfɛ gɨ́ ŋa pi wie vugu.
23 Pi ni ŋgwie vugu ŋkɨɛŋ yie ghɔ, mā'aŋ vugu chə́ɨŋ, mfɛ gɨ́ ni ŋgaŋ
kē'i chə́ɨŋ ŋa a kē'i vugu shishi'i.
24 Ŋgaŋ kē'i chə́ɨŋ gha nja'o gɨ́ yei, ni'iŋ vugu moŋ ŋkɨɛŋ chə́ɨŋ tɨtɨnɨ,
mfīnɨ kwò muŋu ni kipa'o.
25 A ni ŋga mbɔ moŋ ntuŋ mbhi, Pɔɔ pugu Shaila luoŋ Minnwi njrāo
ŋkhĭ pa ghaŋ chə́ɨŋ ywɛrɛ nu.
26 Shhɛ wī'i nchɨ'ɨ, ti kwonda chə́ɨŋ ghɔ chī'ɨ wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ, ŋguoŋ
chonda chu'ɔ, ŋguoŋ chɛɨŋ kɨ̄gɛi mbɨŋ ŋguoŋ ghaŋ chə́ɨŋ.
27 Ŋgaŋ kē'i chə́ɨŋ ghɔ gha ndɔllɔ njəɨ ŋa cho chə́ɨŋ yi wo, nshūa kafa
yi ntā'a nu njwi nōoŋ yi, ŋgē nu ŋa ghaŋ chə́ɨŋ kwo taoŋ ntei.
28 Pɔɔ pa'o ŋgòu ni ŋguoŋ ŋggì yi ŋa, "Ki'i njwi noŋ yɔ, pigi pɔ hɛiŋ
ghao."

29 Ŋgaŋ kɛ̄'i chə́iŋ ghɔ mɛ̄iŋ ŋa pi thɔ ni laŋ, ntei nii moŋ chə́iŋ ghɔ,
ŋgrū nu, ŋgū nɔ kwò Pɔɔ pugu Shaila,
30 mfu'u vugu ntaoŋ nɔ mbhi nchhu ŋa, "Pa masha mi shi nchwīe pi
nɛiŋ ndūgu?"
31 Pugu khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Piŋ Jishɔ Taathɔ, kaŋ ɔ shi ndūgu, pəɨ pa mbaanda
yɔ."
32 Pugu shwei chrà Taathɔ ghɔ pugu pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni mbɔ nda yu
nɛ.
33 Wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ ni tu'u ghɔ, a lɔ̄gɔ vugu ŋgə̄ɨ nshīgao fí yugu. Ŋgaŋ
kɛ̄'i chə́iŋ ghɔ pugu pa ndaaŋoŋ yi kwe ŋkhǐ wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ.
34 Ŋkɛ̄'i chə́iŋ ghɔ lɔ̄gɔ Pɔɔ pugu Shaila ŋku'ɔ nɔ nda yu mfɛ maoŋ pugu
jɨ. Ŋoŋ ghɔ fā'o pwatua pugu pa ndaaŋoŋ yi nthɛ ŋa pugu piŋ Minnwi.
35 Mbhi ni ŋga ndaŋ, pa ghaŋ sha'a shá'a taoŋ pa brushi, nchhu nu ŋa,
"Pəɨ chu'ɔ ŋgwa pɛ pugu ghə̄ɨ!"
36 Ŋgaŋ kɛ̄'i chə́iŋ pɨnɨ, nchhu ni Pɔɔ ŋa, "Pa ghaŋ sha'a shá'a mā'aŋ
ŋkìnɨ ŋa pi chu'ɔ vəɨ, pəɨ ghə̄ɨ nɛ ni vəɨ shi'i."
37 Ndɔ Pɔɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Pugu wie vigi shɨna ŋgwa, ndɔ ni'iŋ vigi chə́iŋ ki
lɔ naa nsha'a vigi ya'a pigi lɔ mbɔ pi ŋgwa Roma. Ti ndwɛ pugu tā'a nu
mfu'u vigi pi njiŋnjiŋ? Ŋga! Pugu thɔ ni noŋ yugu mfu'u vigi."
38 Pa brushi pɨnɨ mā'aŋ ŋkìnɨ ghɔ ni ghaŋ sha'a shá'a pighɔ. Pugu gha
nja'o ŋa Pɔɔ pugu Shaila ni mbɔ pi ŋgwa Roma, mbɔgɔ a gha'a.
39 Nɛnnɛ pugu thɔ mbiŋ fàŋ ni pugu. Mfu'u vugu moŋ chə́iŋ, nchhu ŋa
pugu taoŋ ni vugu moŋ la'a.
40 Nnɛ pugu taoŋ moŋ chə́iŋ, ŋgə̄ɨ nda Lidia. Ŋga ŋgə̄ɨ fɔ, mbāoŋ pugu
pa ghaŋ piŋ, mā'aŋ ghrí yugu ŋgə̄ɨ ki'ɛ ni vugu.

17

Pɔɔ pugu Shaila Teshalonika

1 Pɔɔ pugu Shaila ni nyīeŋ ntɔgɔ Amfipoli pugu Apolonia nthɔ nchəɨŋ
Teshalonika lɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi pa Juu ni mbɔ nɛ.
2 Pɔɔ nii moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi ghɔ ndɔ ha'aŋ a ghà mbīgi nchwīe nɛ,
nnɛ nɔ trɛi taŋ moŋ pa Llé ji, nthɔ mbī'i chrà Minnwi pugu pugu.
3 A fī'ɨ nu ni pugu ndɔ nōoŋ nu llɔ moŋ ghɔ ŋa a ni ŋgu'ɔ mbie ŋa Ju ŋa
Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ yəɨ ŋgə'ɨ ndɔ ŋkhu mbɨnɨ ŋku'ɔ, nchhu
nu ŋa, "Jishɔ yei, ŋa ǹthɔ nchrā nu nthɛ vi nɛ pɔ pi ju ghɔ ŋa Minnwi
chu'ɔ vi ntaoŋ nɛ."
4 Pichəɨ pa ŋgwa ni mbiŋ njōu njiŋ Pɔɔ pugu Shaila, ntou pa ŋgwa Gri
ŋa pugu pɔgɔ Minnwi nɛ, pugu pa ntou mɛmmɛ piŋgɛ piŋ ŋkaa pugu.
5 Ndɔ pichəɨ ŋgwa Juu fā'o kighɨ'ə, nnɛ, ŋkɨrɨ pa mbɨgɨ puŋ, mbɔ pa
ŋgwa ghagha pugu taoŋ ni mmɛ yú, nchwīe yòyɔnɔ ku'ɔ moŋ la'a, pugu
ghə̄ɨ nii la'a Jashoŋ nɔ wɛ̄iŋ nu Pɔɔ pugu Shaila mfɛ ni ŋgwa pugu.
6 Pugu ni ŋga mieŋ ki lɔ njəɨ vugu fɔ, ŋgwɛ̄iŋ Jashoŋ pugu pa pichəɨ pa
ghaŋ piŋ ŋgə̄ɨ ni pugu shhɨ pa thishɨ moŋ la'a, nchhu nu ŋa, "Ŋgwa pei
ha'aŋ pugu thɔ fɛ ŋgə'ɨ ŋguoŋ lɨ'ɨ nɛ chəɨŋ nɛ hɛiŋ,
7 Jashoŋ lɔ̄gɔ vugu ni'iŋ nda yu. Pugu thɔ nchī'ə ŋguoŋ gí ŋa Kaisha fɛ
nɛ, nchhu nu ŋa yichəɨ fùoŋ pɔ fɔ, ligi yi pɔ Jishɔ."
8 Pa ŋgwa pugu pa thishɨ moŋ la'a ni ŋga nja'o yei nnu, a ghana vugu.

9 Pugu chwīe Jashoŋ pugu pa pakwo pi nū'ɔŋ mbɨŋ,* nnɛ pi mieŋ vugu
pugu ghəɨ.

Pɔɔ pugu Shaila Bɛria

10 Tu'u ni ŋga nshini, pa ghaŋ piŋ ki'i mfɛ Pɔɔ pugu Shaila fɛ Bɛria.
Pugu gha ŋgəɨ ti nchəɨŋ, ŋgəɨ moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi pa Juu.
11 Pa ŋgwa Juu fɔ ni mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ ŋgwa nchaa pi Teshalonika, nthɛ ŋa
pugu ni mbiŋ chrà Minnwi ni ntou ni'iŋ njù'ɔ, ntou mooŋ yi ŋguoŋ llɛ́ nɔ
yəɨ nu ŋa a nnu shini.
12 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ntou yugu ni mbiŋ Minnwi, ntou pa mɛmmɛ piŋgɛ ni
mɛmmɛ nthɨŋkwo llɔ Gri, pugu pa ntou mbia, piŋ Minnwi.
13 Pa ŋgwa Juu ŋa pugu ni mbɔ Teshalonika gha nja'o ŋa Pɔɔ shwei chrà
Minnwi Bɛria ŋkaa yu nɛ, pugu ghəɨ fɔ, ni'iŋ puŋ ŋgwa, ndɔ ŋkāoŋ vugu
ŋa pugu tāra.
14 Wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ pa ghaŋ piŋ Bɛria fɛ Pɔɔ ŋkɨŋ ŋkhǐ ndɔ Shaila pugu
Timoti kɨna Bɛria.
15 Pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni ndōgɔ Pɔɔ nɔ ghəɨ nu nti'i vi nɛ, ghəɨ ti nchəɨŋ
Atɛŋ maa mbɨnɨ mbīnɨ Bɛria ni ŋkìnɨ ŋa pugu chhu ni Shaila pugu Timoti
ŋa pugu para vi wu'ɔ chomilaoŋ ghɔ.

Pɔɔ Atɛŋ

16 Pɔɔ ni ŋga nchhɔ njwɛrɛ Shaila pugu Timoti Atɛŋ, njù'ɔ yi ghana vi
moŋ ghɔ ŋkiɛŋ yie, nthɛ ŋa la'ataoŋ ghɔ ni ndɨnaoŋ ni pa nnwi.
17 Nnɛ a shwei chrà Minnwi moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi ni pa Juu pugu pa
ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ ŋa pugu ni nthɔ ŋga'o Minnwi nɛ. Mbɨnɨ nchhu moŋ
taŋ ŋguoŋ llɛ́ ni pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni mbɔ fɔ nɛ.
18 Pichəɨ ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni nthɔ njōu njiŋ Ɛpikuru† nɛ, pugu pa ŋgwa ŋa
pugu ni ntɨgɨ ŋgwa ni yaoŋ ŋa Shitoi‡ ni ntɨgɨ nu nɛ, lōu nu pugu pa Pɔɔ.
Pichəɨ chhu ŋa, "Yei ŋgaŋ wie nchò chhu pi ŋa?" Pichəɨ khwē ŋa, "A fhi
nɔ ha'aŋ a chrā nu nɔ ligi nnwi taoŋ nduoŋ." Pugu ni nchhu yei nthɛ ŋa
Pɔɔ ni nthɔ nchīi chrà pi nɔ ligi Jishɔ pugu pa nnu khu nu mbɨnɨ ŋku'ɔ.
19 Nɛnnɛ, pugu lōgɔ Pɔɔ ŋgəɨ ni ju shhɨ pa kúŋ Areopagushi§ nchhu ghɔ
ŋa, "Pigi tā'a nu nji yaoŋ ŋa nnu fhi yei ŋa a yɛ'i nu yie ghɔ nɛ.
20 Pichəɨ pa nnu ŋa pigi ya'o ɔ yɛ'i nu nɛ ghrāo vigi, nthɛ yie ghɔ, pigi
tā'a nu ŋa ɔ ya mbɨnɨ mfī'ɨ nnu pei pigi ji."
21 Pugu ni nchhu nɛiŋ nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa Atɛŋ pugu pa ghìnɨ ŋa
pugu la'a nu fɔ nɛ ghà ndōgɔ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ yugu nɔ chhu nu ki nɔ ya'o nu
pa pisha'akhɔ fhi.
22 Nɛnnɛ, Pɔɔ tithi shhɨ pa kúŋ Areopagushi nchhu ŋa, "Ŋgwa Atɛŋ, ǹjəɨ
ŋa moŋ ŋguoŋ puoŋ shɛndaoŋ ghao pəɨ ghà ŋga'o pa nnwi.
23 Nthɛ ŋa nɔ ha'aŋ ǹtɔgɔ moŋ la'a pəɨ nɛ, nthɔ mbɛ'i pa shhɨ nnwi pəɨ
ha'aŋ pəɨ gha'o nu nɛ, ǹjəɨ yichəɨ lɨ'ɨ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pi nā'aŋ fɔ ŋa, 'Ni nnwi ŋa
pigi lɔ nji vi nɛ.' Yaoŋ yɛ ŋa pəɨ gha'o pi ki lɔ nji nɛ, a yie ghɔ ŋa ǹchrā
nu ni pəɨ nthɛ vi nɛ.

---

* **17:9 17:9** Pugu ni nū'ɔŋ mbɨŋ ŋa pi mieŋ pa Pɔɔ ŋa pugu ghəɨ, ti p̈ugu nu'uŋ mbɨnɨ nthɔ ni minduoŋnduoŋ, pugu shɨɛŋ mbɨŋ ghɔ. † **17:18 17:18** Yei ni mbɔ ŋgwa ŋa pugu khwā nchhɔ shi'i ŋkuoŋ shhɛ hɛiŋ ŋga'a nɛ. ‡ **17:18 17:18** Yei ni mbɔ ŋgwa ŋa nnu nchhɔ shi'i ki nnu yəɨ ŋgə'ɨ lɔ mfhi nnu ni pugu. § **17:19 17:19** A lɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ yichəɨ nnwi ni mbɔ, pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Areshi, mbɔ nnwi nchhɔ́. Nda ncha'o ni mbɔ mbara nɔ lɨ'ɨ yei.

24 "Minnwi ŋa a chwīe mbhi pugu pa ŋguoŋ yaoŋ moŋ ghɔ nɛ, a ju mbɔ
Taathɔ po pugu pa shhɛ. A shi'a nji'i nchhɔ pi moŋ pa Nda Minnwi ha'aŋ
a krao ŋoŋmishua ni mbhɔ mi nɛ,
25 ki mbɔ ni chà yichəɨ yaoŋ ha'aŋ a nthɛ a fà'a ŋoŋmishua mfɛ ghɔ nɛ,
ŋa a ju nduthɔ yi ŋa a fɛ chɔmbhi pugu pa jijwɛ pugu pa ŋguoŋ pa maoŋ
nduoŋ ni shesheŋoŋ nɛ.
26 Ntɔgɔ pi mbɨŋ ta'a ŋoŋmishua, a chwīe ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa taoŋ taoŋ
ŋkuoŋ mbhi, nchwīe ŋa pugu nchhɔ moŋ ŋguoŋ ŋkuoŋ mbhi ghao. Ni
ŋkwo nū'ɔŋ pa fiɛŋ yugu pugu pa fɨ'ɨ ndɨɨ yɛ ŋa pugu shi nchhɔ ŋkuoŋ
mbhi hɛiŋ, ŋkaoŋ pugu maa mbɔ.
27 "A ni nchwīe yei nnɛ ŋa a nthɛ pugu tā'a vi ndɔ njəɨ vi nɔ ha'aŋ pugu
mɔnɔ ntā'a vi nɛ. Ndɔ nɛ, a lɔ nji'i mbɔ pi fie hiŋ ni shesheŋoŋ via.
28 Nthɛ ŋa pia chhɔ chɔmbhi, nyīeŋ nu ndɔ mbɔ nu pi mbhɔ yu, wu'ɔ
nɔ ha'aŋ pichəɨ ghaŋ shiethɔ shɨna pəɨ chhu nɛ ŋa, 'Shishini ŋguoŋ via
pa puoŋ pi.'
29 Nthɛ ŋa pia púoŋ Minnwi nɛ, ki'i pia pī'i ŋa Minnwi pɔ pi nɔ yaoŋ ŋa
ŋoŋ chwīe ni laoŋgo, ki ni yaoŋ tínɨ ki ni ŋgù'ɔ, mbɔ pi yaoŋ ŋa a chhɔ
ŋoŋmishua mbī'i nchwīe nɛ.
30 Minnwi funu ndɨɨ ŋa ŋgwa ni nchwīe phɨ ki ji nɛ, ndɔ ndwɛ, a fɛ gí
ŋa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa moŋ ŋguoŋ lɨ'ɨ pā'a ŋkǔnu yugu ni phɨ.
31 Nthɛ ŋa a chwīe ta'a llé nū'ɔŋ ŋa a shi ndɛ nsha'a ŋguoŋ mbhi ghao
moŋ ndɨndɨ ntɔgɔ pi mbɨŋ ta'a ŋoŋ ŋa a chu'ɔ vi nɛ. A nōoŋ lì yei ni
shesheŋoŋ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ ku'ɔ nu ni ŋoŋ vei llɔ moŋ gu."
32 Ndɨɨ ŋa pugu ni nja'o Pɔɔ kāoŋ nnu khu nu mbɨnɨ ŋku'ɔ nɛ, pichəɨ
mā'aŋ vi ni kwə̀ɨŋ, ndɔ pichəɨ chhu ŋa, "Pigi tā'a nu mbɨnɨ nja'o ɔ chrà
nnu yei ŋgé nduoŋ."
33 Nɛnnɛ, Pɔɔ lɔllɔ mieŋ vugu ŋgə̄ɨ.
34 Ndɔ pichəɨ yōu njiŋ yi mbiŋ Minnwi. Dionishio mbɔ ta'a ŋkúŋ, ni
yichəɨ miŋgwɛ, ligi yi pɔ Damarishi, ni mbɔ shɨna ŋgwa pei, pugu pa
pichəɨ ŋgwa nduoŋ.

18

Pɔɔ moŋ la'ataoŋ Koriŋ

1 Pɔɔ ni ŋga mī'ɛŋ shhɨ pa kúŋ, ndhɔ Atɛŋ ŋgə̄ɨ Koriŋ.
2 A ni njəɨ yichəɨ ŋoŋ Juu fɔ, ligi yi pɔ Akwila, ŋa pi ni mbhi vi Pontu,
a wu'ɔ ŋka llɔ pi llɔ Itali pugu ŋgwɛ vi, ligi yi pɔ Prishila, nthɛ ŋa Fùoŋ
Klaudiu ni mfɛ gí ŋa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa Juu ntaoŋ moŋ Roma. Pɔɔ ghə̄ɨ nɔ yəɨ
nu vugu.
3 Nda'a pugu pugu ndɔ mfā'a pugu pugu ka'a nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ vugu ni
mbɔ pa ghaŋ chwīe ntǎa* mfini nu.
4 A ni nshwei chrà Minnwi moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi ŋguoŋ llé ji ghao,
ŋkaa nu ŋa ŋgwa Juu pugu pa ŋgwa Gri piŋ.
5 Shaila pugu Timoti ni ŋga ndhɔ Mashedonia nthɔ, Pɔɔ fɛ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ
yi ghao nɔ chīi nu chrà Minnwi, nthɔ nshwei ŋgwa Juu ŋa Jishɔ Ju ŋa
Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ.

---

* **18:3 18:3** Pi ni nchwīe yei ntǎa pi ni ŋgrào mimbhi, a fā'o pa kwīni pi. Ŋoŋ gha ntaoŋ lɨ'ɨ tu'u shini vi a ghɨ'ɨ, ndɨ'ɨ ni pa ŋkɨɨ nda'a fɔ ki mfɛrɛ noŋ yi fɔ.

6 Pugu ni ŋga ndāa vi nchhu pa nnu pɨphɨ nthɛ vi, a krū pru ŋkuoŋ
ndhwí pi nchhu ŋa, "Noŋ yəɨ pɔ nɛ mbhɔ pəɨ! Mbhɔ ma yi wo nɛ, llɔ
ndwɛ ŋgə̄ɨ nu shhɨ, ǹshi ŋgə̄ɨ nshwei chrà Minnwi ni pa taoŋ nduoŋ."
7 A mieŋ vugu ŋgə̄ɨ nda ŋoŋ chəɨ, ligi yi pɔ Titiu Jushitu, mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a
ni nthɔ ŋga'o Minnwi. Nda yi ni mbɔ mbɨŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi.
8 Krishpu, mbɔ nthishɨ nda luoŋ Minnwi piŋ Taathɔ pugu pa mbaanda
yi. Pichəɨ pa ntou ŋgwa la'ataoŋ Koriŋ ya'o chrà Minnwi mbiŋ ndɔ ŋkwe
ŋkhǐ.
9 A ni ŋga mbɔ ni tu'u chəɨ, Pɔɔ yəɨ nnu Taathɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ki'i mbɔgɔ
gu, chrā ni tɨnɨnju'ɔ, ki lɔ ŋkɨna chrā nu,
10 nthɛ ŋa pɔgɔ pɔ ka'a. Mba'a yichəɨ ŋoŋ yi'i mfɛ ŋgə'ɨ vɛ nthɛ ŋa ntou
ŋgwa moŋ lɨ'ɨ yei ŋgwa paŋ."
11 Nɛnnɛ, Pɔɔ la'a fɔ nɔ ta'a ŋga'o ni ghrà yi nthɔ njɛ'i ŋgwa pighɔ ni
chrà Minnwi.
12 Ndɔ ndɨɨ ŋa pi ni nū'ɔŋ Galio ŋa a sha'a krao Roma ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni
Akaya nɛ, pa ŋgwa Juu pɔ ni ta'aŋggi ŋgə̄ɨ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ Pɔɔ ŋgə̄ɨ ni ju shhɨ
ghaŋ sha'a shá'a.
13 Pugu chhu ŋa, "Ŋoŋ vei thɔ nɨŋɨ nu ŋkara njù'ɔ ŋgwa, pugu gha'o
Minnwi moŋ shɛndaoŋ ŋa gí lɔ mbiŋ nɛ!"
14 Ndɔ Pɔɔ ni ŋga ntā'a ŋa'aŋ nchò yi lɨ'ɨ chrà, Galio chhu ni ŋgwa Juu
ŋa, "Yei kaŋ ni mbɔ pi yichəɨ nnu pɨphɨ, ki fàŋ ha'aŋ ŋoŋ vei chwīe, ǹka
ni mfā'o thɔ nnu nɔ wɛ̄iŋ nu njù'ɔ nja'o vəɨ.
15 Ndɔ, nthɛ ŋa a pɔ pi mindoundou ŋkuoŋ pa chrà, pugu pa ligi, pugu
pa yəɨ gí nɛ, a nthɛ a wu'ɔ ndugwi pəɨ. Mimfɛ pa'a ǹdɔ nsha'a ŋkwaŋ
nnu yinɛ."
16 Nnɛ, a yōu vugu nda shá'a.
17 Ŋguoŋ vugu wɛ̄iŋ Shoshtene, mbɔ nthishɨ moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi,
ŋgwie vi moŋ ndasha'a shá'a ghɔ. Ndɔ pa'a a lɔ mfhi nnu ni Galio.

Pɔɔ pīnɨ Antiɔ

18 Pɔɔ chhɔ pugu pa ghaŋ piŋ Koriŋ nɔ ntou llɛ́ mieŋ vugu ki'ɛ nshā'a
ŋkhǐ pugu Prishila ni Akwila ŋgə̄ɨ Shiria. A ni ŋga mbɔ Keŋkria, ŋkuoŋ
thɔ yi nthɛ kɨna ŋa a ni ŋgwrā.
19 Pugu gha nchəɨŋ Ɛfɛshɔ, Pɔɔ mieŋ Prishila pugu Akwila fɔ. Ŋkaoŋ a
maa mieŋ vugu, a ni ŋgə̄ɨ nda luoŋ Minnwi mbī'i pa nnu pugu pa ŋgwa
Juu fɔ.
20 Pugu ni nchhu ghɔ ŋa pugu pugu la'a nɔ ntaaŋ ndɨɨ, a lāa.
21 Ndɔ a gha ŋgə̄ɨ nu, nchhu ni pugu ŋa, "Minnwi mbiŋ, kaŋ ǹshi mbɨnɨ
mbīnɨ." Ndhɔ ki'ɛ Ɛfɛshɔ, nii moŋ pie ŋgə̄ɨ.
22 A ni ŋga ŋkaoŋ Kaisharia, ŋgə̄ɨ Jerushalɛiŋ nchrā ni chɔshi, nshwi'i
ki'ɛ Antiɔ.
23 A ni ŋga mbɔ fɔ nɔ yichəɨ fɨ'ɨ ndɨɨ, ndɔllɔ nyīeŋ pa lɨ'ɨlɨ'ɨ moŋ Galashia,
pugu pa Fragia, nthɔ mā'aŋ ghrí ghaŋ piŋ.

Apolo ghə̄ɨ Ɛfɛshɔ pugu Koriŋ

24 Ndɨɨ ghɔ, ŋoŋ Juu chəɨ, ligi yi pɔ Apolo, llɔ Alɛshandria thɔ Ɛfɛshɔ. A
ni mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a ni nja nji chrà, ndɔ nja nji Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi.
25 A ni mfā'o ntígɨ moŋ Shɛndaoŋ Taathɔ. A ni ǹchrā ndɔ njɛ'i pa nnu ki
ntəɨ nthɛ Jishɔ ni ŋguoŋ ni'iŋ njù'ɔ ghao, nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ a ni ŋgu'ɔ
nji pi kwe ŋkhǐ Jouŋ nɛ.

26 A jɛ̄ nthɔ nchrā nu ni tɨnɨnju'ɔ moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi. Prishila pugu
Akwila ni ŋga nja'o vi, ndɔ̄gɔ vi ŋgəɨ nɔ nda pugu mfɨ'ɨ Shɛndaoŋ Minnwi
ghɔ shishi'ɨ.
27 A ni ŋga ntā'a nu nshā'a Akaya, pa ghaŋ piŋ fɔ ghɛ̄rɛ nā'aŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ
mfɛ ni ghaŋ piŋ Akaya, nchhu nu ŋa pi tuo vi a pwa. A ni ŋga nchəɨŋ
Akaya, ŋgɛ̄rɛ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni ntɔgɔ moŋ pwapuŋ Minnwi mbɔ ghaŋ
piŋ nɛ.
28 A ni ndōu pi tɨtɨnɨ ti ŋga'a pa Juu shhɛnte nɔ nōoŋ nu ni pugu moŋ
Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi ŋa Jishɔ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ shini.

19

Pɔɔ moŋ la'ataoŋ Ɛfɛshɔ

1 Apolo ni ŋga ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ Koriŋ, Pɔɔ tɔgɔ krao khwi ŋgei ghɔ, nchəɨŋ
Ɛfɛshɔ, njəɨ pichəɨ ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ fɔ,
2 mbie vugu ŋa, "Pi ni mfɛ Jijwɛ Minnwi ni pəɨ ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ ni mbiŋ nɛ?"
Pugu khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Ŋga! Pigi lɔ naa ndɔ nja'o sheshe yaoŋ ŋa Jijwɛ
Minnwi."
3 A chhu ŋa, "Ti pəɨ ni ntɔgɔ pi moŋ yəɨ kwe ŋkhǐ?"
Pugu ŋa, "Moŋ kwe ŋkhǐ Jouŋ."
4 Pɔɔ chhu ŋa, "Kwe ŋkhǐ Jouŋ ni mbɔ pi ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pā'a ŋkŭnu
yugu ni phɨ nɛ, Jouŋ ghɔ ni nthɔ nchhu nu ni ŋgwa ŋa pugu piŋ ŋoŋ ŋa a
thɔ nu njiŋ yu nɛ, mbɔ Jishɔ."
5 Pugu ni ŋga nja'o yei, ŋkwe ŋkhǐ moŋ ligi Jishɔ Taathɔ.
6 Pɔɔ gha nū'ɔŋ mbhɔ mi mbɨŋ pugu, Jijwɛ Minnwi shwi'i mbɨŋ pugu,
pugu chrà moŋ pa chrà taoŋ nduoŋ, ndɔ njəɨ pa nnu llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi
nchhu.
7 Ŋguoŋ pa pimbia ni mbɔ nɔ paanchrɔ.
8 Pɔɔ ghəɨ moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi nchrā pugu pa ŋgwa fɔ ni tɨnɨnju'ɔ nɔ
trɛi nàoŋ nchrā nu ndɔ nthɔ ndīgəɨ vugu ŋa pugu piŋ Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi.
9 Ndɔ pichəɨ tɨnɨthɔ ki lɔ mbiŋ, nchrā pa nnu pɨphɨ nthɛ Shɛndaoŋ Taathɔ
shhɨ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa. Nthɛ yie ghɔ, Pɔɔ mieŋ vugu ndɔ̄gɔ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ
Jishɔ pugu pugu ghəɨ, sheshe llé a thɔ fā'o chrà moŋ nda yɛ'i yaoŋ Tiranu.
10 Yei ni ŋgəɨ shhɨ nɔ paa ŋga'o, nnɛ ti ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni nchhɔ
pi Eshia nɛ ni nja'o chrà Taathɔ, pa ŋgwa Juu pugu pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ.

Puoŋ Shikeva

11 Minnwi ni ntɔgɔ mbɨŋ Pɔɔ nthɔ nchwīe mɛmmɛ nnu ghraoghrao.
12 Nɛnnɛ pi lɔ̄gɔ pra ndhwí pugu pa ndhwí fà'a ŋa a ni ŋkwo fā'a nɔ
nɛ, ŋgəɨ nɔ ŋkāoŋ pa ghaŋ ghǐnɔ, pa ghǐnɔ pugu mmɛ, pa jijwɛ pɨphɨ taoŋ
mbɨŋ pugu.
13 Pichəɨ ŋgwa Juu, ŋa pugu ni nthɔ nyīeŋ njōu pa jijwɛ pɨphɨ nɛ, mōoŋ
nɔ yōu nu pa jijwɛ pɨphɨ ni ligi Jishɔ Taathɔ, nchhu nu ŋa, "Mfɛ gí vɛ nɔ
ligi Jishɔ ŋa Pɔɔ ghà nchīi nɛ, ŋa ɔ taoŋ."
14 Khwachəɨ puoŋ pimbia, mbɔ puoŋ yichəɨ taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ
fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pa ŋgwa Juu, ligi yi pɔ Shikeva, ni nthɔ nyīeŋ nchwīe nnu yei.
15 Ndɔ jijwɛ pɨphɨ ghɔ khwɛ̄ ni pugu ŋa, "Ŋji Jishɔ, nji pa nnu nthɛ Pɔɔ,
ndɔ pəɨ pɔ yəɨ pi pa gǒ?"
16 Ŋgaŋ jijwɛ pɨphɨ ghɔ lli nchəɨŋ mbɨŋ pugu ni pri, ŋga'a vugu ghao.
Pugu tei ntaoŋ nda yu ntii ni pa ləɨŋ mbɨŋ pugu.

17 Ŋguoŋ pa Juu pugu pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ ŋa pugu ni nda'a nu Ɛfɛshɔ
nɛ ni nja'o yei nnu, pɔgɔ gu wɛ̄iŋ vugu, pi gha'o ligi Jishɔ Taathɔ mbīgi
ŋgəɨ shhɨ.
18 Ntou pa ghaŋ piŋ thɔ shhɛnte mbiŋ fàŋ yugu ndɔ ntūgu pa nnu lə̄iŋ
ŋa pugu ni nchwīe nu nɛ.
19 Ntou pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni mbɔ pa ghaŋ shhɛ̌ nɛ thɔ ni pa ŋwa'aŋlɨ
shhɛ̌ pugu pi tūoŋ shhɛnte. Pi pī'i nchuoŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ pighɔ a taoŋ tiɛŋ wuŋ
ŋkaŋ yichəɨ ŋkwaŋ mbiŋ.*
20 Nɛnnɛ chrà Taathɔ nyīeŋ ŋgəɨ shhɨ ŋkiɛŋ titɨnɨ.

Mmɛ minduoŋnduoŋ gū Ɛfɛshɔ

21 Pa nnu pei ni ŋga ntɔgɔ, Pɔɔ lɔ̄gɔ nthi mi moŋ Jijwɛ nɔ tɔgɔ nu
Mashedonia pugu Akaya ŋgəɨ Jerushalɛiŋ. A ni nchhu nu ŋa, "Nshi ŋga
ŋgəɨ fɔ, ŋ̀gu'ɔ ŋgəɨ ti nchəɨŋ njəɨ la'ataoŋ Roma ŋkaa yu."
22 Pɔɔ ni ŋga ŋkwo taoŋ Timoti pugu Erashitu, mbɔ paa ghaŋ ghɛ̀rɛ pi
Mashedonia, ndutho yi kɨna Eshia nɔ yichəɨ fɨ'ɨ ndɨɨ.
23 A ni mbɔ pi moŋ yei pɨɨ ndɨɨ ŋa ŋkiɛŋ titɨnɨ lwilwi'i ni ŋgū Ɛfɛshɔ nthɛ
Shɛndaoŋ Taathɔ.
24 Ŋgaŋ shūgu lǐɛŋ chəɨ, ligi yi pɔ Demetriu, lī̈ɛŋ pa yaoŋ pugu fhi nda
nnwi Atɛmi, pa ghaŋ fà'a pi fā'o ŋkiɛŋ ntou shéi ŋkuoŋ fà'a yugu ghɔ.
25 Demetriu kɨrɨ pichəɨ ghaŋ fà'a pighɔ pugu pa pichəɨ ghaŋ ŋkwaŋ fà'a
pighɔ, nchhu ni pugu ŋa,
"Ŋgwa paŋ, pəɨ ji ŋa ŋguoŋ fà'o pia llɔ pi ŋkuoŋ yei chofa'a.
26 Pəɨ yəɨ ndɔ nja'o ni noŋ pəɨ, nnu ŋa ŋoŋ vei ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Pɔɔ, chwīe
nu nɛ. A chhu ŋa pa nnwi ŋa pi chwīe ni mbhɔ nɛ lɔ nji'í mbɔ pa nnwi
kaŋ tɨgəɨ yi, ŋkwo ya mba'o ti ŋkara ntou ŋgwa hɛiŋ Ɛfɛshɔ pugu ŋguoŋ
krao Eshia.
27 Nnu wuwuru moŋ ghɔ lɔ ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ pi ŋa yia fà'a yei shi ŋgū shhɛ.
A pɨnɨ mbīgi ŋa nda nnwi Atɛmi shi ŋgū nnu gha, nduthɔ Atɛmi ghɔ, ŋa
ŋguoŋ Eshia pugu pa ŋguoŋ mbhi ghà ŋga'o nɛ, shiɛŋ ndigha'o yi."
28 Pugu ni ŋga nja'o yei nnu, ndɨnaoŋ ni pɨgɨtua, njɛ̄ pa'o nu ŋgòu, nchhu
nu ŋa, "Atɛmi pa ŋgwa Ɛfɛshɔ, yi ndiɛŋ!"
29 Mooŋ la'a lɨnaoŋ ni fiŋthɔ ghao. Pugu tei ŋgəɨ nii moŋ mmɛ lɨ'ɨ ŋa
ŋgwa ghà ŋkirɨ fɔ nɛ, nshūu Gayu pugu Arishtaku, mbɔ ŋgwa Mashedonia
ŋa pugu pa Pɔɔ ni nyīeŋ nu ka'a nɛ, nii nɔ moŋ lɨ'ɨ ghɔ.
30 Pɔɔ ni ntā'a nu nii shɨna kirɨ ghɔ, ndɔ pa'a ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ lɔ mieŋ
vi ŋa a nii.
31 Pichəɨ pa thishɨ Eshia ŋkaa pugu ŋa pugu ni mbɔ pa taannu Pɔɔ nɛ,
lī̈gəɨ vi ŋa ki'i a lī̈ɨ moŋ kirɨ ghɔ.
32 Kirɨ ghɔ thɔ mba'o ŋgòu, pichəɨ chhu yei nnu, pichəɨ chhu yini nnu
nthɛ ŋa fiŋthɔ ni mbɔ shɨna pugu. Pa'a ntou yi lɔ nji nnu ŋa pugu ni ŋkirɨ
nɔ ghɔ nɛ.
33 Pichəɨ pa ŋgwa moŋ Kirɨ ghɔ fɛ ntɨgɨ ni Alɛshanda, ŋa pa Juu ni ntu'ɔ
pi ju ntigi shhɨ, nnɛ, Alɛshanda nōoŋ ni mbhɔ yi ŋa ŋgwa lɛrɛ laŋ, ŋkaa
nɔ fɨ'ɨ nu mooŋ nnu pighɔ.
34 Pugu gha njəɨ ŋa a pɔ pi ŋoŋ Juu, pugu mū'uŋ yɔ̄nɔ nu nɔ paa awa,
nchhu nu ŋa, "Atɛmi pa ŋgwa Ɛfɛshɔ, yi ndiɛŋ."

---

* **19:19 19:19** Yei yichəɨ ŋkwaŋ mbiŋ ŋa ta'a ndigi yi fɨ'ɨ mbiŋ ŋa ŋoŋ mfā'a nɔ ta'a llɛ́ pi pe vi nɔ nɛ.

35 Ndugwi yi, ŋgaŋ nā'aŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ la'ataoŋ ghɔ pa'o ndɛrɛ vugu, nchhu
ni pugu ŋa, "Ŋgwa Ɛfɛshɔ! Shesheŋoŋ ji ŋa a tuo Ɛfɛshɔ ntuo nda nnwi
ndiɛŋ Atɛmi pugu pa ŋgù'ɔ yi yei, ŋa a llɔ po ŋgū nɛ.
36 Ŋa yei lɔ mbɔ nnu ŋa mimfɛ shesheŋoŋ lāa nɛ, a pie ŋa pəɨ lɛrɛ laŋ,
ki lɔ nchwīe sheshe nnu tɨtɨnɨ.
37 Nthɛ ŋa pəɨ thɔ ni ŋgwa pei hɛiŋ, mbɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu lɔ nji'i njōo
yaoŋ nda nnwi ki nchrā chrà pɨphɨ nthɛ vi.
38 Ä mbɔ ŋa Demetriu pugu pa ghaŋ fà'a pi fā'o pɨgɨ njù'ɔ nthɛ
sheshеŋoŋ, pia fā'o pa thishɨ pia, pa ndasha'a pia pɔ fɔ, a nthɛ pugu ghəɨ
mburu fɔ.
39 Ndɔ ti ɔ mbɨnɨ mfā'o nnu nduoŋ pi sha'a nda ncha'o.
40 Nthɛ ŋa p̈ia shi nchwīe, pi shi ŋgwɛ̄iŋ via ŋa pia thɔ ni yɔ̀yɔnɔ shi'a
moŋ la'a ki ŋkiɛŋ la'o yi lɔ mbɔ."
41 A ni mī'ɛŋ chhu nu nnu yei, nchhu ŋgwa ghəɨ.

20

Pɔɔ ghəɨ Mashedonia pugu Gri

1 Yɔ̀yɔnɔ ni ŋga mmɛ, Pɔɔ gɛ̄ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ ta'a lɨ'ɨ, ŋga mā'aŋ
ghrí yugu, mieŋ vugu ndɔllɔ ŋgəɨ Mashedonia.
2 A ni ŋga ntɔgɔ moŋ ŋguoŋ pa lɨ'ɨ pighɔ ghao, ŋkwo mā'aŋ ghrí ghaŋ
piŋ fɔ, ŋgəɨ la'ataoŋ Gri.
3 A ni nda'a fɔ nɔ trɛi nàoŋ, nɔ ha'aŋ a ni mbīri noŋ yi nɔ shā'a nu ntaoŋ
Shiria nɛ, nja'o ŋa pa Juu thɔ nyiaŋ ntáŋ nthɛ vi nɛ, a lɔ̄gɔ nthí mi nɔ tɔgɔ
nu Mashedonia mbīnɨ.
4 Shopata mbɔ muuŋ Pairu llɔ Bɛria ghəɨ pugu pugu ka'a, pugu pa
Arishtaku ni Shɛkɔndɔ llɔ Teshalonika, ni Gayu llɔ Debi, ni Timoti ŋkaa
yu pugu Taikiku ni Trɔfimu llɔ krao ŋgei Eshia.
5 Pugu ni ŋgəɨ shhɨ nchēi vigi Troa.
6 Llé Jɨ Brɛi ki ku'ɔ ni ŋga ntɔgɔ, pigi shā'a llɔ Filipai, ŋga nda'a tiɛŋ llé
pigi para vugu Troa, nda'a fɔ nɔ khwachəɨ llé.

Ndugwi njiŋ kra Pɔɔ Troa

7 A ni ŋga mbɔ fŭoŋ llé moŋ shwi'i taŋ, pigi kɨrɨ nɔ kru nu brɛi,* Pɔɔ
chrà ni pugu, mbī'i nu nɔ ghəɨ nu yua, nthɛ yie ghɔ, a wu'ɔ nchrachra ti
mī'ɛŋ ni ntuŋ mbhi.
8 Ntou laŋ ni nthɔ ŋkɨɨ nu moŋ njiɛŋ nda tɔthɨ ŋa pigi ni ŋkɨrɨ fɔ nɛ.
9 Yichəɨ ma'aŋ mikhwa, ligi yi pɔ Ɛutiku, ni nchhɔ nchò windu. Pɔɔ gha
ŋgu'ɔ nchrachra mbīgi ŋgəɨ nu shhɨ nɛ, lɔgɔ gha'a ma'aŋ mikhwa ghɔ, a
gū shhɛ llɔ moŋ trɛi yɛrɛ nda tɔthɨ, pi pɨ'ɨ vi shhɛ a kwo khu.
10 Pɔɔ shwi'i shhɛ, mbaŋ vi nchhu ŋa, "Ki'i pəɨ fā'o yu'ɔ njù'ɔ, a wu'ɔ
mbi'i yi maoŋ."
11 Mbɨnɨ ŋku'ɔ moŋ njíɛŋ nda tɔthɨ ki'ɛ, mbə'ɨ brɛi ŋkru. A ni ŋga nchrā
pugu pa ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ nɔ ntaaŋ ndɨɨ ti mbhi ya ndaŋ, ndɔllɔ ŋgəɨ.
12 Pa ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ lɔ̄gɔ ma'aŋ mikhwa ghɔ pugu pugu pīnɨ la'a, a
wu'ɔ mbɔ yi maoŋ, pugu fā'o ntou ghrɨnju'ɔ.

Pɔɔ llɔ Troa ŋgəɨ Milɛtu

13 Pigi lɔllɔ ŋgəɨ shhɨ nii mitu ŋkhĭ nshā'a ntaoŋ Ashoshi, lɨ'ɨ tiɛŋ Pɔɔ nɔ
ha'aŋ a ni ŋkwo chhu ni pigi nɛ, nthɛ ŋa a ni nyīeŋ pi shhɛ ŋgəɨ nu fɔ.

---

* **20:7 20:7** Brɛi yei ni mbɔ yɛ ŋa pugu ni mbə'ɨ ŋkru nɔ kwiŋ nu gu Taathɔ.

14 Pigi pugu ni ŋga mbāoŋ Ashoshi, pigi tiɛŋ vi moŋ mitu ŋkhĭ pigi pugu
ghāɨ Mitulɛnɛ.
15 Pigi nyīeŋ llɔ fɔ mbhi gha ndaŋ pigi chəɨŋ mbɨŋ Kiou, yichəɨ mbra llé
pigi shā'a Shamo, mbhi gha mbɨnɨ ndaŋ pigi chəɨŋ Milɛtu.
16 Pɔɔ lōgɔ nthí mi nɔ nyīeŋ nu moŋ ŋkhĭ mfərə Ɛfɛshɔ, nnɛ ŋa ki'i a
mī'aŋ ndɨɨ Eshia, nthɛ ŋa a ni ŋkɔnɔ nu ŋgəɨ Jerushalɛiŋ llé jɨ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ
ni Pentekɔ nɛ, nɔ ha'aŋ a nji'ɛ.
17 Pɔɔ ni ŋga mbɔ Milɛtu, ntaoŋ ŋkìnɨ Ɛfɛshɔ ŋa pa thishɨ moŋ chɔshi
ghɔ thɔ njəɨ vi.
18 Pugu ni ŋga nthɔ njəɨ vi, a chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ ji ŋkwaŋ
ha'aŋ mi ni nchhɔ chɔmbhi a shɨna pəɨ jɛ̄ nɔ fŭoŋ llé ŋa mi ni ntigi kwò a
Eshia nɛ.
19 Mfā'a mbhɔ Taathɔ ni ŋguoŋ junoŋ ghao, ni ŋkhĭ ligi pugu pa mōoŋ
nu ŋa a ni nthɔ vəɨ llɔ ŋkuoŋ pa ntáŋ ŋa pa Juu ni ntaaŋ a nɔ nɛ.
20 Pəɨ ji ŋa ǹshini ndɔ ndəɨŋ vəɨ ni sheshe yaoŋ ŋa a nthɛ a ghɛ̄rɛ vəɨ
nɛ. Mi ni nchhu chrà Minnwi, ndɔ njɛ'i vəɨ shhɛnte pugu pa nda nda.
21 Mi ni nshūu tə́nə pa Juu pugu pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ ŋa pugu pā'a
ŋkŭnu yugu ni phɨ mbiŋ Minnwi, ni'iŋ njù'ɔ yugu mbɨŋ Jishɔ Krishto mbɔ
Taathɔ.
22 "Ndɔ ndwɛ, Īii njəɨ, ǹgəɨ nu nɛ Jerushalɛiŋ, nɔ ha'aŋ Jijwɛ Minnwi yi'i
a ŋa ǹgəɨ nɛ, ǹdɔ nji'i nji nnu ŋa a shi nchwīe a fɔ nɛ,
23 ŋkiɛŋ ŋa Jijwɛ Minnwi kwo shūu tə́nə a ŋa moŋ sheshe la'ataoŋ, chə́iŋ
pugu pa ŋgə'ɨ thɔ njwɛrɛ a.
24 Ndɔ ndīi chɔmbhi a, a pɔ yichəɨ nnu vəɨ, ki a fā'o pi yichəɨ ghèrɛ vəɨ.
Ŋgu'ɔ ntā'a nu mī'ɛŋ pi nnu ŋa Jishɔ Taathɔ ni mɛ̄iŋ a nɔ ŋkuoŋ mbhi nɛ,
mbɔ chīi nu ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha'akhɔ pwapuŋ Minnwi.
25 "Līi njəɨ, ndwɛ, ǹji ŋa mba'a kaŋ ta'a ŋoŋ vəɨ nu'uŋ njəɨ a ŋkamu'ɔŋ,
mbɔ pəɨ ŋa ǹyīeŋ nthɔ nchīi Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi shɨna pəɨ nɛ.
26 Nɛnnɛ, ǹchhu ni pəɨ shi'a yei ŋa ŝheshеŋoŋ vəɨ mbhɛ gha, kaŋ mbhɔ
ma lɔ nɛ nji'i mbɔ nɔ,
27 nthɛ ŋa ǹshini ndɔ nji'i ndəɨŋ nɔ chhu nu ŋguoŋ pa nnu ŋa Minnwi
lōgɔ nthi mi nɔ chwīe nu nɛ.
28 "Nɛnnɛ, p̂əɨ lɨna ni noŋ pəɨ ndɔ mbɨnɨ ndɨna ni pa ŋgwa Minnwi ŋa
Jijwɛ Minnwi nū'ɔŋ vəɨ ŋa pəɨ tigi ligi yəɨ mbɨŋ pugu nɛ, nɔ lɨna nu ni
chɔshi Minnwi ŋa a yuoŋ ni chhĭ Muuŋ vi nɛ.
29 Ǹji ŋa ǹshi ŋga ŋgəɨ, pa ŋgwa pɨphɨ nii shɨna pəɨ ŋgūo mbɨŋ pəɨ wu'ɔ
nɔ ha'aŋ miŋaŋieŋ chɨgəɨchɨgəɨ ghà nchwīe ni pa minjɨɨ nɛ.
30 Ndɨɨ thɔ nu ŋa pichəɨ ŋgwa llɔ shɨna pəɨ shi ndɛ'i ŋgiɛŋ nɔ fɨɨ nu
pichəɨ pa ghaŋ piŋ pugu yōu njiŋ yugu.
31 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pəɨ chhɔ ni lɨna məɨ, ŋkwiŋ nu ŋa nɔ trɛi ŋga'o, ǹshini
ndɔ nji'i ŋkɨna nɔ yɛ'i nu vəɨ moŋ tu'u pugu pa naoŋchɨ ni ŋkhĭ ligi.
32 "Ndwɛ, ǹchā'a vəɨ mfɛ mbhɔ Minnwi pugu pa chrà pwapuŋ yi ŋa a
nthɛ a chwīe pəɨ ku'ɔ moŋ piŋ pugu pa mbɔrɔ ŋa Minnwi fɛ ni ŋguoŋ
ŋgwa pi pi taoŋtaoŋ ghao nɛ.
33 "Ǹshini ndɔ nji'i nshōrɔ mbɨŋ ŋoŋ ki laoŋgo yi, ki ndhwí yi.
34 Pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ ji ŋa mbhɔ ma mei yru ju ni mmu pigi pa pakwo paŋ.
35 Ǹōoŋ ni pəɨ moŋ ŋguoŋ pa nnu ghao ŋa moŋ fā'a nu ki jwɛ, pia ghɛ̄rɛ
ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu lɔ mfā'o nɛ nthɔ ŋkwiŋ pi chrà Jishɔ Taathɔ ŋa a ki chhu
ŋa, 'Ntou mbɔrɔ pɔ moŋ fɛ nu nchaa kwe nu.' "

36 A ni ŋga nchrā ti mī'ɛŋ, ŋkwi kwɛ́rɛ yi shhɛ nduoŋ Minnwi pugu pugu
ghao.
37 Ŋguoŋ yugu ghao kə̄ɨ, mbaŋ vi, nɔ cha'a vi ŋa a nyīeŋ shi'i.
38 Njù'ɔ yugu lrī ŋkiɛŋ ntou yi nthɛ pa nnu ŋa a ni nchrā nɛ, ŋa mba'a
pugu shi nu'uŋ njəɨ vi ŋkamu'ɔŋ nɛ. Pugu lɔ̄gɔ vi ŋgə̄ɨ nti'i yəɨ mitu ŋkhĭ.

21

Pɔɔ ghə̄ɨ Jerushalɛiŋ

1 Pigi ni ŋga nchā'a vugu, nii moŋ mitu ŋkhĭ nchu'ɔ shhɛ, ntuŋ ndɨndɨ
ntaoŋ Koshi, mbhi gha ndaŋ pigi ghə̄ɨ Rodeshi, ndhɔ fɔ ŋgə̄ɨ Patara.
2 Pigi gha nchəɨŋ fɔ njəɨ mitu ŋkhĭ a ghə̄ɨ nu Fonishia, pigi nii moŋ ghɔ
ŋgə̄ɨ.
3 Pigi ni ŋga nthɔ ti njəɨ Shaipru, nchhwi nshwi'i mbiɛŋ ntaoŋ Shiria,
ntaoŋ ŋkaoŋ pie Tairɛ, nthɛ ŋa a lɨ'ɨ ŋa mitu ŋkhĭ ghɔ ni mfā'o nɔ fu'u nu
pa kaku fɔ nɛ.
4 Ŋga njəɨ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ, nda'a fɔ pigi pugu nɔ khwachəɨ
llɛmbhi. Ntɔgɔ mbhɔ njɨ Jijwɛ Minnwi, pugu chhu ni Pɔɔ ŋa ki'i a ghə̄ɨ
Jerushalɛiŋ.
5 Fɨ'ɨ llɛmbhi ŋa a ni mbie ŋa pigi la'a fɔ nɛ ni ŋga mmɛ, pigi lɔllɔ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ
ndaoŋ ŋgə̄ɨ nu ŋguoŋ vugu ghao pugu pa ŋgwɛ pugu ni puoŋ pugu ghə̄ɨ
nti'i vigi ti ntaoŋ moŋ la'a, pigi kwi kwɛ́rɛ yigi ŋkɨŋ ŋkhĭ nduoŋ Minnwi,
6 nchā'a noŋ. Nɛnnɛ pigi nii mitu ŋkhĭ ŋgə̄ɨ, pugu pīnɨ yugu la'a.
7 Pigi ni ŋga mī'ɛŋ nyìeŋ llɔ Tairɛ, nchəɨŋ Tolɛmai, nchrā ni pa ghaŋ piŋ
nda'a fɔ nɔ ta'a llɛ́.
8 Mbhi gha ndaŋ pigi lɔllɔ ŋgə̄ɨ Kaisharia, ŋgə̄ɨ nda Fili ŋgaŋ chīi pwa
pisha'akhɔ, mbɔ ta'a ŋoŋ shɨna pa khwachəɨ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pi ni nchu'ɔ
vugu Jerushalɛiŋ nɔ nnu ghɛ̄rɛ ŋgwa nɛ, nda'a pigi pugu.
9 A ni mfā'o khwɛ puoŋ piŋgɛ ŋa pugu shi ya'a laŋ nɛ, Minnwi nōoŋ
nnu ni pugu pugu chhu.
10 Nɔ ha'aŋ pigi ni nda'a nɔ yichəɨ fɨ'ɨ llɛ́ nɛ, njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi chəɨ, ligi yi
pɔ Agabu, llɔ Judia nshwi'i.
11 A ni nthɔ mbara vigi, ndɔ̄gɔ ŋkandaŋ Pɔɔ, ŋkrao kwò nduthɔ yi nɔ
ghɔ pugu pa mbhɔ mi nchhu ŋa, "Yei nnu ŋa Jijwɛ Minnwi chhu nɛ, 'Yei
ha'aŋ pa Juu Jerushalɛiŋ shi ŋkrao ŋgaŋ ŋkandaŋ yei ncha'a vi mfɛ mbhɔ
ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ.'"
12 Pigi ni ŋga nja'o nnu yei, pigi pa ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu ni mbɔ fɔ nɛ, ndīgəɨ
vi ŋa ki'i a ku'ɔ Jerushalɛiŋ.
13 Nɛnnɛ Pɔɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Pəɨ chwīe pi nɛiŋ, ŋkə̄ɨ nu nthɔ mbə'ɨ njù'ɔ a?
Nthɛ ŋa ǹdɔ ŋgu'ɔ mbīri noŋ a pi nɔ ghə̄ɨ nu chə́ɨŋ, a nji'i mbɔ pi gu ŋ̀gu'ɔ
ŋkukhu Jerushalɛiŋ nɔ ligi Jishɔ Taathɔ."
14 Pigi ni ŋga ndīgəɨ vi kikie, mieŋ vi fɔ nchhu ŋa, "Nnu ŋa Taathɔ tā'a
nu nɛ pɔ."
15 Llɛ́ pei ni ŋga ntɔgɔ, pigi pīri noŋ yigi ŋku'ɔ Jerushalɛiŋ.
16 Pigi pa pichəɨ ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ llɔ Kaisharia pugu lɔ̄gɔ vigi ŋgə̄ɨ ni
pigi nda Nashoŋ llɔ Shaipru mbɔ pa fŭoŋ ghaŋ piŋ, nnɛ ŋa pigi pugu la'a
ka'a.

Pɔɔ ghə̄ɨ kra Jɛiŋ

17 Pigi ni ŋga nthɔ nchəɨŋ Jerushalɛiŋ, pa ghaŋ piŋ shwi'i pǐɛŋ pigi ni
pwanju'ɔ.

18 Mbhi gha ndaŋ, pigi pa Pɔɔ ghə̄ɨ njəɨ Jɛiŋ. Ŋguoŋ pa thishɨ ni mbɔ fɔ.
19 Pɔɔ ni ŋga nchrā ni pugu, mfī'ɨ ŋguoŋ nnu ŋa Minnwi chwīe shɨna
pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ ntɔgɔ mbhɔ yu nɛ, pa ta'a yi pa ta'a yi.
20 Pugu ni ŋga nja'o, ŋga'o Minnwi. Nchhu ghɔ ki'ɛ ŋa, "Ɔ yəɨ nu ndǐŋ
vigi, fɨ'ɨ ŋkaŋŋkaŋ ŋgwa Juu ha'aŋ pugu piŋ Minnwi, ndɔ mfā'o ŋkiɛŋ
ntou ni'iŋ njù'ɔ ŋkuoŋ gí Mushi nɛ.
21 Pi kwo chhu pa nnu ni pugu nthɛ ghɔ ŋa ɔ yɛ'i ŋguoŋ pa Juu ŋa pugu
la'a nu shɨna ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ nɛ, ŋa ki'i pugu nū'ɔŋ gí Mushi, nchhu nu
ni pugu ŋa ki'i pugu ni'iŋ puoŋ pugu ŋgunu mbrɛi, ki nchwīe nù'ɔŋ pa
ŋgwa Juu.
22 Ti pi shi nchwīe pi nɛiŋ? Nthɛ ŋa pugu shi nja'o ŋa ɔ thɔ.
23 "Yei nnu ŋa pigi tā'a nu ŋa ɔ chwīe nɛ. Khwɛ ŋgwa pɔ hɛiŋ ha'aŋ
pugu kwo lɔ̄gɔ kà'a shhɨ Minnwi.
24 Ghə̄ɨ pəɨ pugu ka'a, nchwīe pa nù'ɔŋ nɔ pɔ nu yi taoŋtaoŋ, ɔ lɔ mbe
yaoŋ ŋa a pie ŋa pugu fɛ nɔ chwīe nu nù'ɔŋ ghɔ nnɛ ŋa mimfɛ pi kiri thɔ
yugu. Nnɛ kaŋ pugu ŋkaa pugu shi nji ŋa nnu shini lɔ mbɔ moŋ pa nnu
ha'aŋ pi chhu nthɛ ghɔ, ŋa gò ndutho yɔ ghà nū'ɔŋ gí.
25 "Ndɔ ni ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ ŋa pugu piŋ Minnwi nɛ, pigi kwo nā'aŋ
ŋwa'aŋlɨ mfɛ ni pugu ŋa ki'i pugu jɨ maoŋ ŋa pi fē'i pa nnwi nɔ ghɔ nɛ,
ki'i pugu jɨ chhǐ, ki'i pəɨ kru minyieŋ ŋa pi nīnaoŋ mmi yi a khu ki chhǐ
lɔ ntaoŋ mbɨŋ yu nɛ, ki'i pugu kwoshuoŋ."
26 Nnɛ, Pɔɔ ghə̄ɨ pugu pa ŋgwa pighɔ. Mbhi gha ndaŋ pugu pugu chwīe
noŋ yugu mbɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ, ŋgə̄ɨ Nda Minnwi, nɔ chhu nu llɛmbhi ŋa a pi'i
pugu lūgwi chwīe nu nù'ɔŋ nɔ pɔ nu yi taoŋtaoŋ, ndɔ shi nthɔ ni maoŋ
fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ nɔ fɛ nu nɔ thɔ shesheŋoŋ vugu.

Pi wɛ̄iŋ Pɔɔ Nda Minnwi

27 Khwachəɨ llé ghɔ ni ŋga ŋkwo mmɛ nu, pichəɨ ŋgwa Juu llɔ Eshia
gha ŋjəɨ Pɔɔ Nda Minnwi, ni'iŋ puŋ yú ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni mbɔ fɔ nɛ ndɔ
ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vi nɛ,
28 mba'o ŋgòu ŋa, "Ŋgwa Ishrae pəɨ kwe vigi! Yei ŋoŋ yɛ ŋa a nyīeŋ
ŋguoŋ lɨ'ɨ nthɔ njɛ'i ŋgwa ni nnu pɨphɨ nthɛ ŋgwa Ishrae pugu pa gí Mushi
pugu pa Nda Minnwi yei. Nɔ pīgi nu, a lɔ̄gɔ pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ nthɔ mfuo
lɨ'ɨ taoŋtaoŋ yei."
29 Pugu ni nchhu nnɛ nthɛ ŋa pugu ni ŋkwo fǔoŋ njəɨ vi pugu Trɔfimu
mbɔ ŋoŋ llɔ Ɛfɛshɔ moŋ la'a, nthɔ mbī'i nu ŋa ju, Pɔɔ, ntiɛŋ vi nthɔ nɔ
Nda Minnwi.
30 Fiŋthɔ gū moŋ ŋguoŋ la'a ghao, pa ŋgwa pighɔ tei ŋgə̄ɨ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ Pɔɔ
nshūu vi ntaoŋ nɔ Nda Minnwi, nchrí choŋka'a wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ.
31 Nɔ ha'aŋ pugu ni mba'o nu nɔ jwi nu Pɔɔ nɛ, ŋkìnɨ chəɨŋ mbhɔ taathɔ
pa ghaŋ mā'aŋ nchhò Roma ŋa ŋguoŋ Jerushalɛiŋ pɔ moŋ fiŋthɔ.
32 Wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ a lɔ̄gɔ pa shoogɛ pugu pa thishɨ ta'a ŋkɨɨ shoogɛ, pugu
pugu tei ŋgə̄ɨ njəɨ ŋgwa pighɔ. Pa ŋgwa pighɔ ni ŋga njəɨ vi pugu pa
shoogɛ pighɔ, mieŋ wie nu Pɔɔ.
33 Taathɔ ghɔ ghə̄ɨ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ Pɔɔ, mfɛ gí ŋa pi krao vi ni paa ndigi chɛiŋ.
Ndɔ mbie ki'ɛ ŋa, "Ŋoŋ vei pɔ pi gǒ? A lɔ nchwīe pi nɛiŋ?"
34 Pichəɨ ŋgwa moŋ kɨrɨ ghɔ pa'o ŋgòu nchhu yei nnu, pichəɨ chhu yini.
A gha mieŋ ki ya'o la'o nnu pighɔ, nthɛ ntou yɔ̀yɔnɔ a fɛ gí ŋa pi ni'iŋ vi
moŋ lɨ'ɨ ŋa pa shoogɛ ghà nchhɔ nɛ.

35 Ndɨɨ ŋa pi ni nchəɨŋ ni ju ni mbɨŋ nchwi nda nɛ, pa shoogɛ pighɔ ya
ntiɛŋ vi tiɛŋ nthɛ fɨ'ɨ kɨkrɨ ŋa yú ŋgwa pighɔ ni nthɔ nu nɔ ghɔ nɛ.
36 Yú ŋgwa pighɔ wu'ɔ nthɔ nu njiŋ yu mba'o ŋgòu ŋa, "Pəɨ mī'ɛŋ ni
ju!"

Pɔɔ tǎa nchò yi

37 Nɔ ha'aŋ pi ni ntā'a nu nii ni Pɔɔ moŋ lɨ'ɨ ŋa pa shoogɛ ghà mbɔ nɛ,
a chhu ni taathɔ pa shoogɛ pighɔ ŋa, "Ǹchhu nnu vɛ?"
A pie vi ŋa, "Ɔ ji chrà Gri?
38 A lɔ mbɔ gɔ̀ mbɔ ŋoŋ Ijipti ŋa a ni nthɔ ni tɨnɨthɔ ndɔ̄gɔ khwɛ ŋkaŋ
mikija pəɨ pugu nii moŋ ŋkǔnu njó nɛ?"
39 Pɔɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Mbɔ pi ŋoŋ Juu llɔ Tashɔ moŋ Shilishia, ŋoŋ llɔ moŋ
mmɛ la'ataoŋ. Ndīgəɨ ghɔ mieŋ ǹchhu nnu ni ŋgwa pei."
40 Nthishɨ pa shoogɛ ghɔ piŋ, nnɛ Pɔɔ thi ŋkuoŋ pa nchwi nda pighɔ
nōoŋ ni mbhɔ yi ŋa ŋgwa pighɔ lɛrɛ laŋ. Pugu ni ŋga ndɛrɛ laŋ, Pɔɔ chrà
ni pugu moŋ chrà Hibru, nchhu nu ŋa,

22

1 "Lǐŋ paŋ pugu pa tǎa paŋ, pəɨ ya'o ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ ǹshi ntaa noŋ a
ndwɛ shhɨ pəɨ nɛ."
2 Pugu gha nja'o a chrà pi moŋ chrà Hibru, pugu pɨnɨ nja ndɛrɛ laŋ. Pɔɔ
ghəɨ shhɨ nchhu ŋa,
3 "Mi ŋoŋ Juu, pi phi a Tashɔ moŋ Shilishia ndɔ ŋ̀ku'ɔ pi hɛiŋ moŋ
Jerushalɛiŋ mbhɔ Gamalia mbɔ masha a. M̀fā'o ŋkiɛŋ tɨtɨnɨ ntígɨ moŋ
gí pa tǎa pia, mfɛ noŋ a ni Minnwi wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ŋguoŋ vəɨ ha'aŋ pəɨ thi
hɛiŋ shi'a fɛ noŋ yəɨ nɛ.
4 Ŋki fɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni ŋgwa ŋa pugu younjiŋ Shɛndaoŋ yei nɛ, ti pichəɨ khu.
Ŋki wɛ̄iŋ mbia pugu pa piŋgɛ ni'iŋ vugu chə́ɨŋ.
5 Pa taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa kúŋ nthɛ pugu kwe ntie a
ŋa ǹchhu pi nnu shini. Pugu ni nā'aŋ pa ŋwa'aŋlɨ mfɛ vəɨ ŋ̀gəɨ mfɛ ni pa
ŋgwa Juu Damashiku, nɛnnɛ, ŋ̀gəɨ fɔ nɔ wɛ̄iŋ nu ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni mbɔ
fɔ nɛ ŋkrao vugu mbɨnɨ ni pugu Jerushalɛiŋ pi fɛ njɔ́ ni pugu.

Pɔɔ fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a ni ŋkara mbiŋ Minnwi nɛ

6 "Nɔ ha'aŋ ŋki nyīeŋ ŋgəɨ nu ti mbara mbɨŋ Damashiku nɛ, nnu ni ntuŋ
minaoŋ, lí'ɛ llɔ po wī'i nshei yəɨ mu.
7 Ŋgū shhɛ, nja'o yichəɨ ŋggì chhu nu vəɨ ŋa, 'Shɔɔ, Shɔɔ, ɔ thɔ mfɛ
ŋgə'ɨ vəɨ nɔ khɔ?'
8 "Ŋkhwɛ̄ ŋa, 'Ɔ pɔ pi gǒ, Taathɔ?'
"A chhu ŋa, 'Mi Jishɔ llɔ Nasharɛ ŋa ɔ thɔ mfɛ ŋgə'ɨ ghɔ nɛ.'
9 Ŋgwa ha'aŋ pigi pugu ni mbɔ ka'a nɛ, ni njəɨ lí'ɛ ghɔ ndɔ pa'a ndɔ
nja'o nji ŋggì ŋoŋ ŋa a ni nchrā nu vəɨ nɛ.
10 "Nchhu ŋa, 'Mi shi nchwīe pi nɛiŋ, Taathɔ?'
"Taathɔ chhu vəɨ ŋa, 'Lɔllɔ ŋgəɨ Damashiku, pi shi nshwei ghɔ fɔ ni
ŋguoŋ nnu ŋa Minnwi nū'ɔŋ ŋa ɔ chwīe nɛ.'
11 Ligi ma nchri nthɛ fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ lí'ɛ ghɔ ni nthɛ nɛ, nthɛ yie
ghɔ, pakwo paŋ wɛ̄iŋ mbhɔ a ŋgəɨ ni mu moŋ Damashiku.
12 "Ŋoŋ chəɨ ni mbɔ moŋ la'ataoŋ Damashiku, ligi yi pɔ Anania, mbɔ
ŋkiɛŋ ŋgaŋ pɔgɔ Minnwi ndɔ nū'ɔŋ ŋguoŋ gí ghao, ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa Juu
lii vi ŋa a ŋkiɛŋ ŋoŋ.

13 A thɔ ntithi yəɨ mu nchhu ŋa, 'Ndǐŋ a Shɔɔ, pɨnɨ njəɨ lɨ'ɨ,' wu'ɔ
chomilaoŋ ghɔ, ligi a chu'ɔ ǹjəɨ vi.
14 "A chhu ŋa, 'Minnwi pa ŋkhu tǎa pia chu'ɔ ghɔ ŋa ɔ ji nnu ŋa a kā'a
nɔ chwīe nu nɛ, nɔ yəɨ nu Muuŋ Fà'a vi yi Ndɨndɨ, ndɔ nja'o ŋggì yi a chrà
nu.
15 Ɔ shi mbɔ miŋkwentie yi ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa nɔ nchhu nu pa nnu pɛ ŋa
ɔ yəɨ ndɔ nja'o nɛ.
16 Ɔ nu'uŋ nchēi pi khɔ ndwɛ, yrɛi shhɛ, ŋkwe ŋkhǐ nduoŋ Minnwi a
shīgao phɨ yɔ.'

Minnwi gɛ̄ Pɔɔ ŋa a ghəɨ nchīi chrà yi ni ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ

17 "Mbɨnɨ Jerushalɛiŋ ŋga nthɔ nduoŋ Minnwi moŋ Nda Minnwi, njəɨ
nnu.
18 Moŋ nnu ghɔ ǹjəɨ Taathɔ a chhu vəɨ ŋa, 'Kɔnɔ ntaoŋ Jerushalɛiŋ ni
njɨ, nthɛ ŋa mba'a ŋgwa pei piŋ nnu ŋa ɔ shi nchhu nthɛ a nɛ.'
19 "Ŋkhwɛ̄ ŋa, 'Taathɔ, pugu ni noŋ pugu ji ŋa ŋki nyīeŋ moŋ sheshe
nda luoŋ Minnwi ŋgwɛ̄iŋ pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu piŋ ghɔ nɛ, ni'iŋ vugu chə́ɨŋ
ndɔ ŋgwie pichəɨ.
20 Ndɨɨ ŋa pi ni nchhɔ njwi miŋkwentie yɔ mbɔ Shitifiŋ nɛ, mmu ndutho
a ni mbɔ fɔ, mbiŋ nu ŋa pi jwi vi, ndɨna nu ni ndhwí ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni
thɔ njwi vi nɛ.'
21 "Taathɔ chhu vəɨ ŋa, 'Ghəɨ! Nthɛ ŋa ǹshi ntaoŋ ghɔ fie hini ni ŋgwa
la'ataoŋ nduoŋ.'"
22 Ŋgwa pighɔ ni ŋgu'ɔ njwɛrɛ nu ti ŋga nja'o yei, ŋkərə ŋggì yugu
nchhu ŋa, "Pəɨ mī'ɛŋ ni ju, a lɔ mfā'o nɔ chhɔ nu mbhi!"
23 Ndɔ ha'aŋ pugu ni mba'o ŋgòu, nshrāo ndhwí yugu mfiri nu, ndɔ
mā'aŋ pru moŋ tɔthɨ nɛ,
24 taathɔ pa shoogɛ Roma fɛ gí ŋa pi lɔ̄gɔ Pɔɔ ŋgə̄ɨ ni ju moŋ lɨ'ɨ ŋa pa
shoogɛ ghà nchhɔ nɛ, ndɔ nchhu pugu wie vi nɔ tā'a nu la'o nnu ŋa a
chwīe pa ŋgwa Juu thɔ mba'o ŋgòu thɔ yu nɛ.
25 Ndɔ pugu ni ŋga ŋkwo krao vi nɔ wie nu, Pɔɔ pie ni ta'a nthishɨ pa
ta'a ŋkɨɨ shoogɛ ŋa a ni nthi fɔ nɛ ŋa, "Gɨ́ piŋ ŋa pi wie ŋoŋ Roma ki lɔ
naa nsha'a vi njəɨ ŋa a gū shá'a?"
26 Ndɨɨ ŋa nthishɨ pa ta'a ŋkɨɨ shoogɛ ghɔ ni nja'o nnu yei nɛ, ŋgə̄ɨ nchhu
ni taathɔ pa shoogɛ ŋa, "Ɔ tā'a nchwīe pi nɛiŋ? Nthɛ ŋa ŋoŋ vei pɔ pi ŋoŋ
Roma."
27 Taathɔ pa shoogɛ pighɔ ghə̄ɨ mbie vi ŋa, "Shwei a, ɔ ŋoŋ Roma?"
Pɔɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Ooŋ."
28 Taathɔ pa shoogɛ pighɔ chhu ŋa, "Njuoŋ pi ni ŋkiɛŋ ntou mbɨŋ maa
mbɔ ŋoŋ Roma."
Pɔɔ khwɛ̄ ji ŋa, "Pi phi a phi nɔ ŋoŋ Roma."
29 Nnɛ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni mbɔ nɔ tou nu mi nɛ kā'o mbīnɨ pīnɨ ndɨɨ
ghɔ. Taathɔ pa shoogɛ ghɔ pɔgɔ nthɛ ŋa a ni nji ndɨɨ ghɔ ŋa Pɔɔ pɔ pi ŋoŋ
Roma a kwo lɔ ŋkrao vi.

Pɔɔ shhɨ pa kúŋ

30 Ndɔ mbhi ni ŋga ndaŋ, taathɔ pa shoogɛ pighɔ tā'a nu nja nji nnu ŋa
a chwīe pa ŋgwa Juu pa'o ŋgòu thɔ yu nɛ, ŋkīgɛi vi, ŋgɛ̄ pa thishɨ ghaŋ
fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa kúŋ, nshwi'i ni Pɔɔ ki'ɛ ntigi vi shhɨ pugu.

23

1 Pɔɔ chaoŋ ligi yi mbɨŋ pa kúŋ nchhu ŋa, "Lǐŋ paŋ, ŋgaŋthɔ a lɔ nji'i
ŋkhu moŋ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ ǹchhɔ chɔmbhi a shhɨ Minnwi ti nthɔ nchəɨŋ
shi'a nɛ."
2 Taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ mbɔ Anania fɛ gɨ́ ni ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu
ni nthi mbara yəɨ Pɔɔ nɛ ŋa pugu chrə̄ɨ lrǐ thɔ Pɔɔ.
3 Nɛnnɛ, Pɔɔ chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Minnwi shi nchrə̄ɨ ghɔ ŋkaa ghɔ, ma ŋgaŋ
mbe vei. Ɔ chhɔ hɛnɛ nɔ sha'a nu ma ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ gɨ́ chhu nɛ, ndɔ mbə'ɨ
gɨ́ ghɔ ŋkaa ghɔ nɔ chhu nu ŋa pi chrə̄ɨ a?"
4 Ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu ni nthi yəɨ Pɔɔ nɛ chhu ŋa, "Ɔ kie nɛiŋ ŋgwɛ'i taathɔ
pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi?"
5 Pɔɔ khwē ŋa, "Lǐŋ paŋ ǹshini ndɔ nji ŋa a taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ
fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ, nthɛ ŋa pi nā'aŋ ŋa ki'i nchrā nnu pɨphɨ nthɛ ghaŋ sha'a ŋgwa
pəɨ."
6 Ndɔ Pɔɔ ni ŋga njəɨ ŋa ta'a ghrà kɨrɨ ghɔ pa ŋgwa Shadushi yichəɨ ta'a
pɔ Farashi, a pa'o ŋgòu nda pa kúŋ ŋa, "Lǐŋ paŋ, mi ŋoŋ Farashi, a phi
ŋoŋ Farashi mbhi a. Pi sha'a a hɛiŋ shi'a nthɛ ŋa ǹjwɛrɛ nu ni tɨnɨnju'ɔ
ŋa ŋgwa ŋa pugu ŋkhu nɛ shi mbɨnɨ ŋku'ɔ."
7 A ni ŋga nchhu yei nnu, mindoundou gū shɨna pa ŋgwa Farashi pugu
pa ŋgwa Shadushi, kɨrɨ ghɔ shɨna ntaoŋ nduoŋnduoŋ.
8 Nthɛ ŋa pa ŋgwa Shadushi ghà nchhu ŋa ŋoŋ shi'a ŋkhu mbɨnɨ ŋku'ɔ,
pa'a pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi lɔ mbɔ, ndɔ pa'a pa Jijwɛ lɔ mbɔ, ndɔ ŋgwa
Farashi piŋ ŋguoŋ pa nnu pei ghao.
9 Mmɛ yòyɔnɔ mū'uŋ, pichəɨ pa ghaŋ yɛ'i ŋgwa ni gɨ́ Mushi ŋa pugu ni
mbɔ moŋ ta'a ghrà pugu pa ŋgwa Farashi nɛ tithi ndōu nu ŋa, "Pigi lɔ
njəɨ fàŋ ŋoŋ vei, pəɨ ji nɛiŋ ŋa yichəɨ jijwɛ, ki ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi chrà
ghɔ?"
10 Minduoŋnduoŋ ghɔ ni ŋga nchəɨŋ móŋoŋ, taathɔ pa shoogɛ pighɔ
pɔgɔ ŋa pi shi nshāa Pɔɔ prapra, mfɛ gɨ́ ni pa shoogɛ ŋa pugu shwi'i mfu'u
vi ni ghrɨ́ shɨna ŋgwa pighɔ nthɔ nɔ lɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ pa shoogɛ ghà nchhɔ nɛ.
11 Tu'u gha shini, Taathɔ thi yəɨ yu nchhu ŋa, "Fā'o tɨnɨnju'ɔ, wu'ɔ
ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ ɔ chīi ligi a Jerushalɛiŋ nɛ, a wu'ɔ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ ɔ shi nchīi
moŋ la'ataoŋ Roma nɛ."

Ntáŋ nɔ jwi nu Pɔɔ

12 Mbhi ni ŋga ndaŋ, pichəɨ pa ŋgwa Juu nyiaŋ ntáŋ, ŋgwrā kìna ŋa
mba'a pugu njɨ yaoŋ, ki nnu sheshe yaoŋ, kaŋ a nɛ pugu jwi Pɔɔ.
13 Ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni nyiaŋ ntáŋ ghɔ nɛ ni ntɔgɔ khwɛ wuŋ yugu.
14 Pugu lɔllɔ ŋgə̄ɨ mbara pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa pichəɨ pa thishɨ
nchhu ŋa, "Pigi wrā kìna ŋa mba'a pigi jɨ sheshe yaoŋ ti nu'uŋ njwi Pɔɔ.
15 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pəɨ pa pichəɨ pa kúŋ taoŋ ŋkìnɨ ni taathɔ pa shoogɛ
Roma ŋa a taoŋ Pɔɔ ni pəɨ. Pəɨ chwīe nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ tā'a nu ntou pi mooŋ
nnu ghɔ shi'i nɔ ji nu pa nnu nthɛ vi. Pigi kwo pīri noŋ yigi nɔ jwi nu vi
ŋkaoŋ a maa ndɔ nchəɨŋ hɛiŋ."
16 Ndɔ muuŋ mimbia mbɔ muuŋ ndǐŋ Pɔɔ yi miŋgwɛ ni nja'o ntáŋ yei,
ŋgə̄ɨ lɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ pa shoogɛ ghà nchhɔ nɛ nshwei Pɔɔ nɔ ghɔ.
17 Nɛnnɛ, Pɔɔ mɛ̄iŋ ta'a nthishɨ pa ta'a ŋkɨɨ shoogɛ nchhu ghɔ ŋa, "Lɔ̄gɔ
muuŋ vei ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ ghɔ shhɨ taathɔ pa shoogɛ nthɛ ŋa a fā'o nnu nɔ chhu
nu ghɔ."

18 Nɛnnɛ, nthishɨ ghɔ lɔ̄gɔ vi pugu yu ghə̄ɨ njəɨ taathɔ pa shoogɛ nchhu
ŋa, "Pɔɔ, yichəɨ ta'a ŋgaŋ chə́ɨŋ, mɛ̄iŋ a nchhu vəɨ ŋa ǹdɔ̄gɔ muuŋ vei
nthɔ njəɨ ghɔ nɔ, nthɛ ŋa a fā'o nnu nɔ chhu nu vɛ."
19 Taathɔ pa shoogɛ ghɔ wɛ̄iŋ mbhɔ yi pugu yu ghə̄ɨ lɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ ŋgwa lɔ
mbɔ nɛ, a pie vi njiŋnjiŋ ŋa, "Nnu ŋa ɔ tá'a nu nchhu vəɨ nɛ pɔ pi khɔ?"
20 Muuŋ ghɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Pa Juu taaŋ ŋa pugu shi nchhu vɛ ŋa ɔ taoŋ Pɔɔ
ni pa kúŋ yua nɔ ha'aŋ pugu tā'a nu ntou vi tou nji pa nnu nthɛ vi shishi'i.
21 Ndɔ ki'i nja'o nnu ŋa pugu chhu nu nɛ, nthɛ ŋa pugu tɔgɔ khwɛ wuŋ
yugu ŋa pugu kwo taaŋ ti ŋgwrā kìna ŋa mba'a pugu jɨ ki nnu sheshe
yaoŋ ki lɔ naa njwi vi, ŋkwo lɛrɛ nthɔ njwɛrɛ vi. Tì ndwɛ, pugu kwo pīri
noŋ yugu nthɔ njwɛrɛ khwè pi mbhɔ ghɔ."
22 Nɛnnɛ, taathɔ pa shoogɛ chhu ni muuŋ ghɔ ŋa a ghə̄ɨ ni vhi ndɔ mfɛ
gí ghɔ ŋa, "Ki'i nchwīe shesheŋoŋ ji ŋa ɔ kwo chhu nnu yei vəɨ."

Pi taoŋ Pɔɔ ni Feli mbɔ ŋgaŋ Sha'a Kaisharia

23 Taathɔ pa shoogɛ ghɔ mɛ̄iŋ paa nthishɨ pa ta'a ŋkɨɨ shoogɛ nchhu ŋa,
"Pəɨ pīri paa ŋkɨɨ pa shoogɛ nɔ ghə̄ɨ nu Kaisharia pəɨ pa khwachəɨ wuŋ
ghaŋ mā'aŋ nchhò ni minyieŋləɨ pugu pa paa ŋkɨɨ ghaŋ mā'aŋ nchhò ni
khwǎ, mbīri nɔ llɔ nu moŋ ndipu'u minaoŋ ni tu'u.
24 Fɛ pichəɨ pa ŋkwɛ́iŋ ni Pɔɔ a ku'ɔ pəɨ ghə̄ɨ ni ju mfɛ vi ni Feli, mbɔ
mmɛ ŋgaŋ sha'a ŋgwa shi'i, ki kà'a lɔ ŋkɛ̄e vi."
25 Taathɔ pa shoogɛ ghɔ nā'aŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ, nchhu nu ŋa,

26 "Ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei nā'aŋ mmu Klaudiu Lishia vɛ, ma Feli ŋoŋ ndiɛŋ, ǹchrā
vɛ.
27 Pa ŋgwa Juu ni ŋgwɛ̄iŋ ŋoŋ vei ntā'a nu njwi vi. Ŋga nthɔ mbara vi
pigi pa shoogɛ ŋkwe vi, nja'o ŋa a pɔ pi ŋoŋ la'ataoŋ Roma.
28 Ŋki tā'a nu nji nnu ŋa pugu ni ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vi nɔ nɛ, nɛnnɛ, ǹgə̄ɨ ni ju nda
pa kúŋ pugu.
29 Ŋki gha ntā'a, njəɨ ŋa pa nnu ha'aŋ pi ni ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vi nɔ ghɔ nɛ lɔ mbɔ
pa nnu ha'aŋ a nthɛ pi jwi vi, ki ni'iŋ vi chə́ɨŋ nɔ ghɔ, pa nnu pighɔ pɔ pi
ŋkuoŋ pa pie nthɛ nnu gí yugu.
30 Pi ni ŋga ntūgu vəɨ ŋa pi thɔ nyiaŋ ntáŋ nthɛ vi, ǹtaoŋ vi vɛ ta'a ŋgɛ,
mfɛ gí ni ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu wɛ̄iŋ vi nɛ ŋa pugu shwei nnu ha'aŋ pugu
wɛ̄iŋ vi nɔ ghɔ nɛ vɛ."

31 Nɛnnɛ, pa shoogɛ lɔ̄gɔ Pɔɔ wu'ɔ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ pi ni mfɛ gí ni pugu
nɛ, ŋgə̄ɨ ni ju ti nchəɨŋ Antipatri ni tu'u.
32 Mbhi gha ndaŋ pugu pīnɨ lɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ ghaŋ mā'aŋ nchhò ghà nchhɔ nɛ,
mieŋ vi pugu pa ghaŋ Minyieŋləɨ ŋa pugu pugu ghə̄ɨ ka'a.
33 Pugu ni ŋga nchəɨŋ Kaisharia, mfɛ ŋwa'aŋlɨ ghɔ ni Feli mmɛ ŋgaŋ
sha'a ŋgwa, mbɨnɨ ncha'a Pɔɔ mfɛ mbhɔ yu.
34 Feli mɛ̄iŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ ghɔ mbie vi ŋa a llɔ moŋ yəɨ lɨ'ɨ, ŋga nja'o ŋa a llɔ
pi Shilishia,
35 a chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ǹshi nja'o chrà yɔ ndɨɨ ŋa ŋgwa ŋa pugu wɛ̄iŋ ghɔ
thɔ nɛ." Nɛnnɛ, mfɛ gí ŋa pi chhɔ ŋkɛ̄'i Pɔɔ ntu'ɔ fùoŋ Hɛrɔ.

24

Nnu ŋa pi wɛ̄iŋ Pɔɔ nɔ ghɔ nɛ

1 Tiɛŋ llɛ́ ni ŋga ntɔgɔ, taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ mbɔ Anania shwi'i
pugu pa pichəɨ pa thishɨ ni ta'a ŋoŋ ŋa a shi nchrā nɔ lɨ'ɨ yugu, ligi yi pɔ
Tetulu. Pugu fɪ'ɨ nnu ŋa pugu wɛ̄iŋ Pɔɔ nɔ nɛ ni Feli ŋoŋ ndiɛŋ.
2 Pi ni ŋga mɛ̄iŋ Pɔɔ a nii nda, Tetulu jɛ̄ nthɔ ntigi pa nnu thɔ yu, nchhu
nu ŋa,
"Nthɛ ŋa ɔ sha'a nu ni shiethɔ nɛ, pigi fā'o ntou ghɨghrɨ nɔ ntaaŋ ndɨɨ
nɛ, pugu pa ŋa ntou pa kwrí thɔ moŋ la'ataoŋ yei ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ ghɔ nɛ,
ma Feli ŋoŋ ndiɛŋ,
3 moŋ ŋguoŋ shɛndaoŋ moŋ ŋguoŋ lɨ'ɨ ghao, pigi piŋ ŋguoŋ nnu pighɔ
ni ntou tōo nu vɛ, ma Feli ŋoŋ ndiɛŋ.
4 Ndɔ nɔ mieŋ nu ki lɔ nu'uŋ njwi ndɨɨ yɔ, ǹdīgəɨ ghɔ moŋ pwanju'ɔ yɔ
ŋa ɔ ya'o vigi nɔ kuo ndɨɨ.
5 Pigi yəɨ ŋa ŋoŋ vei ya mbɔ pi ŋkiɛŋ ŋgaŋ ndàŋ, a thɔ ni minduoŋnduoŋ
shɨna pa Juu moŋ ŋguoŋ mbhi ghao, mbɔ nthishɨ pa ŋgwa kirɨ yɛ ŋa pi
mɛ̄iŋ ni Nashariŋ nɛ.*
6 A ni ntā'a nu mfuo Nda Minnwi, pigi wɛ̄iŋ vi. [Pigi kaŋ ni nshā'a vi
ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ gí yigi chhu nɛ,
7 ndɔ Lishia mbɔ nthishɨ pa taathɔ pa shoogɛ thɔ ni ghrí ŋkwe vi mbhɔ
pigi ŋgə̄ɨ ni ju,
8 nchhu nu ni pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni ntigi nnu thɔ yu nɛ ŋa pugu thɔ shhɨ
ghɔ.] Ɔ shi ŋga ntou vi ni noŋ yɔ, kaŋ ɔ shi nji ŋguoŋ pa nnu ŋa pigi wɛ̄iŋ
vi nɔ nɛ mbhɔ yu."
9 Pa ŋgwa Juu nii moŋ ghɔ ŋkaa pugu, nchhu nu ŋa ŋguoŋ pa nnu ha'aŋ
pi wɛ̄iŋ vi nɔ nɛ nnu shini.

Pɔɔ taa nchò yi shhɨ Feli

10 Feli mmɛ ŋgaŋ sha'a ŋgwa nōoŋ ni mbhɔ yi ŋa Pɔɔ chrà. Pɔɔ chhu
ŋa, "Ǹji ŋa ɔ kwo sha'a la'ataoŋ yei nɔ ntou ŋga'o. Nthɛ yie ghɔ, m̀fā'o
pwatua nɔ taa nu nchò a shhɨ ghɔ.
11 Nɔ ha'aŋ ɔ nthɛ ɔ yəɨ ni noŋ yɔ nɛ, a lɔ nji'i ntɔgɔ paanchrɔ llɛ́ nɔ
ha'aŋ ŋki ku'ɔ Jerushalɛiŋ lɨ'ɨ gha'o Minnwi.
12 Pa Juu shi ki lɔ njəɨ nthɔ ndōu nu pigi shesheŋoŋ ki ni'iŋ puŋ ŋgwa
moŋ Nda Minnwi ti mfɛ pi ni mooŋ sheshe nda luoŋ Minnwi, ki pi moŋ
la'a.
13 Ndɔ minthɛ pa'a pugu lɔ nōoŋ vɛ ŋa nnu ŋa pugu tigi nu thɔ mu nɛ
nnu shini.
14 "Ndɔ m̀biŋ yei vɛ, ŋa ŋ̀ga ŋga'o Minnwi pa ŋkhu tǎa pigi njōu pi njiŋ
Shɛndaoŋ ŋa pugu chhu ŋa a lɔ kā'o nɛ. Ndɔ m̀bɨnɨ mbiŋ ŋa ŋguoŋ yaoŋ
ŋa pi nā'aŋ moŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ gí Mushi pugu pa yi njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi nɛ, yi ndɨndɨ.
15 Mfā'o kwà'a mbɨŋ Minnwi ŋa pugu ŋkaa pugu fā'o nɛ, ŋa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa
ghao, ŋgwa shi'i pugu pa pi pɨphɨ shi ndɛ mbɨnɨ ŋku'ɔ moŋ gu.
16 Nɛnnɛ, ǹga mba'o ŋa ŋgaŋthɔ a pɔ yi shishie shhɨ Minnwi pugu pa
ŋgwamishua.
17 "Mi ni ŋga ŋkwo pɔ mbhi nɔ ntou ŋga'o, mbɨnɨ mbīnɨ la'a pigi nɔ
ghɛ̄rɛ nu ŋgwa paŋ ni mbɨŋ ndɔ mbɨnɨ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ni Minnwi.
18 A ni mbɔ pi ndɨɨ ŋa ŋki thɔ nchwīe nnu pei Nda Minnwi nɛ, ndɨɨ ŋa
ŋki kwo mī'ɛŋ nù'ɔŋ ŋa pi ghà nchwīe nɔ pɔ nu yi taoŋtaoŋ nɛ, ŋa pugu
ni njəɨ a. Pigi pa yú ŋgwa shini ndɔ mbɔ ka'a, ndɔ pa'a minduoŋnduoŋ
lɔ mbɔ.

---

* **24:5 24:5** Yei ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ Tetulu ni mɛ̄iŋ Pɔɔ pugu pa pichəɨ pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni njōu njiŋ Jishɔ llɔ Nasharɛ nɛ.

19 Ndɔ pichəɨ pa ŋgwa Juu llɔ Eshia ni mbɔ fɔ ŋkaa pugu, a pie ŋa pugu thɔ ŋkaa pugu nɔ fɪ̄'ɨ nu sheshe nnu ŋa ǹchwīe ki a lɔ ŋkā'o nɛ.
20 Ndāa nɛnnɛ nɛ, pei ŋgwa ŋa pugu pɔ hɛiŋ nɛ fɪ̄'ɨ nɛ nnu ŋa ŋki chwīe ki a lɔ ŋkā'o ndɨɨ ŋa ŋki thi shhɨ pa kúŋ nɛ,
21 ŋkiɛŋ yei ta'a nnu ŋa ŋki pa'o ŋgòu nɔ ndɨɨ ŋa ŋki thi shɨna pugu nɛ, 'Ǹthi shá'a nɛ shi'a shhɨ pəɨ nthɛ ŋa m̀biŋ ŋa ŋgwa ghà ŋga ŋkhu, shi mbɨnɨ ŋku'ɔ.'"
22 Ndɔ Feli ŋa a ni nja nji pa nnu nthɛ nnu Shɛndaoŋ shi'i nɛ, chi shá'a mfɛ shhɨ, nchhu ŋa, "Ndɨɨ ŋa Lishia mbɔ taathɔ pa shoogɛ shi nchəɨŋ nɛ, ǹdūgwi shá'a yɔ."
23 Nɛnnɛ a fɛ gɨ́ ni nthishɨ pa ta'a ŋkɨɨ shoogɛ ŋa a chhɔ ŋkɛ̄'i vi, ndɔ mfɛ shìna ghɔ nɔ ha'aŋ minthɛ pa shuoŋ pi thɔ ŋgɛ̄rɛ vi ki lɔ mfā'o kɨ'ɨŋgɨnɨ nɛ.

Pɔɔ shhɨ Feli pugu Drushila

24 Pichəɨ pa llɛ́ ni ŋga ntɔgɔ Feli thɔ pugu ŋgwɛ vi, ligi yi pɔ Drushila, mbɔ ŋoŋ Juu, nchhu pi thɔ ni Pɔɔ, a ywɛrɛ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ Pɔɔ thɔ nchrā nu nthɛ nnu piŋ mbɨŋ Jishɔ Krishto nɛ.
25 Nɔ ha'aŋ Pɔɔ ni nchrā nu ŋkuoŋ pa nnu ndɨndɨ, pa nnu wɛ̄iŋ nu noŋ pugu pa llɛmbhi shá'a ŋa a thɔ nu nɛ, pɔgɔ gu wɛ̄iŋ Feli a chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Ɔ nthɛ ɔ ghəɨ ndwɛ, ǹshi mbɨnɨ mɛ̄iŋ ghɔ ndɨɨ ŋa m̀fā'o shìna nɛ."
26 Wu'ɔ moŋ ndɨɨ ghɔ, a kwā'a nu ŋa Pɔɔ shi mfɛ mbɨŋ ghɔ, nthɛ yie ghɔ, a thɔ mɛ̄iŋ vi ŋgɛŋgɛ pugu yu chrā nu.
27 Paa ŋga'o ni ŋga ntɔgɔ, Pokiu Feshitu lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ Feli. Feli ni ntā'a nu nɔ̄oŋ pwapuŋ ni pa Juu, nnɛ, mieŋ Pɔɔ moŋ chə́iŋ.

25

Pɔɔ līgəɨ ŋa shá'a yi ghəɨ shhɨ Fùoŋ pa ŋgwa Roma

1 Trɛi llɛ́ ni ŋga ntɔgɔ Feshitu chəɨŋ moŋ krao lɨ'ɨ ghɔ, ndhɔ Kaisharia ŋku'ɔ Jerushalɛiŋ.
2 Pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa thishɨ ŋgwa Juu chhu pa nnu thɔ Pɔɔ, ndīgəɨ Feshitu,
3 mbie vi ŋa a nthɛ a chwīe shi'i ni pugu nɔ taoŋ nu Pɔɔ a shwi'i Jerushalɛiŋ. Pugu ni nchhu nnɛ nthɛ ŋa pugu ni ŋkwo taŋ nɔ nū'ɔŋ nu ŋgwa pugu lɛrɛ njwi Pɔɔ shɛndaoŋ.
4 Feshitu khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Pi nū'ɔŋ Pɔɔ nɔ ŋgaŋ chə́iŋ Kaisharia, mba'a a nu'uŋ nda'a ŋkaoŋ mmu nduthɔ a maa ŋgəɨ fɔ.
5 Pəɨ chwīe pigi pa thishɨ pəɨ ghəɨ Kaisharia, a mbɔ ŋa ŋoŋ ghɔ fāaŋ sheshe nnu, pugu chhu nthɛ vi."
6 Feshitu chhɔ fɔ nɔ fúoŋ llɛ́ ŋgəɨ pi wuŋ, ndɔllɔ ki'ɛ ŋgəɨ Kaisharia. Mbhi gha ndaŋ a chɔchɔ moŋ lɨ'ɨ sha'a shá'a, mfɛ gɨ́ ŋa pi thɔ ni Pɔɔ.
7 Pɔɔ ni ŋga nchəɨŋ, pa ŋgwa Juu ŋa pugu ni ndhɔ Jerushalɛiŋ nɛ, ghīŋ vi, nthɔ nchhu ntou pa nnu thɔ yu, ndɔ pa'a ndɔ nɔ̄oŋ ŋa sheshe nnu pighɔ nnu shini.
8 Ndɔ Pɔɔ taa noŋ yi, nchhu nu ŋa, "Ndɔ nji'i nchwīe kaŋ ta'a fàŋ nthɛ gɨ́ pa ŋgwa Juu ki nthɛ Nda Minnwi, ki mbɨŋ Kaisha mbɔ fùoŋ pa Roma."
9 Ndɔ Feshitu ni ntā'a nu nɔ nɔ̄oŋ nu pwapuŋ ni pa ŋgwa Juu, nɛnnɛ a chhu ni Pɔɔ ŋa, "Ɔ khwā nɔ ghəɨ nu Jerushalɛiŋ pi sha'a ghɔ fɔ nthɛ nnu pei ŋa pi chhu vəɨ hɛiŋ nthɛ ghɔ nɛ?"

10 Pɔɔ khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Ñthi hɛiŋ moŋ ta'a lɨ'ɨ sha'a shá'a Kaisha mbɔ lɨ'ɨ ŋa a pie ŋa pi sha'a a nɛ. Gɔ̀ nduthɔ yɔ ji ŋa ǹdɔ nji'i fāaŋ kaŋ ta'a nnu mbɨŋ pa Juu.
11 Ŋkaŋ ni mbɔ pi ŋgusha'a, nchwīe sheshe nnu ŋa a pie ŋa ŋ̀khu nɛ, pa'a ǹdɔ nji'i ntei tei. Ndɔ a mbɔ ŋa kaŋ ta'a nnu shini lɔ nji'i mbɔ moŋ nnu ŋa pugu chhu nthɛ a nɛ, kaŋ mba'a yichəɨ ŋoŋ fɛ a mbhɔ pugu. Ñdɔ̄gɔ shá'a a nda shá'a Kaisha."
12 Feshitu ni ŋga mbini pugu pa kúŋ pi, ŋkhwɛ̄ ŋa, "Ŋa ɔ chhu ŋa Kaisha sha'a shá'a yɔ nɛ, ɔ shi ŋgəɨ shhɨ yu."

Pɔɔ shhɨ Agripa pugu Benishi

13 A ni ŋga nda'a, Fùoŋ Agripa pugu Benishi ghəɨ Kaisharia nɔ kra nu Feshitu, nchhu ghɔ ŋa a thɔ a pwa.
14 Nɔ ha'aŋ pugu ni nda'a fɔ nɔ ntou llé nɛ, Feshitu nū'ɔŋ shá'a Pɔɔ ghɔ shhɨ fùoŋ, nchhu nu ŋa, "Yichəɨ ŋgaŋ chə́iŋ pɔ hɛiŋ ŋa Feli ni ŋga ndɔllɔ mieŋ.
15 Ŋki gha ŋgəɨ Jerushalɛiŋ, pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa thishɨ pa ŋgwa Juu chhu pa nnu nɔ ligi yi, nchhu nu ŋa, ŋoŋ vei ŋgusha'a.
16 Ndɔ ǹchhu ni pugu ŋa, pigi, mbɔ ŋgwa Roma shi'a nji'i ndɔ̄gɔ ŋoŋ nɔ ŋgusha'a ki a lɔ ntithi shhɨ pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu chhu nnu thɔ yu nɛ ntaa nchò yi nthɛ nnu pɛ ŋa pi chhu thɔ yu nɛ.
17 "Pugu ni ŋga nthɔ hɛiŋ kə'ɨ ghɔ, pa'a ǹdɔ nu'uŋ mbɨrɨ fɨ'ɨ, ndɔ mbhi gha ndaŋ ŋ̀ki'ɛ chhɔ pi chhɔ lɨ'ɨ shá'a nchhu ŋa pi thɔ ni ŋoŋ ghɔ.
18 Pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni nchhu pa nnu thɔ yu nɛ lɔllɔ ntithi tɔthɨ ndɔ pa'a ndɔ nchhu kaŋ ta'a nnu pɨphɨ ha'aŋ ŋki ywɛrɛ nu ŋa pugu chhu thɔ yu nɛ.
19 Ndɔ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa pugu ni nchhu nu nɛ pɔ pi mindoundou nthɛ nnu Minnwi yugu pugu pa ligi yichəɨ ŋoŋ pi mɛ̄iŋ vi ni Jishɔ ŋa a ni ŋkwo khu, Pɔɔ chhu nu ŋa a yi maoŋ.
20 Ñshini ndɔ nji ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a nthɛ ǹtā'a mooŋ ŋkwaŋ nnu pei nɛ, nthɛ yie ghɔ, m̀bie Pɔɔ ŋa a shi ŋkhwā nɔ ghəɨ nu Jerushalɛiŋ pi sha'a vi fɔ nthɛ nnu pighɔ.
21 Ndɔ Pɔɔ ni ŋga ntā'a nu ŋa a sha'a fùoŋ Roma nsha'a shá'a yi, pi nū'ɔŋ vi hɛiŋ. Nɛnnɛ, m̀fɛ gɨ́ ŋa pi chhɔ ŋkɛ̄'i vi ti shi nu'uŋ ntaoŋ vi ni Kaisha, mbɔ fùoŋ Roma."
22 Agripa chhu ni Feshitu ŋa, "Ñshi ŋkhwā nɔ ya'o nu mbhɔ ŋoŋ vei nduthɔ a."
Feshitu khwɛ̄ ŋa, "Ɔ shi nja'o vi yua."
23 Mbhi gha ndaŋ Agripa pugu Benishi thɔ moŋ ndigha'o ntinta'o pugu pa thishɨ pa ta'a ŋkaŋ shoogɛ ni pichəɨ pa mɛmmɛ ŋgwa moŋ la'ataoŋ ghɔ ŋgəɨ nii moŋ mmɛ fā'o ŋa ŋgwa ghà nthɔ nchhɔ nɛ. Feshitu fɛ gɨ́ pi thɔ ni Pɔɔ fa'o ghɔ.
24 Feshitu chhu ŋa, "Fùoŋ Agripa pugu pa ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu pɔ hɛiŋ shi'a pigi pugu nɛ, pəɨ yəɨ ŋoŋ vei, ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa Juu ŋa pugu pɔ hɛiŋ pugu pa pɛ ŋa pugu pɔ Jerushalɛiŋ chhu pa nnu thɔ yu. Pugu pa'o ŋgòu ŋa a lɔ nu'uŋ mfā'o nɔ chhɔ nu mbhi.
25 Ndɔ pa'a ǹdɔ njəɨ ŋa a chwīe sheshe nnu ŋa a pie ŋa pi fɛ njó gu ghɔ, nɔ ha'aŋ nduthɔ yi chhu ŋa a sha'a fùoŋ Roma nsha'a vi nɛ, ǹchu'ɔ nɔ taoŋ nu vi.

26 "Ndɔ, ǹdɔ nji'i mfā'o ŋkiɛŋ thɔ nnu nɔ nā'aŋ nu nthɛ vi mfɛ ni fùoŋ
Roma. Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ǹthɔ ni ju hɛiŋ shhɨ pəɨ, mī'ɛŋ mbɔ shhɨ ghɔ, ma Fùoŋ
Agripa, nnɛ ŋa pia shi ŋga ntou mooŋ shá'a yi ghɔ, kaŋ a nthɛ m̀fā'o nnu
nɔ nā'aŋ nu.
27 Nthɛ ŋa m̀bī'i a pɔ nnu na nɔ lɔ̄gɔ nu ŋgaŋ chə́ɨŋ ntaoŋ, ki lɔ nja mfɛ
thɔ nnu ŋa pi wɛ̄iŋ vi nɔ ghɔ nɛ."

26

Pɔɔ tǎa nchò yi shhɨ Fùoŋ Agripa

1 Agripa chhu ni Pɔɔ ŋa, "A nthɛ ɔ chrà nthɛ noŋ yɔ."
Pɔɔ shwīi mbhɔ yi njɛ̄ taa nu nchò yi, nchhu nu ŋa,
2 "Fùoŋ Agripa, ǹjəɨ noŋ a nɔ mbrɔthɔ nɔ thi nu shhɨ ghɔ shi'a nɔ taa
nu noŋ a shhɨ ghɔ nthɛ ŋguoŋ pa nnu ŋa pa ŋgwa Juu chhu thɔ mu nɛ.
3 Mī'ɛŋ nthɛ ŋa ɔ ya nji nù'ɔŋ pugu pa mindoundou ŋa a pɔ shɨna pa
ŋgwa Juu nɛ, nthɛ yie ghɔ, ǹduoŋ ŋa ɔ wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ yɔ njwɛrɛ nnu ŋa ǹshi
nchhu nɛ.
4 "Ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa Juu ji ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ ŋki chhɔ chɔmbhi a llɔ nɔ ha'aŋ
ŋki pɔ ma'aŋ mikhwa nɛ, llɔ nɔ njɛ̄ yi la'a pigi ti ŋgə̄ɨ fɛ ni ndɨɨ ŋa ŋki pɔ
Jerushalɛiŋ nɛ.
5 Pugu ji nɔ ntaaŋ ndɨɨ nɔ ha'aŋ pugu ŋkhwā nɔ fɨ'ɨ nu, llɔ nɔ njɛ̄ yi,
ǹchhɔ chɔmbhi a nɔ ta'a ŋoŋ shɨna pa ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu ghà nū'ɔŋ kìna
Minnwi yigi tɨtɨnɨ, mbɔ pa ŋgwa Farashi.
6 Ndwɛ, ǹthi hɛnɛiŋ pi thɔ nsha'a a nthɛ ŋa ǹū'ɔŋ njù'ɔ a ŋkuoŋ kà'a
ŋa Minnwi ni mfɛ ni pa tǎa pigi nɛ.
7 Mbɔ yaoŋ ŋa paanchrɔ la'ataoŋ ŋgwa pigi kwā'a nu nɔ ha'aŋ pugu
gha'o Minnwi ni ta'anju'ɔ yugu moŋ tu'u pugu pa naoŋchɨ nɛ. A chwīe
nthɛ kwà'a yei ŋa m̀fā'o nɛ ŋa pa ŋgwa Juu pei tigi pa nnu thɔ mu, ma
Fùoŋ Agripa.
8 A chwīe khɔ a gha'a ni pəɨ ŋa pəɨ thi hɛiŋ nɛ nɔ piŋ nu ŋa Minnwi ghà
ŋku'ɔ ni ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu khu nɛ?
9 "Mmu nduthɔ a ni mbī'i ŋa m̀fā'o nɔ chwīe nu ntou nnu nɔ yəɨ nu ŋa
ki'i ligi Jishɔ llɔ Nasharɛ nu'uŋ ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ.
10 Yinɛ nnu ŋa ŋki chwīe Jerushalɛiŋ. Pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ni mfɛ njɨ
vəɨ pa'a ǹdɔ ŋgu'ɔ ni'iŋ ntou pa ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ ni'iŋ chə́ɨŋ, pi
ni ŋga njwi vugu, mummu piŋ.
11 Mfɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni pugu moŋ ntou ndɨɨ moŋ pa nda luoŋ Minnwi, mba'o
nu nɔ yəɨ nu ŋa pugu chrā chrà pɨphɨ nthɛ nnu Minnwi. Njù'ɔ a ni mbɨgɨ
mbɨŋ pugu ti nchəɨŋ fɨ'ɨ ŋa ŋki ghə̄ɨ moŋ pa la'ataoŋ nduoŋ nɔ fɛ nu ŋgə'ɨ
ni pugu.

Pɔɔ fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ chɔmbhi yi ni ŋkwri nɛ

12 "Nnɛ, mi ni ŋkwe ghrí, pugu pa ŋwa'aŋlɨ ŋa a nōoŋ ŋa pi fɛ ghrí vəɨ
nɛ mbhɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ Damashiku ŋgu'ɔ nthɛ pi yie
ghɔ.
13 A gha mbɔ moŋ ntuŋ minaoŋ, ma chaapifuoŋ, ǹga mbɔ shɛndaoŋ
ŋgə̄ɨ nu nɛ, njəɨ lí'ɛ ŋa a thɛ nchaa minaoŋ llɔ po thɛ ŋgī̄ŋ a pigi pa ŋgwa
ŋa pigi pugu ni nyīeŋ nu nɛ.

14 Ŋguoŋ yigi gha ŋgū shhɛ, nja'o yichəɨ ŋggì chhu nu vəɨ moŋ chrà
ŋgwa Hibru ŋa, 'Shɔɔ, Shɔɔ, ɔ thɔ mfɛ ŋgə'ɨ vəɨ ŋa? A lɔ mbwa ŋa ɔ tuŋ
kwò yɔ ŋkuoŋ thɔ muuŋ thɨ pīga ŋa a tū'ɔ ghɔ ŋgəɨ nu nɔ shhɨ nɛ.'*
15 "Nchhu ŋa, 'Ɔ pɔ pi gǒ, Taathɔ?'
"Taathɔ khwē ŋa, 'Mi Jishɔ, ŋa ɔ thɔ mfɛ ŋgə'ɨ ghɔ nɛ.
16 Ndɔ lɔllɔ ntithi ŋkuoŋ kwò mɔ, nthɛ ŋa ǹōoŋ noŋ a vɛ nthɛ yei nnu,
ǹchu'ɔ ghɔ nɔ muuŋ fà'a a. Ɔ shi nshwei pichəɨ pa ŋgwa nduoŋ ni yaoŋ
ŋa ɔ yəɨ shi'a nɛ, pugu pa nnu ŋa ǹshi nōoŋ vɛ nɛ.
17 Ǹshi ŋkwe ghɔ mbhɔ pa ŋgwa Ishrae pugu pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ ŋa
ǹshi ntaoŋ ghɔ ni pugu nɛ.
18 Ɔ shi nchu'ɔ ligi yugu, ŋa pugu kara ntaoŋ moŋ njiŋ nthɔ moŋ lí'ɛ,
pugu taoŋ moŋ ghrí Shata nthɔ njəɨ Minnwi, nnɛ ŋa pi lī'ɛ phɨ yugu, pugu
lɔ mfā'o shɨna, shɨna ŋgwa pɛ ŋa Minnwi kwo chu'ɔ vugu nɔ ji ntɔgɔ pi
ŋkuoŋ piŋ ŋa pugu fā'o mbɨŋ mu nɛ.'

Pɔɔ shwei ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ fà'a yi pɔ nɛ

19 "Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ma Fùoŋ Agripa, ǹshini ndɔ ntɨnɨthɔ ni nnu yei ŋa mi
ni njəɨ llɔ po nɛ.
20 Ŋki jē Damashiku pugu Jerushalɛiŋ ni ŋguoŋ krao ŋgei Judia pugu pa
la'ataoŋ nduoŋ, nchīi nu ŋa pugu fā'o nɔ wu'ɔ nu mbā'a ŋkǔnu yugu ni
phɨ nthɔ njiŋ Minnwi, ndɔ nchwīe pa nnu pɛ ŋa a shi nōoŋ ŋa pugu pā'a
ŋkǔnu yugu ni phɨ nɛ.
21 Yei nnu ŋa a ni nchwīe pa Juu pei wēiŋ a ndɨɨ ŋa ŋki pɔ Nda Minnwi
nɛ, mba'o nu nɔ jwi nu ma.
22 Nchəɨŋ shi'a, a Minnwi ŋa a thɔ ŋgērɛ a, ǹthi hɛiŋ shi'a nɔ shwei nu
ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa, llɔ mbɨŋ pa miŋkwasha ti ŋku'ɔ nchəɨŋ mbɨŋ pa ŋgwa
ndiɛŋ pa'a ndɔ nchhu pi nnu nduoŋ ŋkiɛŋ pa nnu ŋa pa Njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi
pugu pa Mushi ni nchhu ŋa a shi ndɛ ndōgɔ lɨ'ɨ nɛ.
23 Pugu ni nchhu ŋa Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ shi ŋgu'ɔ
njəɨ ŋgə'ɨ, ndɔ mbɔ ju fǔoŋ ŋoŋ nɔ pɨnɨ nu ŋku'ɔ moŋ gu. A shi nchīi lí'ɛ
lūgu nu ni ŋgwa Juu pugu pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ."
24 Nɔ ha'aŋ Pɔɔ thi fɔ nthɔ ntaa nchò yi nɛ, Feshitu pa'o ŋgòu ni njɨ ŋa,
"Pɔɔ, ɔ ya mbaa paa ntou yɛ'i yaoŋ chwīe ɔ ŋgū lɨlɨŋ!"
25 Ndɔ Pɔɔ khwē ŋa, "Ǹdɔ nji'i mbaa paa, ma Feshitu ŋoŋ ndiɛŋ, ǹchrā
pi ŋkiɛŋ nnu shini ndɔ mbɔ chrà lɨna.
26 Ndɔ Fùoŋ Agripa ji nnu pei minthɛ ǹchrā pa nnu pei ghɔ ni tɨnɨnju'ɔ
nthɛ ŋa a ji ŋguoŋ pa nnu pei ghao nthɛ ŋa pi shini ndɔ nchwīe nnu pei
pi lǎɨŋ.
27 Fùoŋ Agripa, ɔ piŋ pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi? Ǹji ŋa ɔ piŋ."
28 Agripa khwē ŋa, "Moŋ kuo ndɨɨ yei ɔ pī'i ŋa ɔ shi nchwīe ŋgū
Krishitɛŋ?"
29 Pɔɔ khwē ŋa, "Ki mi shi ndōgɔ pi kuo ndɨɨ ki ntaaŋ ndɨɨ, luoŋ Minnwi
a pɔ ŋa ki'i a wu'ɔ mbɔ pi gò, ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pei ŋkaa pugu kara mbɔ nɔ
ha'aŋ m̀bɔ nɛ, ŋkiɛŋ chɛiŋ yei ŋa pi krao mbhɔ ma nɔ ghɔ nɛ."
30 Nnɛ fùoŋ pugu pa Feshitu, ni Benishi pugu pa ŋguoŋ pichəɨ ŋgwa yrɛi
shhɛ.

---

* **26:14 26:14** Moŋ la'ataoŋ pa Juu, muuŋ thɨ pīga ni mbɔ nɔ chwīe nu minyieŋ wu'ɔ ŋgəɨ pi shhɨ ki lɔ nu'uŋ mbɨnɨ njiŋ. Jishɔ ni nchhu yei ni Pɔɔ hɛiŋ ŋa ki'ɨ a lāa nnu fhɨ ŋa ju Jishɔ thɔ nchwīe nu, mbɔ gē nu ŋgwa pi jē chɔshi yi nɔ ghɔ.

31 Ŋga ŋkwo yīri, nchhu ni noŋ pugu ŋa, "Ŋoŋ vei lɔ nji'i nchwīe sheshe
nnu ŋa a pie ŋa a khu ki pi ni'iŋ vi chə́iŋ nɛ."
32 Agripa chhu ni Feshitu ŋa, "Ndɔ pi kaŋ ni nchu'ɔ ŋoŋ vei mieŋ vi a
ghəɨ ndɔ ha'aŋ a kaŋ ni mieŋ ki naa ndɔ̄gɔ shá'a yi shhɨ Kaisha."

27

Pɔɔ ghəɨ la'ataoŋ Roma

1 Pi ni ŋga ŋkwo chhu ŋa pigi nii mitu ŋkhĭ ŋgəɨ Itali, Feshitu cha'a Pɔɔ
pugu pa pichəɨ ghaŋ chə́iŋ mfɛ ni Julioŋ mbɔ nthishɨ ta'a ŋkɨɨ shoogɛ moŋ
kwíe ntɨgao ŋkɨɨ shoogɛ ŋa pugu ni ŋkɛ̄'i fùoŋ Roma nɛ.
2 Pigi nii moŋ mitu ŋkhĭ llɔ Adramitiuŋ, ŋa a ni ŋkwo tithi nɔ ghəɨ nu
moŋ lɨ'ɨ kaoŋ pa mitu ŋkhĭ Eshia nɛ. Nchu'ɔ ki'ɛ njɛ̄ ghəɨ nu, pigi pa
Arishtaku, mbɔ ŋoŋ Mashedonia lɔ Teshalonika.
3 Mbhi gha ndaŋ pigi chəɨŋ Shidoŋ. Julioŋ ni nōoŋ pwapuŋ ni Pɔɔ, mieŋ
vi ŋa a ghəɨ njəɨ pa taannu pi, nji ŋa pugu shi mfɛ pa yaoŋ ŋa a pou nɛ
ghɔ.
4 Pigi lɔllɔ fɔ, ndɔ nthɛ ŋa fɨfrəɨ ni nthɔ nu pi llɔ ŋgei ŋa pigi ni ŋgəɨ nu
fɔ nɛ, pigi nyīeŋ ni pie pi ŋgei ŋkhĭ yɛ ŋa ŋkŭnu Shaipru ni ŋkɨ'ɨ fɨfrəɨ ki
a lɔ nchəɨŋ fɔ nɛ.
5 Pigi shā'a ntiri ŋkɨŋ Shilishia pugu Pamfilia nchəɨŋ Mura moŋ Lishia.
6 Ŋga nchəɨŋ fɔ, nthishɨ pa ta'a ŋkɨɨ shoogɛ ghɔ yəɨ mitu ŋkhĭ a llɔ
Alɛshandria ŋgəɨ nu Itali, a ni'iŋ vigi moŋ ghɔ.
7 Pigi nyīeŋ pɔpɔrɔ nɔ yichəɨ fɨ'ɨ llɛ, ntɔgɔ moŋ ghagha'a nchəɨŋ Kinidu.
Fɨfrəɨ shini ndɔ mieŋ vigi ŋa pigi nu'uŋ ŋgu'ɔ mbīgi nyīeŋ ŋgəɨ nu ŋgei
ghɔ, nthɛ yie ghɔ, pigi nyīeŋ ŋgei ŋkŭnu yɛ ŋa ŋkŭnu Krɛtɛ ni ŋkɨ'ɨ fɨfrəɨ
nɔ chəɨŋ nu fɔ nɛ, ntɔgɔ yəɨ Shalmone.
8 Pigi wu'ɔ nyīeŋ pi ŋkɨŋ wéi, nyīeŋ ni ghagha'a ti ŋgəɨ nchəɨŋ lɨ'ɨ ŋa pi
mɛ̄iŋ ni Lɨ'ɨ Kaoŋ Pie Juju, yəɨ mmɛ la'ataoŋ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Lashia nɛ.
9 Pigi ni nchhɔ fɔ nɔ ŋkɨɛŋ ntaaŋ ndɨɨ, ti ŋgəɨ nchəɨŋ yichəɨ fɨ'ɨ ndɨɨ ŋa
nyīeŋ nu moŋ ŋkhĭ ya ŋga'a, nthɛ ŋa nji'i nthɛ pi mmɛ llɛ́ jī ŋkhĭ* pa Juu
ni ŋkwo tɔgɔ. Nnɛ Pɔɔ fɛ ntɨ́gɨ ni pugu,
10 nchhu nu ŋa, "Mmɛ ŋgwa, ǹjəɨ ŋa nyĭeŋ yia llɔ hɛiŋ ŋgəɨ nu shhɨ shi
mfɛ ŋgə'ɨ. Ntou phɛ shi mbɔ, ki lɔ ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ pi ni pa maoŋ ŋa pia tɨɛŋ
nɛ, pugu pa mitu ŋkhĭ, ti mfɛ ni chɔmbhi yia."
11 Ndɔ nthishɨ pa ta'a ŋkɨɨ shoogɛ ghɔ, ya'o pi nnu yɛ ŋa ŋgaŋ shūgu
mitu ŋkhĭ ghɔ, pugu ŋgaŋ mitu ŋkhĭ ghɔ chhu nɛ, pa'a ndɔ nja'o pi yɛ ŋa
Pɔɔ chhu nɛ.
12 Lɨ'ɨ kaoŋ pie ghɔ shini ndɔ nji'i mbɔ ŋkɨɛŋ lɨ'ɨ chhɔ moŋ laoŋ,† nthɛ
yie ntou ŋgwa ni ŋkhwā yugu ŋa pi lɔllɔ fɔ nnɛ ŋa pugu pa'o nshā'a ŋkhĭ
ntaoŋ Foniti nɔ ha'aŋ ä nji'ɛ, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pugu chhɔ fɔ moŋ laoŋ. Foniti
lɨ'ɨ kaoŋ pie moŋ la'ataoŋ Krɛtɛ ŋa a nūaŋ ŋgəɨ ni ŋgei mbhɔ ŋkwrɛi pugu
pa ŋgei mbhɔ jɨ ŋgei nii minaoŋ.

Fiŋ moŋ ŋkhĭ

---

* **27:9 27:9** Mmɛ llɛ́ ji ŋkhĭ yei ni nthɔ mbɔ nu moŋ ndugwi ndipu'u nàoŋ ŋgəɨ nu moŋ njɛ̄ wuŋ nàoŋ mbɔ ndɨɨ ŋa nyĭeŋ nu moŋ ŋkhĭ ni nja ŋga'a. † **27:12 27:12** Moŋ pɨɨ ndɨɨ yei moŋ la'ataoŋ ghɔ, fiŋ gha ŋga'a moŋ ŋkhĭ ti pa'a ŋoŋ lɔ nji ndɨɨ ŋa minthɛ a nyīeŋ moŋ ŋkhĭ shi'i nɛ.

13 Muuŋ fɨfrəɨ ni ŋga njɛ̄ ntɔgɔ nu llɔ mbɪɛŋ, pa ghaŋ shūgu mitu ŋkhǐ
pī'i ŋa minthɛ pugu pa'o ti ŋgə̄ɨ nchəɨŋ nɔ ha'aŋ pugu ki pī'i nɛ, nnɛ pugu
fu'u ŋgù'ɔ wɛ̄iŋ pie moŋ ŋkhǐ, nchhwi ti nja mbara ŋkɨŋ ŋkhǐ Krɛtɛ.
14 Ndɔ a ni ŋga ndara, mmɛ fɨfrəɨ ŋa a ghà ntaoŋ ŋgeɪ mbhɔ ŋkwrɛɪ
sha'a minaoŋ tiri llɔ ŋkuoŋ ŋkǔnu Krɛtɛ.
15 Mmɛ fɨfrəɨ ghɔ ni ŋga ŋgwɛ̄iŋ mitu ŋkhǐ, a gha'a ni pigi nɔ yɨna nu
fɨfrəɨ ghɔ ni mitu ŋkhǐ yigi, nnɛ, pigi mieŋ fɔ fɨfrəɨ ghɔ tɪɛŋ vigi ŋgə̄ɨ nu
nɔ.
16 Pigi ni ŋga nchəɨŋ mbɪɛŋ njiŋ muuŋ ŋkǔnu Kauda, ŋkǔnu ghɔ kɨ'ɨ
fɨfrəɨ ghɔ ni pigi. Pigi pa'o fɔ moŋ puoŋ pimbia ti ŋkaa ŋkwe muuŋ pie
ŋa mmɛ mitu ŋkhǐ ghɔ ni nshūu nu nɛ ki a lɔ mbɨrɨ.
17 Pugu shūu muuŋ pie ghɔ ni'iŋ moŋ mmɛ mitu ŋkhǐ, ŋkrao mitu ŋkhǐ
ghɔ ni ŋkɨ̌ɨ ŋa ki'i a shɨna. Nthɛ ŋa pugu ni mbɔgɔ ŋa pie shi ntei ni njɨ
ŋgə̄ɨ ŋku'ɔ ŋkuoŋ gwí ni ŋgeɪ ŋkɨŋ ŋkhǐ Libia nɛ, pugu shwi'i ŋgù'ɔ lɨ'ɨ
mitu ŋkhǐ moŋ ŋkhǐ. Mieŋ mitu ŋkhǐ ghɔ kə'ɨ ghɔ fɨfrəɨ ghə̄ɨ nu ni ju
pɔpɔrɔ.
18 Nɔ ha'aŋ fiŋ tɨtɨnɨ ghɔ ni ŋgu'ɔ nthɔ ŋgə̄ɨ nu shhɨ nɛ, mbhi gha ndaŋ
pugu fu'u pa maoŋ pugu moŋ mitu ŋkhǐ ghɔ mā'aŋ nu ŋkhǐ.
19 A gha mbɔ trɛɪ llé, nɔ ha'aŋ fɨfrəɨ ghɔ ni njɛ̄ nɛ, pugu fu'u pa maoŋ
mitu ŋkhǐ ghɔ ni yugu mbhɔ mā'aŋ nu ŋkhǐ.
20 Nɔ ntou llɛmbhi, pa'a pigi lɔ njəɨ ligi minaoŋ ki pa fínəɨ, fɨfrəɨ ghɔ
wu'ɔ mbīgi pigi ntɨnɨ nu. Ndugwi yi, pigi khɛ noŋ yigi ki lɔ nu'uŋ mbī'i
ŋa pigi shi ndūgu.
21 Nthɛ ŋa pugu ni ŋkwo pɔ nɔ ntaaŋ ndɨɨ ki lɔ mfā'o maoŋ jɨ nɛ, Pɔɔ
lɔllɔ ki'ɛ nthithi tɔthɨ nchhu ŋa, "Ŋgwa paŋ, pəɨ kaŋ ni nja'o nnu ŋa mi
ni nchhu nɛ, ki lɔ nu'uŋ nshūgu mitu ŋkhǐ ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ Krɛtɛ, yei phɛ shi kaŋ
nǐ nu'uŋ nii via.
22 P̀əɨ fā'o tɨnɨnju'ɔ ndwɛ nthɛ ŋa mba'a thɔ ŋoŋ nu'uŋ mbhɛ, a shi ŋgu'ɔ
mbhɛ mitu ŋkhǐ.
23 Nthɛ ŋa ni tu'u yɛ ŋa a tɔgɔ nɛ, ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi ŋa m̀bɔ pi ji ndɔ
ŋga'o vi nɛ thɔ vəɨ,
24 nchhu ŋa, 'Ki'i fā'o pɔgɔ gu, ma Pɔɔ, ɔ shi ŋgu'ɔ nthi shá'a shhɨ Kaisha.
Minnwi kwo kwe ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ŋa pəɨ pugu nyīeŋ nu ka'a moŋ mitu ŋkhǐ
nɛ.'
25 Nɛnnɛ, p̂əɨ fā'o wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ, ma ŋgwa paŋ, nthɛ ŋa m̀fā'o tɨnɨnju'ɔ
mbɨŋ Minnwi ŋa a shi ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ pi nɔ ha'aŋ pi shwei a nɛ.
26 Fɨfrəɨ shi ŋgu'ɔ ndɔ̄gɔ via ŋgə̄ɨ ŋkaoŋ ŋkuoŋ gwí ŋkɨŋ muuŋ ŋkǔnu
titri ŋkhǐ."
27 Pigi ni ŋga ŋkwo pɔ moŋ ŋkhǐ nɔ khwɛnchrɔ tu'u nthɔ nshā'a ŋkhǐ
ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Adria nɛ, pa ghaŋ shūgu mitu ŋkhǐ tha ŋa pi chhɔ mbara nu
mbhi.
28 Pugu chu ŋgù'ɔ ŋkuoŋ ŋkɨɨ, mā'aŋ moŋ ŋkhǐ, njəɨ ŋa nthi ŋkhǐ paa
wuŋ mbhɔ, nɔ ŋkāoŋ nu shhɛ. Ŋga mbɨnɨ ŋgə̄ɨ shɨgɛɪ, mā'aŋ njəɨ ŋa nthi
ŋkhǐ tɪɛŋnchrɔ mbhɔ nɔ kāoŋ nu shhɛ.
29 Pɔgɔ gu wɛ̄iŋ vugu ŋa mitu ŋkhǐ shi nchhwi ŋgù'ɔ, nthɛ yie ghɔ, pugu
mā'aŋ khwɛ ŋgù'ɔ lī'ɨ pie moŋ ŋkhǐ llɔ njiŋ mitu ŋkhǐ, nduoŋ Minnwi ŋa
mbhi laŋ.
30 Pa ghaŋ shūgu mitu ŋkhǐ ni ŋga ntā'a nu ntei ntaoŋ moŋ mitu ŋkhǐ
ghɔ, pugu shwi'i muuŋ kikuoŋ moŋ ŋkhǐ mfɨɨ nu ŋa pugu ghə̄ɨ pi thɔ mitu
ŋkhǐ lɨ'ɨ chu ŋgù'ɔ lī'ɨ pie fɔ.

31 Ndɔ Pɔɔ chhu ni nthishɨ pa ta'a ŋkɨɨ shoogɛ pugu pa pichəɨ shoogɛ ŋa,
"Ŋgwa pei mieŋ ki kɨna moŋ mitu ŋkhĭ, kaŋ mba'a pəɨ lūgu."
32 Nnɛ, pa shoogɛ pighɔ ya'a ŋkɨɨ kikuoŋ ghɔ mieŋ.
33 Ŋkaoŋ mbhi maa ndaŋ, Pɔɔ kɔnɔ ŋguoŋ yugu ghao ŋa pugu jɨ maoŋ,
nchhu nu ŋa, "A khwɛnchrɔ llé shi'a ŋa pəɨ ywɛrɛ nu moŋ fiŋthɔ, ki lɔ njɨ
maoŋ ki njwɛ'i yaoŋ.
34 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ŋ̀kɔnɔ vəɨ ŋa pəɨ jɨ maoŋ nɛnnɛ ŋa a shi ŋkwe vəɨ nthɛ
ŋa nji'i nthɛ pi ta'a ŋgiithɔ yəɨ, mba'a a phɛ."
35 Pɔɔ ni ŋga nchhu nnu yei, ndɔ̄gɔ brɛi, ŋga ntōo Minnwi shhɨ ŋguoŋ
yugu ghao, mbə'ɨ njɛ̄ kru nu.
36 Njù'ɔ ŋguoŋ yugu gū, pugu jɛ̄ jɨ nu maoŋ.
37 Ŋguoŋ yigi ghao moŋ mitu ŋkhĭ ghɔ ni mbɔ paa ŋkɨɨ ni khwachəɨ wuŋ
ni ndigi yi ntɨgao.
38 Pugu ni ŋga njɨ ti njru, ŋkɛrɛ pichəɨ pa pĭɛŋ maoŋ jɨ mā'aŋ moŋ ŋkhĭ
nnɛ ŋa pie yī'ɛ.

Mitu ŋkhĭ shɨna

39 Mbhi ni ŋga ndaŋ, pa'a pugu lɔ nji lɨ'ɨ ŋkɨŋ ŋkhĭ ghɔ, ndɔ pugu ni
njəɨ muuŋ loo ŋkhĭ ni gwí fɔ nthɔ njwɛrɛ nu ŋa ä nji'ɛ pugu ku'ɔ ni mitu
ŋkhĭ fɔ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ.
40 Nnɛ pugu ya'a ŋkɨɨ ŋgù'ɔ lɨ̄'ɨ pie, mieŋ a yie moŋ ŋkhĭ. Wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ
pugu pɨnɨ nja'a ŋkɨɨ ŋkuoŋ yaoŋ shūgu mitu ŋkhĭ la'o mitu ŋkhĭ, ŋku'ɔ
mmɛ kaoŋ ndhwí fɨfrəɨ tɔthɨ, fɨfrəɨ chi vugu ki'ɛ pugu ghə̄ɨ nu ŋkɨŋ mbhi.
41 Ndɔ mitu ŋkhĭ ghɔ chhwi ŋkuoŋ gwí ŋkwá, ndɨ'ɨ ntithi ki lɔ nchəɨŋ
ŋkɨŋ mbhi. Thɔ mitu ŋkhĭ lɨ'ɨ, mmɛ fiŋ ghɔ nwī'iŋ la'o mitu ŋkhĭ kraokrao.
42 Pa shoogɛ kā'a nɔ jwi nu pa ghaŋ chə́ɨŋ nnɛ ŋa ki'i kaŋ ta'a ŋoŋ vugu
pa'o ŋkhĭ ntei.
43 Ndɔ nthishɨ pa ta'a ŋkɨɨ shoogɛ tā'a nu ŋkwe Pɔɔ nnɛ ndāa ŋa ki'i
pugu chwīe nnu ŋa pugu ni ŋkā'a nu nɛ. A ka fɛ pi gɨ́ ni pɛ ŋa pugu ji
pa'o nu ŋkhĭ nɛ, ŋa pugu lli nchəɨŋ moŋ ŋkhĭ mba'o ŋkhĭ ntaoŋ mbhi.
44 Pɨgəɨ ŋgwa younjiŋ yugu: pichəɨ taoŋ ŋkuoŋ pa krao pilaŋ, pichəɨ
taoŋ pi ŋkuoŋ krao mitu ŋkhĭ, nɛnnɛ, ŋguoŋ yugu ghao chəɨŋ mbhi ki
kà'a.

28

Moŋ muuŋ ŋkŭnu Malta

1 Pigi ni ŋga ntaoŋ ti nchəɨŋ mbhi shi'i, nja'o ŋa ligi muuŋ ŋkŭnu ghɔ
Malta.
2 Pa ŋgwa taoŋ pighɔ nōoŋ ŋkiɛŋ pwapuŋ ni pigi, mfrəɨ móŋoŋ ŋa pigi
yigɔ nthɛ ŋa mbɨ̀ ni ŋkwo jɛ̄ llɔ nu, lɨ'ɨ ya ŋgrɨ.
3 Pɔɔ ni ŋkɨrɨ puoŋ mi ŋkwɛiŋ, ŋga ntūoŋ nu kie, fifhi taoŋ moŋ ghɔ
nthɛ laoŋlaoŋ móŋoŋ, naoŋ vi nchu nɔ mbhɔ yi.
4 Pa ŋgwa taoŋ pighɔ ni ŋga njəɨ miyaoŋ ghɔ a chu nɔ mbhɔ Pɔɔ, nchhu
ni nōoŋ pugu ŋa, "Ŋoŋ vei njwi ŋoŋ shini, nji'i nthɛ nɔ ha'aŋ a lūgu ki lɔ
ŋkhu moŋ ŋkhĭ nɛ, shhɛ chhu ŋa mba'a a lūgu."
5 Pɔɔ mīŋi fifhi ghɔ mā'aŋ moŋ móŋoŋ ndɔ pa'a kà'a lɔ ŋkēe ju Pɔɔ.
6 Pugu tithi nchēi nu ŋa noŋ yi ku'ɔ ki ŋa a gū shhɛ ŋkhu. Ndɔ pugu
ni nchēi nɔ ntaaŋ ndɨɨ ki lɔ njəɨ sheshe nnu, nnɛ pugu kwri njù'ɔ yugu,
nchhu nu ŋa Pɔɔ pɔ pi nnwi.

7 Pa nyīeŋ ni mbɔ ŋkɨŋ lɨ'ɨ ghɔ mbɔ yi taathɔ moŋ muuŋ ŋkǔnu ghɔ ligi
yi pɔ Publiu. Taathɔ ghɔ ni ndōgɔ vigi ntuo vigi shi'i nɔ ghaŋ kra pi nɔ
trɛi llɛ́.
8 Tǎa Publiu ni nūaŋ kúoŋ nthɔ ŋgīnɔ shìgao pugu pa nchèɨ. Pɔɔ ghəɨ
njəɨ vi nduoŋ Minnwi ghɔ nū'ɔŋ mbhɔ yi mbɨŋ yu noŋ yi tɔgɔ.
9 Yei nnu ni ŋga ndōgɔ lɨ'ɨ pɨgəɨ ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ muuŋ ŋkǔnu ghɔ ŋa pugu
ni mfā'o pa ŋgǐnɔ nɛ thɔ ni pugu, pi yīgɨ ghǐnɔ yugu.
10 Pugu ni mfɛ ntou pa maoŋ ni pigi, pigi gha ŋgəɨ nu pugu ni'iŋ ŋguoŋ
pa maoŋ ŋa a ni mbie ŋa pigi fā'o nɛ moŋ mitu ŋkhǐ.

Llɔ Malta ŋgəɨ Roma

11 Trɛi nàoŋ ni ŋga ntɔgɔ, pigi nii mitu ŋkhǐ ŋa a ni ndhɔ Alɛshandria,
pi mɛ̄iŋ ni pa "nnwi kə'ɨ" ŋa a ni nda'a fɔ moŋ ndɨɨ laoŋ ghɔ.
12 Pigi ni nchəɨŋ la'ataoŋ Shirakushɛ nda'a fɔ nɔ trɛi llɛ́.
13 Llɔ fɔ, pigi nii pie njīŋ ŋgəɨ Regiuŋ. Ta'a llɛ́ gha ntɔgɔ fɨfrəɨ llɔ mbiɛŋ
jɛ̄ thɔ nu, a gha mbɔ mbra llɛ́ pigi nchəɨŋ Puteoli.
14 Pigi gha nchəɨŋ fɔ nɛ, njəɨ pichəɨ ghaŋ piŋ, pugu chhu ni pigi ŋa pigi
pugu la'a nɔ khwachəɨ llɛ́. Nɛnnɛ, yei ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pigi kie nchəɨŋ Roma
nɛ.
15 Pa ghaŋ piŋ Roma ni nja'o ŋkaoŋ yigi, ntaoŋ nthɔ nchəɨŋ moŋ la'ataoŋ
ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Taŋ Apiu* pugu lɨ'ɨ yɛ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Trɛi lɨ'ɨ Pe Nda'a† nɛ,
nɔ para nu miŋi. Pɔɔ gha njəɨ vugu, ntōo Minnwi, njù'ɔ yi pɨnɨ nja ŋgū.

Moŋ la'ataoŋ Roma

16 Pigi ni ŋga nchəɨŋ Roma, pi mieŋ Pɔɔ ŋa a la'a tə'ɨ vi pugu ta'a shoogɛ
ŋa a ni ŋkɛ̄'i vi.
17 Trɛi llɛ́ ni ŋga ntɔgɔ, Pɔɔ mɛ̄iŋ kɨrɨ pa thishɨ pa Juu moŋ la'a. Pugu
ni ŋga ŋkɨrɨ, a chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Pa lǐŋ paŋ, nji'i nthɛ nɔ ha'aŋ ǹdɔ nji'i
nchwīe sheshe nnu mbɨŋ pa ŋgwa pia ki ŋkuoŋ nù'ɔŋ yia nɛ, ndɔ pugu ni
ncha'a a mfɛ nɔ ŋgaŋ chə́ɨŋ Jerushalɛiŋ ni ŋgwa Roma.
18 Pugu ni ŋga ntou a, ntā'a nu mieŋ ǹgəɨ nthɛ ŋa pugu shi ki lɔ njəɨ
sheshe yaoŋ ŋa ǹchwīe ŋa a pie ŋa pi fɛ njó gu vəɨ.
19 Pa ŋgwa Juu ni ŋga ndāa, a yī'i ŋa ǹdōgɔ shá'a a ŋgəɨ nɔ shhɨ Kaisha,
ndɔ ki lɔ mfā'o pi sheshe nnu nɔ chhu nu thɔ ŋgwa paŋ.
20 A chwīe yie ǹgɛ̄ vəɨ, ntā'a nu nɔ yəɨ nu vəɨ pia chrà, ŋa pi krao a ni
chɛiŋ nɛiŋ nthɛ pi ŋoŋ ŋa ŋgwa Ishrae fā'o kwà'a mbɨŋ yu nɛ."
21 Pugu chhu ghɔ ŋa, "Pi lɔ nji'i mfɛ ŋwa'aŋlɨ ni pigi llɔ Judia nɔ ligi yɔ.
Ndɔ pa'a ŋgwa pia ŋa pugu thɔ nu hɛiŋ nɛ lɔ nchrā sheshe nnu ki nchhu
sheshe nnu pɨphɨ nthɛ ghɔ.
22 Ndɔ pigi khwā nɔ ya'o nu mbhɔ ghɔ, jɔ nnu ŋa ɔ pī'i nɛ. Nthɛ ŋa pigi
ji ŋa pi chrà pa nnu pɨphɨ moŋ ŋguoŋ lɨ'ɨ ghao nthɛ yɛ kɨrɨ ŋa ɔ pɔ fɔ nɛ."
23 Pugu ni ntigi llɛ́, a gha mbɔ llɛ́ ghɔ ntou yugu thɔ lɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ Pɔɔ ni
nda'a nu nɛ, a tɛrɛ nnu pighɔ ni pugu jɛ̄ ni tutu'u ŋgəɨ nchəɨŋ ni fanaoŋ,
nthɔ mfī'ɨ nnu Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi ni pugu, ŋkaa nu nɔ nōoŋ nu ni pugu
llɔ moŋ gɨ́ Mushi pugu pa ŋwa'aŋlɨ pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi ŋa pugu piŋ Jishɔ.
24 Pichəɨ ni mbiŋ nnu ŋa a ni nchhu nu nɛ, pa'a pichəɨ lɔ mbiŋ.

---

* **28:15 28:15** Lɨ'ɨ yei ni mbɔ khwachəɨ wuŋ ŋkaŋ kwo nɔ ghəɨ nu nchəɨŋ Jerushalɛiŋ. † **28:15 28:15** Lɨ'ɨ yei ni mbɔ yaoŋ nɔ tiɛŋ wuŋ ŋkaŋ ni khwachəɨ ŋkaŋ kwò nɔ ghəɨ nu nchəɨŋ Roma.

25 Pugu lɔllɔ ŋgə̄ɨ, ndōu nu ni noŋ pugu ndɨɨ ŋa Pɔɔ ni ŋkwo chhu yei
ta'a nnu nɛ, "Jijwɛ Minnwi ni nchhu shini ndɨɨ ŋa a ni nchhu ni pa tǎa pəɨ
ntɔgɔ pi njiŋ njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi mbɔ Ishaya nɛ:
26 'Ghə̄ɨ nchhu ni ŋgwa pei ŋa,
Shishini, pəɨ shi nja'o ndɔ pa'a ndɔ nji njiŋ yi,
pəɨ shi nja ndīi ndɔ pa'a ndɔ njəɨ.
27 Nthɛ ŋa njù'ɔ ŋgwa pei kwo fīnɨ,
tə́nə yugu chri ki lɔ nu'uŋ nja'o lɨ'ɨ,
pugu kwo kwiri ligi yugu,
Nnɛ ŋa ki'i pugu yəɨ ni ligi yugu,
nja'o ni tə́nə yugu,
nji ni njù'ɔ yugu
Ŋkara mbara a,
ǹchwīe pugu pɔ shi'i.'
28 Ꝑəɨ ji nɛ ŋa lūgu nu yei llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi ghə̄ɨ nɛ mbhɔ ŋgwa taoŋ
nduoŋ, ndɔ ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ shi njwɛrɛ."
29 [Pɔɔ ni ŋga kwo chhu nɛiŋ, ŋgwa Juu pighɔ taoŋ ŋgə̄ɨ nu, ndōu nu ni
noŋ pugu.]
30 Pɔɔ ni nda'a fɔ nɔ paa ŋga'o moŋ nda ŋa a ni mbe nu llɔ pǐɛŋ yu. A
mbiŋ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ŋa pugu thɔ fɔ nɔ yəɨ nu vi nɛ,
31 nthɔ nchīi Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi, ṇthɔ njɛ'i pa nnu nthɛ Jishɔ Krishto
mbɔ Taathɔ ni tɨnɨnju'ɔ ki ŋoŋ lɔ ntāra vi.

Ŋwa’aŋlɨ chɔshi
Roma
Kāoŋ nu pa thɔ nnu

Pɔɔ ni nā’aŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei mfɛ ni pa ghaŋ piŋ moŋ chɔshi la’ataoŋ Roma. Ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei nōoŋ ŋa Minnwi ni nchu’ɔ Pɔɔ nɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ yi. A ni nā’aŋ mfɛ nɔ līgəɨ nu vugu ŋa pugu ghɛ̄rɛ vi nɔ ghəɨ nu ni ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha’akhɔ krao ŋgei la’ataoŋ yugu ŋa a pɔ ŋgei nii minaoŋ nɛ. Pɔɔ pɨnɨ mfɪ̄’ɨ yaoŋ ŋa fā’o nu piŋ mbɨŋ Jishɔ yie ghɔ nɛ pugu pa ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ ghaŋ piŋ fā’o nɔ chhɔ nu chɔmbhi yugu nɛ. A pɨnɨ nu’uŋ nchwīe ŋa pi ji nnu ŋa Minnwi ni ŋkā’a nu moŋ mbhi nɛ ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ Jishɔ Krishto mbɔ muuŋ Fùoŋ Devi. Yie ghɔ nōoŋ nu ŋa Minnwi thi ŋkuoŋ kìna yi ŋa a ni ŋgwrā pugu pa ŋgwa Ishrae nɛ.

Ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei shwei via ŋa ŋgwa Juu pugu pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ pɔ pi pa ŋgusha’a nnɛ mfā’o nɔ fā’o nu njó. A pɨnɨ nu’uŋ nōoŋ ni pia ŋa Minnwi lɔ̄gɔ nthí mi nɔ chwīe nu ŋgwa Juu pugu pa taoŋ nduoŋ pugu pɔ yi ndɨndɨ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ khu nu Jishɔ Krishto mbɨnɨ ŋku’ɔ. Ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei gha ndwigi nu, mfɪ̄’ɨ ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ pa ghaŋ piŋ fā’o nɔ chhɔ nu chɔmbhi yugu moŋ piŋ nɛ.

Mā’aŋ nu chrà

1 Ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei llɔ mbhɔ mu Pɔɔ, mbɔ muuŋ fà’a Krishto Jishɔ. Pi gɛ̄ a
ŋa m̀bɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Krishto, Minnwi chu’ɔ a ŋa ǹchīi pwa pisha’akhɔ yi,
2 ŋa a ni ŋkā’a fie ndɨɨ ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ pa njəɨlɨ’ɨ pi moŋ Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi
yi taoŋtaoŋ.
3 Pwa pisha’akhɔ ghɔ pɔ nthɛ Muuŋ vi, ŋa moŋ frɛinoŋ pi ni mbhi vi
moŋ ndaaŋoŋ Fùoŋ Devi nɛ.
4 Ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ Jijwɛ taoŋtaoŋ, pi ni nōoŋ vi ni mmɛ ghrí ŋa a Muuŋ
Minnwi ntɔgɔ pi moŋ ku’ɔ nu mi moŋ gu, mbɔ ju Jishɔ Krishto mbɔ Taathɔ
via.
5 Pia tɔgɔ mbhɔ Krishto mfā’o shìna mbɨnɨ mbɔ ghaŋ ntaoŋ, nɔ chwīe
nu ŋguoŋ ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ ya’o nchò llɔ moŋ piŋ nthɛ ligi yi,
6 pugu pa pəɨ ŋa pi gɛ̄ vəɨ ŋa pəɨ pɔ yi Jishɔ Krishto nɛ.
7 Ǹā’aŋ pi ni ŋguoŋ vəɨ ghao ŋa pəɨ pɔ la’ataoŋ Roma nɛ, ŋa Minnwi
khwā vəɨ ndɔ ŋgɛ̄ vəɨ ŋa pəɨ pɔ ŋgwa pi pi taoŋtaoŋ nɛ.

Pwapuŋ pugu pa ghɨghrɨ llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi mbɔ Tǎa via pugu Jishɔ Krishto mbɔ Taathɔ pɔ ni pəɨ.

Pɔɔ khwā nu nɔ ghəɨ nu la’ataoŋ Roma

8 Ḿfǔoŋ ntōo Minnwi a ntɔgɔ mbhɔ Jishɔ Krishto nthɛ vəɨ, nthɛ ŋa pi
chīi piŋ yəɨ moŋ ŋguoŋ mbhi.
9 Nthɛ ŋa Minnwi ŋa m̀fā’a mbhɔ yu ni ŋguoŋ njù’ɔ a ghao moŋ pwa
pisha’akhɔ Muuŋ vi nɛ miŋkwentie a ŋa ŋga ŋgu’ɔ ŋkwiŋ vəɨ,
10 ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ghao moŋ luoŋ Minnwi a, nduoŋ nu ŋa Minnwi mbiŋ, kaŋ
minthɛ ndūgu nthɔ nɔ yəɨ nu vəɨ.
11 Nthɛ ŋa ǹkhwā nu nɔ yəɨ nu vəɨ, nnɛ nɔ ghrà nu pichəɨ fɛ́ llɔ mbhɔ
Jijwɛ Minnwi ni pəɨ nɔ mā’aŋ nu ghrí yəɨ.
12 Yie pɔ nɔ chhu nu ŋa minthɛ pia mā’aŋ ghrí noŋ pia ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ
piŋ yia, mbɔ piŋ yəɨ pugu pa nyaŋ.

13 Ňtā’a nu pəɨ ji, ma pa lǐŋ paŋ, ŋa ŋ̀kwo pī’i nɔ thɔ nu njəɨ vəɨ ŋgɛŋgɛ
ndɔ pa nnu wu’ɔ ndɨ’ɨ a lɨ’ɨ nɔ thɔ nu, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ fà’a a ghɛ̄rɛ ŋkara
pichəɨ ŋgwa shɨna pəɨ wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ a lɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ shɨna pa pichəɨ ŋgwa taoŋ
nduoŋ.
14 Mfā’o ŋkrù chīi nu pwa pisha’akhɔ ni pa ŋguoŋ taoŋtaoŋ ghao, ni pa
ghaŋ shieligi pugu pa ghaŋ mooŋ trǔ, ni pa ghaŋ shiethɔ pugu pa na.
15 Nnɛ ki’ɛ ǹthɔ ŋkhwā nu nɔ chīi nu ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha’akhɔ ni pəɨ ŋkaa
pəɨ ŋa pəɨ pɔ moŋ la’ataoŋ Roma nɛ.

Ghrí ŋa a pɔ moŋ ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha’akhɔ nɛ

16 Ňdɔ nji’i mfā’o lrithɔ nthɛ ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha’akhɔ, nthɛ ŋa a njɨ Minnwi
nɔ kie nu ndūgu ni shesheŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ nɛ, fǔoŋ yi pɔ ŋgwa Juu, ni pa ŋgwa
taoŋ nduoŋ ki’ɛ.
17 Moŋ ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha’akhɔ ghɔ, pia yəɨ ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ Minnwi fā’a nɔ
chwīe nu ŋgwa kā’o ligi yu nɛ, llɔ moŋ piŋ, ndugwi ŋkuoŋ piŋ. Nɔ ha’aŋ
pi nā’aŋ ŋa, “Ňoŋ ndɨndɨ shi mfā’o chɔmbhi ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ.”

Pɨgɨtua Minnwi nthɛ phɨ

18 Nthɛ ŋa mmɛ pɨgɨtua Minnwi nōoŋ noŋ yi llɔ po nthɛ ŋguoŋ ki pɔgɔ
Minnwi pugu pa mbha nnu təɨtəɨ ŋgwamishua, ŋa pugu tɔgɔ moŋ phɨ
yugu mfrēi nnu shini.
19 Nthɛ ŋa yaoŋ ŋa minthɛ pi ji nthɛ Minnwi nɛ, yi shieshie ni pugu nthɛ
ŋa Minnwi nōoŋ ni pugu.
20 Nthɛ ŋa jɛ̄ ndɨɨ ŋa pi ni nchwīe mbhi nɛ, pi kwo ya nji mbha nnu
Minnwi ŋa minthɛ pa’a pi lɔ njəɨ nɛ, nɔ njɨ yi ki ndugwi yi, ni púoŋ yi nɔ
Minnwi, pi ya nji shishi’i ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pa yaoŋ ŋa a chwīe nɛ. Nthɛ yie
ghɔ, mba’a pugu nu’uŋ nchu ŋa, “Mi ni nji ni khɔ!”
21 Nthɛ ŋa nji’i nthɛ nɔ ha’aŋ pugu ni nji Minnwi nɛ, pugu shini ndɔ
ŋga’o vi nɔ Minnwi ki mfɛ tōo nu ghɔ, pugu gū pa ŋgwa ghagha moŋ
mbī’i nu nnu yugu, nnɛ njù’ɔ nàna ŋa pugu fā’o nɛ lɨnaoŋ ni njiŋnjiŋ.
22 Pugu chhu nu ŋa pugu ghaŋ shiethɔ, ntaoŋ pa na.
23 Fie ŋa pugu ka ni ŋga’o pi Minnwi ŋa a shi’a ma ŋkhu nɛ, pugu kara
ŋga’o pi pa maoŋ kúoŋ ŋa a fhi ŋoŋmishua ŋa a ghà ŋkhu nɛ, pugu pa
mishi, ni pa minyieŋ pugu pa mimaoŋ shatei.
24 Nthɛ yie, Minnwi cha’a vugu mfɛ ni shɔ̄rɔ nu pa nnu tɔtrɔ ŋa njù’ɔ
yugu khwā nu nɛ, pugu chwīe pa nnu fɛfhɛ shɨna pugu.
25 Nthɛ ŋa pugu kwri nnu shini nthɛ Minnwi ni lɛ’iŋgiɛŋ, ŋkara ŋga’o
ndɔ mfā’a mbhɔ yaoŋ ŋa pi chwiechwie nɛ mieŋ ŋoŋ ŋa a chwīe ju maoŋ
pighɔ nɛ, mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a pie ŋa pi gha’o vi ki ndugwi yi nɛ. A yie.
26 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, Minnwi cha’a vugu mfɛ ni shɔ̄rɔ nu pa nnu tɔtrɔ. Nji’i
nthɛ pi piŋgɛ pugu kara ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ a pie ŋa miŋgwɛ yəɨ mimbia nɛ
mbɨnɨ njəɨ pi nōoŋ pugu.
27 Pimbia ŋkaa pugu kara ki lɔ nji noŋ pi pugu pa piŋgɛ ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ
a pie nɛ, ŋka fā’o pi titɨnɨ shɔ̄rɔ nu nɔ ji nu pichəɨ pimbia, nthɛ yie ghɔ,
pugu fā’o njó ŋa a kā’o nɛ nthɛ fàŋ yugu.
28 Ndɔ nɔ ha’aŋ pugu shini ndɔ mbī’i a kā’o nɔ ji nu Minnwi nɛ, Minnwi
cha’a vugu mfɛ ni mbī’i nu nnu pa ŋgwa pɨphɨ ŋa pugu chwīe pa nnu pɛ
ŋa a pie ŋa ki’i pugu chwīe nɛ.
29 Pugu ni ndɨnaoŋ ni ŋguoŋ ŋkwaŋ mbha nnu təɨtəɨ, phɨ, lúa, kipɨna.
Pugu lɨnaoŋ ni kighɨ’ə, mbɔ pa njwi ŋgwa, minduoŋnduoŋ, mifɨɨ, mbha
nnu pɨna ŋgwa. Pugu pa ghaŋ nchhú,

30 ghaŋ chhu nnu phɨ thɔ ŋgwa, ghaŋ pɨ̌na Minnwi, ghaŋ nchɨ'əshə,
ghaŋ mā'aŋ ntinta'o, ghaŋ kwēi njù'ɔ, ghaŋ pa'o pa phɨ, ghaŋ chī'ə nchò
pa tǎa,
31 pa na, ki piŋ, ghaŋ ki khwǎ ŋgwa nduoŋ, ghaŋ ki nōoŋ kwoshɨnɨ.
32 Nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ pugu ji pa gɨ́ Minnwi ŋa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu chwīe
ŋkwaŋ nnu pighɔ pie ŋa pugu khu nɛ, pa'a pugu lɔ ŋgu'ɔ nchwiechwie,
pugu piŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu chwīe ŋkwaŋ nnu pighɔ nɛ ŋkaa pugu.

2

Minnwi ghà nsha'a ŋgwa pi moŋ ndɨndɨ

1 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, gɔ̀ ha'aŋ ɔ tuo pa ŋgwa nduoŋ nɔ pa ŋgusha'a nɛ lɔ nji'i
mfā'o shɨna nɔ chhu nu ŋa ɔ shi lɔ nji'i nji. Nthɛ ŋa moŋ tuo nu ŋgwa
nduoŋ nɔ pa ŋgusha'a, ɔ nōoŋ noŋ yɔ nɔ ŋgusha'a, nthɛ ŋa gɔ̀ ŋa ɔ wɛ̄iŋ
ŋgwa nɔ pa ŋgusha'a nɛ wu'ɔ nthɔ nchwīe pi pa ŋkwaŋ nnu ha'aŋ pugu
chwīe nu nɛ.
2 Pia ji ŋa Minnwi chwīe a kā'o ndɨɨ ŋa a sha'a pa ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu
chwīe ŋkwaŋ nnu pei nɛ.
3 Shuoŋ a, ɔ pī'i ŋa ɔ shi ntei shá'a Minnwi, mbɔ gɔ̀ ŋa ɔ tuo ŋgwa nɔ
pa ŋgusha'a nthɛ pa nnu ha'aŋ pugu chwīe, ndɔ nchwīe pi pa nnu pighɔ
ŋkaa ghɔ nɛ?
4 Ki ɔ chī'ə mmɛ pwapuŋ yi pugu pa tiishii, ni wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ yi ki lɔ nji nu
ŋa pwapuŋ Minnwi fā'o nɔ chwīe nu ɔ pā'a ŋkǔnu yɔ ni phɨ?
5 Ndɔ nthɛ tɨnɨthɔ yɔ pugu pa njù'ɔ yɔ ha'aŋ ɔ lɔ ntā'a nu ŋkwri nɛ, ɔ
thɔ ŋkɨrɨ pɨgɨtua Minnwi a lɛ nshwi'i mbɨŋ ghɔ moŋ llɛmbhi ŋa Minnwi
ma nōoŋ pɨgɨtua yi pugu pa ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a ghà nsha'a ŋgwa moŋ ndɨndɨ
nɛ.
6 Minnwi ma ŋkɨnɛiŋ shesheŋoŋ wu'ɔ nɔ fɨ'ɨ fà'a yi.
7 A shi mfɛ chɔmbhi ki mmɛ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ yugu nthɔ
nchwīe nnu shi'i, nthɔ ntā'a pi ndigha'o pugu pa liɛŋ ni chɔmbhi ki ndugwi
yi ŋa Minnwi ghà mfɛ nɛ.
8 Ndɔ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu wu'ɔ ntā'a pi yugu nnu ki lɔ mbiŋ nnu shini
nɛ, nthɔ nchwīe pi pa nnu ha'aŋ a lɔ nji'i ŋkā'o nɛ, a shi mfɛ wuwuru
ŋgə'ɨ ni pugu.
9 Ŋgə'ɨ pugu pa yú'ɔ shi mbɔ ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu chwīe phɨ nɛ,
fǔoŋ yi ni pa ŋgwa Juu mbra ki'ɛ ni pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ ŋkaa pugu.
10 Ndɔ Minnwi shi mfɛ ndigha'o pugu pa liɛŋ pugu pa ghɨghrɨ ni ŋguoŋ
pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu chwīe shi'i nɛ, fǔoŋ yi ni pa ŋgwa Juu mbra ki'ɛ ni pa
ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ,
11 nthɛ ŋa Minnwi shi'a nōoŋ shieligi.
12 Nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu chwīe phɨ ki lɔ mfā'o gɨ́ shi ŋgu'ɔ
ŋkhu pi ki lɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ gɨ́, ndɔ ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu fā'o gɨ́ ndɔ
nchwīe phɨ nɛ, pi shi nsha'a vugu ni gɨ́ ghɔ.
13 Nthɛ ŋa a lɔ nji'i mbɔ pi pa ghaŋ ya'o gɨ́ ŋa pugu pa ŋgwa ndɨndɨ
ligi Minnwi, a ghà mbɔ pi ŋgwa ŋa pugu chwīe nnu ha'aŋ gɨ́ chhu nɛ ŋa
Minnwi shi nsha'a ŋa pugu pa ŋgwa ndɨndɨ.
14 Ndɨɨ ŋa njù'ɔ ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ ŋa pugu lɔ nji'i mfā'o gɨ́ na'aŋ ni pugu,
pugu chwīe nnu ha'aŋ gɨ́ chhu nɛ, nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ pugu lɔ nji'i mfā'o
gɨ́ nɛ, nōoŋ ŋa a gɨ́ ni pugu.

15 Mbha nnu pugu nōoŋ ŋa pi nā'aŋ nnu ŋa gɨ́ tā'a nu ŋa pi chwīe nɛ moŋ njù'ɔ pugu, ŋgaŋthɔ yugu wɛ̄iŋ vugu ŋa pugu chwīe ntəɨ ki ŋkwe ntie yugu ŋa pugu chwīe a kā'o.
16 Nnɛ, nɔ ha'aŋ pwa pisha'akhɔ ŋa ŋ̀ga nchīi chhu nɛ, yei ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a lɛ mbɔ moŋ llɛ́ ghɔ, ndɨɨ ŋa Minnwi ma ntɔgɔ mbɨŋ Jishɔ Krishto nsha'a ŋguoŋ pa nnu lə̄ɨŋ ha'aŋ ŋgwa pī'i nu njù'ɔ pugu nɛ.

Ŋgwa Juu pugu pa Gɨ́

17 Ndɔ ni gɔ̀ ɔ mɛ̄iŋ noŋ yɔ ni ŋoŋ Juu njɨ'ə noŋ yɔ ŋkuoŋ gɨ́ Mushi mfā'o titɛnɛ nthɛ shɨna yəɨ Minnwi.
18 Ɔ ji nnu ha'aŋ a tā'a nu ŋa ɔ chwīe nɛ, ndɔ njɛ'i llɔ moŋ gɨ́ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ minthɛ ɔ tɛrɛ nnu ŋa a kā'o nɛ.
19 Ɔ ya fā'o tɨnɨnju'ɔ ni noŋ yɔ ŋa gɔ̀ nduthɔ yɔ ŋgaŋ nōoŋ shɛndaoŋ ni pa nchriligi, mbɔ lí'ɛ ni pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pɔ moŋ njiŋnjíŋ nɛ.
20 Ɔ pī'i ŋa ɔ ŋgaŋ yu'u pa na, ŋgaŋ yɛ'i pa mikə'ɨ. Nthɛ ŋa ɔ fā'o tɨnɨnju'ɔ ŋa gɨ́ Mushi fɛ ŋguoŋ lɨna pugu pa nnu shini vɛ.
21 Gɔ̀ ki'ɛ ŋa ɔ yɛ'i ŋgwa nduoŋ nɛ, a pɔ khɔ pa'a ɔ lɔ njɛ'i noŋ yɔ? Nɔ ha'aŋ ɔ chīi nu ŋa ki'i pi yōo nɛ, ɔ ghà njōo?
22 Gɔ̀ ŋa ɔ chhu ŋa ki'i ŋgaŋ láŋ kwo shúoŋ nɛ, ɔ ghà ŋkwo shúoŋ? Gɔ̀ ŋa ɔ pīna pa nnwi nɛ, ɔ ghà njōo yaoŋ moŋ nda pa nnwi?
23 Gɔ̀ ŋa ɔ tɛnɛ nu ni gɨ́ nɛ, chī'ə Minnwi ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pə'ɨ nu gɨ́.
24 Nɔ ha'aŋ pi nā'aŋ moŋ Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi ŋa, "Pi wɛ'i ligi Minnwi shɨna pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ nthɛ vəɨ."
25 Nthɛ ŋa ɔ̈ nchwīe nnu ŋa gɨ́ chhu nɛ, kaŋ nii nu mɔ ŋgunu mbrɛi fā'o ghèrɛ. Ndɔ ɔ̈ mieŋ ki chwīe nnu ŋa gɨ́ chhu nɛ, kaŋ nii nu mɔ ŋgunu mbrɛi lɔ mfā'o ghèrɛ vɛ, nnɛ ɔ pɔ nɔ ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ ŋa pugu lɔ nji'i nii ŋgunu mbrɛi nɛ.
26 Nɛnnɛ, ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji'i nii ŋgunu mbrɛi nɛ ñchwīe nnu ha'aŋ gɨ́ chhu nɛ, pa'a Minnwi lɔ ndīi vi nɔ ha'aŋ a pɔ pi ŋoŋ ŋa pi ni'iŋ vi ŋgunu mbrɛi?
27 Shishini, pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ ha'aŋ pugu shi lɔ nii ŋgunu mbrɛi, ndɔ nū'ɔŋ gɨ́ Minnwi nɛ, shi ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vəɨ mbɔ pa ŋgwa Juu, ŋa pəɨ fā'o gɨ́ Minnwi ŋa pi nā'aŋ nɛ, mbɨnɨ nii ŋgunu mbrɛi, ndɔ ŋgu'ɔ mbɨnɨ ŋkara mbə'ɨ gɨ́ ghɔ nɛ nɔ pa ŋgusha'a.
28 Nthɛ ŋa yichəɨ ŋoŋ lɔ mbɔ fɔ ŋa a ŋoŋ Juu ŋgu'ɔ nthɛ pi ŋa pa tǎa pi ni mbɔ pa ŋgwa Juu ndɔ pa'a nnu nii ŋgunu mbrɛi lɔ mbɔ pi yi frɛinoŋ ha'aŋ a nthɛ pi yəɨ nɛ.
29 Ndɔ ŋkiɛŋ ŋoŋ Juu pɔ pi moŋ ghɔ, ndɔ nii nu ŋgunu mbrɛi pɔ pi nnu moŋ njù'ɔ, ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ Jijwɛ Minnwi, ki lɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ gɨ́ ŋa pi nā'aŋ nɛ. Ŋkwaŋ ŋoŋ ghɔ shi'a mfā'o ndigha'o yi pi llɔ mbhɔ ŋoŋmishua, a ghà mfā'o pi llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi.

3

Ŋguoŋ mbhi ghao gū shá'a

1 Ti ghèrɛ pɔ nu ŋoŋ Juu ki'ɛ pɔ pi khɔ? Ki ghèrɛ nii nu ŋgunu mbrɛi pɔ pi khɔ?
2 A yiɛŋ moŋ ŋguoŋ puoŋ shɛndaoŋ. Fǔoŋ yi pɔ ŋa Minnwi ni mfɛ ŋkìnɨ yi pi ni pugu.
3 Ti ä mbɔ ŋa pichəɨ shini ndɔ nchwīe nnu ŋa pugu fā'o nɔ chwīe nu nɛ, mieŋ nu yugu ki lɔ nchwīe nnu ŋa pugu fā'o nɔ chwīe nu nɛ shi ndɨ'ɨ Minnwi nɔ chwīe nu nnu ha'aŋ a kā'a nɛ?

4 Minthɛ pa’a a lɔ nji’i mbɔ nɛnnɛ! Minnwi shi ŋgu’ɔ mbɔ ŋgaŋ nnu
shini, nji’i nthɛ pi nɔ ha’aŋ ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwamishua pa ndɛ’i ŋgiɛŋ nɛ.
Wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ Ɲwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu ŋa,
“Ŋa minthɛ pi yəɨ ghɔ nɔ ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ moŋ chrà yɔ,
ndɔ ndɨɨ ŋa pi sha’a ghɔ nɛ, jɔ chəɨŋ.”
5 “Ndɔ,” yichəɨ ŋoŋ nthɛ a chhu ŋa, “ti ä mbɔ ŋa pa ntəɨ pia ghɛ̄rɛ nɔ
nōoŋ nu ndɨndɨ Minnwi kaŋ minthɛ pia chhu pi ŋa? Ŋa Minnwi fāaŋ ndɨɨ
ŋa a fɛ njɔ́ ni pia nɛ?” (Ɲchrā yei pi nɔ ŋoŋmishua).
6 Minthɛ pa’a a lɔ nji’i mbɔ nɛnnɛ! Nthɛ ŋa a mbɔ nɛnnɛ, Minnwi kie
pi nɛiŋ nsha’a mbhi ki’ɛ?
7 Yichəɨ ŋoŋ nthɛ a pɨnɨ nchhu ŋa, “Ndɔ, ti ä ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ lɛ’iŋgiɛŋ a
nnu shini Minnwi ya ntaoŋ páa nɔ fɛ nu ntou ndigha’o ghɔ, pi pɨnɨ nu’uŋ
nsha’a a nɔ nchwīe phɨ pi ŋa?”
8 A pɔ khɔ ki’ɛ pa’a ɔ lɔ nchhu ŋa, “Pia chwīe phɨ nnɛ ŋa minthɛ a thɔ
ni shi’i?” Pichəɨ pa ŋgwa wɛ’i a ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ tigi nnu thɔ mu ŋa yei
nnu ŋa ǹchhu nɛ. Pi shi mfɛ njɔ́ ni pugu nɔ ha’aŋ a pie nɛ.

Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ghaŋ phɨ

9 Pia chhu ŋa ki’ɛ? Pia ŋa pia ŋgwa Juu nɛ pɔ shi’i nchaa vugu? Ŋga!
Pia lɔ mbɔ shi’i nchaa vugu kaŋ shɨgɛi. Nthɛ ŋa pia kwo nōoŋ ŋa pa ŋgwa
Juu pugu pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ ghao pɔ mbhɔ phɨ.
10 Nɔ ha’aŋ pi nā’aŋ nɛ:
“Ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ lɔ mbɔ nji’i nthɛ pi ta’a yi,
11 Ŋoŋ ŋa a ji nnu nɛ lɔ nji’i mbɔ fɔ.
Pa’a yichəɨ ŋoŋ lɔ mbɔ ŋa a shigi Minnwi.
12 Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa shrī ŋkǔnu yugu ni Minnwi,
pugu fāaŋ ndaoŋ ghao,
yichəɨ ŋoŋ lɔ nji’i nchwīe nnu ŋa a pwa,
Nji’i nthɛ pi ta’a yi.”
13 “Chrà yugu luŋ nɔ fúŋ khu ŋoŋ ha’aŋ pi fi’i.
Pugu lōgɔ lɨŋ yugu nɔ fɨɨ nu ŋgwa nɔ ghɔ.”
“Ŋgò pa mikwiŋ pɔ la’o ghrāo nchò yugu.”
14 “Nchò yugu lɨnaoŋ ni nchòno pugu pa lwilwi chrà shāaŋ lɨ’ɨ.”
15 “Kwo yugu chɨgəɨ nɔ ghəɨ nu njwi ŋoŋ.
16 Pɨrɨ nu pugu pa ŋgə’ɨ nūaŋ nɔ pa pa’o pugu sheshe lɨ’ɨ ha’aŋ pugu
ghəɨ nɛ.
17 Pugu lɔ nji’i nji ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ pi ghà ntɔgɔ nchhɔ ni ta’aŋggi nɛ.”
18 “Pugu lɔ nji’i njəɨ ŋa pugu fā’o nɔ fā’o nu pógɔ Minnwi.”
19 Ndwɛ pia ji ŋa sheshe nnu ŋa gɨ́ Mushi chhu nɛ, a chhu pi ni ŋgwa
pɛ ŋa a thɔ sha’a vugu nɛ, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ nchò ŋguoŋ ŋgwa chri, Minnwi
shi sha’a ŋguoŋ ŋkuoŋ mbhi.
20 Nthɛ ŋa minthɛ pa’a shesheŋoŋ lɔ ŋkā’o ligi Minnwi ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ
chwīe nu nnu ha’aŋ gɨ́ tā’a nu nɛ, nthɛ ŋa gɨ́ wu’ɔ mbɔ pi nɔ chwīe nu pia
ji phɨ yia.

Kā’o nu ligi Minnwi tɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ

21 Ndɔ ndwɛ, Minnwi nōoŋ shɛndaoŋ ha’aŋ mimfɛ ŋgwa kie fɔ mbɔ
ŋgwa ndɨndɨ shhɨ yu nɛ. A lɔ mfā’o sheshe nnu nɔ chwīe nu ni nū’ɔŋ nu
yaoŋ ha’aŋ gɨ́ tā’a nu ŋa pi chwīe nɛ. Ndɔ gɨ́ Mushi pugu pa nnu pɛ ŋa pa
njəɨlɨ’ɨ Minnwi ni nā’aŋ nɛ ni nchrā nthɛ shɛndaoŋ yei.

22 Pi chwīe pia pɔ ŋgwa ndɨndɨ ligi Minnwi ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ yɨ'ə nu noŋ
mbɨŋ Jishɔ Krishto ni shesheŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ nɛ. Nthɛ ŋa kwrí shi lɔ mbɔ,
23 nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa chwīe phɨ nnɛ ki lɔ nu'uŋ nchəɨŋ nthɨŋkwo
ndigha'o Minnwi.
24 Ndɔ pi chwīe pia pɔ ŋgwa ndɨndɨ pi nɔ fɛ́ llɔ ŋkuoŋ pwapuŋ Minnwi
ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ Krishto Jishɔ ŋa a yuoŋ via mfu'u moŋ ŋkɨɨ phɨ nɛ.
25 Minnwi fɛ Jishɔ pi nɔ yaoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ŋa a fu'u pɨgɨtua ju Minnwi nthɛ
phɨ ntɔgɔ pi moŋ chhǐ yi. Minnwi lī'ɛ phɨ ŋgwa ndɨɨ ŋa pugu fā'o piŋ mbɨŋ
Jishɔ Krishto nɛ. Minnwi ni nchwīe yei nɔ nōoŋ nu ŋa a ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ, nthɛ
ŋa moŋ wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ ŋa a ni mfā'o ni ghaŋ phɨ nɛ, a ni mieŋ ki lɔ mfɛ njó
phɨ ŋa pi ni ŋkwo chwīe nɛ.
26 A ni mbɔ nnɛ pi nɔ nōoŋ nu ndɨndɨ yi moŋ ndɨɨ yei, nnɛ ŋa a pɔ ŋoŋ
ndɨndɨ ndɔ mbɔ ju mbɔ ŋgaŋ ŋoŋ ŋa a chwīe shesheŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ Jishɔ
nɛ, pɔ ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ.
27 Minthɛ ki'ɛ pia nōoŋ noŋ yia pi ni khɔ? Yichəɨ yaoŋ lɔ mbɔ! Yei pɔ
nthɛ pi khɔ? A pɔ nthɛ pi ŋa pia chwīe nnu ŋa gí chhu nɛ? Ŋga! A pɔ
nthɛ pi ŋa pia piŋ.
28 Nthɛ ŋa pia lūgwi ŋa ŋoŋ ghà ŋkā'o mbɔ ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ ligi Minnwi ntɔgɔ
pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ, ki lɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ chwīe nu nnu ha'aŋ gí chhu nɛ.
29 Ki Minnwi wu'ɔ mbɔ pi Minnwi pa ŋgwa Juu tə'ɨ vugu? A lɔ mbɔ
Minnwi pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ ŋkaa pugu? Ooŋ, a Minnwi ŋgwa taoŋ
nduoŋ ŋkaa pugu,
30 nthɛ ŋa shishini, Minnwi ta'a yi, mbɔ ŋgaŋ ŋoŋ ŋa a shi nchhu ŋa
pa ŋgwa Juu, mbɔ ghaŋ nii ŋgunu mbrɛi pa ŋgwa ndɨndɨ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ
piŋ. Pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ ŋkaa pugu, mbɔ ghaŋ ki nii ŋgunu mbrɛi wu'ɔ
mbɔ ŋgwa ndɨndɨ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ.
31 Yei nōoŋ ŋa ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ pia pɨgɛi gí? Minthɛ pa'a a lɔ nji'i
mbɔ nɛnnɛ! Pia ka chwiechwie nnu ŋa gí chhu nɛ lōgɔ lɨ'ɨ.

4

Abrahaŋ ni mbɔ ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ

1 Ti pia shi nchhu ki'ɛ ŋa Abrahaŋ ŋkhu tǎa via ni nshei pi khɔ moŋ
frɛinoŋ?*
2 Nthɛ ŋa Abrahaŋ kaŋ ni mbɔ yi ndɨndɨ shhɨ Minnwi ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pa
fà'a, a kaŋ ni mfā'o nnu nɔ kwēi nu njù'ɔ yi nɔ ghɔ, ndɔ pa'a ndɔ mbɔ pi
shhɨ Minnwi.
3 Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu pi ŋa, "Abrahaŋ ni mbiŋ Minnwi, nthɛ piŋ yi,
Minnwi lōgɔ vi nɔ ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ."
4 Ndwɛ, ni ŋoŋ ŋa a fā'a, pi shi'a mɛ̄iŋ pe yi pi ni kìnɛiŋ, a pɔ pi yaoŋ
ŋa a fā'a fà'a mfā'o.
5 Ndɔ ni ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji'i mfā'a, mbiŋ pi ŋoŋ ŋa a ghà nchwīe ŋgwa ki
pɔgɔ Minnwi pɔ ŋgwa ndɨndɨ nɛ, pi lōgɔ piŋ yi nɔ ndɨndɨ shhɨ Minnwi.
6 Wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ Devi ni nchrā nthɛ mbɔrɔ ŋa a pɔ mbɨŋ ŋoŋ ŋa Minnwi
lōgɔ nɔ ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ ki lɔ nthɛ pi sheshe yaoŋ ŋa ŋoŋ ghɔ chwīe:
7 "Mbɔrɔ yi pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pi lī'ɛ pɨphɨ yugu nɛ,
ŋa pi kuru phɨ yugu nɛ.
8 Mbɔrɔ pɔ ni ŋoŋ yɛ ŋa Taathɔ lɔ nji'i ndōgɔ pi phɨ yi nɛ."

---

* **4:1 4:1** Pichəɨ ywɛrɛ nu nthɛ lɨ'ɨ yei pɔ ŋa *Ti pia shi nchhu pi ŋa ki'ɛ? Abrahaŋ pɔ pi ŋkhu tǎa via moŋ frɛinoŋ?*

9 Mbɔrɔ yei wu'ɔ mbɔ pi ni pa ŋgwa ha'aŋ pi ni'iŋ vugu ŋgunu mbrɛi
nɛ, ki a pɔ ni ghaŋ ki nii ŋgunu mbrɛi ŋkaa pugu? Pigi chhu ŋa pi ni
ndɔ̄gɔ piŋ Abrahaŋ nɔ ndɨndɨ shhɨ Minnwi.
10 Pi ni ndɔ̄gɔ ŋa a ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ pi ndɨɨ khɔ? A ni mbɔ pi ndɨɨ ŋa a ni nii
ŋgunu mbrɛi nɛ, ki ŋkaoŋ a maa nii ŋgunu mbrɛi? A ni mbɔ pi ndɨɨ ŋa a
shini ndɔ naa nii ŋgunu mbrɛi nɛ.
11 A ni mfā'o lǐ nii nu ŋgunu mbrɛi nɔ nōoŋ nu ŋa a ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ ntɔgɔ
pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ moŋ ndɨɨ ŋa a shini ndɔ naa nii ŋgunu mbrɛi nɛ. Lá'o yi ni
mbɔ nɔ chwīe nu a pɔ tǎa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ŋa pugu piŋ ki lɔ nii ŋgunu mbrɛi
nɛ, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pi lɔ̄gɔ vugu nɔ ŋgwa ndɨndɨ ŋkaa pugu,
12 ndɔ mbɨnɨ nchwīe a pɔ tǎa pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu nii ŋgunu mbrɛi nɛ, ki lɔ
mbɔ pi ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu wu'ɔ nii nii ŋgunu mbrɛi nɛ, mbɨnɨ mbɔ ŋgwa pɛ
ŋa pugu chhɔ chɔmbhi ŋkwaŋ piŋ yɛ ŋa Abrahaŋ tǎa via ni nchhɔ ŋkaoŋ
maa nii nu ŋgunu mbrɛi nɛ.

Pi fā'o kà'a ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ

13 Nthɛ ŋa kà'a yɛ ŋa a ni mbɔ ni Abrahaŋ pugu pa ndaaŋoŋ yi ŋa ŋkuoŋ
mbhi shi mbɔ ji nɛ shini ndɔ nthɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ gɨ́, a ni nthɔ nthɛ pi ŋa
a ni fā'o piŋ, Minnwi lɔ̄gɔ vi ŋa a ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ.
14 Nthɛ ŋa a mbɔ ŋa Minnwi shi mfɛ yaoŋ ŋa a kā'a nɛ pi ni pa ŋgwa
ha'aŋ pugu fā'o gɨ́ Mushi nɛ, a nōoŋ ŋa piŋ lɔ nji'i mfā'o ghèrɛ, ndɔ kà'a
Minnwi pɔ nnu ghagha.
15 Nthɛ ŋa gɨ́ thɔ ni pɨgɨtua Minnwi, ndɔ lɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ gɨ́ shi lɔ mbɔ nɛ, pə'ɨ
nu gɨ́ shi lɔ mbɔ ŋkaa yu.
16 A chwīe yie kà'a ghɔ yɨ'ə pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ kà'a ghɔ yɨ'ə
pi ŋkuoŋ pwapuŋ Minnwi. Ŋguoŋ ndaaŋoŋ Abrahaŋ fā'o tɨnɨnju'ɔ nɔ fā'o
nu, ki lɔ ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ pi pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu fā'o gɨ́ Mushi nɛ, a pɨnɨ mbɔ
ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu fā'o ŋkwaŋ piŋ Abrahaŋ, mbɔ tǎa ŋguoŋ via ghao.
17 Wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pi nā'aŋ nɛ, "Nchwīe ghɔ ŋa ɔ pɔ tǎa ntou pa la'ataoŋ,"
shhɨ Minnwi ŋa a piŋ nɛ, ŋa a ghà mfɛ chɔmbhi ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu khu
nɛ, chrà yi chwīe pa yaoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji'i mbɔ nɛ, pɔ.
18 Nji'i nthɛ pi ndɨɨ ŋa lá'o fā'o nu kwà'a shini ndɔ nji'i mbɔ nɛ, Abrahaŋ
kɨna nthɔ mfā'o kwà'a, mbiŋ nu ŋa a shi ŋgū tǎa ntou pa la'ataoŋ nthɛ ŋa
Minnwi ni nchhu ghɔ ŋa, "Yinɛ fɨ'ɨ ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ ŋa ɔ shi mfā'o nɛ!"
19 Piŋ yi shini ndɔ nji'i nchɨ'ɨ nji'i nthɛ pi ndɨɨ ŋa a ni ndīi noŋ yi a pɔ
nɔ ha'aŋ a kwo kukhu, nnɛ nthɛ ŋa a ni ŋkwo pɔ nɔ ta'a ŋkɨɨ ŋga'o, ki
ndɨɨ ŋa a ni ndīi njəɨ ŋa minthɛ pa'a Shera lɔ nu'uŋ mbhi muuŋ nɛ.
20 Abrahaŋ shini ndɔ mfā'o khuthɔ moŋ piŋ yi nthɛ kà'a ŋa Minnwi ni
ŋkwo fɛ ghɔ nɛ. A ni ŋku'ɔ ntɨnɨ moŋ piŋ yi nɔ ha'aŋ a ni mfɛ ndigha'o
ni Minnwi nɛ.
21 Nja nji nu ŋa Minnwi fā'o ghrɨ́ nɔ chwīe nu nnu ha'aŋ a kā'a nɛ.
22 A ni nchwīe yie ghɔ, pi lɔ̄gɔ piŋ yi nɔ ndɨndɨ.
23 Ndɔ chrà ghɔ ŋa, "Pi ni ndɔ̄gɔ vi nɔ ŋoŋ kaka'o," pi shini ndɔ nā'aŋ
nthɛ pi ju tə'ɨ vi,
24 a ni mbɨnɨ mbɔ nthɛ via ŋkaa pia. Pi shi ndɔ̄gɔ via nɔ ŋgwa ndɨndɨ,
pia ŋa pia piŋ vi ŋa a ni mbɨ'ɨ Jishɔ Taathɔ via moŋ gu nɛ,
25 mbɔ ju ŋa pi ni mfɛ vi ŋa a khu nthɛ phɨ yia nɛ, pi pɨ'ɨ vi moŋ gu nnɛ
ŋa pia pɔ ŋgwa ndɨndɨ shhɨ Minnwi.

5

Fā'o ta'aŋggi pəɨ Minnwi ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ

1 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, nɔ ha'aŋ pia pɔ ŋgwa ndɨndɨ ligi Minnwi ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ
piŋ nɛ, pia fā'o ta'aŋggi pia pa Minnwi ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ Jishɔ Krishto mbɔ
Taathɔ via.
2 Ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ yu, pia pɨnɨ nu'uŋ mfā'o shɨna ntɔgɔ ŋkuoŋ piŋ nɔ nii
nu moŋ pwapuŋ Minnwi ŋa pia thi fɔ nɛ, mfā'o pwanju'ɔ moŋ kwà'a ŋa
pia fā'o nɔ ghrā nu moŋ ndigha'o Minnwi nɛ.
3 Ki lɔ ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ pi yei, pia pɨnɨ nu'uŋ mfā'o pwanju'ɔ moŋ ŋgə'ɨ, nji
nu ŋa ŋgə'ɨ ŋa pia yəɨ nu nɛ shi nthɔ ni wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ,
4 wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ thɔ ni mbha nnu shi'i, mbaa nnu shi'i thɔ ni kwà'a
5 ndɔ kwà'a shi'a nji'i njɨrɨ ŋoŋ, nthɛ ŋa Minnwi shā'o khwǎ yi moŋ
njù'ɔ pia ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ Jijwɛ yi ŋa a ni mfɛ ni pia nɛ.
6 Nthɛ ŋa nɔ ndɨɨ ŋa pia ni ŋgu'ɔ ŋkī'ɨ nɛ, ndɨɨ ni ŋga ŋkā'o, Krishto khu
nthɛ ghaŋ ki pɔgɔ Minnwi.
7 Nthɛ ŋa a gha'a ni ŋoŋ nɔ khu nu nthɛ ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ, nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ
ha'aŋ minthɛ ŋoŋ fā'o tɨnɨnju'ɔ nɔ tā'a nu ŋkhu nthɛ ŋkiɛŋ ŋoŋ nɛ.
8 Ndɔ Minnwi nōoŋ khwǎ yi ni pia ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ taoŋ nu Krishto a thɔ
ŋkhu nthɛ via ndɨɨ ha'aŋ pia ni ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ pa nchwīe phɨ nɛ.
9 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, nɔ ha'aŋ pia pɔ pi ŋgwa ndɨndɨ ligi Minnwi ntɔgɔ pi
ŋkuoŋ chhǐ Jishɔ nɛ, a fɨ'ɨ yi nɛiŋ ŋa a shi ndūgu ni pia mbhɔ pɨgɨtua
Minnwi.
10 Nthɛ ŋa ä mbɔ ŋa ndɨɨ ŋa pia ni mbɔ ni kipɨna pia pa Minnwi nɛ, pi
ni nchīni via pia pa Minnwi ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ gu Muuŋ vi, ndwɛ ŋa pia kwo
chīni ŋggì nɛ, pia shi ndūgu pi fɨ'ɨ yi nɛiŋ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ chɔmbhi yi.
11 Ndɔ yinɛ lɔ mbɔ ŋguoŋ yi, pia pɨnɨ mfā'o pwanju'ɔ ntɔgɔ pi mbɨŋ
Taathɔ via, mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto, mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa pia tɔgɔ mbhɔ yu mfā'o chīni
ŋggì pia pa Minnwi nɛ.

Gu tɔgɔ pi mbhɔ Adaŋ, chɔmbhi tɔgɔ pi mbhɔ Krishto

12 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ phɨ ni nii ŋkuoŋ mbhi ntɔgɔ pi mbɨŋ ta'a
ŋoŋ nɛ, gu tɔgɔ mbɨŋ phɨ nii nɛ, nnɛ, gu shɛ̄rɛ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ghao
nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ghao chwīe phɨ.
13 Nthɛ ŋa shishini, phɨ ni mbɔ moŋ mbhi Minnwi ma mfɛ gí, ndɔ pi
shi'a nshia phɨ li'ɨ ha'aŋ gí lɔ mbɔ nɛ.
14 Ndɔ gu ni nsha'a nɔ fùoŋ llɔ ŋkuoŋ Adaŋ ti ŋgə̄ɨ nchəɨŋ ndɨɨ Mushi,
nji'i nthɛ pi ŋgwa pɛ ŋa phɨ yugu shini ndɔ nji'i mbɔ pi nɔ yi Adaŋ, ŋa a
ni mbɔ mifhi ŋoŋ yɛ ŋa a thɔ nu nɛ.
15 Ndɔ kwrí pɔ shɨna yi paa ghɔ, nthɛ ŋa phɨ Adaŋ lɔ nji'i mbɔ pi nɔ fɛ́
pwapuŋ Minnwi. Nthɛ ŋa ä mbɔ ŋa ntou ŋgwa ni ŋkhu ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ
phɨ ta'a ŋoŋ, kaŋ pwapuŋ Minnwi pugu pa fɛ́ pwapuŋ ŋa ta'a ŋoŋ ghɔ
mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto, fɛ ni ntou ŋgwa nɛ gha'o nchaa yie ghɔ.
16 Kwrí pɔ shɨna fɛ́ Minnwi pugu nnu ŋa a llɔ ŋkuoŋ phɨ ta'a ŋoŋ ghɔ,
mbɔ Adaŋ nɛ. Adaŋ ni ŋga nchwīe ta'a phɨ ghɔ, yie ghɔ chwīe pi sha'a
ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pugu gū shá'a, ndɔ fɛ́ ŋa a ni thɔ ndɨɨ ŋa pi ni ŋkwo chwīe
ntou phɨ nɛ ni nchwīe ŋgwa pugu taoŋ ŋgwa ndɨndɨ.
17 Nthɛ ŋa phɨ ta'a ŋoŋ vei ni nchwīe, gu jɛ̄ sha'a nu nɔ fùoŋ ntɔgɔ pi
ŋkuoŋ ta'a ŋoŋ ghɔ. Ndɔ pwapuŋ Minnwi pugu pa fɛ́ yi, mbɔ ndɨndɨ ka
chaa yie ghɔ chaa nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu kwe nɛ shi nchhɔ

chɔmbhi yugu moŋ sha'a nu nɔ fùoŋ ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ ta'a ŋoŋ vei, mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto.

18 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, nɔ ha'aŋ ta'a phɨ ni nchwīe ŋguoŋ ŋgwa gū shá'a nɛ, wu'ɔ nɛnnɛ, ta'a nnu ndɨndɨ nchwīe ŋgwa gū ŋgwa ndɨndɨ shhɨ Minnwi mbɨnɨ nthɔ ni chɔmbhi ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa.

19 Wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ta'a ŋoŋ ni nchɨ̄'ə nchò ntou ŋgwa gū ghaŋ phɨ nɛ, nɛnnɛ ya'o nchò ta'a ŋoŋ chwīe ŋa ntou ŋgwa shi ŋgū ŋgwa ndɨndɨ.

20 Ndwɛ gɨ́ Mushi ni nthɔ pi nɔ pigi nu phɨ, ndɔ lɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ phɨ pigi nɛ, pwapuŋ Minnwi pɨnɨ mbīgi njiɛŋ ŋga'a.

21 Nnɛ ŋa nɔ ha'aŋ phɨ ni sha'a nu nɔ fùoŋ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ gu nɛ, pwapuŋ Minnwi ŋkaa yu nthɛ a sha'a nɔ fùoŋ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ ndɨndɨ nthɔ ni chɔmbhi ki mmɛ ntɔgɔ pi mbɨŋ Jishɔ Krishto mbɔ Taathɔ via.

6

Pi pə'ɨ ghrí phɨ

1 Pia shi nchhu pi ŋa ndwɛ? Pia shi ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ moŋ phɨ nnɛ ŋa pwapuŋ Minnwi pigi ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ ŋga'a?

2 Minthɛ pa'a a lɔ nji'ɨ mbɔ nɛnnɛ! Pinthɛ pia ŋa pia kwo khu nɔ chwīe nu phɨ nɛ kie pi nɛiŋ mbɨnɨ nthɔ nchhɔ chɔmbhi yia pi moŋ phɨ?

3 Ki pəɨ lɔ nji ŋa ŋguoŋ yia ŋa pia ni ŋkwe ŋkhǐ mbɔ ta'a yi pia pa Krishto Jishɔ nɛ, kwe ŋkhǐ ghɔ ni nchwīe pia pugu pɔ ta'a yi moŋ gu yi?

4 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pi ni ntwei via pugu ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ kwe ŋkhǐ. Nnɛ ŋa wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pi ni ŋku'ɔ ni Krishto llɔ moŋ gu ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ ndigha'o Tǎa nɛ, minthɛ pia ŋkaa pia chhɔ moŋ chɔmbhi fhi.

5 Nthɛ ŋa p̈ia pugu mbɔ ta'a yi moŋ ŋkwaŋ gu yi, kaŋ shishini pia pugu shi mbɔ ta'a yi moŋ ŋkwaŋ ku'ɔ nu mi moŋ gu.

6 Pia ji ŋa pi kwo jwi ndunu noŋ yia pia pa Krishto ka'a ŋkuoŋ wá'a yi, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pa'a phɨ lɔ nu'uŋ mfā'o ghrí mbɨŋ pia, ki pia lɔ nu'uŋ mbɔ ŋkǔna mbhɔ nduthɔ phɨ ghɔ.

7 Nthɛ ŋa ŋoŋ ŋa a khu nɛ, pi fu'u vi mbhɔ phɨ.

8 Ndwɛ, ä mbɔ ŋa pia pa Krishto khu ka'a, pia fā'o piŋ ŋa pia pugu shi mbɔ yi maoŋ ka'a.

9 Pia ji ŋa, moŋ ku'ɔ nu ni Krishto moŋ gu, mba'a a ma nu'uŋ ŋkhu ŋkamu'ɔŋ, gu lɔ nu'uŋ mfā'o ghrí mbɨŋ yu.

10 Nthɛ ŋa gu ŋa a ni ŋkhu ta'a ŋgɛ́ ndɔ mbɔ ndugwi yi nɛ, a khu pi nɔ nnu chwīe phɨ, ndɔ chɔmbhi ŋa a chhɔ nu nɛ, a chhɔ pi nɔ pɔ nu pugu Minnwi.

11 Nɛnnɛ p̂əɨ ŋkaa pəɨ lɔ̄gɔ noŋ yəɨ ŋa pəɨ ŋgwa khu nɔ nnu chwīe phɨ, mbɔ ŋgwa maoŋ pi nɔ tɔgɔ nu mbɨŋ Krishto Jishɔ mbɔ ka'a pəɨ pa Minnwi.

12 Ki'i pəɨ nu'uŋ mieŋ phɨ sha'a nu nɔ fùoŋ moŋ noŋ yəɨ, ŋa minthɛ a khu nɛ, nɔ chwīe nu pəɨ ya'o pi nchò pa nnu tɔtrɔ ŋa a tā'a nu nɛ.

13 Ki'i pəɨ nu'uŋ ncha'a pa ghrà noŋ pəɨ mfɛ ni phɨ nɔ pa yaoŋ chwīe pa nnu təɨtəɨ, ndɔ p̂əɨ cha'a noŋ pəɨ mfɛ ni Minnwi nɔ pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pi kwo fu'u vugu moŋ gu nii nɔ ghɔ moŋ chɔmbhi, mfɛ pa ghrà noŋ pəɨ ni Minnwi nɔ pa maoŋ fà'a nnu tithi.

14 Nthɛ ŋa mba'a phɨ nu'uŋ nsha'a vəɨ, nthɛ ŋa pəɨ lɔ nu'uŋ nchhɔ chɔmbhi nja'o pi mbhɔ gɨ́, pəɨ chhɔ chɔmbhi yəɨ ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ pwapuŋ Minnwi.

Pa ŋkǔna mbhɔ nnu ndɨndɨ

15 Yie pɔ ki'ɛ ŋa? A pɔ ŋa pia chhɔ nthɔ nchwīe pi phɨ nthɛ ŋa pia lɔ
nji'i nchhɔ chɔmbhi yia nja'o pi mbhɔ gí, pia chhɔ chɔmbhi yia pi mbhɔ
pwapuŋ Minnwi nɛ? Minthɛ pa'a a lɔ nji'i mbɔ nɛnnɛ!
16 Pəɨ lɔ nji ŋa pəɨ ncha'a noŋ yəɨ mfɛ ni shesheŋoŋ nɔ pa ŋkǔna ya'o
nchò, kaŋ pəɨ ŋkǔna ŋoŋ ghɔ ŋa pəɨ chhɔ nja'o nchò yi nɛ? Ki pəɨ pɔ pi
yi phɨ, ndugwi yi pɔ gu, ki yi ya'o nchò, ndugwi yi pɔ fā'o nu chɔmbhi
ndɨndɨ?
17 Ndɔ pia tōo Minnwi ŋa pəɨ ŋa pəɨ ni mfǔoŋ mbɔ ŋkǔna phɨ nɛ gū pa
ghaŋ ya'o nchò yaoŋ yɛ'i pɛ ŋa pi ni mfɛ ni pəɨ nɛ llɔ njù'ɔ pəɨ,
18 ndɔ pi ni ŋga kwo fu'u vəɨ moŋ phɨ, pəɨ gū pa ŋkǔna mbhɔ nnu
ndɨndɨ.
19 Ǹthɔ nchrā nu ni pəɨ, mā'aŋ fɨ'ɨ pi nɔ ŋoŋmishua nthɛ ŋa ŋoŋmishua
fā'o kɨ'ɨŋgɨnɨ nɔ ji nu pichəɨ nnu. Nthɛ ŋa wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ a ni mbɔ yichəɨ
ndɨɨ pəɨ fɛ pa ghrà noŋ pəɨ nɔ ŋkǔna pa nnu tɔtrɔ pugu nnu pɨphɨ nɛ, a
chwīe pəɨ nii moŋ pɨphɨ mbīgi nɛ, nnɛ ndwɛ pəɨ cha'a pa ghrà noŋ pəɨ
mfɛ nɔ ŋkǔna mbhɔ nnu ndɨndɨ ŋa a shi nchwīe pəɨ pɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ nɛ.
20 Nthɛ ŋa ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ ni mbɔ pa ŋkǔna mbhɔ phɨ nɛ, a shini ndɔ mbɔ
pi yi'i ni pəɨ nɔ chwīe nu nnu ndɨndɨ.
21 Ndɔ pəɨ ni nshei pi khɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ llɔ ŋkuoŋ pa maoŋ pɛ ŋa pəɨ fā'o
lrithɔ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ ndwɛ nɛ? Ŋguoŋ nnu pighɔ ni nthɔ pi ni gu,
22 ndɔ ndwɛ ŋa pi kwo fu'u vəɨ mbhɔ phɨ nɛ, pəɨ gū pa kǔna mbhɔ
Minnwi nɛ, shéi ŋa pəɨ fā'o nɛ a chhɔ nu mbɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ nchwīe pəɨ fā'o
chɔmbhi ki mmɛ.
23 Nthɛ ŋa pa pe llɔ mbhɔ phɨ pɔ pi gu, ndɔ fé Minnwi pɔ chɔmbhi ki
mmɛ moŋ pɔ nu ta'a yi pəɨ pa Krishto Jishɔ Taathɔ via.

7

Gí lɔ nu'uŋ ŋkrao ghɔ

1 Pa lǐŋ paŋ, ǹthɔ nchrā pi ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ji gí nɛ, pəɨ shi lɔ nji'i
nji ŋa gí ghà ŋgu'ɔ ŋkrao ŋoŋ pi ndɨɨ ŋa a yi maoŋ nɛ?
2 Gí krao láŋ shɨna miŋgwɛ pugu ndaoŋ vi pi ndɨɨ ha'aŋ ndaoŋ vi wu'ɔ
mbi'i yi maoŋ nɛ, ndɔ ñdaoŋ vi ŋkhu, kaŋ gí láŋ lɔ nu'uŋ ŋkrao vi.
3 Nɛnnɛ ki'ɛ, ñdaoŋ vi mbɔ yi maoŋ a ji mimbia nduoŋ, kaŋ pi shi mɛ̄iŋ
vi ni miŋkwoshuoŋ, ndɔ ti ñdaoŋ vi ŋkhu, kaŋ gí lɔ nu'uŋ ŋkrao vi, nnɛ ŋa
mba'a a yi'i nu'uŋ mbɔ miŋkwoshuoŋ nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ a laŋ mimbia
nduoŋ nɛ.
4 Wu'ɔ nɛnnɛ, ma pa lǐŋ paŋ, pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ kwo khu nthɛ nnu gí ntɔgɔ
pi moŋ noŋ Krishto, nnɛ ŋa pəɨ pɔ yi ŋoŋ nduoŋ, mbɔ ju ŋa pi pɨ'ɨ vi moŋ
gu nɛ, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pia yuŋ ntíɛŋ ni Minnwi.
5 Nthɛ ŋa ndɨɨ ŋa pia ni ŋgu'ɔ nchhɔ pi moŋ frɛinoŋ nɛ, shɔ̄rɔ nu pa
nnu pɨphɨ, ŋa gí chwīe pia fā'o nɛ, ni nthɔ mfā'a nu moŋ noŋ pia nthɔ nu
ni gu.
6 Ndɔ ndwɛ, pi kīgɛi via mbhɔ gí, ntɔgɔ pi moŋ khu nu mbhɔ ju ŋa a ni
ŋgwɛ̄iŋ via nɔ ŋkǔna nɛ, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pia fā'a moŋ shɛndaoŋ fhi, mbɔ
yi Jijwɛ, ki lɔ mbɔ pi yi moŋ ndunu shɛndaoŋ, mbɔ yi kɨna ŋa pi nā'aŋ nɛ.

Gí Mushi chwīe pia ji phɨ yia

7 Pia shi nchhu pi ŋa ki'ɛ? Ŋa gí Mushi pɔ pi phɨ? Minthɛ pa'a a lɔ nji'i
mbɔ nɛnnɛ. Ndɔ gí kaŋ ni ŋkiɛŋ ǹshi kaŋ nji yaoŋ ŋa phɨ yie ghɔ nɛ. Ǹshi

kaŋ ndɔ nji yaoŋ ŋa shɔ̄rɔ nu yie ghɔ nɛ nɔ ha'aŋ gɨ́ kaŋ ni mieŋ ki chhu ŋa, "Ki'i nshɔ̄rɔ yaoŋ ŋoŋ nduoŋ."

8 Ndɔ phɨ lɔ̄gɔ shɨna ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ kɨna, nchwīe m̀fā'o ŋguoŋ ŋkwaŋ shɔ̄rɔ nu moŋ noŋ a ghao. Nthɛ ŋa gɨ́ kaŋ mieŋ ki kiɛŋ phɨ, kaŋ mbɔ pi yaoŋ khu.

9 Ǹki pɔ yi maoŋ ndɨɨ ŋa gɨ́ shini ndɔ naa mbɔ nɛ, ndɔ ndɨɨ ŋa kɨna ni nthɔ nɛ, phɨ gū yi maoŋ, ǹkhu.

10 Ya kɨ̀na ghɔ ŋa a ni ŋkā'a fɛ nu chɔmbhi vəɨ ni ŋka thɔ pi ni gu vəɨ.

11 Nthɛ ŋa phɨ ni mfɨ̄ɨ a, ntɔgɔ pi moŋ lɔ̄gɔ nu shɨ̀na mbhɔ kɨ̀na, ntɔgɔ moŋ ghɔ njwī a.

12 Nnɛ gɨ́ yi taoŋtaoŋ, kɨ̀na pɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ, mbɔ yi ndɨndɨ ndɔ mbwa.

13 Yie ghɔ nōoŋ pi ŋa yaoŋ ŋa a yi shi'i nɛ pɨnɨ nthɔ pi ni gu vəɨ? Minthɛ pa'a a lɔ nji'i mbɔ nɛnnɛ! A phɨ ŋa a thɔ ni gu vəɨ ntɔgɔ ŋkuoŋ yaoŋ ŋa a pwa nɛ, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pi nōoŋ ŋkiɛŋ ŋgwrà phɨ nɔ ha'aŋ a pɔ nɛ, ndɔ ntɔgɔ ŋkuoŋ kɨ̀na minthɛ pia yəɨ fi'ɨ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ phɨ pɨgɨ nɛ.

14 Nthɛ ŋa pia ji ŋa gɨ́ Mushi llɔ pi mbhɔ Jijwɛ Minnwi, ndɔ m̀bɔ pi yi frɛinoŋ, pi fini a nɔ ŋkǔna ni phɨ.

15 Nthɛ ŋa ǹdɔ nji'i nji nnu ha'aŋ ǹthɔ nchwīe nu nɛ, nthɛ ŋa ǹdɔ nthɔ nchwīe pi pa nnu pɛ ha'aŋ ǹkhwā nɔ chwīe nu nɛ, ndɔ ǹchwīe pi ya wu'ɔ pa nnu pɛ ŋa m̀bɨ̄na nɛ.

16 Ndɔ ti m̈ɨ nchwīe ya wu'ɔ nnu ha'aŋ ǹdɔ nji'i ntā'a nu nchwīe nɛ, pigi gɨ́ pɔ ni ta'a nchò, ǹthɔ mbiŋ nu ŋa gɨ́ pwa.

17 Nɛnnɛ, a lɔ nji'i nthɔ nchwīe mmu nchwīe ntəɨ ghɔ, a thɔ nchwīe phɨ ha'aŋ a chhɔ mbɨŋ mu nɛ.

18 Nthɛ ŋa ǹji ŋa sheshe yaoŋ shi'i lɔ nji'i nchhɔ mbɨŋ mu, mbɔ moŋ frɛinoŋ a, nthɛ ŋa m̀fā'o khwǎ nɔ chwīe nu nnu ha'aŋ a yi ka'oka'o nɛ, ndɔ pa'a nji chwīe nu nnu ka'oka'o ghɔ lɔ mbɔ.

19 Nthɛ ŋa ǹdɔ nji'i nchwīe nnu shi'i ha'aŋ ǹtā'a nu nɛ, ndɔ phɨ ŋa ǹshi lɔ nji'i ntā'a nu nɛ ka pɔ ju yaoŋ ha'aŋ ǹthɔ nchwīe nu nɛ.

20 Ndɔ ti m̈ɨ nthɔ nchwīe ya wu'ɔ nnu ha'aŋ ǹdɔ nji'i ntā'a nu nɔ chwīe nu nɛ, kaŋ a lɔ nji'i mbɔ mmu mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa ǹthɔ nchwīe nnu ghɔ nɛ, ndɔ a ka thɔ nchwīe phɨ ha'aŋ a chhɔ mbɨŋ mu nɛ nchwīe nnu ghɔ.

21 Nnɛ, ǹjəɨ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ gɨ́ yei chhɔ mfā'a nu nɛ: Ŋa ndɨɨ ha'aŋ ǹtā'a nu nchwīe nnu ha'aŋ a kā'o nɛ, phɨ wu'ɔ mbɔ pi ŋkiɛŋ yəɨ mu.

22 Nthɛ ŋa fie moŋ njù'ɔ mu, m̀fā'o pwanju'ɔ ni gɨ́ Minnwi.

23 Ndɔ ǹjəɨ gɨ́ nduoŋ fā'a nu moŋ pa ghrà noŋ a, a thɔ mā'aŋ nchhò pugu gɨ́ yɛ ŋa thɔ a shwei a ŋa a kā'o nɛ, nchwīe m̀bɔ ŋgaŋ chə́ɨŋ mbhɔ gɨ́ phɨ ha'aŋ a fā'a nu moŋ noŋ a nɛ.

24 Mi pɔ pi yəɨ ŋkwaŋ ŋoŋ gha nɛɨŋ! A shi ŋkwe gǒ ŋkwe a moŋ noŋ gu yei?

25 Ndɔ pia tōo Minnwi ntɔgɔ mbhɔ Jishɔ Krishto mbɔ Taathɔ via! Nɛnnɛ ki'ɛ, mmu nduthɔ a fā'a mbhɔ gɨ́ Minnwi ni pī'i nu ma, ndɔ ni frɛinoŋ a m̀fā'a pi mbhɔ gɨ́ phɨ.

8

Chɔmbhi moŋ Jijwɛ

1 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, gū nu shá'a lɔ nu'uŋ mbɔ ndwɛ ni pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ta'a yi pugu pa Krishto Jishɔ nɛ.

2 Nthɛ ŋa moŋ pɔ nu ta'a yi pəɨ pa Krishto Jishɔ, gí Jijwɛ chɔmbhi kwo
fu'u ghɔ, ɔ lūgu mbhɔ gí phɨ pugu gu.
3 Nthɛ ŋa yaoŋ ŋa a kaŋ ni nthɛ pa'a gí lɔ nchwīe nthɛ ŋa frɛinoŋ ni
nchwīe a pou ghrí nɛ, Minnwi ni nchwīe ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ taoŋ nu Muuŋ
vi moŋ púoŋ frɛinoŋ ŋoŋmishua nɔ yaoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ nthɛ phɨ, nnɛ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ
phɨ nɔ ŋgusha'a moŋ frɛinoŋ,
4 nnɛ ŋa nnu ndɨndɨ ŋa gí tā'a nu nɛ pɔ yi nū'ɔŋ moŋ chɔmbhi yia, mbɔ
pia ŋa pia chhɔ chɔmbhi yia,* ki lɔ mbɔ pi ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ frɛinoŋ tā'a nu
nɛ, mbɔ pi ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ Jijwɛ tā'a nu nɛ.
5 Nthɛ ŋa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu chhɔ chɔmbhi yugu pi ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ frɛinoŋ
tā'a nu nɛ ghà nū'ɔŋ njù'ɔ yugu pi ŋkuoŋ pa maoŋ frɛinoŋ ndɔ pa ŋgwa
pɛ ŋa pugu chhɔ chɔmbhi yugu pi ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ Jijwɛ tā'a nu nɛ, ghà nū'ɔŋ
njù'ɔ yugu pi ŋkuoŋ pa maoŋ moŋ Jijwɛ.
6 Nthɛ ŋa ŋ̈gwa nū'ɔŋ njù'ɔ yugu ŋkuoŋ pa nnu frɛinoŋ a nthɔ pi ni gu,
ndɔ nū'ɔŋ nu njù'ɔ ŋkuoŋ Jijwɛ, ghà nthɔ pi ni chɔmbhi pugu pa ghɨghrɨ.
7 Nthɛ ŋa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu nū'ɔŋ njù'ɔ yugu pi ŋkuoŋ pa nnu frɛinoŋ nɛ
pɔ ni kipɨna pugu pa Minnwi nthɛ ŋa pugu lɔ mfɛ noŋ yugu ni gí Minnwi,
shishini, minthɛ pa'a pugu lɔ ndɔ mfɛ.
8 Ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ghà nja'o pi mbhɔ frɛinoŋ yugu nɛ, nthɛ pa'a pugu
lɔ nchwīe túa Minnwi pwa.
9 Ndɔ ni pəɨ, pəɨ lɔ nji'i nja'o pi mbhɔ frɛinoŋ yəɨ, pəɨ ya'o pi mbhɔ Jijwɛ
nɔ ha'aŋ ä nja mbɔ ŋa Jijwɛ Minnwi chhɔ njù'ɔ pəɨ. Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ
nji'i mfā'o Jijwɛ Krishto moŋ chɔmbhi yi nɛ lɔ nji'i mbɔ yi Krishto.
10 Ndɔ ti Krishto mbɔ moŋ chɔmbhi yəɨ, nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ noŋ yəɨ
yi khu nthɛ phɨ nɛ, Jijwɛ Minnwi fɛ chɔmbhi ni pəɨ nthɛ ŋa pi kwo chwīe
pəɨ pɔ yi ndɨndɨ shhɨ Minnwi.
11 Jijwɛ ju ŋa a ni mbɨ'ɨ Jishɔ moŋ gu nɛ ñchhɔ mbɨŋ ghɔ, kaŋ ju ŋa a ni
mbɨ'ɨ Krishto llɔ moŋ gu shi mbɨnɨ mfɛ chɔmbhi ni frɛinoŋ yəɨ ŋa a ghà
ŋkhu nɛ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ Jijwɛ yi ŋa a chhɔ mbɨŋ ghɔ nɛ.
12 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ma lĭŋ paŋ, pia fā'o yaoŋ ŋa a yī'i via, ki lɔ mbɔ pi ni
frɛinoŋ nɔ chhɔ nu chɔmbhi yia ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ frɛinoŋ tā'a nu nɛ.
13 Nthɛ ŋa pəɨ nchhɔ chɔmbhi yəɨ pi ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ frɛinoŋ tā'a nu nɛ,
kaŋ pəɨ shi ŋkhu, ndɔ ti pəɨ ntɔgɔ mbɨŋ Jijwɛ Minnwi njwi mbha nnu noŋ,
pəɨ fā'o chɔmbhi.
14 Nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa a nōoŋ Jijwɛ nōoŋ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pugu shi
nchhɔ chɔmbhi yugu nɛ pɔ pi puoŋ Minnwi.
15 Nthɛ ŋa Jijwɛ ŋa Minnwi ni mfɛ ni pəɨ nɛ lɔ nji'i mbɔ pi Jijwɛ ŋkŭna
ŋa a shi nchwīe pəɨ pɨnɨ mbɔgɔ gu, a pɔ pi Jijwɛ ŋa a chwīe pəɨ gū puoŋ
Minnwi, mbɔ Jijwɛ ŋa pia tɔgɔ mbhɔ yu ŋkə̄ɨ ni Minnwi ŋa, "Baba, Tăa
via!"
16 Jijwɛ Minnwi ndutho yi pɔ pi miŋkwentie ni jijwɛ yia ŋa pia pɔ pi
puoŋ Minnwi.
17 Ŋa pia puoŋ pi nɛ, nnɛ pia shi mfā'o pa yaoŋ ŋa a nū'ɔŋ ni puoŋ pi
nɛ, mbɨnɨ mfā'o yaoŋ ŋa ju, Minnwi, nū'ɔŋ ni Krishto nɛ, pia pa Krishto
ka'a, nɔ ha'aŋ ̈pia pa Krishto njəɨ ŋgə'ɨ ka'a nnɛ ŋa pia pugu fā'o ndigha'o
ka'a.

Ndigha'o ŋa a pɔ shhɨ nthɔ nu

* **8:4 8:4** Minthɛ ɔ pɨnɨ nchhu yei ŋa *Nji ŋa nnu ka'oka'o ŋa gí chhu nthɛ via nɛ nthɛ a lōgɔ lɨ'ɨ mbɨŋ pia.*

18 Ŋja mfā'o tɨnɨnjuʼɔ ŋa ŋgə'ɨ ŋa a pɔ ndwɛ nɛ lɔ nji'i mbɔ yichəɨ yaoŋ
nɔ ha'aŋ ɔ mbī'i fɨ'ɨ ndigha'o yɛ ŋa Minnwi thɔ nu nōoŋ ni pia nɛ.
19 Ŋguoŋ maoŋ pɛ ŋa Minnwi ni mbuoŋ nɛ thɔ njūa nu njwɛrɛ ndɨɨ ŋa
Minnwi shi nōoŋ puoŋ yi nɛ.
20 Nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa pi ni mbuoŋ nɛ shini ndɔ mfā'o ghèrɛ, pa'a
ndɔ mbɔ pi khwatua yugu, mbɔ nthɛ pi ŋoŋ ŋa a ni nchwīe pugu pɔ nnɛ
nɛ. Ndɔ pugu ni ŋguʼɔ mfā'o kwà'a,
21 ŋa ndutho maoŋ pɛ ŋa pi puoŋ puoŋ nɛ, pi shi mfu'u vugu moŋ ŋkɨɨ
fɔ̄rɔ nu pugu nii mbara puoŋ Minnwi moŋ ndigha'o pɔ nu ni thɔ yugu.
22 Nthɛ ŋa pia ji ŋa ŋguoŋ maoŋ ŋa Minnwi puoŋ nɛ chhɔ nshɔnɔ nu
ka'a moŋ yú'ɔ ti nchəɨŋ ndwɛ nɔ yi miŋgwɛ ŋa muuŋ naoŋ vi nɛ.
23 A lɔ ŋguʼɔ mbɔ pi pa maoŋ ŋa Minnwi puoŋ nɛ ŋa pugu shɔnɔ nu,
nji'i nthɛ pi ndutho yia ŋa pia fā'o Jijwɛ Minnwi nɔ fŭoŋ fɛ nɛ shɔnɔ nu
moŋ njùʼɔ pia nɔ ha'aŋ pia ywɛrɛ nu ŋkiɛŋ yie ghɔ ŋa Minnwi lōgɔ via nɔ
puoŋ pi, ŋkīgɛi noŋ yia mfu'u moŋ ŋkɨɨ nɛ.
24 Nthɛ ŋa a ni ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ kwà'a yei ŋa pia lūgu. Ndɔ ti kwà'a ŋa
pi yəɨyəɨ nɛ lɔ nji'i mbɔ kwà'a, nthɛ ŋa ŋoŋ shi'a mbɨnɨ mfā'o pi kwà'a
ŋkuoŋ yaoŋ ŋa a yəɨ nu nɛ.
25 Ndɔ p̈ia mfā'o kwà'a nthɛ yaoŋ ŋa pia lɔ nji'i njəɨ nɛ, pia ywɛrɛ yaoŋ
ghɔ ni wɛ̄iŋ njùʼɔ.
26 Wuʼɔ nɛnnɛ, Jijwɛ Minnwi ghà ŋgɛ̄rɛ via moŋ pa ndɨɨ ŋa pia lɔ nji'i
ntɨnɨ nɛ. Nthɛ ŋa pia lɔ nji'i nji pa nnu ŋa pia fā'o nɔ luoŋ nu Minnwi
nɔ ghɔ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a ni mbie ŋa pia ji nɛ, ndɔ Jijwɛ Minnwi ndutho yi
ghà ŋgɛ̄rɛ ndīgəɨ Minnwi mfɛ via nɔ ghɔ ni luo nu ŋa minthɛ pa'a chrà lɔ
mfī'ɨ nɛ.
27 Ndɔ ti Minnwi ŋa a ghà njəɨ njùʼɔ yia nɛ, ji yaoŋ ŋa a pɔ moŋ njùʼɔ
Jijwɛ nɛ, nthɛ ŋa Jijwɛ ghɔ ghà ndīgəɨ nthɛ ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ pi
ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ ju, Minnwi, tā'a nu nɛ.
28 Ndɔ pia ji ŋa Minnwi ghà mfā'a moŋ ŋguoŋ nnu ghao pi ŋa a pɔ shi'i
ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu khwā vi nɛ, ŋa pi gɛ̄ vugu ŋa pugu fā'a ŋkwaŋ nɔ
ha'aŋ Minnwi kā'a nɛ.
29 Nthɛ ŋa ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa Minnwi ni ŋkwo ji fie ndɨɨ ŋa pugu shi mbiŋ
vi nɛ, a pɨnɨ ndɔ̄gɔ nthí mi ntɛrɛ vugu nchwīe pugu pɔ fhi Muuŋ vi, nnɛ
ŋa minthɛ Muuŋ pɔ fŭoŋ phi shɨna ntou pa ghaŋ piŋ.
30 Ŋgwa pɛ ŋa a ni ndɔ̄gɔ nthí mi nchuʼɔ vugu nū'ɔŋ nɛ, a ni mbɨnɨ ŋgɛ̄
vugu, ŋgwa pɛ ŋa a gɛ̄ vugu nɛ, a pɨnɨ nchwīe pugu pɔ yi tithi shhɨ yu,
ŋgwa pɛ ŋa a chwīe pugu pɔ yi tithi shhɨ yu nɛ, a pɨnɨ nchwīe pugu fā'o
ŋkwaŋ ndigha'o yi.

Khwā Minnwi ŋa a lɔ nji'i mfā'o ndugwi yi nɛ

31 Ti pia shi nchhu pi ŋa nthɛ ŋguoŋ nnu pei ghao? Ti Minnwi mbɔ pia
pugu ka'a, a gha'a gɔ̌ ŋga'a via?
32 Ju ŋa a shini ndɔ ŋgī'ɛ Muuŋ vi ni mfɛ vi nɔ yaoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ nthɛ via
ghao nɛ, a shi ŋkie pi nɛiŋ mieŋ ki fɛ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao ni pia ki lɔ ŋgī'ɛ,
pugu pa Muuŋ vi ghɔ?
33 A gɔ̌ ŋa minthɛ a wɛ̄iŋ ŋgwa ŋa Minnwi chuʼɔ nɛ ŋa pugu chwīe ntəɨ?
Ŋoŋ lɔ mbɔ. A Minnwi mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a chwīe vugu pugu pɔ ŋgwa ndɨndɨ
shhɨ yu nɛ.

34 Ti minthɛ a wɛ̄iŋ gɔ̌ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vugu nɔ pa ŋgusha'a? Ŋoŋ lɔ mbɔ! Nthɛ
ŋa Krishto Jishɔ ni ŋkhu, nɔ pigi nu ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ, pi ni mbɨnɨ ŋku'ɔ ni ju a pɔ
yi maoŋ, a chhɔ ŋgei mbhɔ Minnwi yi jɨ nthɔ ndɨ̄gəɨ Minnwi nɔ ligi yia.
35 Minthɛ a fɛ̄nɛ gɔ̌ mfɛ̄nɛ via moŋ khwǎ Krishto? Minthɛ a pɔ mmɛ pa
ŋgə'ɨŋgə'ɨ ki mmɛ yú'ɔ, ki ŋgə'ɨŋgə'ɨ ŋa ŋgwa fɛ nu ni pia nthɛ piŋ yia,
ki njĩ ŋa a gū, ki pou ndhwí nɔ mā'aŋ nu, ki cho ndua, ki nnu khu nu?
36 Nɔ ha'aŋ pi nā'aŋ moŋ Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi ŋa, "Nthɛ ghɔ, pigi chhɔ
ntɔgɔ nu moŋ cho ndua gu ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ghao, pi lɨ̄i vigi nɔ minjɨɨ ŋa pi ghə̄ɨ
nu lɨ'ɨ wrā."
37 Ndɔ moŋ ŋguoŋ nnu pei ghao, pia chaa pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu mā'aŋ ti
ŋga'a ntɔgɔ mbɔ ju ŋa a khwā via nɛ.
38 Nthɛ ŋa ǹja mfā'o tɨnɨnju'ɔ ŋa nji'i nthɛ pi gu, chɔmbhi, ki ghaŋ ntaoŋ
Minnwi, ki ghaŋ ghrí sha'a lɨ'ɨ, ki pa nnu ndwɛ ki pa nnu ŋa a pi'i shhɨ
nɛ, ki pa pichəɨ ghrí,
39 ki ŋguoŋ mbhi tɔthɨ ki mbhi mbɛmbiɛŋ, nthɛ pa'a pugu lɔ mfɛ̄nɛ via
moŋ khwǎ Minnwi ŋa pia fā'o moŋ Krishto Jishɔ Taathɔ via nɛ.

9

Minnwi pugu pa ŋgwa pi

1 Ǹthɔ nchrā pi nnu shini moŋ pɔ nu ŋa mi ta'a yi pigi Krishto, ǹdɔ nji'i
nthɔ ndɛ'i pi ŋgiɛŋ, ŋgaŋthɔ a ŋa Jijwɛ Minnwi sha'a nu nɛ fɛ tɨnɨnju'ɔ
vəɨ ŋa ǹdɔ nji'i nthɔ ndɛ'i pi ŋgiɛŋ,
2 ŋa m̀fā'o mmɛ yu'ɔ njù'ɔ pugu pa yú'ɔ ki ndugwi yi moŋ njù'ɔ mu,
3 ŋa ŋ̀kaaŋ njūa ŋa mmu nduthɔ a kaaŋ mfā'o nchɔ̀nɔ Minnwi, pi fɛ̄nɛ
a mbɨŋ Krishto nthɛ lǐŋ paŋ, ŋgwa paŋ moŋ frɛinoŋ.
4 Pugu pɔ pi ŋgwa Ishrae, pi lɔ̄gɔ vugu ŋa pugu pɔ puoŋ Minnwi, Minnwi
ni nōoŋ ndigha'o yi ni pugu, ŋgwrā pa kìna pugu pugu, mfɛ gí yi ni pugu,
mfɛ shìna ni pugu nɔ gha'o nu, kà'a yi thɔ pi mbhɔ pugu.
5 Pugu pɔ pi pa ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ pa mɛmmɛ ŋkhu tǎa moŋ la'ataoŋ Hibru,
Krishto moŋ frɛinoŋ llɔ pi moŋ yugu ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ. Krishto yei pɔ pi Minnwi,
mbɔ ju ŋa a sha'a ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao nɛ, mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a pie ŋa pi gha'o vi
ki ndugwi yi nɛ. A yie ghɔ!
6 Ndɔ a lɔ nji'i mbɔ pi nɔ ha'aŋ kà'a Minnwi mieŋ mieŋ ki lɔ ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ.
Nthɛ ŋa a lɔ nji'i mbɔ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ŋa pi phi vugu moŋ ndaaŋoŋ Ishrae
nɛ ŋa pugu puoŋ Ishrae.
7 Ndɔ pa'a a lɔ nji'i mbɔ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ghao mbɔ puoŋ Abrahaŋ nthɛ ŋa
pugu mbhɛ̌ yaoŋ yi, nthɛ ŋa Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu ŋa, "A shi ntɔgɔ pi
mbɨŋ Aiji ŋa ɔ shi mfā'o ŋgwrɛiŋgwa ŋa mi ni ŋkā'a nɛ."*
8 Yei nōoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji'i mbɔ pi puoŋ ŋa pi phi vugu pi ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ
ŋgwamishua ghà mbhi nɛ, ŋa pugu puoŋ Minnwi, a pɔ pi puoŋ pɛ ŋa
pi phi vugu ntɔgɔ pi nɔ ha'aŋ Minnwi ni ŋkā'a nɛ, ŋa pugu ŋkiɛŋ puoŋ
Abrahaŋ.
9 Nthɛ ŋa yei nnu ŋa kà'a ghɔ ni nchhu nɛ: "A shi ŋga mbɔ moŋ pɨɨ ndɨɨ
yei ŋga'o yini, kaŋ ǹshi mbɨ̄nɨ, Shera phi muuŋ mimbia."†
10 A lɔ ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ pi yei, Rebeka ŋkaa yu, ndɨɨ ŋa a ni nshūu paa puoŋ
pugu Aiji mbɔ tǎa via nɛ,

* **9:7 9:7** Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Njɛ̄ yi 21:12. † **9:9 9:9** Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Njɛ̄ yi 18:10,14.

11 nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ pi shini ndɔ naa mbhi puoŋ pighɔ ndɔ pa'a
pugu lɔ naa nchwīe sheshe nnu ki a pɔ pi pwa ki phɨ nɛ, nɔ pɔ nu ŋa kà'a
Minnwi moŋ chu'ɔ nu ŋgwa ghāɨ shhɨ, ki lɔ mbɔ nthɛ pi fà'a ŋa ŋoŋ fā'a,
mbɔ nthɛ pi khwatua Minnwi,
12 Minnwi ni nchhu ghɔ ŋa, "Muuŋ ghɔ yi shhɨ shi mfā'a mbɔ muuŋ
vugu."‡
13 Nɔ ha'aŋ pi nā'aŋ ŋa, "Mi ni ŋkhwā Jakɔ mbīna Ɛshɔ."§
14 Ti pia shi nchhu pi ŋa? Minnwi pɔ pi ŋgaŋ mbe? Minthɛ pa'a a lɔ
nji'i mbɔ nɛnnɛ!
15 Nthɛ ŋa a ni nchhu ni Mushi ŋa,
"Ǹshi mfā'o kwoshɨnɨ mbɨŋ shesheŋoŋ ŋa ǹkhwā nɛ,
ndɔ ǹshi nōoŋ kwoshɨnɨ ni ŋgaŋ ŋgə'ɨ ŋa ŋkhwā nɛ."*
16 Nɛnnɛ, a lɔ nji'i mbɔ nthɛ pi nnu ŋa ŋoŋmishua tā'a nu, ki nnu ha'aŋ
a chwīe nɛ, ndɔ a yɨ'ə pi mbɨŋ Minnwi ŋa a nōoŋ kwoshɨnɨ nɛ.
17 Nthɛ ŋa Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu ŋa Minnwi ni nchhu ni Fɛrɔ ŋa, "Mi ni
nchərə ghɔ nɔ fùoŋ nthɛ pi yei nnu, ŋa ǹōoŋ ghrí a mbɨŋ ghɔ pugu pa ŋa
pi chīi ligi a ŋkwe ŋguoŋ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ ghao."
18 Nɛnnɛ a ghà mfā'o kwoshɨnɨ mbɨŋ shesheŋoŋ ŋa a khwā nɛ, mfīnɨ njù'ɔ
sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a khwā nɛ.
19 Ɔ shi mbie vəɨ ki'ɛ ŋa, "A kaŋ mbɔ nɛnnɛ Minnwi pɨnɨ ŋkrɛ̄i sheshеŋoŋ
ki'ɛ ŋa? Nthɛ ŋa ŋoŋ ŋa minthɛ a lɨ'ɨ nnu ŋa Minnwi tā'a nu ŋa a pɔ nɛ
pɔ pi gǒ?"
20 Ndɔ ɔ pɔ pi gǒ, ŋoŋmishua, nɔ khwɛ̄ nu chrà nchò Minnwi? Yaoŋ ŋa
pi puoŋ puoŋ nɛ nthɛ a chhu ni ŋoŋ ŋa a puoŋ vi nɛ ŋa, "Ɔ puoŋ a pi nɛɪŋ
nthɛ khɔ?"
21 Ŋgaŋ puoŋ kǐŋ lɔ mfā'o ghrí ŋkuoŋ mbə́ɨŋ nɔ lōgɔ nu ta'a gwí mbə́ɨŋ
nchwīe kǐŋ ŋa pi shi nchwīe nnu nɔ pi wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ŋa mɛmmɛ nnu taoŋ nɛ,
nchwīe nnu ni pichəɨ pi lɛllɛ moŋ nda?
22 Wu'ɔ nɛnnɛ, nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ a lɨ'ɨ Minnwi nɔ nōoŋ nu pɨgɨtua
yi ndɔ mbɨnɨ nu'uŋ nchwīe pi ji njɨ yi nɛ, a tīi shii moŋ ntou wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ ni
ŋgwa pɛ ŋa a ni mfā'o nɔ shā'o nu pɨgɨtua yi mbɨŋ pugu nɛ, mbɔ ŋgwa
pɛ ŋa pi ni mbīri vugu nɔ shi'i nu nɛ.
23 A ni nchwīe yei nɔ chwīe nu pi ji fɨ'ɨ fà'o yi moŋ ndigha'o yi ni ŋgwa
pɛ ŋa a shi nōoŋ kwoshɨnɨ yi ni pugu nɛ, mbɔ ŋgwa ŋa a ni ŋkwo pīri
nū'ɔŋ fie ndɨɨ ŋa pugu fā'o ndigha'o,
24 ti mfɛ ni pia ŋa a gɛ̄, ki lɔ ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ pi ŋgwa Juu, ndɔ mbɨnɨ mbɔ ni
pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ nɛ.
25 Nɔ ha'aŋ shishini, a chhu moŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ Hoshia ŋa,
"Ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu shini ndɔ mbɔ ŋgwa paŋ nɛ, ǹshi mɛ̄iŋ vugu ni ŋgwa
paŋ,
ju yɛ ŋa ǹshini ndɔ ŋkhwā nɛ, ǹshi mɛ̄iŋ vi ni ŋkhwā a."
26 "Moŋ ya lɨ'ɨ ghɔ ŋa pi ni nchhu ni pugu ŋa,
'Pəɨ lɔ mbɔ ŋgwa paŋ nɛ,'
fɔ pi shi mɛ̄iŋ vugu ŋa,
'puoŋ Minnwi ŋa a yi maoŋ nɛ.'"
27 Ishaya ni mba'o ŋgòu nthɛ puoŋ Ishrae ŋa,
"Nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ fɨ'ɨ pa puoŋ Ishrae pɔ nɔ shíshhɛ ŋkɨŋ ŋkhǐ nɛ,
a wu'ɔ shɨgɛi mbɨgəɨ ŋgwa ŋa pugu shi ndūgu.

‡ **9:12 9:12** Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Njɛ̄ yi 25:23. § **9:13 9:13** Malakai 1:2-3. * **9:15 9:15** *Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Ndɨɨ Taoŋ nu 33:19.

28 Nthɛ ŋa Taathɔ shi mfɛ njɔ́ yi ŋkuoŋ shhɛ pi shishi'i pi ki lɔ nj̄iri."
29 A wu'ɔ mbɔ pi nɔ ha'aŋ Ishaya ni ŋkwo chhu nɛ,
"Taathɔ ŋa a Taathɔ pa shoogɛ po nɛ, kaŋ ni mieŋ ki pɨgəɨ ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ ni pigi,
pi kaŋ ni nshi'i vigi nɔ Shodoŋ pugu Gomora."

Ki piŋ ŋa pa ŋgwa Ishrae fā'o nɛ

30 Ti pia shi nchhu pi ŋa ki'ɛ? Ŋa pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ, ŋa pugu shini ndɔ mba'o nɔ pɔ nu pa ŋgwa ndɨndɨ nɛ, ni mfā'o ndɨndɨ, mbɔ ndɨndɨ ha'aŋ a tɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ nɛ,
31 ndɔ pa ŋgwa Ishrae ha'aŋ pugu ni mba'o nu nɔ nū'ɔŋ nu gɨ́ ŋa a shi nchwīe pugu pɔ ŋgwa ndɨndɨ nɛ, pugu shini ndɔ nji'i nū'ɔŋ gɨ́ ghɔ.
32 Ti a chwīe khɔ? A ni nchwīe nthɛ ŋa pugu shini ndɔ mba'o nɔ pɔ nu ŋgwa ndɨndɨ ntɔgɔ ŋkuoŋ piŋ nɛ, pugu ni mba'o pi nɔ ha'aŋ a fā'o nɔ tɔgɔ nu pi moŋ nū'ɔŋ nu gɨ́. Pugu kɔ̄rɔ ŋkuoŋ ŋgù'ɔ kɨ'ɨŋgɨnɨ,
33 wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pi nā'aŋ nɛ,
"Lī̄i njəɨ, ǹthɔ nū'ɔŋ muuŋ ŋgù'ɔ kɨ'ɨŋgɨnɨ Shayaoŋ,
mbɨnɨ mbɔ ŋgù'ɔ ŋa a shi nchwīe ŋgwa kɔ̄rɔ ŋgū,
ti shesheŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ vi nɛ,
mba'a pi mā'aŋ lrithɔ thɔ yu."

10

1 Pa lǐŋ paŋ, khwā njù'ɔ a pugu luoŋ a ni Minnwi nthɛ vugu pɔ ŋa minthɛ pugu lūgu.
2 Nthɛ ŋa mi miŋkwentie yugu ŋa pugu fā'o ŋkiɛŋ ntou ni'iŋ njù'ɔ mbɨŋ Minnwi, ndɔ ni'iŋ njù'ɔ yugu ghɔ pou ya ji nu nnu.
3 Pugu ni ŋga mieŋ ki lɔ nji ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ Minnwi ghà nchwīe ŋgwa pɔ yi ndɨndɨ shhɨ yu nɛ, mba'o nu nɔ nū'ɔŋ nu yugu shɛndaoŋ, nnɛ pa'a ndɔ mfɛ noŋ yugu ni yi Minnwi shɛndaoŋ nɔ chwīe nu ŋgwa pɔ ŋgwa ndɨndɨ shhɨ yu.
4 Nthɛ ŋa Krishto kwo chwīe thɔ nnu ha'aŋ pi ni mfɛ gɨ́ nɔ ghɔ nɛ, nnɛ shesheŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ Krishto nɛ ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ shhɨ Minnwi.

Ŋkìnɨ lūgu nu pɔ pi ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa

5 Mushi ni nā'aŋ ŋkuoŋ pɔ nu ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ shhɨ Minnwi ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ nū'ɔŋ nu gɨ́ ŋa: Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a chwīe ŋguoŋ nnu ha'aŋ gɨ́ chhu nɛ shi mfā'o chɔmbhi.
6 Ndɔ nnu ŋa Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu nthɛ pɔ nu ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ shhɨ Minnwi ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ nɛ pɔ ŋa, "Ɔ lɔ mfā'o nɔ pie nu noŋ yɔ ŋa, 'A shi ŋku'ɔ gɔ̌ tɔthɨ po, nɔ shwi'i nu ni Krishto shhɛ?'
7 ki ŋa, 'A shi nshwi'i gɔ̌ moŋ shiŋ ki ndugwi yi nɔ ku'ɔ nu ni Krishto, llɔ moŋ gu?'"
8 Ndɔ a chhu pi ŋa? "Chrà ghɔ pɔ yəɨ ghɔ, a pɔ nchò ghɔ ndɔ mbɔ moŋ njù'ɔ ghɔ," mbɔ chrà piŋ ŋa pigi chīi nu nɛ
9 nthɛ ŋa, ɔ̈ nchhu ni nchò yɔ ŋa Jishɔ Taathɔ, mbiŋ moŋ njù'ɔ ghɔ ŋa Minnwi ni ŋku'ɔ ni ju llɔ moŋ gu, kaŋ ɔ shi ndūgu.
10 Nthɛ ŋa ŋoŋ ghà mbiŋ pi ni njù'ɔ yi pi chwīe vi a pɔ ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ shhɨ Minnwi, a tɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ chhu nu ni nchò, ŋoŋ lūgu.
11 Nthɛ ŋa Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu ŋa, "Ŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ vi nɛ, mba'a pi lɛ ma mā'aŋ lrithɔ thɔ yu."

12 Nthɛ ŋa kwrí shi lɔ nji'i mbɔ shɨna pa Juu pugu pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ
moŋ shɛndaoŋ kie nu ndūgu, nthɛ ŋa Taathɔ vugu ghao ta'a yi, ŋa a ghà
mfɛ ki lɔ ŋgī'ɛ ni ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu gɛ̄ vi nɛ.
13 Nthɛ ŋa, "Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a gɛ̄ ligi Taathɔ nɛ shi ndūgu."
14 Ti minthɛ pugu kie pi nɛiŋ ŋgɛ̄ vi ŋa pugu lɔ nji'i mbiŋ vi nɛ? Pugu
shi mbiŋ vi pi nɛiŋ ŋa pugu lɔ naa nja'o ŋoŋ ŋa a yie nɛ? Minthɛ pugu kie
pi nɛiŋ nja'o ki ŋoŋ lɔ nchīi ni pugu?
15 Minthɛ pugu chīi pi nɛiŋ ki ŋoŋ lɔ ntaoŋ vugu? Wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pi
nā'aŋ nɛ, "Thɔ nu ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu tuo ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha'akhɔ nɛ pwa ti
ŋga'a."
16 Ndɔ a lɔ mbiŋ ŋguoŋ yugu ghao mbiŋ pwa pisha'akhɔ ghɔ nthɛ ŋa
Ishaya chhu ŋa, "Taathɔ, a piŋ gɔ̌ mbiŋ nnu ha'aŋ a ya'o mbhɔ pigi nɛ?"
17 Nnɛ piŋ ghà nthɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ ya'o nu, ya'o nu tɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ chīi
nu chrà Krishto.
18 Ndɔ m̀bie ŋa, pugu lɔ nji'i nja'o ŋkìnɨ ghɔ? Shishini, pugu ya'o, nthɛ
ŋa Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu ŋa,
"Ŋggì yugu nyīeŋ moŋ ŋguoŋ mbhi ghao, chrà yugu chəɨŋ moŋ ndugwi
mbhi."*
19 Ndɔ, m̀bie ŋa, thɔ ŋgwa Ishrae shini ndɔ nshie? Fŭoŋ yi, Mushi khwɛ̄
ŋa,
"Ńshi nchwīe pəɨ ghī'ə ŋgwa ŋa pugu lɔ mbɔ ŋgwa taoŋ nɛ,
nchwīe túa yəɨ pɨgɨ ntɔgɔ pi mbɨŋ ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ ŋa pugu pa na
nɛ."
20 Nnɛ Ishaya ya mfā'o tɨnɨnju'ɔ nɔ chhu nu ŋa,
"A ka yəɨ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu shini ndɔ ntā'a a nɛ njəɨ a;
ǹōoŋ noŋ a ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu shini ndɔ mbie a nɛ."
21 Ndɔ ŋga ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ ŋgwa Ishrae, a chhu ŋa,
"Ŋa'aŋ mbhɔ ma ŋguoŋ llɛ́ ghao nɔ lɔ̄gɔ nu ŋgwa ŋa pugu pɔ pi pa ntɨnɨthɔ
ndɔ ndāa a nɛ."

11

Kwoshɨnɨ Minnwi mbɨŋ ŋgwa Ishrae

1 M̀bie ki'ɛ ŋa, Minnwi lāa ŋgwa pi? Minthɛ pa'a a lɔ mbɔ nɛnnɛ! Nthɛ
ŋa mmu nduthɔ a ŋoŋ Ishrae, ndaaŋoŋ Abrahaŋ, mbɔ ŋgia ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ
Bɛnjamɛiŋ.
2 Minnwi lɔ nji'i ndāa ŋgwa pi ŋa a ni nchu'ɔ nɛ. Pəɨ lɔ nji'i nji nnu ha'aŋ
Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu nthɛ Èlaija nɛ, ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a ni ndīgəɨ Minnwi
ŋa a fɛ njó ni Ishrae nɛ?
3 "Taathɔ, pugu jwi pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ pɔ, nshā'a pa lɨ'ɨ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ yɔ, a wu'ɔ mbi'i
mmu tə'ɨ a, pugu tā'a nu njwi a ŋkaa mu."
4 Ndɔ Minnwi ni ŋkhwɛ̄ ghɔ pi ŋa? "Ńū'ɔŋ khwachəɨ ŋkaŋ ŋgwa ha'aŋ
pugu lɔ nji'i ŋga'o ki ntu'u noŋ yugu shhɨ nnwi ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Baa nɛ nɔ
nyaŋ."
5 A wu'ɔ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a pɔ ndwɛ nɛ, mbɨgəɨ ŋgwa pɔ ŋa Minnwi chu'ɔ
vugu ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pwapuŋ yi.
6 Ndɔ ti nɔ ha'aŋ a tɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pwapuŋ Minnwi nɛ, a lɔ nu'uŋ mbɔ
nthɛ pi pa fà'a ha'aŋ pi fā'a, ä mbɔ nɛnnɛ, pa'a pwapuŋ lɔ nu'uŋ mbi'i
pwapuŋ.

* **10:18 10:18** Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Ŋkhĭ 19:4.

7 Yie pɔ pi ŋa ki’ɛ? Ŋgwa Ishrae shini ndɔ mfā’o yaoŋ ha’aŋ pugu ki tā’a
nu nɛ, ndɔ pa ŋgwa ha’aŋ pi chu’ɔ vugu nɛ fā’o, ndɔ pi fīnɨ njù’ɔ pɨgəɨ
ŋgwa.
8 Wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ pi nā’aŋ nɛ,
“Minnwi fɛ jijwɛ chōo nu ni pugu,
ni ligi ha’aŋ mba’a a yi’i njəɨ lɨ’ɨ pugu pa tə́nə ŋa mba’a a ya’o lɨ’ɨ nɛ
ti nthɔ nchəɨŋ thɔ pa shí’a.”
9 Ndɔ Devi chhu ŋa,
“Na’aŋ pa lɨ’ɨ ha’aŋ pugu ghà njɨ maoŋ nɛ gū shǐri pugu pa shí’i,
mbɔ kɨ’ɨŋgɨnɨ pugu pa yaoŋ ŋa a shi nthɔ ni njó ŋa a pie ŋa pugu fā’o
nɛ.
10 Na’aŋ ligi yugu chri nnɛ ŋa ki’i pugu yəɨ lɨ’ɨ,
na’aŋ pa lrǐ pugu chwīe ŋkŭnu yugu ŋaoŋ nɔ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ghao.”
11 Nɛnnɛ m̀bie ŋa, puoŋ Ishrae ni ŋkōrɔ nnɛ, pi nɔ gū nu ŋkɨna shhɛ?
Minthɛ pa’a a lɔ nji’i mbɔ nɛnnɛ! Ntɔgɔ ŋkuoŋ phɨ yugu lūgu nu thɔ ni
pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ, nnɛ nɔ chwīe nu pa ŋgwa Ishrae fā’o kighɨ’ə.
12 Ä mbɔ ŋa phɨ pa ŋgwa Juu thɔ pi ni fà’o ni ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ mbhi, ä
mbɔ ŋa pou yugu moŋ jijwɛ pɔ pi fà’o ni pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ, kaŋ ŋkuoŋ
mbhi shi mfā’o pi fɨ’ɨ yi nɛiŋ ki’ɛ ndɨɨ ŋa pugu lɨnaoŋ fɨ’ɨ pa ŋgwa Juu
ha’aŋ Minnwi chu’ɔ ŋa pugu piŋ nɛ.

Minnwi fɛ lūgu nu ni pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ

13 Ndwɛ ǹchrā pi ni pəɨ ŋa pəɨ pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ nɛ. Nɔ ha’aŋ Minnwi
chu’ɔ a nɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ ni pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ nɛ, ŋ̀ga’o fà’a a ghɔ,
14 nnɛ ŋa minthɛ ǹchwīe pa ŋgwa la’a pigi, mbɔ pa ŋgwa Juu, fā’o
kighɨ’ə nnɛ ŋa moŋ yichəɨ ŋkwaŋ shɛndaoŋ minthɛ ŋ̀kwe pichəɨ shɨna
pugu.
15 Nthɛ ŋa ä mbɔ ŋa ndɨɨ ŋa Minnwi ni ndāa vugu nɛ, Ju, Minnwi, chīni
ŋggì pugu pa ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ mbhi, a shi mbɔ pi nɛiŋ ndɨɨ ŋa Minnwi shi
mbiŋ vugu nɛ? A shi mbɔ chɔmbhi ni pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni mbɔ yi khu
moŋ Jijwɛ nɛ.
16 Fŭoŋ thɔ brɛi ŋa pi fɛ nɔ yaoŋ fɛ́ nɛ mbɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ, a nōoŋ ŋa ŋguoŋ
brɛi ghɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ, ndɔ ti ŋ̌ieŋ thɨ mbɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ, kaŋ pa mbhɔthɨ ghɔ
pi taoŋtaoŋ.
17 Ndɔ pichəɨ pa mbhɔthɨ pei llɔ ŋkuoŋ thɨ Abrahaŋ, pi pə’ɨ vugu mfu’u,
mbɔ pichəɨ pa ŋgwa Ishrae. Nchīni vəɨ ŋa pəɨ pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ, mbɔ
pa mbhɔthɨ olive ŋa a ghà ŋku’ɔ ku’ɔ gha moŋ ŋkŭnu nɛ. Nnɛ ndwɛ, pəɨ
ŋkaa pəɨ chhɔ mfā’o mbɔrɔ ha’aŋ Minnwi ni ŋkā’a Abrahaŋ nɔ ghɔ nɛ,
nthɔ mfā’o njru llɔ ŋkuoŋ ŋ̌ieŋ ŋkiɛŋ thɨ olive Minnwi.
18 Nɛnnɛ ki’ɛ, ki’i nchī’ə pa ŋgwa pɛ ha’aŋ pi pə’ɨ vugu nɔ pa mbhɔthɨ
mfu’u nɛ. A nthɛ ɔ kie pi nɛiŋ nōoŋ noŋ yɔ? Ɔ wu’ɔ mbɔ pi mbhɔthɨ, ɔ lɔ
nji’i ntuo ŋ̌ieŋ thɨ, a tuo ŋ̌ieŋ thɨ ntuo ghɔ.
19 Nnɛ kaŋ ɔ shi nchhu ŋa, “Pi ni mbə’ɨ pichəɨ pa mbhɔthɨ mfu’u nnɛ
ŋa pi chīni a ŋkuoŋ thɨ ghɔ.”
20 Yie ghɔ nnu shini. Pi ni nja’a vugu mfu’u nthɛ ki piŋ yugu, ndɔ ɔ wu’ɔ
mbɔ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ yɔ. Nnɛ ki’i mā’aŋ ntinta’o, fā’o pɔ́gɔ.
21 Nthɛ ŋa ä mbɔ ŋa Minnwi shini ndɔ mfā’o kwoshɨnɨ mbiŋ pa Juu ha’aŋ
pugu pɔ nɔ mbhɔthɨ ŋa a ni mbɔ mbiŋ thɨ llɔ nɔ njɛ̄ yi nɛ, kaŋ mba’a a
yi’i mfā’o kwoshɨnɨ mbiŋ ghɔ.

22 Yəɨ ki'ɛ fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ Minnwi ŋgaŋ kwoshɨnɨ mbɨnɨ mbɔ ŋoŋ tɨtɨnɨ
nɛ njəɨ. A ŋoŋ tɨtɨnɨ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu gū moŋ phɨ nɛ, ndɔ nōoŋ kwoshɨnɨ
vɛ nɔ ha'aŋ ɔ ŋgəɨ shhɨ moŋ kwoshɨnɨ yi, kiɛŋ nɛnnɛ kaŋ pi shi nja'a ghɔ
mfu'u ŋkaa ghɔ.
23 Ndɔ nji'i nthɛ pi pugu, pugu mieŋ ki ghəɨ shhɨ moŋ ki piŋ yugu,
Minnwi pɨnɨ nu'uŋ nchīni vugu, nthɛ ŋa Minnwi fā'o njɨ nɔ pɨnɨ nu nchīni
vugu ŋkamu'ɔŋ.
24 Nthɛ ŋa ä mbɔ ŋa pi ni nja'a ghɔ llɔ ŋkuoŋ thɨ olive ha'aŋ a ni ŋku'ɔ
ku'ɔ gha moŋ ŋkŭnu nɛ, nchīni ghɔ ŋkuoŋ thɨ olive ha'aŋ pi pi phi nɛ,
mbɔ yaoŋ ŋa a shi'a nji'i mbɔ pi nnɛ nɛ, ti ɔ pī'i ŋa pi shi mbɨnɨ nchīni pa
ŋgwa Juu mbɔ ya mbhɔthɨ llɔ ŋkuoŋ thɨ olive phi ghɔ pi fɨ'ɨ yi nɛiŋ?

Nnu ləɨŋ ŋa pi nōoŋ nthɛ lūgu nu puoŋ la'ataoŋ Ishrae

25 Ntā'a nu ŋa pəɨ ji nnu ləɨŋ yei ŋa Minnwi nōoŋ nɛ, ma pa lǐŋ paŋ,
nnɛ ŋa ki'i pəɨ shi mbī'i nu ni noŋ pəɨ ŋa pəɨ pɔ pi pa ghaŋ shiethɔ. Pi
ni fīnɨ njù'ɔ pichəɨ pa ŋgwa Ishrae nɔ kuo ndɨɨ, ti ŋgəɨ nchəɨŋ fɨ'ɨ ndɨɨ ŋa
fɨ'ɨ ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ ha'aŋ a pie ŋa pugu thɔ njəɨ Minnwi kwo thɔ njəɨ
Minnwi nɛ.
26 Nɛnnɛ, ŋguoŋ ŋgwa Ishrae shi mfā'o lūgu nu, wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pi nā'aŋ
ŋa,
"Ŋgaŋ kwe ŋgwa shi ndhɔ Shayaoŋ,
a shi mfu'u ŋguoŋ pa pɨphɨ llɔ moŋ ndaaŋoŋ Jakɔ.
27 Yei shi mbɔ kìna a ŋa ǹshi ŋgwrā pigi pugu ndɨɨ ŋa ǹshīgao phɨ yugu
nɛ."
28 Llɔ nɔ ŋgei pwa pisha'akhɔ, pa ŋgwa Juu pa mbīna Minnwi nthɛ vəɨ,
mbɔ pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ. Llɔ nɔ ŋgei ŋgwa ŋa Minnwi chu'ɔ, pugu pa
taannu Minnwi nthɛ pi pa ŋkhu tǎa pugu.
29 Nthɛ ŋa Minnwi shi'a mfɛ fɛ́ ni ŋoŋ, ŋgɛ̄ vi mbɨnɨ ŋkwri njù'ɔ yi.
30 Nthɛ ŋa wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ ni mbɔ ghaŋ tɨnɨthɔ ni Minnwi yichəɨ ndɨɨ
nɛ, ndɔ ndwɛ pi nōoŋ kwoshɨnɨ ni pəɨ nthɛ tɨnɨthɔ yugu,
31 nɛnnɛ ndwɛ, pugu ŋkaa pugu ni mfā'o tɨnɨthɔ nnɛ ŋa ntɔgɔ ŋkuoŋ
kwoshɨnɨ ŋa pi nōoŋ ni pəɨ nɛ, minthɛ pi nōoŋ kwoshɨnɨ ni pugu ndwɛ.
32 Nthɛ ŋa Minnwi cha'a ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ghao mfɛ mbhɔ tɨnɨthɔ, nnɛ ŋa
minthɛ a nōoŋ kwoshɨnɨ ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ghao.

Ꝑia fɛ ndigha'o ni Minnwi

33 Yo, fɨ'ɨ nthɨŋkwo fà'o pugu shiethɔ ni lɨna Minnwi gha'o pi fɨ'ɨ yi nɛiŋ!
A nthɛ a ji gǒ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ Minnwi ghà ndīi nnu nɛ! A nthɛ a ji gǒ pa
shɛndaoŋ pī?
34 Wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu nɛ,
"A kwo ji gǒ nji nnu ŋa Taathɔ pī'i nu nɛ,
ki a naa mfɛ gǒ mfɛ ntígɨ ghɔ?"
35 "Ki a kwo fɛ gǒ fɛ yaoŋ ghɔ nnɛ ŋa
minthɛ a lu'u ghɔ?"
36 Nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao llɔ pi mbhɔ yu ndɔ ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ yu, ndɔ
mbɔ pi nɔ fɛ nu ndigha'o ghɔ. Ndigha'o pɔ ghɔ ki ndugwi yi! A yie.

12

Ꝑia chhɔ mbhi pi nɔ fā'a nu fà'a Minnwi

1 Nthɛ yie ghɔ ma pa ŋkiɛŋ lǐŋ paŋ, ǹdīgəɨ vəɨ nthɛ pi fɨ'ɨ mmɛ kwoshɨnɨ
ŋa Minnwi nōoŋ ni pia nɛ, ŋa p̂əɨ cha'a noŋ pəɨ mfɛ ni Minnwi nɔ yaoŋ

fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ maoŋ ŋa a yi taoŋtaoŋ, mbɔ yɛ ŋa a pwa ghɔ nɛ. A yie nja mbɔ
ŋkiɛŋ shɛndaoŋ nɔ gha'o nu vi.
2 Ki'i pəɨ chwīe pa nnu pi nɔ ha'aŋ ŋkuoŋ mbhi chwīe nu nɛ. Ndɔ a pie
ŋa Minnwi kara vəɨ llɔ moŋ ghɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ kwri nu kwā'a nu məɨ,
nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pəɨ ywɛ'i ndɔ nji yaoŋ ŋa Minnwi tā'a nu nɛ, mbɔ yaoŋ ŋa
a yi shi'i, pi piŋ ndɔ a pɔ ki ntəɨ nɛ.
3 Nthɛ ŋa ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pwapuŋ Minnwi ŋa a nōoŋ vəɨ nɛ, ǹchhu ni
ŋguoŋ ŋgwa shɨna pəɨ ŋa: Ki'i pəɨ lii noŋ yəɨ ŋa pəɨ gha'o nchaa yaoŋ ŋa
pəɨ ya mbɔ yie nɛ. Ṕəɨ lii noŋ yəɨ pi ni juju, shesheŋoŋ lii pi ni fɨ'ɨ piŋ ŋa
Minnwi fɛ ghɔ nɛ.
4 Noŋ ta'a ŋoŋ fā'o ntou pa yòu pi, ndɔ pa'a pa ghrà noŋ pi pighɔ lɔ
mfā'o pi ta'a ŋkwaŋ fà'a.
5 Wu'ɔ nɛnnɛ, nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ pia ntou yi nɛ, pia pɔ pi ta'a noŋ
moŋ pɔ nu ta'a yi pia pa Krishto, shesheŋoŋ via pɔ pi mbhɔ vichəɨ.
6 Nnɛ pia fā'o pa fɛ́ ŋa a kwri wu'ɔ nɔ fɨ'ɨ pwapuŋ ŋa Minnwi nōoŋ ni
pia nɛ. Ṕia fā'a pa fà'a ni fɛ́ pighɔ. Fɛ́ ghɔ mbɔ chīi nu nnu ŋa Minnwi
chhu nɛ, ṕia wu'ɔ mfā'a nɔ ghɔ pi ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ piŋ yia nōoŋ nɛ.
7 Ǎ mbɔ nɔ ghērɛ nu pa fà'a moŋ chɔshi, ṕia fā'a wu'ɔ nɛnnɛ. Ǎ mbɔ pi
yɛ'i nu, ṕia yɛ'i wu'ɔ nɛnnɛ.
8 Ǎ mbɔ pi mā'aŋ nu ghrí ŋgwa, ṕia mā'aŋ wu'ɔ nɛnnɛ. Ŋoŋ ŋa a fɛ pi
yaoŋ nɔ ghērɛ nu ŋgwa nduoŋ nɛ, â fɛ ki lɔ ŋgī'ɛ. Ŋoŋ ŋa a pɔ pi nthishɨ
nɛ, â chwīe fà'a yi ni ni'iŋ njù'ɔ. Ŋoŋ ŋa a nōoŋ pi kwoshɨnɨ nɛ, â nōoŋ pi
ni pwanju'ɔ.

Pa lɨ ŋa ŋkiɛŋ ŋgaŋ piŋ fā'o

9 A pie ŋa khwǎ pɔ pi yi ta'anju'ɔ. Pīna yaoŋ ŋa a phɨ nɛ ŋkiɛŋ yie, nthi
a tɨnɨ ŋkuoŋ yaoŋ ŋa a pwa nɛ.
10 Ṕəɨ khwā noŋ pəɨ nɔ ha'aŋ a pie ŋa pa lǐŋ khwā noŋ nɛ. Ŋoŋ fā'o
ni'iŋ njù'ɔ moŋ gha'o nu noŋ vichəɨ.
11 Ki'i ndɨ'ə, ka fā'a pi shishi'i, fā'o jijwɛ ni'iŋ njù'ɔ, fā'a mbhɔ Taathɔ
ni ta'anju'ɔ.
12 Fā'o pwanju'ɔ moŋ kwà'a, ntīi shii moŋ ŋgə'ɨ, luoŋ Minnwi ki jwɛ.
13 Fɛ pa yaoŋ nɔ pɨ'ɨ nu chà ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ. Nōoŋ pwapuŋ
ni pa ghìnɨ ha'aŋ pugu kra ghɔ nɛ.
14 Luoŋ mbɔrɔ mfɛ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu fɛ ŋgə'ɨ vɛ nɛ, ki'i nchɔ̄nɔ vugu,
luoŋ pi mbɔrɔ mfɛ ni pugu.
15 Fā'o pwanju'ɔ pəɨ pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu fā'o pwanju'ɔ nɛ, ŋkə̄ɨ pəɨ pa
ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu kə̄ɨ nu nɛ.
16 Ṕəɨ chhɔ shi'i ni ta'aŋggi shɨna pəɨ. Ki'i mā'aŋ ntinta'o, ṕəɨ chɨ kwò
pəɨ pa ŋgwa ŋa yugu lɔ mbɔ nɛ. Ki'i pəɨ pī'i ni pa noŋ pəɨ ŋa pəɨ pɔ pi pa
ghaŋ shiethɔ.
17 Ki'i pəɨ lu'u phɨ ni phɨ, ndɔ pəɨ kāa pi nɔ chwīe nu nnu ŋa a yi chɨɨchɨɨ
ligi ŋguoŋ ŋgwa nɛ.
18 Ǎ nji'ɛ, nɔ ha'aŋ ŋguoŋ nnu mbɔ pi mbhɔ ghɔ, ṕəɨ chhɔ moŋ ta'aŋggi
pəɨ pa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ghao.
19 Ki'i pəɨ lu'u phɨ ha'aŋ pi chwīe mbɨŋ pəɨ nɛ, ma ŋkiɛŋ lǐŋ paŋ, ndɔ
ka mieŋ pi shìna ni pɨgɨtua Minnwi, nthɛ ŋa pi nā'aŋ ŋa,
"Taathɔ chhu ŋa, 'Mfā'o njɨ nɔ fɛ nu njɔ́, ǹshi nthu.'"
20 Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi ka chhu pi ŋa,
"Njǐ njia mbǐna yɔ, ɔ fɛ maoŋ jɨ ghɔ,

ti njù'ɔ yi njaoŋ, ɔ fɛ yaoŋ nnu ghɔ,
moŋ chwīe nu nɛnnɛ, ɔ shi mā'aŋ lrithɔ thɔ yu."
21 Ki'i phɨ gha'a ghɔ ndɔ ka gha'a phɨ gha'a ni shi'i.

13

Ya'o nchò pa thishɨ

1 Ꞓhesheŋoŋ ya'o nchò pa thishɨ ha'aŋ pugu sha'a nu nɛ. Nthɛ ŋa yichəɨ nthishɨ lɔ mbɔ ki lɔ ndhɔ pi mbhɔ Minnwi, pɛ ha'aŋ pugu pɔ nɛ nū'ɔŋ Minnwi nū'ɔŋ vugu.
2 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a tɨnɨthɔ ni pa thishɨ nɛ, chhɔ ntɨnɨthɔ pi ni yaoŋ ha'aŋ Minnwi nū'ɔŋ nɛ, ndɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu tɨnɨthɔ nɛ shi mfā'o njó mbɨŋ pugu.
3 Nthɛ ŋa pa ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu fā'o mbha nnu shi'i nɛ shi lɔ nji'i mfā'o nɔ pɔgɔ nu pa ghaŋ sha'a ŋgwa, ndɔ ghaŋ chwīe nnu pɨphɨ fā'o nɔ pɔgɔ nu. Ɔ tā'a nu ki lɔ mbɔgɔ pa ŋgwa pɛ ha'aŋ pugu pa thishɨ nɛ? Ɔ chwīe nɛ nnu ha'aŋ a yi shi'i nɛ, kaŋ pugu shi mbiŋ ghɔ.
4 Nthɛ ŋa a ŋgaŋ fà'a Minnwi nthɛ pɔ nu mɔ shi'i. Ndɔ ɔ nchwīe nnu ha'aŋ a lɔ nji'i ŋkā'o nɛ, ɔ fā'o pɔgɔ gu nthɛ vugu, nthɛ ŋa pugu fā'o njɨ nɔ fɛ nu njó. Nthɛ ŋa a ŋgaŋ fà'a Minnwi nɔ fɛ nu njó Minnwi ni pa ŋgwa pɛ ha'aŋ pugu chwīe phɨ nɛ.
5 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, â yī'i ŋa ŋoŋ ya'o nchò pa thishɨ pighɔ, ki lɔ ŋgu'ɔ nthɛ pi pɔgɔ njó Minnwi, mbɨnɨ nthɛ pi yaoŋ ŋa ŋgaŋthɔ yi chhu nɛ.
6 Nthɛ ŋa a pɔ nthɛ pi yie ŋa pəɨ ghà mā'aŋ taashi, nthɛ ŋa pa thishɨ fā'a pi mbhɔ Minnwi ndɨɨ ŋa pugu chwīe fà'a yugu nɛ.
7 Ꞓəɨ pe ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa yaoŋ ŋa a pie ŋa pəɨ pe ni pugu nɛ, ɸəɨ pe taashi ni ŋgaŋ kwe taashi, ä mbɔ taashi ŋkuoŋ pa yaoŋ ŋa pəɨ fā'o nɛ, ɸəɨ pe ni ghaŋ kwe pi, ä mbɔ pi pɔgɔ nu, ɸəɨ pɔgɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a pie ŋa pəɨ pɔgɔ vi nɛ, ä mbɔ pi gha'o nu, ɸəɨ gha'o ŋoŋ ŋa a pie ŋa pəɨ gha'o nɛ.

Nū'ɔŋ nu gí ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ khwǎ

8 Ki'i ŋkrù ŋoŋ pɔ puŋ pəɨ, ta'a ŋkrù ŋa a pie ŋa pəɨ fā'o nɛ pɔ ŋa pəɨ khwā noŋ pəɨ. Nthɛ ŋa ŋoŋ ŋa a khwā pichəɨ ŋgwa nɛ nū'ɔŋ gí.
9 Nthɛ ŋa pa kìna ŋa a chhu ŋa, "Ki'i ŋgaŋ láŋ kwo shúoŋ, ki'i njwi ŋoŋ, ki'i njōo, ki'i nshɔ̄rɔ yaoŋ ŋoŋ nduoŋ nɛ," pugu pa pichəɨ gí nduoŋ nɛ chīri mbɔ moŋ yei ta'a chrà, "Khwā taakuo yɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ɔ khwā noŋ nɛ."
10 Nthɛ ŋa ŋoŋ ŋa a fā'o khwǎ nɛ shi'a nchwīe phɨ mbɨŋ taakuo yi, nthɛ yie ghɔ, khwā nu ŋgwa pɔ pi nū'ɔŋ nu gí.
11 Nɔ pigi nu, pəɨ ji ŋa ndɨɨ kwo ghə̄ɨ. Ndɨɨ thɔ ŋa pəɨ fā'o nɔ wū'u nu lɔ̄gɔ. Nthɛ ŋa lūgu nu yia kwo para ndwɛ nchaa ha'aŋ a ni mbɔ ndɨɨ ŋa pia ni mfǔoŋ mbiŋ nɛ.
12 Tu'u kwo ya ŋgə̄ɨ, mbhi kwo laŋ nu. Nɛnnɛ, ɸia mī'aŋ ŋguoŋ mbha fà'a mooŋ njiŋ, mā'aŋ maoŋ nchhò lí'ɛ.
13 A pie ŋa ɸia chhɔ chɔmbhi yia moŋ shɛndaoŋ ŋa a kā'o nɛ nɔ ŋgwa ŋa pugu chhɔ pi moŋ lí'ɛ. Ki lɔ mbɔ pi moŋ pa jɨ ki tou pugu pa nnu nu mbaa, ki lɔ mbɔ pi moŋ kwo nu shúoŋ pugu pa mbha nnu tɔtrɔ, ki lɔ mbɔ pi moŋ fɛ̀'i pugu kighɨ'ə.

14 Ndɔ ɸ̂əɨ gwɛ Jishɔ Krishto, mbɔ Taathɔ, nɔ ha'aŋ ŋoŋ ghà ŋgwɛ ndhwí
nɛ, ki lɔ mfɛ sheshe shìna ni frɛinoŋ yəɨ nɔ chwīe nu nnu yɛ ŋa a khwā
nɛ.

14

Ki'i ŋgwɛ̄iŋ ndǐŋ ghɔ nɔ ŋgusha'a

1 ɸəɨ piŋ ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji'i ntɨnɨ moŋ piŋ shi'i nɛ, ndɔ ki lɔ nji'i nthɔ mfā'o
pi mindoundou pəɨ pugu nthɛ yugu nnu ŋa pugu ji nɛ.
2 Yichəɨ ŋoŋ fā'o piŋ ŋa minthɛ a jɨ sheshe yaoŋ, ndɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji'i
ntɨnɨ moŋ piŋ nɛ kru pi wu'ɔ pa mbìga.
3 Ki'i ŋoŋ ŋa a jɨ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ nɛ chī'ə ŋoŋ ŋa a jī pichəɨ pa yaoŋ nɛ,
ndɔ ki'i ŋoŋ ŋa a jī nɛ Ïii ŋoŋ ŋa a jɨ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ nɛ nɔ ŋgusha'a, nthɛ ŋa
Minnwi piŋ vi.
4 Ɔ pɔ pi gǒ nɔ tuo nu muuŋ fà'a ŋoŋ nduoŋ nɔ ŋgusha'a? A fā'o taathɔ
vi njɨ nɔ chhu nu ŋa a thi a tɨnɨ ki ŋa a shi ŋgū, ndɔ a shi nthi a tɨnɨ nthɛ
ŋa Taathɔ fā'o njɨ nɔ chwīe nu a tithi.
5 Yichəɨ ŋoŋ lōgɔ yichəɨ llé ŋa a gha'o nchaa yichəɨ. Yichəɨ ŋoŋ lōgɔ ji
ŋa ŋguoŋ llé pɔ ndɨndɨ. Shesheŋoŋ fā'o tɨnɨnju'ɔ ŋa ji nnu ŋa a pī'i nɛ
kā'o.
6 Ŋoŋ ŋa a lōgɔ yichəɨ llé nɔ mmɛ yi nɛ chwīe nnɛ pi nɔ gha'o nu Taathɔ,
ŋoŋ ŋa a jɨ maoŋ nɛ jɨ pi nɔ gha'o nu Taathɔ, nthɛ ŋa a fɛ tōo nu ni Minnwi.
Ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ njɨ pichəɨ pa maoŋ nɛ, mieŋ ki jɨ pi nɔ gha'o nu Taathɔ, mfɛ
tōo nu ni Minnwi.
7 Nthɛ ŋa kaŋ ta'a ŋoŋ via shi'a nchhɔ mbhi nthɛ pi noŋ yi ndɔ pa'a kaŋ
ta'a ŋoŋ via lɔ ŋkhu nthɛ pi noŋ yi.
8 Nthɛ ŋa ɸ̈ia nchhɔ mbhi kaŋ pia chhɔ nthɛ pi Taathɔ, ti ɸ̈ia ŋkhu kaŋ
pia khu nthɛ pi Taathɔ. Nnɛ ki'ɛ, ki pia chhɔ pi mbhi ki pia kukhu, pia pɔ
pi yi Taathɔ.
9 Nthɛ ŋa a nnu ŋa Krishto ni ŋkhu mbɨnɨ nu'uŋ mfā'o chɔmbhi nthɛ
yie nɛ, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ a pɔ Taathɔ pa ŋgwa khu pugu pa ŋgwa maoŋ.
10 Ɔ wɛ̄iŋ ndǐŋ ghɔ nɔ ŋgusha'a nthɛ khɔ? Ki gò, a chwīe khɔ ɔ chī'ə
ndǐŋ ghɔ? Ŋguoŋ yia ghao lɛ nthi shá'a shhɨ faaŋ shá'a Minnwi.
11 Nthɛ ŋa pi nā'aŋ ŋa,
"Taathɔ chhu ŋa, 'Shishini, nɔ ha'aŋ ǹchhɔ mbhi nɛ, ŋguoŋ kwɛ́rɛ shi
ŋkwi shhɨ mu,
ŋguoŋ ŋgwa fɛ ndigha'o ni Minnwi shhɛnte.'"
12 Nnɛ ki'ɛ, sheshеŋoŋ via ma mfɛ khwè ni Minnwi nɔ pa nnu pɛ ŋa a
chwīe nɛ.

Ki'i nchwīe pichəɨ ŋgwa gū moŋ piŋ yugu

13 Nthɛ yie, ki'i ŋoŋ Ïii ndǐŋ vi nɔ ŋgusha'a. ɸəɨ ka lōgɔ nthí məɨ pi ŋa
mba'a pəɨ nu'uŋ nū'ɔŋ kɨ'ɨŋgɨnɨ ki ntàra nɔ shɛndaoŋ ndǐŋ via.
14 Ntɔgɔ pi nɔ pɔ nu ta'a yi pigi Taathɔ mbɔ Jishɔ, ǹji ndɔ mfā'o tɨnɨnju'ɔ
ŋa yichəɨ yaoŋ lɔ mbɔ yi fuo ni nduthɔ yi, ndɔ a yi fuo ni ŋoŋ ŋa a pī'i ŋa
a yi fuo nɛ.
15 Nthɛ ŋa ñjù'ɔ ndǐŋ ghɔ mbɨgɨ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ yaoŋ ŋa ɔ jɨ nu nɛ, kaŋ
ɔ lɔ nu'uŋ nchhɔ chɔmbhi yɔ pi moŋ khwǎ. Ki'i mbɨrɨ ŋoŋ ŋa Krishto khu
nthɛ vi nɛ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ maoŋ ŋa ɔ jɨ nu nɛ.
16 Nnɛ ki'i pəɨ chwīe yaoŋ ŋa a pɔ pi yaoŋ shi'i ni pəɨ nɛ, pi chrā chrà
pɨphɨ nthɛ yie.

17 Nthɛ ŋa Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi lɔ nji'i mbɔ pi nnu jɨ nu maoŋ pugu pa
nnu nu yaoŋ. Ndɔ a pɔ pi nnu chhɔ nu chɔmbhi ndɨndɨ pugu pa ghɨghrɨ
ni pwanju'ɔ moŋ Jijwɛ Minnwi.
18 Minnwi ghà mfā'o pwatua, ŋgwamishua pɨnɨ mbiŋ shesheŋoŋ ŋa a
fā'a mbhɔ Krishto nɛnnɛ nɛ.
19 Nɛnnɛ ki'ɛ, ̂pia kāa nɔ tei nu pi njiŋ yaoŋ ŋa a thɔ ni ta'aŋggi pugu
pa ghɛ̄rɛ nu pichəɨ ghaŋ piŋ nɔ ku'ɔ nu.
20 Ki'i nji'i mbɨrɨ fà'a Minnwi nthɛ maoŋ jɨ. Shishini, ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao
yi taoŋtaoŋ ndɔ a lɔ nji'i ŋkā'o ni shesheŋoŋ nɔ chwīe nu yichəɨ ŋoŋ kɔ̄rɔ
nthɛ yaoŋ ŋa a jɨ nu nɛ.
21 A pwa mieŋ nu ki lɔ ŋkru frèi, ki nnu là'o, ki nchwīe sheshe nnu ŋa
a shi nchwīe ndǐŋ ghɔ gū nɛ.
22 Nū'ɔŋ jɔ nthí ŋa ɔ lɔ̄gɔ moŋ nnu pei nɛ shɨna pəɨ Minnwi. Mbɔrɔ pɔ
ni ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ mbī'i ŋa a gū nthɛ yaoŋ ŋa a piŋ ŋa a kā'o nɛ.
23 Ndɔ sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a fā'o khuthɔ nɛ kwo pɔ ŋgusha'a nɔ ha'aŋ a njɨ,
nthɛ ŋa jɨ nu mi lɔ nji'i ndhɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ yi. Nthɛ ŋa sheshe yaoŋ ŋa a
lɔ nji'i ndhɔ pi moŋ piŋ nɛ, pɔ pi phɨ.

15

Lǐ llɔ mbhɔ Krishto

1 P̂ia ŋa pia tɨnɨ moŋ piŋ nɛ fā'o nɔ ghɛ̄rɛ nu pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu lɔ nja
ntɨnɨ nɛ pugu tiɛŋ lrǐ yugu ki lɔ ŋgu'ɔ nchwīe pi ŋa a pwa yia túa.
2 Shesheŋoŋ via chwīe pi ŋa túa taakuo yi pwa, nthɛ pɔ nu mi shi'i,
ŋkuɑwi vi a ku'ɔ moŋ piŋ.
3 Nthɛ ŋa Krishto shini ndɔ ŋgu'ɔ nchwīe pi ŋa túa yi pwa, ndɔ nɔ ha'aŋ
pi nā'aŋ nɛ, "Pa wɛ́'i ŋa pi wɛ'i vəɨ nɔ nɛ shwi'i mbɨŋ mu."*
4 Nthɛ ŋa sheshe yaoŋ ŋa pi ni nā'aŋ llɛshhɨ nɛ, pi ni nā'aŋ pi nɔ tɨgɨ
nu via, nnɛ ŋa ntɔgɔ ŋkuoŋ tiishii pugu pa mā'aŋ njù'ɔ llɔ moŋ Ŋwa'aŋlɨ
Minnwi, minthɛ pia fā'o kwà'a.
5 Nduoŋ ŋa Minnwi, ŋa tiishii pugu pa mā'aŋ njù'ɔ llɔ mbhɔ yu nɛ, fɛ njɨ
ni pəɨ nɔ chhɔ nu moŋ ta'aŋggi, nnɛ nchwīe ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ Krishto Jishɔ
ni nchwīe nɛ,
6 ŋa ŋguoŋ yəɨ ghao chīni ni ta'aŋggi mfɛ ndigha'o ni Minnwi ndɔ mbɔ
Tǎa Taathɔ via Jishɔ Krishto.
7 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, p̂əɨ piŋ pa lǐŋ pəɨ, wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ Krishto piŋ vəɨ nɛ. P̂əɨ
chwīe nnɛ nɔ fɛ nu ndigha'o ni Minnwi.
8 Nthɛ ŋa ǹchhu ni pəɨ ŋa Krishto ni ŋgū muuŋ fà'a nthɛ pa ŋgwa Juu
nɔ nōoŋ nu ŋa Minnwi ŋgaŋ nnu shini, nɔ chwīe nu nnu ha'aŋ a ni ŋkā'a
ni pa ŋkhu tǎa,
9 pugu pa nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ fɛ ndigha'o ni Minnwi
nthɛ kwoshɨnɨ yi. Nɔ ha'aŋ pi nā'aŋ nɛ,
"Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ǹshi ŋga'o ghɔ shɨna pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ,
ǹshi njrāo ŋkhǐ nɔ gha'o nu ligi yɔ."
10 Ndɔ a pɨnɨ nu'uŋ nchhu ŋkamu'ɔŋ ŋa,
"Pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ, p̂əɨ fā'o pwanju'ɔ, pəɨ pa ŋgwa Minnwi."
11 Mbɨnɨ nchhu ŋa,
"Ŋguoŋ yəɨ ha'aŋ pəɨ ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ nɛ, gha'o Taathɔ,
ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa ghao gha'o vi."
12 Ndɔ Ishaya pīnɨ nchhu ŋa,

---

* **15:3 15:3** Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Ŋkhǐ 69:9.

“Ndǎa yaoŋ Jeshe shi nthɔ,
a shi njrɛi shhɛ nɔ sha’a nu pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ,
pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ fā’o kwà’a mbɨŋ yu.”
13 Minnwi ŋa a ghà mfɛ kwà’a nɛ lɨnaoŋ vəɨ ni ŋguoŋ pwanju’ɔ pugu pa
ghɨghrɨ nɔ ha’aŋ pəɨ piŋ vi nɛ, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ kwà’a yəɨ ghəɨ shhɨ ŋku’ɔ
nu ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ njɨ Jijwɛ Minnwi.

Pɔɔ pɔ pi ŋgaŋ fà’a ŋa pi taoŋ ni pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ

14 Mmu nduthɔ a, fā’o ŋkiɛŋ ntou tɨnɨnju’ɔ nthɛ vəɨ, ma pa lǐŋ paŋ, ŋa
pəɨ ni nduthɔ yəɨ lɨnaoŋ ni shi’i pugu pa ŋguoŋ lɨna ti minthɛ pəɨ tɨgɨ noŋ
pəɨ.
15 Ndɔ ǹā’aŋ pichəɨ pa nnu ki lɔ mfā’o pɔgɔ gu nɛnnɛ nɔ kwiŋ nu vəɨ
ŋkamu’ɔŋ nthɛ pwapuŋ ha’aŋ Minnwi fɛ vəɨ
16 nɔ pɔ nu ŋgaŋ fà’a Krishto Jishɔ ni pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ. M̀fā’a nu nɔ
ŋgaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi moŋ chīi nu pwa pisha’akhɔ llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi, nnɛ
ŋa minthɛ pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ pɔ yaoŋ fɛ ha’aŋ Minnwi piŋ nɛ, ha’aŋ pi
tɛrɛ nū’ɔŋ ni Minnwi ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ Jijwɛ Minnwi.
17 Moŋ pɔ nu ta’a yi pigi Krishto Jishɔ ki’ɛ, minthɛ ǹtɛnɛ ni fà’a a nthɛ
Minnwi.
18 Nthɛ ŋa m̀ba’a nji’i ŋgəɨ shhɨ nɔ chrā nu ŋkuoŋ sheshe nnu ŋkiɛŋ
nnu ha’aŋ Krishto fā’a ntɔgɔ mbɨŋ mu nɔ chwīe nu pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ
ya’o nchò Minnwi. Pugu fā’o ya’o nchò yei ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ nnu ŋa ǹchrā
ndɔ nchwīe nɛ,
19 pugu pa njɨ lǐ, ni pa nnu ghraoghrao pugu pa njɨ Jijwɛ Minnwi. Nɛnnɛ,
m̀ī’ɛŋ nchīi pwa pisha’akhɔ nthɛ ligi Krishto llɔ Jerushalɛiŋ ti ŋgəɨ nchəɨŋ
Ilirikuŋ.
20 Nnɛ, a khwā njù’ɔ a nɔ chīi nu pwa pisha’akhɔ nɔ lɨ’ɨ ha’aŋ pi lɔ naa
nchīi nnu Krishto ŋgwa ya’o nɛ, nnɛ ŋa ki’i ǹkrao ŋkuoŋ kwonda ha’aŋ a
ni’iŋ ŋoŋ nduoŋ,
21 ndɔ nɔ ha’aŋ pi nā’aŋ nɛ,
“Pa ŋgwa ha’aŋ pi shi ya’a ma nchrā ni pugu nthɛ vi nɛ shi njəɨ,
ndɔ ŋgwa ha’aŋ pugu shini ndɔ naa ma nja’o nɛ shi nji.”†

Kà’a Pɔɔ nɔ kra nu la’ataoŋ Roma

22 Yei nnu ha’aŋ a chwīe m̀fā’o kɨ’ɨŋgɨnɨ ntou ndɨɨ nɔ thɔ nu njəɨ vəɨ nɛ.
23 Ndɔ ndwɛ ŋa m̀ī’ɛŋ fà’a a moŋ pei krao ŋgei lɨ’ɨ nɛ pugu pa ŋa ŋki
kwo yūa nu nɔ ntou ŋga’o nɔ thɔ nu njəɨ vəɨ nɛ,
24 m̀bī’i nu ŋa ǹshi njəɨ vəɨ nɔ muuŋ kuo ndɨɨ nɔ ha’aŋ ǹshi ntɔgɔ ŋgəɨ
nu Shipɛiŋ nɛ, nnɛ ŋa pəɨ ghērɛ a nɔ nyǐeŋ a ndɨɨ ŋa ǹkwo fā’o pwanju’ɔ
nɔ chhɔ nu pia ka’a nɔ muuŋ kuo ndɨɨ nɛ.
25 Ndɔ ndwɛ, ǹgəɨ pi Jerushalɛiŋ nɔ fɛ nu ghèrɛ ni pa ŋgwa Minnwi pi
taoŋtaoŋ fɔ.
26 Nthɛ ŋa pa chɔshi Mashedonia pugu Akaya ni mfā’o pwatua nɔ fɛ
nu pa maoŋ, pi ghērɛ pa ghaŋ pou shɨna pa ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ
Jerushalɛiŋ nɔ ghɔ.
27 Nthɛ ŋa pugu ni mfā’o pwanju’ɔ nɔ chwīe nu nnɛ, ndɔ shishini, a yī’i
ni pugu nɔ ghērɛ nu vugu. Nthɛ ŋa nɔ ha’aŋ ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ fā’o ghrà
moŋ mbɔrɔ moŋ Jijwɛ ŋa a yi pa ŋgwa Juu nɛ, pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ ŋkaa
pugu fā’o nɔ lōgɔ nu pa maoŋ pugu ha’aŋ pugu fā’o nɛ ŋgērɛ vugu nɔ.

† **15:21 15:21** Ishaya 52:15.

28 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ndɨɨ ŋa ǹshi ŋkwo mī’ɛŋ yei fà’a nɛ, ŋkwo fɛ maoŋ pighɔ
ŋa pi ni mā’aŋ nɛ ni pugu, ǹshi ŋgəɨ Shipɛiŋ, ŋga ŋgəɨ nu, ǹtɔgɔ njəɨ vəɨ.
29 Ŋji ŋa ndɨɨ ŋa ǹshi nthɔ nu njəɨ vəɨ nɛ, ǹshi nthɔ ni mbɔrɔ lɨnaoŋ llɔ
mbhɔ Krishto.
30 Ndīgəɨ vəɨ ma pa lǐŋ paŋ, ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ Jishɔ Krishto, mbɔ Taathɔ
via, pugu pa khwǎ lɔ mbhɔ Jijwɛ Minnwi, ŋa p̂ia chīri thɔ yia ka’a ŋkara’a
moŋ luoŋ Minnwi mfɛ vəɨ,
31 ŋa ki’i ŋgwa pɛ ha’aŋ pugu lɔ nji’i mbiŋ Minnwi Judia nɛ fɛ ŋgə’ɨ vəɨ
pugu pa ŋa pa ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ ha’aŋ pugu pɔ Jerushalɛiŋ nɛ
piŋ fà’a a,
32 nnɛ ŋa, ni piŋ Minnwi, minthɛ ǹthɔ njəɨ vəɨ moŋ pwanju’ɔ, mfā’o
mā’aŋ ghɨ́ shɨna pəɨ.
33 Minnwi ŋa a ghà mfɛ ghɨghrɨ nɛ pɔ pəɨ pugu ghao. A yie.

16

Pɔɔ mā’aŋ chrà pa shuoŋ pi

1 M̌biŋ ni pəɨ ŋa Foebe pɔ pi ŋkiɛŋ ŋoŋ, a ndǐŋ via yi miŋgwɛ ŋa a muuŋ
fà’a chɔshi Keŋkria nɛ.
2 P̌əɨ tuo vi shi’i moŋ ligi Taathɔ moŋ ŋkwaŋ shɛndaoŋ ŋa a kā’o ni ŋgwa
Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ nɛ, ŋgɛ̄rɛ vi ni ŋguoŋ pa yaoŋ ha’aŋ a tā’a nu mbhɔ
pəɨ nɛ, nthɛ ŋa ju nduthɔ yi kwo ghɛ̄rɛ ntou pa ŋgwa ti mfɛ ni nduthɔ a
ŋkaa mu.
3 P̌əɨ chrā ni Prishika* pugu Akwila mbɔ pakwo fà’a paŋ moŋ fā’a nu
fà’a Krishto Jishɔ
4 pugu ni ntɔgɔ moŋ gu ni chɔmbhi yugu nthɛ a. M̌fɛ tōo nu ni pugu,
ki lɔ ŋgu’ɔ mbɔ pi mmu, ŋguoŋ pa chɔshi pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ tōo ŋkaa
pugu.
5 Chrā ni chɔshi ha’aŋ a pɔ nda pugu nɛ ŋkaa pugu.
Chrā ni ŋkiɛŋ ndǐŋ a mbɔ Epainetu ŋa a ni mbɔ fǔoŋ ŋoŋ nɔ piŋ nu
Krishto Eshia nɛ.
6 Chrā ni Meri ŋa a ya mfā’a nthɛ vəɨ nɛ.
7 Chrā ni Androniku pugu Junia, mbɔ pa lǐŋ paŋ ha’aŋ pugu pa Juu ndɔ
mbɔ pakwo paŋ ha’aŋ pigi pugu ni mbɔ moŋ chə́ɨŋ nɛ. Pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ
Jishɔ ya nji vugu ndɔ pugu ni fǔoŋ mbiŋ Krishto ŋkaoŋ m̀aa mbiŋ.
8 Chrā ni Ampliatu mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ ndǐŋ a moŋ Taathɔ.
9 Chrā ni Ubanu mbɔ pakwo fà’a pia moŋ Krishto pugu Shitaki ŋkiɛŋ
ndǐŋ a.
10 Chrā ni Apele, mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ ŋoŋ ŋa pi piŋ vi moŋ Krishto nɛ. Chrā ni pa
ŋgwa ha’aŋ pugu pɔ moŋ mbaanda Arishtobulu nɛ.
11 Chrā ni Herodioŋ mbɔ ndǐŋ a ŋoŋ Juu. Chrā ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu piŋ
Taathɔ, ŋa pugu pɔ moŋ mbaanda Nakishu.
12 Chrā ni Trifaina pugu Trifosha mbɔ pa ghaŋ fà’a moŋ Taathɔ, chrā ni
ŋkiɛŋ ndǐŋ via Peshu ŋa a ya mfā’a shishi’i moŋ Taathɔ nɛ.
13 Chrā ni Rufushi, ŋa pi chu’ɔ vi moŋ Taathɔ pugu mǔuŋ vi ŋkaa yu,
ha’aŋ a pɔ nɔ mǔuŋ a ŋkaa mu nɛ.
14 Chrā ni Ashiŋkritu, ni Flegoŋ ni Hemeshi ni Patroba, ni Hema pugu
pa pichəɨ pa lǐŋ ŋa pugu pugu pɔ ka’a nɛ.

* **16:3 16:3** Prishika pɔ pi yichəɨ ligi Prishila.

15 Chrā ni Filologu ni Julia, ni Nereu pugu ndǐŋ vi yi miŋgwɛ pugu
Olimpa pugu pa ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ ŋa pugu pugu pɔ
ka'a nɛ.
16 Pəɨ chrā ni noŋ pəɨ shishi'i ni paŋ nu noŋ. Ŋguoŋ pa chɔshi Krishto
chrā ni pəɨ.

Ndugwi ntígɨ pugu pa mā'aŋ nu chrà

17 Ndīgəɨ vəɨ, ma pa lǐŋ paŋ, p̂əɨ chhɔ ndɨna pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu thɔ
ni pa minduoŋnduoŋ, nthɔ nū'ɔŋ pa kɨ'ɨŋgɨnɨ ki lɔ nthɔ njɛ'i pi pa nnu
ha'aŋ pi ni njɛ'i vəɨ nɔ ghɔ nɛ, pəɨ lə'ɨ vugu.
18 Nthɛ ŋa ŋkwaŋ ŋgwa pi nɛ lɔ nji'i nthɔ mfā'a pi mbhɔ Krishto Taathɔ
via, pugu fā'a nthɛ pi nj̄ì puŋ yugu. Ni pa chrà lɨlɨŋ pugu pa chrà fɨɨ ŋgwa,
pugu fɨɨ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu lɔ nja nji nnu nɛ.
19 Nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ji fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pəɨ ya'o nchò nɛ, nnɛ m̀fā'o
pwanju'ɔ nthɛ vəɨ, ndɔ ǹtā'a nu ŋa pəɨ fā'o shiethɔ ni pa yaoŋ ha'aŋ a
pwa nɛ, ndɔ m̂bhɔ yəɨ pɔ yi wo moŋ chwīe nu nnu ŋa a phɨ nɛ.
20 Minnwi ŋgaŋ fɛ ghɨghrɨ tɔthɔ nwī'iŋ thɔ Shata la'o kwò pəɨ. Pwapuŋ
Taathɔ via mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto pɔ ni pəɨ ghao.
21 Timoti mbɔ ŋgaŋ kwò fà'a a mā'aŋ chrà yəɨ, Lushiɔ pugu Jashoŋ ni
Shoshipata mbɔ pa lǐŋ paŋ llɔ moŋ shɨna pa Juu mā'aŋ chrà yəɨ ŋkaa pugu.
22 Mmu Tetiu, mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a nā'aŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei nɛ, mā'aŋ chrà yəɨ moŋ
Taathɔ.
23 Gayu, mbɔ ŋoŋ ha'aŋ nda'a nu nda yu, chɔshi nii pi nda yu nɛ mā'aŋ
chrà yəɨ. Erashitu mbɔ ŋgaŋ lə̄ɨŋ mbɨŋ la'ataoŋ yei pugu ndǐŋ via Kwatu
mā'aŋ chrà yəɨ.
24 [Pwapuŋ Taathɔ via mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto pɔ ni pəɨ ghao. A yie.]
25 Ndwɛ, pia fɛ ndigha'o ni Minnwi. A fā'o ghrí nɔ chwīe nu ɔ thi a tɨnɨ
moŋ piŋ yɔ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pwa pisha'akhɔ a ŋa ǹchīi nu nthɛ Jishɔ Krishto
pugu pa ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pi nōoŋ nnu shini ŋa a ni mbɔ yi lə̄ɨŋ nɔ ntaaŋ ndɨɨ
nɛ,
26 ndɔ ndwɛ nnu shini ghɔ taoŋ páa ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pa nnu ha'aŋ pa
njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi ni nā'aŋ nɛ, pugu pa ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ gɨ́ Minnwi ha'aŋ a lɔ
mfā'o njē yi pugu ndugwi yi chhu nɛ, pi chwīe ŋguoŋ pa taoŋ taoŋ ji, nnɛ
ŋa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa piŋ ndɔ mfā'o ya'o nchò.
27 Ndigha'o ki ndugwi yi tɔgɔ mbhɔ Jishɔ Krishto mbɔ ni ta'a Minnwi ŋa
a wu'ɔ ju tə'ɨ vi ŋa a fā'o shiethɔ nɛ! A yie.

Fŭoŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ chɔshi Koriŋ

Kāoŋ nu pa thɔ nnu

Ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei ni nā'aŋ Pɔɔ mfɛ ni chɔshi la'ataoŋ Koriŋ. A ni nā'aŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei ndɨɨ yɛ ŋa pa ghaŋ piŋ moŋ chɔshi Koriŋ ni ŋkwo nā'aŋ chəɨ ŋwa'aŋlɨ mfɛ ghɔ nchhɔ mfɪ̄'ɨ pichəɨ pa nnu ghɔ nɛ. Pa ŋgwa la'ataoŋ Koriŋ ni nthi ŋkuoŋ pichəɨ pa nnu ŋa, pa maoŋ ŋa minthɛ pi kaoŋkaoŋ nɛ, pɔ pi maoŋ pɨphɨ. Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pugu tā'a nu mfu'u jijwɛ yugu moŋ noŋ pugu. Pugu ni ndhɔ ni ŋkwaŋ yaoŋ yɛ'i təɨtəɨ yei mbhɔ pa ŋgwa Gri. Nthɛ yie ghɔ pugu ni nthɔ ndɨi pa yaoŋ nɔ láŋ, pugu pa ku'ɔ nu Jishɔ moŋ gu, pugu pa ghəɨ nu lɨ'ɨ pa jɨ, pi yichəɨ ŋkwaŋ. Nthɛ yie ghɔ, Pɔɔ nā'aŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei ki'ɛ ŋkāoŋ pa nnu pei moŋ ghɔ pugu pa ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ nnu chīri nnu ŋga'o Minnwi pie ŋa a pɔ nɛ.

Pɔɔ nā'aŋ moŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei ŋa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu piŋ Jishɔ Krishto mfɛ noŋ yugu ni fā'a nu fà'a yi nɛ shi ndɛ ŋku'ɔ moŋ gu mfā'o kìnɛiŋ. Nnɛ, ŋgɛ̄ pa ghaŋ chɔshi Koriŋ ŋa pugu fɛ noŋ yugu ki lɔ ŋgī'ɛ ni fà'a Jishɔ Taathɔ, nthɛ ŋa a yie mbɔ shɛndaoŋ ŋa pugu shi mfā'o kìnɛiŋ nɛ. Pugu shi mfā'o ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ kìnɛiŋ ndɨɨ ŋgwa lɛ ŋku'ɔ moŋ gu nɛ.

Mā'aŋ nu chrà

1 Ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei llɔ pi mbhɔ mu Pɔɔ. Minnwi chu'ɔ a ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ khwǎ
njù'ɔ yi nɔ pɔ nu ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Krishto Jishɔ. A llɔ mbhɔ pigi Shoshtene ndǐŋ via,
2 ŋgəɨ nu ni chɔshi Minnwi ŋa a pɔ la'ataoŋ Koriŋ nɛ, ni pa ŋgwa pɛ
ŋa Minnwi gɛ̄ vugu ŋa pugu pɔ ŋgwa taoŋtaoŋ ntɔgɔ pi moŋ pɔ nu ta'a
yi pugu pa Krishto Jishɔ, pugu pa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pɔ moŋ ŋguoŋ
lɨ'ɨ ŋa pugu ghà ŋga'o Taathɔ mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto ŋa a Taathɔ yugu mbɨnɨ
mbɔ yia nɛ.
3 Pwapuŋ pugu pa ghɨghrɨ llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi mbɔ Tǎa via pugu Jishɔ
Krishto, mbɔ Taathɔ, pɔ ni pəɨ.

Pɔɔ tōo Minnwi nthɛ ŋgwa Koriŋ

4 Ntōo Minnwi a ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ nthɛ vəɨ, nthɛ fɨ'ɨ pwapuŋ ŋa a nōoŋ ni pəɨ
moŋ Krishto Jishɔ nɛ.
5 Moŋ pɔ nu ta'a yi pəɨ pa Krishto Jishɔ, pəɨ gū ghaŋ fà'o moŋ ŋguoŋ
nnu ghao, moŋ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pəɨ ghà nchrā nɛ pugu pa ji nu nnu məɨ.
6 Yei ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ Minnwi ni nōoŋ ni pəɨ ŋa chrà ŋa pigi ni nchrā ni
pəɨ nthɛ Krishto nɛ, nnu shini,
7 nnɛ ŋa ki'i pəɨ pou sheshe fɛ́ moŋ Jijwɛ nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ thɔ njwɛrɛ nu ŋa
pi nōoŋ Taathɔ via mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto nɛ.
8 Jishɔ Krishto ju ŋa a shi nū'ɔŋ vəɨ, pəɨ thi a tɨnɨ ti ŋgəɨ nchəɨŋ nɔ
ndugwi yi, ki lɔ mfā'o krɛ̄i nu moŋ llɛ́ ŋa Taathɔ via mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto shi
nthɔ nɛ.
9 Minnwi pɔ pi kà'a ki fɨ̄i, mbɔ ju ŋa a ni mɛ̄iŋ vəɨ ŋa pəɨ pɔ ka'a pəɨ pa
muuŋ vi, Jishɔ Krishto mbɔ, Taathɔ via nɛ.

Pa minduoŋnduoŋ moŋ chɔshi

10 Ndīgəɨ vəɨ, ma pa lǐŋ paŋ, pi ni ligi Taathɔ via mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto, ŋa
ŋguoŋ vəɨ pɔ ni ta'aŋggi, pugu pa ŋa ki'i minduoŋnduoŋ nu'uŋ mbɔ shɨna
pəɨ, ŋa p̂əɨ pɔ ta'a yi moŋ lɨna pugu pa mbī'i nu nnu məɨ.
11 Nchhu nɛiŋ, ma pa lǐŋ paŋ, nthɛ ŋa ŋgwa ŋa pugu llɔ nda Kloe kwo
chhu vəɨ ŋa fɛ̀'i pɔ shɨna pəɨ.
12 Nnu ŋa ǹchhu nu nɛ pɔ pi ŋa shesheŋoŋ vəɨ thɔ nchhu pi ŋa, "Ǹshi
njōu nyaŋ pi njiŋ Pɔɔ," ki ŋa, "Ǹjōu pi njiŋ Apolo," ki ŋa, "Ǹjōu pi njiŋ
Kefa*," ki ŋa, "Ǹjōu pi njiŋ Krishto."
13 Krishto pɔ pi moŋ pa chu'uchu'u? Pi ni ŋkwīŋ Pɔɔ ŋkuoŋ wá'a nthɛ
vəɨ? Ki ɔ ni ŋkwe ŋkhǐ nɔ ligi Pɔɔ?
14 Ǹtōo Minnwi nthɛ ŋa ǹshini ndɔ ŋkwe mmu ŋkwe vəɨ ni ŋkhǐ. Ǹki
wu'ɔ ŋkwe pi Krishpu pugu Gayu ni ŋkhǐ.
15 Nnɛ yichəɨ ŋoŋ nthɛ pa'a a lɔ nji'i nchhu ŋa a ni ŋkwe ŋkhǐ pi ni ligi
a.
16 (Mi ni mbɨnɨ ŋkwe mbaanda Shitefana ni ŋkhǐ ŋkaa pugu. Ntɔgɔ yie,
ǹdɔ nu'uŋ nji ŋa mi ni mfɛ ŋkhǐ ni yichəɨ ŋoŋ nduoŋ.)
17 Nthɛ ŋa Krishto shini ndɔ ntaoŋ a pi ŋa ǹthɔ ŋkwe ŋgwa ni ŋkhǐ, a ni
ntaoŋ pi ŋa ǹthɔ nchīi chrà pwa pisha'akhɔ, ki lɔ nchīi pi ni chrà shiethɔ
ŋgwamishua, nnɛ ŋa ki'i gu Krishto ŋkuoŋ wá'a phɛ ghɨ́ ŋa a pɔ moŋ
ghɔ nɛ.

Krishto pɔ pi ghɨ́ pugu pa shiethɔ Minnwi

18 Nthɛ ŋa ŋkìnɨ nthɛ gu Krishto ŋkuoŋ wá'a pɔ pi nnu na ni ŋgwa pɛ
ŋa pugu phɛ nu gha nɛ, ndɔ ni pia ŋa pia lūgu nu nɛ, a ghɨ́ Minnwi.
19 Nthɛ ŋa Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu ŋa,
"Ǹshi mbɨrɨ shiethɔ ghaŋ shiethɔ,
ndāa lɨna ghaŋ ji nnu."
20 Ghaŋ shiethɔ pighɔ hɨŋ? Ghaŋ ji ŋwa'aŋlɨ pighɔ pɔ pi hɨŋ? Ki pa ghaŋ
lōu pa nnu ni shiethɔ mbhi hɛiŋ pɔ pi hɨŋ? Minnwi lɔ ŋkwo chwīe shiethɔ
ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei taoŋ nnu na?
21 Ŋa moŋ shiethɔ Minnwi, ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ mbhi shini ndɔ nji Minnwi
ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ shiethɔ, Minnwi ni mfā'ɔ pwatua ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ chrà
nnu na ŋa pigi chīi nu nɛ, nɔ kwe nu ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu piŋ nɛ.
22 Nthɛ ŋa ŋgwa Juu tā'a pi lǐ, pa ŋgwa Gri tā'a yugu pi shiethɔ.
23 Ndɔ pigi ghà nchīi pi Krishto ŋa pi kwīŋ vi ŋkuoŋ wá'a, mbɔ kɨ'ɨŋgɨnɨ
ni ŋgwa Juu mbɨnɨ mbɔ nnu na ni ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ.
24 Ndɔ ni pa ŋgwa ha'aŋ pi gɛ̄ vugu nɛ, pa Juu pugu pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ,
Krishto pɔ pi njɨ Minnwi pugu pa shiethɔ Minnwi.
25 Nthɛ ŋa yaoŋ Minnwi ŋa a pɔ pi nɔ nnu na ni ŋgwamishua nɛ, fā'ɔ
shiethɔ moŋ ghɔ ŋa a chaa yi ŋgwamishua nɛ, ndɔ yaoŋ Minnwi ŋa a pɔ
nɔ kǐ'ɨ ni ŋgwamishua nɛ, tɨnɨ nchaa njɨ ŋgwamishua.
26 Pa lǐŋ paŋ, pəɨ pī'i yaoŋ ŋa pəɨ ni mbɔ yie ghɔ ndɨɨ ŋa Minnwi ni ŋgɛ̄
vəɨ nɛ. Ŋgwamishua shini ndɔ ndīi ntou yəɨ nɔ pa ghaŋ shiethɔ, pa'a ntou
yəɨ lɔ mbɔ pa ghaŋ njɨ, pa'a ntou yəɨ lɔ mbɔ pa ŋgwa lɨɛŋlɨɛŋ.
27 Ndɔ Minnwi chu'ɔ pa ŋgwa ŋa ŋkuoŋ mbhi pī'i ŋa pugu ŋgwa gha
nɛ, nɔ shhū nu pa ghaŋ shiethɔ nɔ ghɔ, Minnwi chu'ɔ ŋgwa ŋa pugu pa
ŋkǐ'ɨ moŋ mbhi nɛ nɔ shhū nu pa ghaŋ njɨ nɔ ghɔ.

---

* **1:12 1:12** Yei ni mbɔ yichəɨ ligi Pita.

28 Minnwi chu'ɔ pa yaoŋ ŋa nthɨŋkwo yugu lɔ ŋkərə, pi lɔ nchɨ̄'ə vugu
moŋ mbhi nɛ, pa yaoŋ ghagha nɔ shwi'i, nu pa yaoŋ ŋa ŋkuoŋ mbhi pi'i
ŋa a yi liɛŋ nɛ, shhɛ.
29 Minnwi chwīe nnɛ ŋa ki'i yichəɨ ŋoŋ kwēi njù'ɔ yi shhɨ yu.
30 Ndɔ a chwīe Minnwi ŋa pəɨ pɔ ta'a yi pəɨ pa Krishto Jishɔ. Minnwi
chwīe ŋa Krishto pɔ yia shiethɔ, pugu pa ndɨndɨ yia, mbɔ ŋgaŋ chwīe pia
pɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ ndɔ mbɔ nja'andi'i yia.
31 Nɛnnɛ, nɔ ha'aŋ Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu nɛ, "Ŝhesheŋoŋ ŋa a kwēi
njù'ɔ yi nɛ, kwēi njù'ɔ yi nthɛ pi Taathɔ."

2

Ŋkìnɨ nthɛ gu Krishto ŋkuoŋ wá'a

1 Ndɨɨ ŋa ŋki thɔ njəɨ vəɨ nɛ, ma pa lǐŋ paŋ, ǹshini ndɔ nthɔ nchīi nnu
shini Minnwi ŋa a ni ndəɨŋ nɛ pi moŋ pa mmɛ chrà pugu pa nōoŋ nu
shiethɔ.
2 Nthɛ ŋa mi ni ndōgɔ nthí ma ŋa m̀ba'a nji'i nji sheshe nnu shɨna pəɨ
ŋkiɛŋ Jishɔ Krishto pugu pa ŋa pi kwīŋ vi ŋkuoŋ wá'a.
3 Mi ni nthɔ njəɨ vəɨ moŋ kǐ'ɨ pugu pa pógɔ ni ntou wrū nu.
4 Ndɔ chrà a pugu pa nnu ŋa mi ni nchīi nu nɛ shini ndɔ mbɔ moŋ
shiethɔ ŋgwamishua pugu pa mɛmmɛ chrà lɨlɨŋ, ndɔ a ni mbɔ pi moŋ lǐ
Jijwɛ Minnwi pugu pa njɨ,
5 nnɛ ŋa ki'i piŋ yəɨ pɔ pi ŋkuoŋ shiethɔ ŋgwamishua, â pɔ pi ŋkuoŋ
njɨ Minnwi.

Shiethɔ llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi

6 Ndɔ pigi ghà nchīi ŋkìnɨ shiethɔ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pa ntɨnɨmmɛ moŋ
piŋ nɛ, nji'i nthɛ nɔ ha'aŋ a lɔ mbɔ pi shiethɔ ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei nɛ, ki yi pa
ghaŋ sha'a ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei ŋa a yī'i ŋa pugu chhɔ ntɔgɔtɔgɔ nɛ.
7 Ndɔ pigi ghà nchīi shiethɔ Minnwi ŋa a ləɨŋ ki ŋgwa lɔ nji nɛ, mbɔ
shiethɔ ləɨŋ ŋa Minnwi ni nchu'ɔ ŋkaoŋ mbhi maa njɛ̄ nɔ ndigha'o yia nɛ.
8 Kaŋ ta'a ŋgaŋ sha'a ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei lɔ nji'i nji shiethɔ yei, nthɛ
ŋa pugu kaŋ nji, pugu shi kaŋ ŋkwīŋ Taathɔ ndigha'o ŋkuoŋ wá'a.
9 Ndɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pi nā'aŋ moŋ Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi ŋa,
"Pa nnu ŋa muuŋ ligi lɔ naa njəɨ nɛ,
pa'a tǿnə lɔ naa nja'o nɛ,
mbɔ yaoŋ ŋa ŋoŋmishua lɔ naa mbī'i thɔ yu
mbɔ yaoŋ ŋa Minnwi pīri ni pa ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu khwā vi nɛ."
10 Minnwi nōoŋ pa maoŋ pei ni pigi ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ Jijwɛ. Nthɛ ŋa Jijwɛ
ghà ntā'a ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao, nji'i nthɛ pi lá'o pa nnu ŋa Minnwi kā'a ndɔ
ndəɨŋ nɛ.
11 A gǒ shɨna ŋgwamishua ŋa minthɛ a ji nnu ŋa ŋoŋ pī'i nu nɛ ŋkiɛŋ
jijwɛ ŋoŋ ghɔ ŋa a pɔ mbɨŋ yu nɛ. Wu'ɔ nɛnnɛ ŋoŋ lɔ nji nnu ŋa Minnwi
pi'i nu nɛ ŋkiɛŋ Jijwɛ Minnwi.
12 Pi lɔ nji'i mfɛ pi jijwɛ ŋkuoŋ mbhi ni pia, pi fɛ pi Jijwɛ ŋa a llɔ mbhɔ
Minnwi nɛ ni pia, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pia ji pa yaoŋ ŋa Minnwi fɛ ni pia moŋ
pwapuŋ yi nɛ.
13 Nɛnnɛ ki'ɛ, pigi lɔ nji'i nchrā pi ni chrà ŋa pigi yɛ'i llɔ ŋkuoŋ shiethɔ
ŋoŋmishua, pigi chrā pi chrà ŋa Jijwɛ Minnwi yɛ'i vigi nɔ ghɔ nɛ, nthɔ
ntūgu njiŋ nnu shini moŋ jijwɛ ni pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu fā'o Jijwɛ nɛ.*

* **2:13 2:13** Yichəɨ shɛndaoŋ nɔ chhu nu nnu yei pɔ ŋa *nthɔ ntūgu njiŋ nnu shini moŋ Jijwɛ ni chrà ŋa Jijwɛ fɛ nɛ.*

14 Ɲoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji'i mfā'o Jijwɛ Minnwi nɛ minthɛ pa'a a lɔ nji'i mbiŋ
pa nnu ŋa a llɔ mbhɔ Jijwɛ Minnwi nɛ, nthɛ ŋa pa nnu pighɔ pɔ pi nɔ pa
nnu na, nthɛ ŋa minthɛ pi wu'ɔ nji ghèrɛ nnu pighɔ pi moŋ Jijwɛ.
15 Ɲoŋ ŋa a fā'o Jijwɛ nɛ ghà ntou mooŋ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao nji, ndɔ minthɛ
pa'a shesheŋoŋ lɔ ntou vi.
16 Nthɛ ŋa,
"A gǒ ŋa a ji pī'i nu Taathɔ
ti a nthɛ a tɨgɨ vi?"
Ndɔ pia fā'o pī'i nu Krishto.

3

Pa puoŋ fà'a Minnwi

1 Nɔ chrā nu nnu shini, ma lǐŋ paŋ, a kaŋ ni nthɛ pa'a ǹdɔ nchrā ni pəɨ
nɔ ha'aŋ ǹchrā pi ni ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu fā'o Jijwɛ Minnwi nɛ, ŋki chrā ni
pəɨ pi nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ pɔ pi ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ mbhi, nɔ pa puoŋ prɔ moŋ piŋ nu
Krishto.
2 Ŋki fɛ pi pɨnɨ ni pəɨ ŋa pəɨ nnu, ǹshini ndɔ mfɛ pi maoŋ chiɛŋchiɛŋ ni
pəɨ, nthɛ ŋa pəɨ shini ndɔ naa ŋkā'o nɔ yi chiɛŋchiɛŋ. Nji'i nthɛ pi ndwɛ
pəɨ shi lɔ naa nji'i ŋkā'o,
3 nthɛ ŋa pəɨ wu'ɔ mbi'i nchhɔ chɔmbhi yəɨ nɔ ha'aŋ ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ mbhi
ghà nchhɔ nɛ. Nthɛ ŋa nɔ ha'aŋ kighɨ'ə pugu pa fɛ̀'i wu'ɔ mbɔ nu shɨna
pəɨ nɛ, a lɔ nōoŋ ŋa pəɨ pɔ pi yi ŋkuoŋ mbhi, nchhɔ chɔmbhi yəɨ nɔ ŋgwa
ŋkuoŋ mbhi?
4 Nthɛ ŋa ndɨɨ ŋa ŋoŋ vəɨ chhu ŋa, "Ɲjōu pi njiŋ Pɔɔ," yichəɨ ŋa, "Ɲjōu pi
njiŋ Apolo," yie ghɔ shi lɔ nōoŋ ŋa pəɨ thɔ mbɔ pi nɔ ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ mbhi?
5 Apolo pɔ pi gǒ? Pɔɔ pɔ gǒ? Pugu pa puoŋ fà'a ŋa pəɨ kie pi mbhɔ pugu
mbiŋ Taathɔ, nɔ ha'aŋ a fɛ shìna ni shesheŋoŋ vigi nɛ.
6 Ŋki phi mbhĕ, Apolo shā'o ŋkhǐ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ. A chwīe Minnwi a ku'ɔ.
7 Nnɛ, mmɛ nnu shi lɔ nji'i mbɔ pi ŋoŋ ŋa a phī nɛ, ki ŋoŋ ŋa a shā'o
ŋkhǐ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ nɛ, a pɔ pi Minnwi ŋa a chwīe a khē nɛ.
8 Ŋoŋ ŋa a phī nɛ pugu ŋoŋ ŋa a shā'o ŋkhǐ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ nɛ wu'ɔ ta'a
yaoŋ, sheshe ŋgaŋ vi shi mfā'o kìnɛiŋ yi wu'ɔ nɔ fɨ'ɨ fà'a yi.
9 Nthɛ ŋa pigi ghao pɔ pi puoŋ fà'a Minnwi, pəɨ pɔ pi moŋ nyieŋ Minnwi,
mbɨnɨ mbɔ pi nda Minnwi.
10 Ni fɨ'ɨ pwapuŋ ŋa Minnwi fɛ vəɨ, nɔ ŋkiɛŋ ŋgaŋ krao nda ŋa a ji fà'a
ŋga'a nɛ, ŋki nū'ɔŋ kwonda, ŋoŋ nduoŋ krao nda ŋkuoŋ ghɔ. Shesheŋoŋ
lɨna nu ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ a krao nu ŋkuoŋ kwonda ghɔ nɛ.
11 Nthɛ ŋa minthɛ pa'a yichəɨ ŋoŋ lɔ mbɨnɨ nū'ɔŋ yichəɨ kwonda nduoŋ,
ŋkiɛŋ yɛ ŋa a kwo pɔ nɛ, mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto.
12 Ndwɛ, s̈hesheŋoŋ ŋkrao nu ŋkuoŋ kwonda ghɔ pi ni laoŋgo, ki tínɨ,
ki pa ŋgù'ɔ tɨnɨnchuoŋ, ki thɨ, ki trǔ yó, ki pi,
13 kaŋ mbha fà'a shesheŋoŋ shi nōoŋ noŋ yi, ndɨɨ ŋa mmɛ llé Krishto shi
ntūgu vi ni móŋoŋ nɛ. Móŋoŋ shi njwɛ'i ŋkwaŋ fà'a ŋa shesheŋoŋ fā'a
nɛ.
14 Fà'a ŋa a fā'a ŋkuoŋ kwonda ghɔ nɛ mieŋ ki kɨɨ, a fā'o kìnɛiŋ.
15 Fà'a s̈hesheŋoŋ ŋkɨɨ, ŋgaŋ vi shiɛŋ, ndɔ nduthɔ yi lūgu pi wu'ɔ nɔ
ha'aŋ a tei ntaoŋ pi moŋ móŋoŋ.
16 Pəɨ lɔ nji'i nji ŋa pəɨ pɔ pi Nda Minnwi? Pugu pa ŋa Jijwɛ Minnwi
chhɔ mbɨŋ pəɨ?

17 Shesheŋoŋ mbɨrɨ Nda Minnwi, Minnwi pɨrɨ vi ŋkaa yu. Nthɛ ŋa Nda
Minnwi pɔ pi yi taoŋtaoŋ, Nda Minnwi ghɔ ya ndɔ mbɔ pi pəɨ.
18 Ki'i shesheŋoŋ fɨɨ noŋ yi. Shesheŋoŋ shɨna pəɨ mbī'i ŋa a fā'o shiethɔ
moŋ mbhi yei, a pie ŋa a gū na nnɛ ŋa minthɛ a gū ŋkiɛŋ ŋgaŋ shiethɔ.
19 Nthɛ ŋa shiethɔ ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei pɔ pi nnu na ni Minnwi. Nthɛ ŋa pi
nā'aŋ ŋa,
"A wɛ̄iŋ pa ghaŋ shiethɔ
wu'ɔ ni yugu shiethɔ."
20 Ŋkamu'ɔŋ,
"Taathɔ ji kwā'a nu ghaŋ shiethɔ,
ŋa a lɔ mfā'o ghɛ̀rɛ."
21 Nnɛ ki'i ŋoŋ kwēi njù'ɔ yi nthɛ ŋgwamishua nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ pa yaoŋ
ghao pɔ pi yəɨ.
22 Ki a pɔ pi Pɔɔ, ki Apolo, ki Kefa, ki ŋkuoŋ mbhi, ki chɔmbhi, ki gu, ki
mbhi ndwɛ, ki yɛ ŋa a thɔ nu nɛ. Ŋguoŋ yi ghao pɔ pi yəɨ.
23 Pəɨ pɔ yi Krishto, Krishto pɔ yi Minnwi.

4

Fà'a ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ

1 Pəɨ Iii vigi pi nɔ puoŋ fà'a Krishto, pugu pa ŋgwa ŋa pi nū'ɔŋ vugu ŋa
pugu lɨna ni nnu ləɨŋ Minnwi.
2 Nɔ pigi nu, a pie ŋa ŋgwa ŋa pi nū'ɔŋ vugu ŋa pugu lɨna ni pa maoŋ
nɛ pɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa minthɛ ŋoŋ yɨ'ə noŋ yi mbɨŋ pugu nɛ.
3 Ndɔ ni mu, a pɔ pi ŋkiɛŋ muuŋ mi nnu ŋa a sha'a pəɨ nsha'a a, ki ŋa a
sha'a sheshe ndasha'a ŋgwamishua nsha'a a. Nji'i nthɛ pi mmu, ǹdɔ nji'i
nsha'a noŋ a.
4 Nthɛ ŋa ǹdɔ nji'i nji sheshe nnu ŋa minthɛ ŋ̀krɛ̄i noŋ a nɔ ghɔ, ǹdɔ
nji'i ntɔgɔ sha'a nthɛ pi yie. A Taathɔ mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a ghà nsha'a a.
5 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ki'i ŋgwɛ̄iŋ ŋoŋ nɔ ŋgusha'a ki ndɨɨ lɔ naa ŋkā'o, ki
Taathɔ lɔ naa mbɨnɨ ya'a. A ju mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a shi nthɔ ni pa nnu ŋa a
pɔ moŋ njiŋ ndwɛ nɛ páa, ntūgu pa nnu ŋa a pɔ njù'ɔ ŋgwa nɛ. Nnɛ,
sheshe ŋoŋ fā'o ndigha'o yi llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi.
6 Pa ǐiŋ paŋ, ǹdɔ̄gɔ nnu pei pi mbɨŋ pigi Apolo nthɛ vəɨ nthɛ ŋa pəɨ
yɛ'i mbhɔ pigi nɔ mieŋ nu ki lɔ mfərə fɨ'ɨ yaoŋ ŋa pi nā'aŋ nɛ, ŋa ki'i
sheshe ŋoŋ vəɨ nōoŋ noŋ yi, nshigi yichəɨ ŋoŋ, nchɨ'ə yichəɨ.
7 A yəɨ gǒ sheshe kwri mbɨŋ ghɔ? Ɔ fā'o pi khɔ ŋa pi shi lɔ nji'i mfɛfɛ
vɛ? Ti ä mbɔ ŋa pi fɛfɛ vɛ, a chwīe khɔ ɔ thɔ kwēi njù'ɔ yɔ pi nɔ ha'aŋ pi
lɔ nji'i mfɛfɛ vɛ?
8 Pəɨ pī'i ŋa pəɨ kwo fā'o ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa pəɨ tā'a nu nɛ! Pəɨ pī'i ŋa pəɨ
kwo gū pa ghaŋ fā'o. Pəɨ pī'i ŋa pəɨ kwo gū pa fùoŋ ki lɔ mbɔ pi ni ghɛ̀rɛ
yigi. Ndɔ shishini, ǹkhwā ŋa pəɨ ka ni ŋgū pa fùoŋ, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pigi
ŋkaa pigi sha'a fùoŋ pia ka'a.
9 A fhi vəɨ nɔ ha'aŋ Minnwi fɛ ndugwi njiŋ lɨ'ɨ ni pigi, mbɔ pa ghaŋ
ntaoŋ Jishɔ, nɔ pa ŋgwa ha'aŋ pi fɛ njó gu ni pugu pi lɨ'ɨ wo moŋ mbhi,
ligi pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi pugu pa ŋgwamishua.
10 Ŋgwa pī'i ŋa pigi pa na nthɛ ligi Krishto ndɔ pəɨ pī'i ŋa pəɨ pa ndɨna
moŋ Krishto. Ŋgwa pī'i ŋa pigi kǐ'ɨ ndɔ pəɨ pī'i ŋa pəɨ tɨnɨ. Pi tuo vəɨ nɔ
pa ŋgwa chɨɨchɨɨ, ndɔ pigi pɔ pa miŋkwasha.

11 Ti mfɛ ndwɛ, nǰi yia vigi, njù'ɔ yigi pɨnɨ nu'uŋ njaoŋ, ndhwí yigi pɔ
pa chə̌'ɨ, pi wie vigi ki tou, pigi pɨnɨ mbɔ pa ŋgwa ki la'a,
12 pigi fā'a ki jwɛ ni mbhɔ miŋi nɔ yōu nu, pigi fɛ mbɔrɔ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa
pugu chōnɔ vigi nɛ, ndɨɨ ŋa pi fɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni pigi nɛ, pigi wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ pa'a a lɔ
mfhi nnu.
13 Ndɨɨ ŋa pi chhu phɨ thɔ pigi nɛ, pigi khwɛ̄ pi ni chrà pɔpɔrɔ, pigi pɔ
nɔ pa ŋku'u maoŋ ŋkuoŋ mbhi, pa ndundu'u ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao ti nchəɨŋ
ndwɛ.
14 Ňdɔ nji'i nā'aŋ pa nnu pei pi nɔ shhū nu vəɨ ndɔ ǹā'aŋ pi nɔ tɨgɨ nu
vəɨ nɔ pa puoŋ paŋ ŋa ǹkhwā.
15 Nthɛ ŋa nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ fā'o wuŋ ŋkaŋ ghaŋ lɨna nu ni pəɨ
moŋ piŋ yəɨ mbɨŋ Krishto nɛ, pəɨ lɔ nji'i mfā'o ntou pa tǎa. Ňki gū tǎa vəɨ
moŋ piŋ nu Krishto Jishɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pwa pisha'akhɔ ŋa ŋki chīi ni
pəɨ nɛ.
16 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, m̀ā'aŋ ghrí yəɨ ŋa p̂əɨ pīni mbha nnu paŋ.
17 Nthɛ yei nnu, ǹtaoŋ Timoti ni pəɨ, mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ muuŋ a ŋa ǹkhwā, ndɔ
mbɔ muuŋ ŋa a nthɛ ŋoŋ yɨ'ə noŋ yi mbɨŋ yu moŋ Taathɔ nɛ. A shi ŋkwiŋ
vəɨ ni mbha chɔmbhi a moŋ Krishto wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ǹjɛ'i ŋguoŋ lɨ'ɨ moŋ
ŋguoŋ pa chɔshi nɛ.
18 Pichəɨ pa ŋgwa shɨna pəɨ tɛnɛ nu, nthɛ ŋa pəɨ pī'i ŋa ǹdɔ nji'i nthɔ
nu nɔ kra nu vəɨ.
19 Ndɔ moŋ kuo ndɨɨ, ǹshi nthɔ njəɨ vəɨ nɔ ha'aŋ Taathɔ mbɨŋ, nnɛ kaŋ
ǹshi njəɨ njɨ ŋa ghaŋ titɛnɛ pinɛ fā'o nɛ, ki lɔ ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ pi chrà ni nchò.
20 Nthɛ ŋa Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi lɔ nji'i ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ pi moŋ chrà ni nchò, a
pɔ pi moŋ njɨ.
21 Pəɨ khwǎ pi yəɨ? Ňthɔ njəɨ vəɨ pi ni ŋgwàŋ ki ni khwǎ moŋ jijwɛ juju?

5

Kwoshuoŋ ghà fuo chɔshi

1 Shishini, ǹja'o pi chhu ŋa shúoŋ pɔ shɨna pəɨ, ŋkwaŋ kwoshuoŋ ŋa a
shi'a ndɔ nji'i mbɔ shɨna pa ghaŋ ki piŋ Minnwi nɛ, ǹja'o ŋa yichəɨ ŋoŋ
lɔ̄gɔ ŋgwɛ tǎa vi.
2 Pəɨ ka thɔ ntɛtɛnɛ fiɛŋ ŋa pəɨ kaŋ ni nthɔ ŋkə̄ɨkəɨ. P̂əɨ fu'u ŋoŋ ŋa a
chwīe nnu yei nɛ shɨna pəɨ.
3 Nji'i nthɛ nɔ ha'aŋ pia lɔ nji'i mbɔ ka'a moŋ frɛinoŋ nɛ, pia pɔ ka'a
moŋ Jijwɛ. Ňkwo sha'a ŋoŋ vei pi nɔ ha'aŋ mbɔ pi hɛnɛ.
4 Moŋ ligi Jishɔ Taathɔ, ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ kɨrɨ pia pɔ ka'a moŋ jijwɛ ntɔgɔ pi
ŋkuoŋ njɨ Taathɔ via, Jishɔ Krishto ŋa pia pugu pɔ ka'a nɛ,
5 p̂əɨ fā'o nɔ cha'a nu ŋoŋ vei mfɛ mbhɔ Shata a pɨrɨ frɛinoŋ yi, nnɛ ŋa
jijwɛ yi lūgu moŋ llɛmbhi Taathɔ.
6 Titɛnɛ yəɨ lɔ nji'i mbwa. Pəɨ lɔ nji ŋa muuŋ mi shɨgɛi yaoŋ chwīe
prupɨna ku'ɔ ghà nchwīe ŋguoŋ prupɨna ku'ɔ?
7 P̂əɨ fu'u ndunu yaoŋ chwīe prupɨna ku'ɔ shɨna pəɨ, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pəɨ
pɔ gwí prupɨna fhi ŋa yaoŋ chwīe prupɨna ku'ɔ lɔ nji'i mbɔ moŋ ghɔ nɛ,
mbɔ yaoŋ ŋa pəɨ ya mbɔ nɛ. Nthɛ ŋa pi kwo jwi Krishto mbɔ muuŋ minjɨɨ
jɨ Lli Nji'a nɔ yaoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ.
8 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, p̂ia jɨ jɨ ghɔ ni brɛi ŋa a lɔ nji'i mfā'o ndunu yaoŋ chwīe
prupɨna ku'ɔ moŋ ghɔ nɛ, mbɔ phɨ pugu pa nnu tɔtrɔ, ndɔ â pɔ pi ni brɛi
ŋa yaoŋ chwīe prupɨna ku'ɔ lɔ mbɔ moŋ ghɔ nɛ, mbɔ njù'ɔ ndɨndɨ pugu
pa nnu shini.

9 Moŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ ŋa mi ni nā'aŋ mfɛ ni pəɨ nɛ, ŋki chhu ni pəɨ moŋ ghɔ ŋa ki'i pəɨ chɨ kwò pəɨ pa ghaŋ kwo shúoŋ.
10 Nshini ndɔ nji'i nthɔ nchhu pi ghaŋ ki piŋ Minnwi ŋa pugu pa ghaŋ kwo shúoŋ nɛ, ki pa ghaŋ lúa pugu pa ghaŋ nchǐgi, ki pa ghaŋ gha'o pa nnwi. Nthɛ ŋa ǹkaŋ nchhu pi nɛnnɛ, a nōoŋ ŋa p̂əɨ taoŋ taoŋ ki lɔ nu'uŋ mbi'i ŋkuoŋ mbhi.
11 Ndɔ ǹā'aŋ mfɛ ni pəɨ pi ŋa ki'i pəɨ chɨ kwò pəɨ pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu chhu ŋa pugu pa lǐŋ moŋ piŋ ndɔ mbɔ pi ŋkwoshuoŋ, ki ŋgaŋ lúa, ki ŋgaŋ gha'o pa nnwi, ki ŋoŋ ŋa a chhu phɨ nthɛ ndǐŋ vi nɛ ki mbaa là'o, ki ŋgɨna. Ki'i pəɨ yi'i ndɔ nchɔchhɔ njɨ maoŋ pəɨ pa ŋkwaŋ ŋgwa pinɛ.
12 Nthɛ ŋa a lɔ mbɔ lɨ'ɨ a nɔ sha'a nu pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu pɔ mbhi nɛ. Pəɨ shi'a nsha'a pi pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pa ŋgia chɔshi nɛ?
13 Minnwi shi nsha'a ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu shi lɔ mbɔ ŋgia chɔshi nɛ. Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu ŋa, "P̀əɨ fu'u ŋoŋ mbɨmbhɨ shɨna pəɨ."*

6

Puru nu yichəɨ ŋgaŋ piŋ ndasha'a

1 Ndɨɨ ŋa chəɨ ta'a ŋoŋ vəɨ fā'o fè'i pugu ndǐŋ vi moŋ piŋ nɛ, a kie pi nɛiŋ ŋgāoŋ ti ŋgə̄ɨ mburu pi ni ghaŋ ki piŋ Minnwi ŋa p̂ugu sha'a ki lɔ mburu pi ni ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ?
2 Pəɨ lɔ nji ŋa pa ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ lɛ nsha'a ŋkuoŋ mbhi? Ti ä mbɔ ŋa a shi nsha'a pəɨ nsha'a ŋkuoŋ mbhi, a kie pi nɛiŋ pa'a pəɨ lɔ ŋkā'o nɔ sha'a nu pa puoŋ mi shá'a?
3 Pəɨ lɔ nji'i nji ŋa pia lɛ nsha'a pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi? Ä mbɔ nɛnnɛ kaŋ pəɨ kā'o nɔ lɨi nu pa nnu moŋ chɔmbhi yei!
4 Nnɛ ti p̈əɨ mfā'o shá'a, a chwīe khɔ pəɨ nū'ɔŋ pi shhɨ pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu lɔ nji'i mbɔ ŋgwa chɔshi nɛ?
5 A ŋkiɛŋ nnu lrithɔ ni pəɨ. Minthɛ a ki'i mbɔ ŋa kaŋ ta'a ŋgaŋ shiethɔ lɔ mbɔ shɨna pəɨ ŋa minthɛ a lūgwi shá'a shɨna ghaŋ piŋ?
6 Ndɔ nɔ ha'aŋ a pɔ nɛ, ta'a ŋgaŋ piŋ puru ndǐŋ vi moŋ piŋ ni pa ghaŋ ki piŋ Minnwi.
7 Wu'ɔ pɔ nu ŋa pəɨ ni noŋ pəɨ ghə̄ɨ nthi shá'a nōoŋ ŋa pəɨ kwo ya ŋgū ti ŋgə̄ɨ nchəɨŋ cho ŋkhǐ. A lɔ ŋka pwa ŋa ɔ mieŋ njəɨ ŋgə'ɨ nthɛ ŋa pi fāaŋ nnu mbɨŋ ghɔ, ki mieŋ pi chīgi ghɔ?
8 Ndɔ pəɨ nduthɔ yəɨ ghà nchwīe pa fàŋ pugu pa nchǐgi, ndɔ nchwīe nnɛ pi mbɨŋ pa lǐŋ pəɨ.
9 Ki pəɨ lɔ nji'i nji ŋa mba'a ŋgwa təɨtəɨ fā'o shɨna moŋ Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi? Ki'i pi fɨɨ vəɨ: mba'a ŋgaŋ kwo shúoŋ, ki ŋgaŋ gha'o pa nnwi, ki ŋgaŋ láŋ ŋa a kwo shúoŋ nɛ, ki pimbia ŋa pugu pa shakhɨ nɛ, ki pimbia ŋa pugu lɔ̄gɔ pichəɨ pimbia nɔ ŋgwɛ vugu nɛ,
10 ki pa ŋgɨna, ki ŋgaŋ lúa, ki pa mbaa là'o, ki pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu chhu phɨ nthɛ pichəɨ ŋgwa nɛ, ki ghaŋ nchǐgi lɛ ma mfā'o shɨna moŋ Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi.
11 Ndɔ pichəɨ ŋgwa shɨna pəɨ ni ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ pi nɛnnɛ. Ndɔ pi shīgao vəɨ, pi ni nchwīe pəɨ pɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ, pi ni nchwīe pəɨ pɔ yi ndɨndɨ shhɨ Minnwi ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ lǐgi Taathɔ mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto pugu pa Jijwɛ Minnwi yia.

Lə'ɨ kwo nu shúoŋ

* **5:13 5:13** *Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Mbra Fɛ nu Gɨ. 13:5.

12 Pichəɨ ŋgwa shɨna pəɨ chhu ŋa, “Mfā’o njɨ nɔ chwīe nu sheshe yaoŋ.”
Ndɔ a lɔ nji’i mbɔ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa a fā’o ghèrɛ ni pəɨ. Pichəɨ chhu ŋa,
“Mfā’o njɨ nɔ chwīe nu sheshe yaoŋ.” Ndɔ minthɛ pa’a ǹdɔ nji’i mieŋ
sheshe yaoŋ fā’o njɨ mbɨŋ mu.
13 Pichəɨ chhu yugu ŋa, “Maoŋ jɨ pɔ pi ni puŋ, puŋ pɔ ni maoŋ jɨ, ndɔ
Minnwi shi shi’i ŋguoŋ vugu yi paa ghɔ.” Ndɔ noŋ ŋoŋ lɔ mbɔ pi nɔ kwo
nu shúoŋ, a pɔ pi yi Taathɔ, Taathɔ pɔ yi noŋ.
14 Minnwi ni ŋkərə Taathɔ mfu’u moŋ gu, ŋgu’ɔ shi ŋkərə via pi nɛnnɛ
mfu’u pi ni ghɨ́ yi.
15 Pəɨ lɔ nji ŋa noŋ pəɨ pɔ pi ghrà noŋ Krishto? Minthɛ ǹdɔ̄gɔ ghrà noŋ
Krishto nchwīe a pɔ ghrà noŋ shakhɨ? Minthɛ pa’a a lɔ nji’i mbɔ nɛnnɛ!
16 Ki pəɨ lɔ nji ŋa ŋoŋ ŋa a tūru noŋ yi pugu shakhɨ nɛ, ta’a noŋ pugu
yu? Nthɛ ŋa pi nā’aŋ ŋa, “Yi paa ghɔ shi nchīni ŋgū ta’a frɛinoŋ.”
17 Ndɔ ŋoŋ yɛ ŋa a chīni noŋ yi mbɨŋ Taathɔ nɛ gū ta’a yi pugu yu moŋ
jijwɛ.
18 P̀əɨ tei kwo nu shúoŋ. Sheshe phɨ nduoŋ ŋa ŋoŋ chwīe nɛ lɔ nji’i mbɔ
pi moŋ noŋ yu ndɔ ŋgaŋ kwo shúoŋ chwīe phɨ pi mbɨŋ noŋ yi.
19 Ki pəɨ lɔ nji’i nji ŋa noŋ yəɨ pɔ pi nda Jijwɛ Minnwi ŋa a pɔ mbɨŋ pəɨ
nɛ, ŋa Minnwi ni mfɛ ni pəɨ nɛ? A lɔ mfā’o pəɨ mfā’o noŋ yəɨ,
20 Minnwi ni njuoŋ vəɨ ni tɨnɨnchuoŋ. Nnɛ gha’o Minnwi moŋ frɛinoŋ
yɔ.

7

Ntígɨ ŋkuoŋ nnu láŋ

1 Ndwɛ nɔ lɨ̄i nu pa nnu pɛ ŋa pəɨ ni nā’aŋ nɛ: “A pwa ni mimbia nɔ
chhɔ nu ki lɔ njəɨ miŋgwɛ.”
2 Ndɔ nthɛ pa mōoŋ nu nɔ gū nu moŋ nnu kwo shúoŋ, ŝheshe mimbia
wu’ɔ nji pi ŋgwɛ vi, ŝheshe miŋgwɛ wu’ɔ nji pi ndaoŋ vi.
3 Mimbia ji ŋgwɛ vi ndɨɨ ŋa ŋgwɛ vi tā’a nu nɛ, miŋgwɛ fɛ noŋ yi ni
ndaoŋ vi ndɨɨ ŋa ndaoŋ vi tā’a nu nɛ.
4 Nthɛ ŋa a lɔ nji’i mfā’o miŋgwɛ mfā’o noŋ yi, a fā’o ndaoŋ vi. Wu’ɔ
nɛnnɛ, a lɔ nji’i mfā’o mimbia mfā’o noŋ yi, a fā’o miŋgwɛ.
5 Ki’i ŋoŋ lāa vichəɨ, kaŋ a nɛiŋ pəɨ pɔ ni ta’aŋggi nɔ kuo ndɨɨ, nnɛ ŋa
minthɛ pəɨ fɛ noŋ yəɨ ni luoŋ Minnwi, ndɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ gha ntɔgɔ p̂əɨ pɨnɨ
mbɨnɨ njəɨ noŋ ŋkamu’ɔŋ, nnɛ ŋa ki’i Shata mōoŋ vəɨ nthɛ pou wɛ̂iŋ noŋ.
6 Ndɔ ǹchhu yei pi nɔ piŋ nu nnu ŋa pəɨ pī’i nɛ, a lɔ nji’i mbɔ pi gɨ́.
7 Ŋkhwā ŋa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pɔ nɔ ha’aŋ m̀bɔ nɛ. Ndɔ sheshеŋoŋ fā’o ji fɛ́
llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi. Chəɨ ŋoŋ fā’o yei ŋkwaŋ fɛ́, yichəɨ fā’o yini ŋkwaŋ fɛ́.
8 Ni pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu lɔ nji’i ndaŋ nɛ pugu pa kugu, a pwa ŋa pugu
kɨna ki lɔ ndaŋ nɔ ha’aŋ m̀bɔ nɛ.
9 Ndɔ ä mbɔ ŋa minthɛ pa’a pugu lɔ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ noŋ yugu, p̂ugu laŋ. Nthɛ
ŋa a pwa laŋ nu nchaa khu nu njĩ yəɨ nu mimbia ki miŋgwɛ.
10 Mfɛ yei gɨ́ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu laŋ nɛ, a lɔ nji’i mbɔ pi nyaŋ gɨ́ a yi
Taathɔ. Ki’i miŋgwɛ shāaŋ láŋ yugu ndaoŋ vi,
11 ndɔ ti ä nshāaŋ, a kɨna ki laŋ, kiɛŋ nɛnnɛ, a pɨnɨ nchīni ŋggì pugu
ndaoŋ vi. Ndɔ ki’i mimbia fu’u ŋgwɛ vi.

12 Ndɔ ni pɨgəɨ ŋgwa, ǹchhu yei, mbɔ pi mmu, ki lɔ mbɔ Taathɔ, ŋa
sheshe mimbia ŋa a ŋgaŋ piŋ nɛ, m̄fā'o ŋgwɛ vi ŋa a lɔ nji'i mbiŋ Minnwi,
a khwā nɔ chhɔ nu pugu yu, ki'i a shāaŋ láŋ yugu yu.
13 Ti sheshe miŋgwɛ mfā'o ndaoŋ vi ŋa a lɔ mbiŋ Minnwi, a khwā nɔ
chhɔ nu pugu yu, ki'i a shāaŋ láŋ pugu yu.
14 Nthɛ ŋa pi chwīe ndaoŋ vi ŋa a lɔ mbiŋ Minnwi nɛ pɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ
nthɛ ŋgwɛ vi ŋa a piŋ nɛ, miŋgwɛ ŋa a lɔ mbiŋ Minnwi nɛ pɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ
ŋkaa yu nthɛ ndaoŋ vi ŋa a piŋ nɛ. A kaŋ ni mieŋ ki pɔ pi nɛnnɛ, puoŋ
pəɨ shi kaŋ mbɔ pi taoŋtaoŋ, ndɔ nɔ ha'aŋ a pɔ nɛ, pugu pi taoŋtaoŋ.
15 Ndɔ ti yɛ ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji'i mbiŋ Minnwi nɛ ñshāaŋ láŋ, p̂əɨ mieŋ a
shāaŋ. Moŋ yie ŋkwaŋ shìna, ndǐŋ moŋ piŋ ŋa a mimbia ki miŋgwɛ nɛ,
lɔ nji'i mbɔ pi moŋ ŋkɨɨ. Minnwi gɛ̄ vəɨ ŋa pəɨ chhɔ moŋ ghɨghrɨ.
16 Gɔ̀ miŋgwɛ, ɔ ji pi nɛiŋ ŋa minthɛ ndaoŋ ghɔ kie mbhɔ ghɔ ndūgu, ki
gɔ̀ mimbia ɔ ji pi nɛiŋ ŋa ŋgwɛ ghɔ shi ŋkie mbhɔ ghɔ ndūgu?

Shesheŋoŋ chhɔ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ Minnwi gɛ̄ vi nɛ

17 A wu'ɔ mbɔ pi ŋa ŝheshеŋoŋ chhɔ chɔmbhi yi ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ Taathɔ
fɛ ghɔ nɛ, nɔ ha'aŋ Minnwi gɛ̄ shesheŋoŋ a pɔ nɛ, â chhɔ chɔmbhi yi
nɛnnɛ. Yei pɔ pi gɨ́ ŋa m̀fɛ moŋ ŋguoŋ pa chɔshi nɛ.
18 Minnwi ŋga ŋgɛ̄ shesheŋoŋ a kwo nii ŋgunu mbrɛi, ki'i a fu'u lǐ ŋgunu
mbrɛi mbiŋ yu. Shesheŋoŋ mieŋ ki lɔ naa nii ŋgunu mbrɛi ndɨɨ ŋa Minnwi
ni ŋgɛ̄ vi nɛ, ki'i a pa'o nu nɔ nii nu ŋgunu mbrɛi.
19 Nthɛ ŋa nii nu ŋgunu mbrɛi ki mieŋ nu ki lɔ nii lɔ nji'i mbɔ yichəɨ
yaoŋ, mmɛ nnu pɔ pi nū'ɔŋ nu kìna Minnwi.
20 Shesheŋoŋ kɨna ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ Minnwi ni ŋga ŋgɛ̄ vi a pɔ nɛ.
21 A mbɔ ŋa Minnwi ni ŋga ŋgɛ̄ ghɔ ɔ pɔ pi ŋkǔna, ki'i ɔ wie noŋ yɔ
nthɛ yinɛ. Ndɔ ti ɔ mfā'o shìna nɔ taoŋ nu moŋ kǔna, ɔ taoŋ moŋ ghɔ.
22 Nthɛ ŋa ŋoŋ ŋa Taathɔ ni ŋga ŋgɛ̄ vi a pɔ ŋkǔna nɛ, lɔ nu'uŋ mbɔ
ŋkǔna mbhɔ Taathɔ. Wu'ɔ nɛnnɛ, ŋoŋ ŋa pi ni ŋga ŋgɛ̄ vi pa'a a lɔ mbɔ
ŋkǔna nɛ, ŋkǔna Krishto.
23 Minnwi ni njuoŋ vəɨ pi ni tɨnɨnchuoŋ, ki'i pəɨ gū kǔna mbhɔ
ŋgwamishua.
24 Pa lǐŋ paŋ, sheshеŋoŋ kɨna pugu Minnwi moŋ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ Minnwi
ni ŋga ŋgɛ̄ vi a pɔ nɛ.

Pîe nthɛ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu lɔ nji'i ndaŋ nɛ pugu pa kugu

25 Ndwɛ, nthɛ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu lɔ nji'i ndaŋ nɛ, ǹdɔ nji'i mfā'o pi gɨ́ llɔ
mbhɔ Taathɔ, ndɔ m̀fɛ nyaŋ pī'i nu nɔ ŋoŋ ŋa minthɛ pi yɨ'ə noŋ mbɨŋ yu
ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ kwoshɨnɨ Taathɔ.
26 Nthɛ pa ŋgə'ɨ ŋa a pɔ ndwɛ nɛ, m̀bī'i ŋa a pwa ni ŋoŋ nɔ kɨna nu
ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a pɔ nɛ.
27 Ɔ ndaŋ, ki'i mba'o nɔ shāaŋ nu láŋ pəɨ yu. Ɔ mieŋ ki laŋ miŋgwɛ, ki'i
ntā'a miŋgwɛ nɔ laŋ nu.
28 Ndɔ ti ɔ̈ ndaŋ, kaŋ ɔ lɔ nji'i nchwīe phɨ, ndɔ ti miŋgwɛ ŋa a shi ya'a
laŋ nɛ ndaŋ, kaŋ a lɔ nji'i nchwīe phɨ. Ndɔ pa ghaŋ láŋ shi mfā'o pa ŋgə'ɨ
moŋ chɔmbhi yei, m̀ba'o pi ŋa ki'i pəɨ nii moŋ pa ŋgə'ɨ pighɔ.
29 Yei njiŋ nnu ŋa ǹchhu nu nɛ, ma lǐŋ paŋ, ndɨɨ kwo kwi'i. Jɛ̄ ndwɛ
ŋgəɨ nu shhɨ, pa ghaŋ láŋ chhɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pugu lɔ nji'i ndaŋ.

30 Ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu kə̄ɨ nu nɛ chhɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pugu lɔ nji'i ŋkə̄ɨ nu, ŋgwa
pɛ ŋa pugu fā'o pwanju'ɔ nɛ chhɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pugu lɔ nji'i mfā'o pwanju'ɔ,
pa ghaŋ yuoŋ maoŋ chhɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pugu lɔ nji'i mfā'o yaoŋ yuoŋ,
31 ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu chwī̃e pa nnu ni pa maoŋ ŋkuoŋ mbhi nɛ, ki'i pugu
wɛ̄iŋ maoŋ pighɔ nthi nɔ ghɔ. Nthɛ ŋa ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei, moŋ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ
a pɔ ndwɛ nɛ, chhɔ ntɔgɔtɔgɔ.
32 Ńtā'a nu ŋa pəɨ lūgu mbhɔ ghana njù'ɔ. Ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji'i ndaŋ nɛ ghà
ŋgwie noŋ yi pi ni nnu Taathɔ, ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a shi nchwī̃e njù'ɔ Taathɔ
pwa nɛ.
33 Ndɔ ŋgaŋ láŋ ghà ŋgwie noŋ yi pi ni pa nnu ŋkuoŋ mbhi, ŋkwaŋ
ha'aŋ a nthɛ a chwī̃e túa ŋgwɛ vi pwa nɛ,
34 njù'ɔ yi pɔ pi paa ŋgei. Miŋgwɛ ŋa a lɔ naa ndaŋ ki nji mimbia nɛ, ghà
ŋgwie noŋ yi pi ni pa nnu Taathɔ, ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a nthɛ a pɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ
moŋ frɛinoŋ pugu pa jijwɛ. Ndɔ miŋgwɛ láŋ ghà ŋgwie noŋ yi pi ni pa
nnu ŋkuoŋ mbhi, ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a nthɛ a chwī̃e túa ndaoŋ vi pwa.
35 Ńchhu yei pi nɔ ghɛ̄rɛ nu vəɨ, ki lɔ mbɔ pi nɔ nū'ɔŋ nu sheshe lrǐ
mbɨŋ pəɨ, ǹchhu pi nɔ chwī̃e nu pa nnu nyī̃eŋ shi'i, nnɛ nɔ ghɛ̄rɛ nu pəɨ
fɛ njù'ɔ yəɨ ni Taathɔ ki ghrà yi lɔ mbɔ lɨ'ɨ nduoŋ.
36 Shesheŋoŋ mbī'i ŋa nchwī̃e nu nnu yi lɔ nji'i ŋkā'o ni muuŋ miŋgwɛ
ŋa pugu yu kā'a láŋ nɛ, njǐ ji nu miŋgwɛ ghɔ ya ŋga'a vi a pī'i ŋa pugu
shi ndaŋ, pugu yu laŋ nɔ ha'aŋ a tā'a nu nɛ, pugu lɔ nji'i nchwī̃e phɨ.
37 Ndɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ̄gɔ nthí mi moŋ njù'ɔ yu ki pi lɔ ŋɨ vi ŋɨ, ndɔ mfā'o njɨ
nɔ wɛ̄iŋ nu noŋ yi, ndɔ̄gɔ nthi mi moŋ njù'ɔ yu ŋa mba'a a laŋ miŋgwɛ
ghɔ nɛ, ŋoŋ ghɔ chwī̃e a pwa.
38 Nɛnnɛ ki'ɛ, ŋoŋ ŋa a laŋ miŋgwɛ ŋa pugu yu kā'a láŋ nɛ chwī̃e a pwa,
ndɔ yɛ ŋoŋ ŋa a lāa ki lɔ ndaŋ nɛ ka chwī̃e a pwapwa ŋga'a.
39 Láŋ miŋgwɛ pugu ndaoŋ vi krao nɔ ha'aŋ ndaoŋ vi wu'ɔ mbɔ yi maoŋ
nɛ. Ndɔ ti ńdaoŋ vi ŋkhu, kaŋ a fā'o shɨna nɔ laŋ nu mimbia ŋa a khwā
nɛ pi wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ mimbia ghɔ mbɔ ŋgaŋ piŋ Taathɔ.
40 Ndɔ moŋ nyaŋ pī'i nu, a shi mfā'o ntou pwatua nɔ ha'aŋ ä ŋkɨna nɔ
ha'aŋ a pɔ nɛ. Ndɔ mbī'i ŋa mmu ŋkaa mu fā'o Jijwɛ Minnwi.

8

Pîe nthɛ pa maoŋ jɨ ŋa pi fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ nɔ ghɔ ni pa nnwi nɛ

1 Ndwɛ, nɔ pa maoŋ jɨ * ŋa pi fɛ̄'i pa nnwi nɔ ghɔ nɛ, pigi ji ŋa pichəɨ
ŋgwa shɨna pəɨ nchhu ŋa, "ŋguoŋ yia fā'o lɨna." Lɨna ghà nchwī̃e ŋoŋ
fā'o nōoŋ noŋ, ndɔ khwǎ ghà mā'aŋ ghrí.
2 Shesheŋoŋ mbī'i ŋa a ji nnu, ŋgaŋ vi lɔ naa nji nɔ ha'aŋ a fā'o nɔ ji
nu nɛ.
3 Ndɔ shesheŋoŋ ŋa a khwā Minnwi nɛ, Minnwi ji vi.
4 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, nɔ jɨ nu maoŋ ŋa pi fɛ̄'i pa nnwi nɔ ghɔ nɛ, pigi ji yinɛ
nɔ ha'aŋ pichəɨ shɨna pəɨ chhu ŋa, "yichəɨ yaoŋ lɔ mbɔ fɔ nɔ nnwi moŋ
mbhi" pugu pa ŋa "a wu'ɔ ta'a Minnwi ŋa a pɔ."
5 Ä ndɔ mbɔ pi ŋa yaoŋ pɔ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni pa nnwi, ki a pɔ pi po ki shhɛ,
wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ shishini ntou pa "nnwi" pugu pa "taathɔ" pɔ nɛ,
6 ndɔ ni pia a wu'ɔ mbɔ ta'a Minnwi, mbɔ Tǎa ŋa ŋguoŋ pa yaoŋ llɔ pi
mbhɔ yu, pia chɔmbhi nthɛ pi ju, ni ta'a Taathɔ mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto ŋa pi

* **8:1 8:1** Moŋ Gri, lɨ'ɨ yei chrā pi ŋkuoŋ minyieŋ ŋa pi sho mfɛ̄'i ŋgiɛŋ nɔ ghɔ nɛ.

tɔgɔ pi mbɨŋ yu nchwīe ŋguoŋ pa yaoŋ, pia fā'o chɔmbhi ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ yu nɛ.

7 Ndɔ a lɔ mfā'o ŋguoŋ ŋgwa mfā'o lɨna yei. Pichəɨ pa ŋgwa ni ŋkwo we ni pa nnwi ti nchəɨŋ ndwɛ, nnɛ ŋa ndɨɨ ŋa pugu jɨ maoŋ ŋa pi fɛ̄'i pa nnwi nɔ ghɔ nɛ, pugu pī'i ŋa a pɔ pi gha'o nu ya nnwi shini. Nthɛ ŋa ŋgaŋthɔ yugu lɔ ntɨnɨ nɛ, pugu pī'i ŋa pugu chwīe phɨ.

8 Mba'a a yi'i nchwīe maoŋ jɨ shɨna yia pia pa Minnwi pɔ shi'i. Mba'a pia yi'i mbhɛ yichəɨ yaoŋ nɔ ha'aŋ p̈ia mieŋ ki jɨ, ki nshei yichəɨ yaoŋ nɔ ha'aŋ p̈ia njɨ.

9 P̈əɨ lɨna nu ŋa ki'i pɔ nu ŋa pəɨ fā'o njɨ nɔ chwīe nu sheshe nnu pɔ kɨ'ɨŋgɨnɨ ni ŋgwa ŋa pugu lɔ nji'i ntɨnɨ moŋ piŋ nɛ.

10 Nthɛ ŋa šheshеŋoŋ njəɨ ghɔ ŋa ɔ fā'o lɨna nɛ, ɔ thɔ njɨ yaoŋ nda pa nnwi, pa'a yie ghɔ lɔ nchwīe vi juju ŋkaa yu, ŋa ŋgaŋthɔ yi lɔ nji'i ntɨnɨ nɛ, a jɨ maoŋ ŋa pi fɛ̄'i pa nnwi nɔ ghɔ nɛ?

11 Nɛnnɛ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pɔ nu ŋa ɔ ji, ɔ pɨrɨ ŋoŋ vei ŋa njù'ɔ yi lɔ nja ntɨnɨ nɛ, mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa Krishto ni ŋkhu nthɛ vi nɛ.

12 Pəɨ kie nɛnnɛ mfāaŋ mbɨŋ pa lǐŋ pəɨ, nchhɔ mfɛ fí ni ŋgaŋthɔ yugu ŋa a lɔ nji'i ntɨnɨ nɛ, nɛnnɛ mfāaŋ mbɨŋ Krishto.

13 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, m̈aoŋ jɨ nchwīe ndǐŋ a moŋ piŋ chwīe phɨ, pa'a ǹdɔ ma nu'uŋ ŋkru frèi, nnɛ ŋa ki'i ndǐŋ a gū moŋ phɨ.

9

Njɨ pugu pa fà'a ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Krishto

1 Ǹdɔ mfā'o njɨ nɔ chwīe nu sheshe nnu ŋa ǹkhwā nɛ nɔ sheshеŋoŋ nduoŋ? Ǹdɔ mbɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Krishto? Ǹshini ndɔ njəɨ Jishɔ Taathɔ via? Pəɨ lɔ mbɔ pi mbhɔ fà'a a moŋ Taathɔ?

2 A kaŋ mbɔ ŋa ǹdɔ nji'i mbɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Krishto ligi pichəɨ ŋgwa, kaŋ shishini mi ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ vi ligi pəɨ, nthɛ ŋa pəɨ nduthɔ yəɨ pa lǐ nɔ nōoŋ nu ŋa mi ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Taathɔ.

3 Yei ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ ǹshi ntaa noŋ a shhɨ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu shi ntou a nɛ.

4 A lɔ mbie ŋa pi fɛ maoŋ jɨ pugu pa maoŋ nnu ni pigi ŋkaa pigi?

5 A lɔ ŋkā'o ŋa pigi thɔ pigi pa piŋgɛ ŋa pigi laŋ, mbɔ ghaŋ piŋ, nɔ ha'aŋ pichəɨ ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ pugu pa ndǐŋ Taathɔ pugu pa Kefa chwīe ŋkaa pugu nɛ?

6 Ki a wu'ɔ pigi Banaba ŋa a yī'i ŋa pigi fā'a nɔ fā'o nu yaoŋ?

7 A gǒ ŋa a ghà mfā'a nɔ shoogɛ ndɨna ju ni noŋ yi? A yəɨ ŋgaŋ fā'a nyǐeŋ ŋa minthɛ a phi ntíɛŋ thɨ moŋ nyǐeŋ, ndɔ a nthɛ pa'a a lɔ ŋka ntíɛŋ thɨ moŋ nyǐeŋ ghɔ njɨ, ki a ghà ŋkē'i gǒ minjɨɨ ki lɔ nnu yichəɨ mbɨnɨ minjɨɨ ghɔ?

8 Ǹgu'ɔ nchrā yei nnu pi nɔ ŋoŋmishua? Ǹwa'aŋlɨ gí lɔ ŋgu'ɔ nchhu pi nɛnnɛ?

9 Nthɛ ŋa pi nā'aŋ moŋ gí Mushi ŋa, "Ki'i ŋkrao nchò fua ndɨɨ ŋa a nyǐeŋ nu ŋkuoŋ reshi nɔ kwīe nu nɛ." Pəɨ pī'i ŋa Minnwi lɨna pi ni fua nnɛ?

10 A lɔ nja nchrā nthɛ pi pia? Pi nā'aŋ nnɛ nthɛ pi pia. Nthɛ ŋa ŋgaŋ fā'a sho fā'a nthɔ mfā'o pi kwà'a, ŋgaŋ kwōo nthɔ mfā'o pi kwà'a nɔ fā'o nu ghrà maoŋ kwōo ghɔ.

11 P̈igi mbīgi ntíɛŋ moŋ jijwɛ shɨna pəɨ, a yiɛŋ ti ŋga'a nɔ kwōo nu ntíɛŋ, mbɔ maoŋ ŋa minthɛ pigi jɨ ndɔ nnu nɛ llɔ mbhɔ pəɨ?

12 Pichəɨ ŋgwa mfā’o ghrɨ́ nɔ kwe nu yaoŋ mbhɔ pəɨ, kaŋ pigi lɔ ŋka fā’o fā’o nchaa yie ghɔ?
Ndɔ pigi shini ndɔ nji’i nthi pi ŋkuoŋ njɨ yei, pigi ghà ŋgwɛ̄iŋ njù’ɔ moŋ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao nchaa ŋa pigi nū’ɔŋ kɨ’ɨŋgɨnɨ ni pwa pisha’akhɔ Krishto.
13 Pəɨ lɔ njəɨ ŋa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pi nū’ɔŋ vugu ŋa pugu fā’a nu moŋ Nda Minnwi nɛ ghà mfā’o maoŋ jɨ pugu pi Nda Minnwi, ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ghaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ ŋkuoŋ lɨ’ɨ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ nɛ fā’o yichəɨ maoŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ ghɔ nɔ maoŋ jɨ pugu?
14 Wu’ɔ nɛnnɛ, Taathɔ fɛ gɨ́ ŋa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ghà nchīi pwa pisha’akhɔ nɛ fā’o njru yugu llɔ ŋkuoŋ pwa pisha’akhɔ ghɔ.
15 Ndɔ, ǹdɔ nji’i nthi ŋkuoŋ sheshe njɨ yei, ndɔ pa’a ndɔ nji’i nā’aŋ nnu pei pi nɔ kie nu mfā’o pa maoŋ pighɔ. A ka pwa ŋa ǹkhu nchaa ŋa m̀ieŋ ŋoŋ tāra a ni nnu ŋa ŋkwēi njù’ɔ nthɛ yie ghɔ nɛ.
16 Nthɛ ŋa m̈i nchīi pwa pisha’akhɔ, pa’a yie lɔ nji’i nchwīe a ǹkwēi njù’ɔ a. Nthɛ ŋa a yiyi’i ŋa ǹchīi. Ŋgə’ɨ shi ŋgwɛ̄iŋ a nɔ ha’aŋ mi mieŋ ki lɔ nchīi ŋkɨ̀nɨ pwa pisha’akhɔ.
17 Nthɛ ŋa m̈i nchwīe pi ki pi lɔ nji’i mfra a fra, kaŋ ǹshi mfā’o pe. Ndɔ m̈i mieŋ pi ŋa pi ŋɨ a ŋɨ, kaŋ a wu’ɔ fà’a ŋa pi fɛ ŋa nchwīe.
18 Ti pe a pɔ pi khɔ? A fā’o nu shɨ̀na nɔ chīi nu pwa pisha’akhɔ ki lɔ ŋkwe pe, ki lɔ nthi pi ŋkuoŋ njɨ a nɔ fā’o nu pe moŋ pwa pisha’akhɔ.
19 Nthɛ ŋa nji’i nthɛ nɔ ha’aŋ ǹdɔ nji’i mbɔ ŋkǔna mbhɔ shesheŋoŋ nɛ, ǹdɔ̄gɔ noŋ a mbɔ muuŋ fà’a mbhɔ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ ǹkara ntou yugu.
20 Ni pa ŋgwa Juu, ǹkara mbɔ nɔ ŋoŋ Juu nnɛ ŋa minthɛ ǹkara ntou yugu. Ni pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ghà mba’o pi nɔ nū’ɔŋ nu gɨ́ Mushi nɛ, ǹkara mbɔ ta’a ŋgaŋ nū’ɔŋ gɨ́ (nji’i nthɛ pi nɔ ha’aŋ a lɔ njī’i ŋa mmu nduthɔ a nū’ɔŋ gɨ́ nɔ lūgu nu nɛ) nnɛ ŋa minthɛ ǹkara ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pa’o pi nɔ nū’ɔŋ nu gɨ́ nɛ.
21 Ndɨɨ ŋa m̀fā’a pi pigi pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu lɔ nji nnu gɨ́ Mushi nɛ, mummu pɔ nɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji’i nji nnu gɨ́ nɛ (ndɔ ki lɔ mbɔ pi ŋa ǹdɔ nji’i nthɔ nū’ɔŋ gɨ́ Minnwi, ǹga mba’o nu nɔ nū’ɔŋ nu gɨ́ Krishto) nnɛ ŋa minthɛ ǹkara ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu lɔ nji nnu gɨ́ Mushi nɛ pugu gū ghaŋ piŋ.
22 Ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu lɔ nja ntɨnɨ moŋ piŋ nɛ, mummu pɔ nɔ ha’aŋ ǹdɔ nja ntɨnɨ moŋ piŋ ŋkaa mu, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ ǹkara ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu lɔ ntɨnɨ moŋ piŋ nɛ. Ŋkwo gū ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ghao nnɛ ŋa moŋ ŋguoŋ shɛndaoŋ ghao minthɛ ǹkwe pichəɨ.
23 Ńchwīe ŋguoŋ nnu pighɔ ghao nthɛ pi ŋkɨ̀nɨ pwa pisha’akhɔ, ŋa pigi pugu fā’o shéi yi ka’a.
24 Pəɨ lɔ nji ŋa moŋ lɨ’ɨ shɨrɨ tei, ŋguoŋ ghaŋ shɨrɨ tei ghao ghà ntei ndɔ a wu’ɔ mfā’o ta’a yi ŋgá’o? Nnɛ, p̂əɨ tei nɔ ha’aŋ pəɨ shi mfā’o ŋgá’o ghɔ nɛ.
25 Ŋgwa pɛ ŋa a ghà mbɔ moŋ nnu ŋa a pie ŋa pi shɨshɨrɨ nɛ ghà ŋgwɛ̄iŋ noŋ yugu moŋ ŋguoŋ nnu. Pugu ghà nchwīe nɛnnɛ ŋa pi shhɔ̄ vugu ni ŋgá’o ŋa a ghà nda’a mbɨrɨ nɛ, ndɔ yia pɔ pi yɛ ŋa a shi’a mbɨrɨ nɛ.
26 Nnɛ, ǹshi’a nji’i ntei pi ki lɔ nd̄ii lɨ’ɨ. Nɔ ŋgaŋ chhwi krao, ǹshi’a nji’i mā’aŋ krao a pi lɨ́’ɨ gha.
27 Ŋga ŋgwie noŋ a, nchwīe ŋa a ya’o pi mbhɔ mu, nnɛ ŋa ǹshi ŋga ŋkwo chīi ŋkɨ̀nɨ pwa pisha’akhɔ ni pichəɨ ŋgwa, pa’a mummu nduthɔ a lɔ mieŋ ki ŋkā’o nɔ fā’o nu ŋgá’o ghɔ.

10

Shūu nu tə́nə nthɛ Pa nnwi

1 Ndɔ ntā'a nu, ma pa lǐŋ paŋ, ŋa pəɨ mieŋ ki lɔ nji nnu ŋa a lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ
mbɨŋ pa tǎa pia ŋa pugu ni nthɔ njōu njiŋ Mushi llɛshhɨ nɛ. Ŋguoŋ yugu
ghao ni mbɔ la'o lúluŋ, nyīeŋ ntiri moŋ mmɛ ŋkhǐ ŋa pi ni mɛ̄iŋ ni Ŋkhǐ
Pipie nɛ.
2 Moŋ lúluŋ ghɔ pugu pa ŋkhǐ, pugu ni ŋkwe ŋkhǐ nɔ ghaŋ younjiŋ
Mushi.
3 Ŋguoŋ yugu ghao ni njɨ wu'ɔ ta'a ŋkwaŋ maoŋ jɨ moŋ jijwɛ.
4 Ŋguoŋ yugu ni nnu ta'a ŋkwaŋ yaoŋ nnu moŋ jijwɛ. Pugu ni nnu ŋkhǐ
llɔ moŋ ŋkhǐ moŋ ŋgù'ɔ moŋ jijwɛ ŋa pugu pugu ni nyīeŋ nu nɛ, ŋgù'ɔ
ghɔ pɔ Krishto.
5 Ndɔ, Minnwi ni mfā'o pɨgɨtua ni yiɛŋ yugu, nnɛ njwi vugu njrā khu
yugu moŋ ŋkǔnu njó.
6 Nnɛ yei nnu ni ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ pi nɔ lǐ ni pia, nnɛ ŋa ki'i pia khwā phɨ nɔ
ha'aŋ pugu ni nchwīe nɛ.
7 Ki'i pəɨ pɔ ghaŋ gha'o pa nnwi nɔ ha'aŋ pichəɨ shɨna pugu ni mbɔ nɛ.
Nɔ ha'aŋ pi ni nā'aŋ nɛ, "Ŋgwa pighɔ ni nchɔchhɔ shhɛ njɨ maoŋ ndɔ nnu,
ŋga ndɔllɔ nchwe michwe."
8 Ki'i pia mā'aŋ noŋ yia moŋ kwoshuoŋ nɔ ha'aŋ pichəɨ pugu ni nchwīe
nu nɛ, moŋ ta'a llɛ́ pugu gū ŋkhu ti mbɔ paa wuŋ ŋkaŋ ni ŋkaŋ yi trɛi.
9 Ki'i pia ywɛ'i Krishto nɔ ha'aŋ pichəɨ shɨna pugu ni nchwīe, pa mitwɛ'i
jwi vugu nɛ.
10 Ki'i pia luo nu nɔ ha'aŋ pichəɨ shɨna pugu ni nduo ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ gu jwi
vugu nɛ.
11 Nnɛ nnu pei ni ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ mbɨŋ pugu nɔ pa lǐ ndɔ pi nā'aŋ nɔ tɨgɨ nu
via nɔ ghɔ. Nthɛ ŋa pia pɔ yia pi moŋ ndɨɨ ŋa mbhi kwo chhɔ ndugwi nu
nɛ.
12 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ŝhesheŋoŋ ŋa a pī'i ŋa a tithi nɛ lɨna nu kaŋ a shi ŋgū.
13 Yichəɨ ywɛ'i nu lɔ nɛ ŋga'a vəɨ, ki lɔ ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ pi yɛ ŋa a ghà nthɔ
ni sheshe ŋoŋmishua nɛ. Ndɔ Minnwi pɔ pi ŋoŋ ŋa a ghà nū'ɔŋ kà'a yi
nɛ, mba'a a yi'i mieŋ ywɛ'i nu thɔ ni pəɨ nchaa fɨ'ɨ ghrí yəɨ nɔ thi nu thi.
Ndɔ ndɨɨ ŋa ywɛ'i nu thɔ ni pəɨ nɛ, a pɨnɨ nchu'ɔ ndaoŋ ŋa minthɛ pəɨ kie
ntaoŋ nɛ, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pəɨ tīi shii.
14 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ma ŋkiɛŋ pa lǐŋ paŋ ŋa ǹkhwā, p̂əɨ tei gha'o nu pa nnwi.
15 Nthɔ nchrā nu ni pəɨ pi nɔ ŋgwa ŋa pugu fā'o shiethɔ. P̀əɨ pī'i nnu
ŋa ǹchhu nu nɛ ŋkaa pəɨ ni thɔ yəɨ.
16 Ndua mbɔrɔ ŋa pia ghà mfɛ tōo nu nɔ ghɔ, ndɨɨ ŋa pia ghà ŋgrā ndɔ
nnu nɛ, chhɔ nōoŋ pi ŋa pia pɔ pi ŋgia chhǐ Krishto. Brɛi ŋa pia ghà mbə'ɨ
ndɨɨ ŋa pia kru brɛi ghɔ nɛ, chhɔ nōoŋ pi ŋa pia ŋgia noŋ Krishto.
17 Nthɛ ŋa a wu'ɔ ta'a brɛi, pia ŋa pia pɔ pi ntou yi nɛ, pia pɔ pi ta'a
frɛinoŋ nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ yia ghao ghrā pi ta'a brɛi ghɔ.
18 Pī'i mbɨŋ ŋgwa Ishrae, ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu kru maoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ nɛ shi lɔ
mbɔ pi ŋgia fà'a lɨ'ɨ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ?
19 Njiŋ nnu ŋa ǹchhu nu nɛ ki'ɛ pɔ pi ŋa? Yie nōoŋ pi ŋa maoŋ jɨ ŋa pi
fɛ̄'i pa nnwi nɔ ghɔ nɛ pɔ pi yichəɨ yaoŋ, ki ŋa pa nnwi pɔ pi yichəɨ yaoŋ?
20 Ŋga! Njiŋ nnu ghɔ pɔ pi ŋa pa ŋgwa ki ji Minnwi ghà ŋga mfɛ̄'i ŋgiɛŋ,
mfɛ maoŋ pi ni pa miŋwɛiŋ. Pugu shi lɔ mfɛ pi ni Minnwi. Ndɔ pa'a ǹdɔ
ntā'a nu pəɨ chɨ kwò pəɨ pa miŋwɛiŋ.

21 Minthɛ pa'a pəɨ lɔ nji'i nnu ndua Taathɔ mbɨnɨ nnu ndua pa miŋwɛiŋ.
Minthɛ pa'a pəɨ lɔ njɨ maoŋ ŋkuoŋ taprɛi Taathɔ mbɨnɨ njɨ ŋkuoŋ taprɛi
pa miŋwɛiŋ.
22 Ki pia tā'a nu nchwīe Taathɔ fā'o thɛ fugu? Pia tɨtɨnɨ nchaa vi?

Chwīe ŋguoŋ nnu ghao pi nɔ fɛ nu ndigha'o ni Minnwi

23 Pi ghà nchhu ŋa, "Minthɛ ǹchwīe sheshe nnu," ndɔ a lɔ nji'i mbɔ
ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa a fā'o ghèrɛ. "Minthɛ ǹchwīe sheshe nnu," ndɔ a lɔ nji'i
mbɔ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa a ghà nchwīe ŋoŋ ku'ɔ moŋ piŋ.
24 Ki'i ŋoŋ wu'ɔ ntā'a pi ji shéi ni noŋ yi, ŋoŋ tā'a pi shéi ŋgwa nduoŋ.
25 Jɨ sheshe yaoŋ ŋa pi fīni nu moŋ taŋ frèi nɛ, ndɔ ki lɔ nji'i mbie sheshe
píe nthɛ pi ŋgaŋthɔ yɔ.
26 Nthɛ ŋa, "Ŋkuoŋ shhɛ pugu pa ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa a pɔ moŋ ghɔ, nɛ pɔ
pi yi Taathɔ."
27 Ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji'i nji Minnwi nɛ mɛ̄iŋ vəɨ lɨ'ɨ jɨ, p̈əɨ khwā nɔ ghəɨ nu,
pəɨ ghəɨ, sheshe yaoŋ ŋa pi tigi shhɨ pəɨ nɛ, pəɨ jɨ ki lɔ mbie sheshe pie
nthɛ ŋgaŋthɔ yəɨ.
28 Ndɔ ti ŋ̈oŋ nchhu ni pəɨ ŋa, "Pi kwo fɛ̄'i ŋgiɛŋ ni yaoŋ yinɛ" ki'i pəɨ
jɨ, nthɛ pi ŋgaŋthɔ ŋoŋ ghɔ ŋa a shwei vəɨ nɔ ghɔ nɛ.
29 Ńdɔ nji'i nchhu pi ŋgaŋthɔ yəɨ, nthɛ pi yi ŋoŋ ŋa a shwei vəɨ nɛ. Nthɛ
ŋa, a shi nchwīe khɔ njɨ a nɔ chwīe nu sheshe nnu chhɔ na'aŋ ŋgaŋthɔ
ŋoŋ nduoŋ vəɨ?
30 Mi kaŋ njɨ ni tōo nu, ŋoŋ fɛ̄'i a nthɛ pi khɔ, nthɛ nnu ŋa Ńtōo Minnwi
nɔ ghɔ nɛ?
31 Nɛnnɛ, ki pəɨ jɨ pi yaoŋ ki nnu nu, ki sheshe yaoŋ ŋa pəɨ chwīe nu nɛ,
p̂əɨ chwīe ŋguoŋ yi ghao pi nɔ fɛ nu ndigha'o ni Minnwi.
32 P̂əɨ chhɔ chɔmbhi yəɨ moŋ ŋkwaŋ shɛndaoŋ ŋa mba'a a yi'i mbɔ
kɨ'ɨŋgɨnɨ ni pa Juu, ki ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ ki ni chɔshi Minnwi.
33 Wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ǹga ŋkāa nɔ chwīe nu túa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pwa moŋ
ŋguoŋ nnu ghao ŋa ǹchwīe nu nɛ, ki lɔ nchhɔ ntā'a pi nyaŋ shéi nɛ, ǹtā'a
pi yi ntou ŋgwa, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pugu lūgu.

11

1 P̂əɨ pīni a wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ǹchhɔ mbīni Krishto nɛ.

Pūoŋ nu thɔ ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ kɨrɨ lɨ'ɨ gha'o Minnwi nɛ

2 Ndwɛ, m̀biŋ vəɨ nthɛ ŋa pəɨ kwiŋ a moŋ ŋguoŋ pa nnu ghao. Ndɔ
mbɨnɨ nū'ɔŋ pa nù'ɔŋ wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ŋki fɛ ni pəɨ nɛ.
3 Ndɔ ǹtā'a nu pəɨ ji ŋa thɔ sheshe mimbia pɔ pi Krishto, thɔ miŋgwɛ
láŋ pɔ ndaoŋ vi, thɔ Krishto pɔ Minnwi.
4 Sheshe mimbia ŋa a luoŋ Minnwi, ki njəɨ nnu mbhɔ Minnwi nchhu
nu, ni thɔ yi yi pūoŋ nɛ, chī'ə thɔ yi.
5 Sheshe miŋgwɛ láŋ ŋa a luoŋ Minnwi, ki njəɨ nnu mbhɔ Minnwi nchhu
ni thɔ sha nɛ, chī'ə thɔ yi, a wu'ɔ mbɔ pi ta'a yaoŋ pugu kiri nu thɔ yi.
6 Nthɛ ŋa m̈iŋgwɛ láŋ mieŋ ki pūoŋ thɔ yi, a ya nɛ ŋkiri thɔ yi a kwi'i.
Ndɔ nthɛ ŋa a nnu lrithɔ ni miŋgwɛ nɔ ya'a nu ŋgiithɔ yi, ki kiri nu thɔ
yi nɛ, a pie ŋa a pūoŋ thɔ yi.
7 Nthɛ ŋa mimbia lɔ nji'i mfā'o nɔ pūoŋ nu thɔ yi nthɛ ŋa a pɔ pi fhi
Minnwi, mbɨnɨ mbɔ ndigha'o yi. Ndɔ miŋgwɛ pɔ pi ndigha'o mimbia.
8 Nthɛ ŋa pi shi ki lɔ nchwīe mimbia pi llɔ mbɨŋ miŋgwɛ, pi ni nchwīe
pi miŋgwɛ llɔ mbɨŋ mimbia.

9 Wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ pi shini ndɔ nchwīe mimbia nthɛ pi miŋgwɛ, pi ni
nchwīe pi miŋgwɛ nthɛ mimbia.
10 A nnu ŋa a chwīe a pie ŋa miŋgwɛ fā’o lǐ thɔ yu nɔ nōoŋ nu ŋa a
gha’o ndaoŋ vi, nnɛ nthɛ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi.
11 Mbapa nɛnnɛ, moŋ chɔmbhi yia moŋ Taathɔ, miŋgwɛ lɔ nji’i mbɔ pi
ni thɔ yi ki mimbia, ndɔ pa’a mimbia lɔ nji’i mbɔ ni thɔ yi ki miŋgwɛ.
12 Nthɛ ŋa nɔ ha’aŋ pi ni nchwīe miŋgwɛ pi llɔ mbɨŋ mimbia nɛ, a wu’ɔ
ha’aŋ a phi miŋgwɛ mbhi mimbia. Ndɔ ŋguoŋ nnu ghao llɔ pi mbhɔ
Minnwi.
13 Pəɨ pī’i ni thɔ yəɨ ŋa a kā’o ŋa miŋgwɛ luoŋ Minnwi ni thɔ sha?
14 Púoŋ mbhi lɔ nōoŋ ŋa a nnu lrithɔ ni mimbia nɔ fā’o nu ntaaŋ ŋgiithɔ?
15 Ndɔ ti m̈iŋgwɛ mfā’o ntaaŋ ŋgiithɔ a pɔ pi ndïpwa ghɔ. Pi fɛ ntaaŋ
ŋgiithɔ ghɔ nɔ pūoŋ nu thɔ yi.
16 Ndɔ ti s̈hesheŋoŋ ntā’a nu ndōu, kaŋ pigi lɔ mfā’o yichəɨ nù’ɔŋ nduoŋ
ndɔ pa’a pa chɔshi Minnwi lɔ mfā’o ŋkaa pugu.

Maoŋ jɨ Taathɔ

17 Ndɔ moŋ nnu yei ŋa ǹtā’a nu nchhu ni pəɨ nɛ, ǹdɔ nji’i nthɔ mbiŋ vəɨ
piŋ nthɛ ŋa pəɨ shi lɔ ŋkɨrɨ ta’a lɨ’ɨ pi nɔ shi’i, pəɨ kɨrɨ pi nɔ phɨ.
18 Nthɛ ŋa nɔ jē nu, ǹja’o ŋa pa minduoŋnduoŋ pɔ shɨna pəɨ ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ
kɨrɨ nɔ chɔshi nɛ, ndɔ m̀biŋ ŋa nnu shini pɔ moŋ nnu yei.
19 Ndɔ khuthɔ lɔ mbɔ, a yi’i ŋa minduoŋnduoŋ fā’o nɔ pɔ nu shɨna pəɨ,
nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pi ji pa ŋgwa ndɨndɨ shɨna pəɨ.
20 Ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ kɨrɨ ta’a lɨ’ɨ nɛ, pəɨ lɔ nji’ï njɨ pi maoŋ jɨ Taathɔ nɔ ha’aŋ
pəɨ pī’i nɛ.
21 Nthɛ ŋa nɔ ha’aŋ pəɨ jɨ nu nɛ, shesheŋoŋ ghəɨghəɨ nthɔ njɨ ji ki lɔ
nchēi ndǐŋ vi. Njǐ yia ta’a ŋoŋ ndɔ vichəɨ ŋoŋ ka lɔ ŋkwo paapaa.
22 Pəɨ lɔ mfā’o pa la’a nɔ jɨ nu ndɔ nnu nu fɔ? Ki pəɨ tā’a nu nchī’ə chɔshi
Minnwi ndɔ mā’aŋ lrithɔ mbɨŋ pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu lɔ nji’i mfā’o yaoŋ nɛ?
Mi shi nchhu ni pəɨ pi ŋa? Ǹshi mbiŋ vəɨ ŋa pəɨ chwīe a kā’o moŋ nnu
yei? Ŋga, m̀ba’a mōoŋ.
23 Nthɛ ŋa ntígɨ ŋa mi ni ŋkwe mbhɔ Taathɔ nɛ, yɛ ŋa m̀fɛ ni pəɨ nɛ: Ŋa
ni tu’u yɛ ŋa pi ni mfini Jishɔ Taathɔ, a ni ndōgɔ brɛi,
24 ŋga ntōo Minnwi, mbə’ɨ nchhu ŋa, “Yei frɛinoŋ a ŋa a pɔ ni pəɨ. P̀əɨ
chwīe nɛiŋ nɔ kwiŋ nu ma.”
25 Wu’ɔ nɛnnɛ, a lōgɔ ndua ndɨɨ ŋa pugu ni ŋkwo kru nɛ, nchhu ŋa,
“Ndua là’o yei pɔ pi kìna fhi ŋa Minnwi wrā moŋ chhǐ a nɛ. Sheshe ndɨɨ
ŋa pəɨ nnu nɛ, pəɨ chwīe nɛnnɛ nɔ kwiŋ nu ma.”
26 Sheshe ndɨɨ nɔ ha’aŋ pəɨ kru brɛi yei ndɔ nnu ndua là’o yei nɛ, p̂əɨ
chīi gu Taathɔ ti a shi nthɔ.
27 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, shesheŋoŋ ŋa a kru brɛi ghɔ ki nnu ndua Taathɔ moŋ
shɛndaoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji’i ŋkā’o nɛ, shi mbɔ ŋgusha’a nthɛ frɛinoŋ Taathɔ
pugu pa chhǐ yi.
28 Ndɔ a yī’i ŋa n̂oŋ Īii noŋ yi ŋkaoŋ maa ŋkru brɛi ghɔ ndɔ nnu ndua
là’o ghɔ.
29 Nthɛ ŋa shesheŋoŋ mieŋ ki ji njiŋ frɛinoŋ Taathɔ ndɨɨ ŋa a kru brɛi
ghɔ ndɔ nnu llɔ moŋ ndua là’o ghɔ nɛ, kaŋ a ni’iŋ shá’a mbɨŋ yu nɔ ha’aŋ
ɔ kru ndɔ nnu nɛ.
30 A chwīe yei ghɔ pa’a ntou pa ŋgwa shɨna pəɨ lɔ ntɨnɨ, pichəɨ fā’o ghǐnɔ,
pichəɨ pɨnɨ ŋkhu.

31 Pia kaŋ ni nshaʼa noŋ yia shishiʼi paʼa pi lɔ njiʼi nshaʼa via.
32 Ndɔ ndɨɨ ŋa Taathɔ shaʼa via nɛ, a yuʼu via yuʼu nnɛ ŋa kiʼi pia ma mbɔ pa ŋgushaʼa pia pa ŋkuoŋ mbhi kaʼa.
33 Nɛnnɛ kiʼɛ, ma pa lǐŋ paŋ, ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ kɨrɨ taʼa lɨʼɨ nɔ jɨ nu maoŋ jɨ Taathɔ nɛ, p̂əɨ ywɛrɛ pichəɨ ŋgwa.
34 Ǹjì njia shesheŋoŋ, â jɨ maoŋ laʼa, nnɛ ŋa pəɨ gha ŋkɨrɨ, kiʼi pəɨ fāʼo njó Minnwi.
Ǹshi mbīri pa pɨgəɨ nnu ndɨɨ ŋa ǹthɔ nɛ.

12

Pa nnu ŋa Jijwɛ Minnwi ghà ŋgɛ̄rɛ ŋgwa nɔ chwīe nu nɛ

1 Ndwɛ, nthɛ pa fɛ́ moŋ Jijwɛ, ma pa lǐŋ paŋ, ǹdɔ ntāʼa nu ŋa pəɨ pɔ moŋ ki ji.
2 Pəɨ ji ŋa ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ shini ndɔ naa mbiŋ Minnwi nɛ, pi ni nchwīe pəɨ fāaŋ ndaoŋ nchhɔ ŋgaʼo pa nnwi ŋa mimfɛ paʼa pugu lɔ nchrā nɛ.
3 Nɛnnɛ, ǹtāʼa nu ŋa pəɨ ji ŋa mbaʼa shesheŋoŋ ŋa a chrā pi ni Jijwɛ Minnwi nɛ yiʼi nchōnɔ Jishɔ, ndɔ mbaʼa shesheŋoŋ chhu ŋa Jishɔ Taathɔ ki lɔ ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ Jijwɛ Minnwi.
4 Ntou pa ŋkwaŋ ŋkwaŋ fɛ́ moŋ Jijwɛ pɔ fɔ, ndɔ ŋguoŋ yi ghao llɔ pi mbhɔ Taʼa Jijwɛ.
5 Ntou pa ŋkwaŋ ŋkwaŋ fàʼa pɔ, ndɔ ŋguʼɔ ndhɔ pi mbhɔ taʼa Taathɔ.
6 Ntou pa nnu chwīe pɔ fɔ, ndɔ a wuʼɔ taʼa Minnwi ŋa a fɛ njɨ ŋguoŋ yugu ghao ni shesheŋoŋ.
7 Ndɔ ni shesheŋoŋ, Jijwɛ Minnwi nōoŋ noŋ yi ŋa pugu yu pɔ kaʼa nnɛ nɔ thɔ nu ni ghèrɛ ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa.
8 Jijwɛ ghɔ fɛ chrà ŋkìnɨ shiethɔ ni taʼa ŋoŋ, ŋga mbɔ ni vichəɨ ŋoŋ, wuʼɔ taʼa Jijwɛ ghɔ fɛ ŋkìnɨ chrà lɨna.
9 Wuʼɔ taʼa Jijwɛ ghɔ fɛ piŋ ni yichəɨ ŋoŋ, ŋga mbɔ ni vichəɨ a fɛ njɨ yīgɨ ghǐnɔ.
10 A fɛ ni yichəɨ taʼa ŋoŋ, njɨ nɔ chwīe nu pa nnu ghraoghrao, ni yichəɨ, a fɛ yəɨ nu nnu nchhu. A fɛ ni yichəɨ, njɨ nɔ ji nu ŋa ki ŋkìnɨ llɔ pi mbhɔ Jijwɛ Minnwi ki jijwɛ nduoŋ. A pɨnɨ mfɛ ni yichəɨ, njɨ nɔ chrā nu moŋ pa chrà taoŋ ŋa pi lɔ nji nɛ, ni vichəɨ a fɛ njɨ nɔ tūgu nu chrà pighɔ ŋa pi shi lɔ nji nɛ.
11 Ndɔ wuʼɔ taʼa Jijwɛ ghɔ fāʼa ŋguoŋ pa nnu pei. A thɔ mfɛ pa fɛ́ ni shesheŋoŋ wuʼɔ ŋkwaŋ nɔ haʼaŋ a khwā nɛ.

Taʼa frɛinoŋ ni ntou pa ghrà pi

12 Nthɛ ŋa wuʼɔ nɔ haʼaŋ frɛinoŋ ŋoŋmishua taʼa yi ndɔ mfāʼo ntou pa ghrà pi nɛ, ndɔ ŋguoŋ pa ghrà pi pighɔ, njiʼi nthɛ pi nɔ haʼaŋ a ntou pi nɛ, pɔ pi taʼa frɛinoŋ, a nɔ haʼaŋ a pɔ ni Krishto ŋkaa yu nɛ.
13 Pi ni ŋkwe via ni ŋkhǐ moŋ taʼa Jijwɛ moŋ taʼa frɛinoŋ, ki pia pɔ pi ŋgwa Juu ki ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ ki pia pɔ pi pa kǔna ki ŋgwa ŋa pugu lɔ mbɔ kǔna, pi ni nchwīe ŋa pia nnu llɔ moŋ taʼa Jijwɛ.
14 Nthɛ ŋa frɛinoŋ lɔ ŋguʼɔ mfāʼo pi taʼa ghrà yi, a fāʼo pi ntou pi.
15 Ti ḱwo nchhu ŋa, “Nthɛ ŋa ǹdɔ njiʼi mbɔ mbhɔ nɛ, ǹdɔ njiʼi mbɔ taʼa ghrà noŋ yɔ,” paʼa yinɛ lɔ nchwīe vi ŋa kiʼi a pɔ taʼa ghrà noŋ ghɔ.
16 Ti ťénə nchhu ŋa, “Nthɛ ŋa ǹdɔ njiʼi mbɔ muuŋ ligi nɛ, ǹdɔ njiʼi mbɔ taʼa ghrà noŋ ghɔ,” paʼa yinɛ lɔ nchwīe vi ki a lɔ mbɔ taʼa ghrà noŋ ghɔ.

17 Ti ŋguoŋ ñoŋ kaŋ ni mbɔ pi muuŋ ligi, a ya'o lɨ'ɨ pi nɛiŋ? Ti ä kaŋ ni
mbɔ pi tə́nə, a ya'o luŋ yaoŋ pi nɛiŋ?
18 Ndɔ nɔ ha'aŋ a pɔ nɛ, Minnwi ni'iŋ ŋguoŋ pa ghrà noŋ mbɨŋ ŋoŋ pi
wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ a ni ntā'a nu nɛ.
19 Ŋguoŋ noŋ ŋoŋ ghao kaŋ ni ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ pi ta'a ghrà, noŋ ŋoŋ kaŋ mbɔ
pi hɨŋ?
20 Ndɔ nɔ ha'aŋ a pɔ nɛ, noŋ ŋoŋ fā'o ntou pa ghrà ndɔ ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ pi
ta'a yi.
21 Nɛnnɛ minthɛ pa'a muuŋ ligi lɔ nchhu ni mbhɔ ŋa, "Ndɔ nji'i ntā'a
ghɔ." Ndɔ mba'a thɔ chhu ni kwò ŋa, "Ndɔ nji'i ntā'a ghɔ!"
22 Ndɔ a ka pɔ pi pɛ pa ghrà noŋ ŋa a fhi nɔ ha'aŋ a lɔ nja ntɨnɨ nɛ ŋa
mba'a noŋ ŋoŋ pɔ kì pie ghɔ.
23 Pa pɛ ghrà noŋ ŋa pia pī'i ŋa pugu lɔ mbɔ yaoŋ nɛ, ka pɔ pi pɛ ŋa
pia ghà nja ndɨna nɔ ghɔ nɛ. Pɛ ghrà noŋ ŋa mba'a ŋgwa yəɨ nɛ, pia ya
mbūoŋ vugu shi'i,
24 ndɔ pɛ ghrà ŋa pugu chɨɨ nɛ lɔ nu'uŋ mbie ŋa pi tu'ɔshə vugu nɛnnɛ.
Ndɔ Minnwi chwīe noŋ ŋoŋ moŋ shɛndaoŋ ŋa a pie ŋa pi fɛ ndichɨɨ ni pɛ
ghrà ŋa a lɔ nja nchɨɨ nɛ,
25 nnɛ ŋa ki'i minduoŋnduoŋ pɔ moŋ noŋ, ndɔ ta'a ghrà noŋ lɨna ni
yichəɨ wu'ɔ ndɨndɨ.
26 Ta'a ghrà noŋ njəɨ ŋgə'ɨ, ŋguoŋ yi yəɨ ŋgə'ɨ ka'a, p̈i ŋga'o ta'a ghrà
noŋ, ŋguoŋ yi ghao fā'o pwanju'ɔ pugu pa yie ghɔ.
27 Ŋguoŋ vəɨ ghao pɔ pi noŋ Krishto, shesheŋoŋ ni thɔ yi pɔ ta'a ghrà
noŋ yi.
28 Minnwi nū'ɔŋ pa ŋgwa moŋ chɔshi, fŭoŋ yi pɔ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ,
mbra yi pɔ pa ghaŋ chīi ŋkìnɨ Minnwi, mbra mbra yi pɔ pa ghaŋ yɛ'i ŋgwa.
Pichəɨ ki'ɛ pɔ ghaŋ fā'a nu pa nnu ghraoghrao, pichəɨ ki'ɛ pɔ pa fɛ́ yīgɨ nu
ghǐnɔ, ni ghèrɛ nu ŋgwa, ni fɛ́ pɔ nu nthishɨ, ni pa ŋkwaŋ ŋkwaŋ chrà.
29 Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa nu'uŋ mbɔ pi pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ? Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa nu'uŋ
mbɔ pi pa ghaŋ chīi ŋkìnɨ Minnwi? Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa nu'uŋ mbɔ pi pa ghaŋ
yɛ'i ŋgwa? Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ghà nu'uŋ mfā'a pi pa nnu ghraoghrao?
30 Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa nu'uŋ mfā'o pi pa fɛ́ yīgɨ nu ghǐnɔ? Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ghà
nchrā pa ŋkwaŋ ŋkwaŋ chrà? A ghà nu'uŋ ntūgu ŋguoŋ ntūgu ŋgwa pa
ŋkwaŋ ŋkwaŋ chrà?
31 Pəɨ ni'iŋ njù'ɔ yəɨ ki'ɛ ŋkuoŋ pa fɛ́ mooŋ Jijwɛ ŋa a mɛmmɛ pi nɛ.

Nshi nōoŋ shɛndaoŋ ŋa a pwa nchaa ŋguoŋ yi nɛ ni pəɨ.

13

Khwă chaa ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao

1 Ä mbɔ ŋa mimfɛ ǹchrā chrà pa ŋguoŋ taoŋtaoŋ pugu pa chrà ghaŋ
ntaoŋ Minnwi ndɔ ki lɔ mfā'o khwă, kaŋ m̀bɔ pi khu tu'ɔ yó ŋa a yɔ̄nɔ nu
ki njəɨ ŋa a yɔ̄nɔ nu.
2 Ti ä mbɔ ŋa m̀fā'o ghrí nɔ chīi nu ŋkìnɨ Minnwi nɔ ghɔ, ndɔ nji ŋguoŋ
pa nnu lə̄ɨŋ ghao, pugu pa ŋguoŋ lɨna ghao, ki mfā'o piŋ ŋa minthɛ a
mū'uŋ mbra ndɔ ki lɔ mfā'o khwă, kaŋ mi yaoŋ ghagha.

3 Mi mfɛ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa m̀fā’o nɛ ni pa ghaŋ pou, ndɔ mfɛ noŋ a nnɛ ŋa
mimfɛ ŋkwēi njù’ɔ* a nɔ ghɔ ndɔ ki lɔ mfā’o khwǎ, pa’a ǹdɔ nshei sheshe
yaoŋ.
4 Khwǎ pɔ pi wɛ̄iŋ njù’ɔ, ni nōoŋ nu pwapuŋ, khwǎ shi’a mfā’o kighɨ’ə,
ki mfā’o kwēi njù’ɔ, ki lɔ mā’aŋ ntinta’o,
5 ki lɔ nchrā chrà nchɨ’əshə, ki lɔ ŋgu’ɔ ntā’a pi ji nnu, ki lɔ nji’a mbɨgɨ
túa, ki lɔ nū’ɔŋ pa fàŋ ŋa pi chwīe nɛ.
6 Khwǎ shi’a mfā’o pwanju’ɔ moŋ ntəɨ, a ghà mfā’o pwanju’ɔ nthɛ pi
nnu shini.
7 Khwǎ shi’a nji’i ŋkɨna, a ghà mbiŋ ŋguoŋ nnu ghao, mfā’o kwà’a ni
ŋguoŋ nnu mbɨnɨ ntīi shii moŋ ŋguoŋ nnu ghao.
8 Khwǎ lɔ nji’i mfā’o ndugwi yi. Chhu nu ŋkɨ̀nɨ Minnwi, shi ma ntɔgɔ,
pa ŋkwaŋ ŋkwaŋ chrà, shi ma ntithi, pa lɨna tɔgɔ ŋkaa pugu.
9 Pia ji pi ghrà nnu, ndɔ nchhu ŋkɨ̀nɨ Minnwi pi ghrà yi.
10 Ndɔ ndɨɨ ŋa yɛ ŋa a kā’o thɔ nɛ, kaŋ yɛ ŋa a ghrà yi nɛ shi ntɔgɔ gha.
11 Ndɨɨ ŋa ŋki pɔ mikə’ɨ nɛ, ŋki chrā nɔ mikə’ɨ, mbī’i nnu nɔ mikə’ɨ,
njwɛrɛ nnu nɔ mikə’ɨ. Ndɔ ndɨɨ ŋa mi ni ŋgū ntɨnɨmmɛ nɛ, m̀ī’aŋ pa nnu
mikə’ɨ.
12 Nthɛ ŋa ndwɛ, pia yəɨ yaoŋ pi nɔ ha’aŋ a pɔ pi moŋ mililigi fuŋfuŋ,
ndɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ pia pa Jishɔ shi njəɨ ligi. Yaoŋ ŋa ǹji ndwɛ nɛ wu’ɔ mbɔ
pi ghrà yi, ndɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ, ǹshi nja nji ŋguoŋ pa nnu ghao wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ
Minnwi ya nji a shishi’i nɛ.
13 Trɛi nnu pei shi ma ŋkɨna: piŋ, kwà’a ni khwǎ, ndɔ yɛ ŋa a chaa
ŋguoŋ yi ghao nɛ khwǎ.

14

Chhu nu ŋkɨ̀nɨ Minnwi pugu pa ŋkwaŋ ŋkwaŋ chrà

1 Yōu njiŋ khwǎ, ndɔ nshigi pa fɛ́ Jijwɛ Minnwi llɔ moŋ njù’ɔ ghɔ, mī’ɛŋ
mbɔ fɛ́ chhu nu ŋkɨ̀nɨ Minnwi.
2 Ŋoŋ ŋa a chrā nu moŋ ŋgɨ̀nɨ chrà nɛ lɔ nji’i nchrā pi ni ŋgwa, a chrā
pi ni Minnwi, nthɛ ŋa ŋoŋ lɔ nji nnu ŋa a chhu nu nɛ, ndɔ a chrā pi pa
nnu lə̄ɨŋ moŋ Jijwɛ.
3 Ndɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a chrā pi ŋkɨ̀nɨ Minnwi nɛ, chrā pi ni ŋgwamishua nɔ
ghɛ̄rɛ nu vugu pugu ku’ɔ moŋ piŋ, mā’aŋ ghrí yugu, pugu pa njù’ɔ yugu.
4 Ŋoŋ ŋa a chrā moŋ ŋgɨ̀nɨ chrà nɛ ghɛ̄rɛ pi wu’ɔ noŋ yi ndɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a
chhu pi ŋkɨ̀nɨ Minnwi nɛ ghɛ̄rɛ pi chɔshi.
5 Ndwɛ, ǹkhwā ŋa ŋguoŋ yəɨ chrā moŋ ŋgɨ̀nɨ chrà ndɔ ǹka khwā ŋga’a
pi ŋa pəɨ chīi ŋkɨ̀nɨ Minnwi. Ŋoŋ ŋa a chīi pi ŋkɨ̀nɨ Minnwi nɛ chaa ŋoŋ
ŋa a chrā pi moŋ ŋgɨ̀nɨ chrà nɛ, kaŋ a nɛiŋ ŋoŋ pɔ nɔ tūgu nu ŋgɨ̀nɨ chrà
ghɔ, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ a ghɛ̄rɛ chɔshi.
6 Pa l̆ǐŋ paŋ, m̆ǐi nthɔ njəɨ vəɨ nchrā ni pəɨ pi moŋ ŋgɨ̀nɨ chrà, a ghɛ̄rɛ vəɨ
pi ni khɔ, kaŋ a nɛiŋ, ǹtūgu pi yichəɨ nnu ŋa Minnwi nōoŋ nɛ, ki yichəɨ
nnu lɨna, ki yəɨ nu nnu nchhu ki yichəɨ yaoŋ yɛ’ī?
7 Nji’i nthɛ pi pa yaoŋ ŋa a lɔ mbɔ yi maoŋ, nɔ pa mbó, ki milə̄ŋgəɨŋ nɔ
pa’o nu lóu, a nthɛ pi ji nnu ŋa maoŋ pighɔ chhu nu nɛ pi nɛiŋ nɔ ha’aŋ
pi mieŋ ki lɔ mba’o shi’i?

* **13:3 13:3** Pichəɨ pa Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu ŋa *mfɛ noŋ a ŋa pi tūoŋ.*

8 Ki pi mvā’a pa’o nu kwěi, a ji gǒ nnu ŋa a chhu nu nɛ nɔ pīri nu noŋ
yi nɔ nchhò?
9 A wu’ɔ ha’aŋ a pɔ ni pəɨ nɛ. Ꝑəɨ nchrā moŋ ŋgìnɨ chrà ŋa ŋgwa lɔ
nja’o nu nɛ, ŋoŋ kie pi nɛiŋ nji nnu ŋa ɔ chhu nɛ? Nthɛ ŋa pəɨ shi nthɔ
nchrā nu pi moŋ ghanjɨ.
10 Nnu khuthɔ lɔ nu’uŋ mbɔ ŋa ntou pa ŋkwaŋ ŋkwaŋ chrà pɔ moŋ
mbhi, ndɔ pa’a kaŋ ta’a yi lɔ nji’i mbɔ ki lɔ mfā’o njiŋ yi.
11 A mbɔ ki’ɛ ŋa ǹdɔ nji’i nji njiŋ chrà, m̀bɔ shhɨ ŋoŋ ghɔ ŋa a chrā nu
nɛ pi nɔ ŋgìnɨ, juju ŋkaa yu pɔ yəɨ mu pi nɔ ŋgìnɨ.
12 A wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ a pɔ ni pəɨ ŋa pəɨ khwā nu nɔ fā’o nu pa fɛ́ moŋ
Jijwɛ nɛ, p̂əɨ pa’o nɔ ghəɨ nu shhɨ moŋ pa fɛ́ ŋa a ghērɛ chɔshi ku’ɔ nɛ.
13 Nthɛ yie ghɔ ki’ɛ, ŋoŋ ŋa a ghà nchrā moŋ pa ŋgìnɨ chrà nɛ, luoŋ ŋa
pi fɛ ghrɨ́ shwei nu njiŋ yi.
14 Nthɛ ŋa mi nduoŋ Minnwi moŋ ŋgìnɨ chrà, jijwɛ a luoŋ nu ndɔ pa’a
ǹdɔ nji njiŋ sheshe nnu ghɔ moŋ lɨna a.
15 Ti mi shi nchwīe pi nɛiŋ ki’ɛ? Ǹshi nduoŋ ni jijwɛ a, ndɔ mbɨnɨ nduoŋ
ni lɨna a. Ǹshi njrāo ŋkhǐ ŋga’o Minnwi ni jijwɛ a, ŋgu’ɔ mbɨnɨ njrāo ni
lɨna a.
16 Kiɛŋ nɛnnɛ, ö mfɛ tōo nu ni jijwɛ yɔ, ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji’i mfā’o fɛ́ yei, ŋa
pəɨ yu luoŋ nu nɛ, a kie pi nɛiŋ nchhu ŋa, “A yie!” ni tōo nu ghɔ ŋa ɔ fɛ
nu nɛ, nɔ ha’aŋ a mieŋ ki ji njiŋ yi?
17 Nthɛ ŋa minthɛ ɔ thɔ nja mfɛ pi tōo nu shini, ndɔ pa’a a lɔ nji’i nchhɔ
ŋgērɛ yini ŋoŋ.
18 Ǹtōo Minnwi ŋa ǹga nchrā moŋ pa ŋgìnɨ chrà nchaa ŋguoŋ yəɨ ghao.
19 Ndɔ moŋ chɔshi, a lɔ ŋka pwa pi ŋa ǹchrā tiɛŋ ndigi chrà ni lɨna a,
nnɛ ŋa ǹtɨgɨ pichəɨ ŋgwa, nchaa ŋa ǹchrā wuŋ ŋkaŋ chrà moŋ pa ŋgìnɨ
chrà?
20 Pa lǐŋ paŋ, ki’i pəɨ pī’i nnu nɔ pa puoŋ prɔ. Ꝑəɨ pɔ pi puoŋ fhu moŋ
pa nnu pɨphɨ, ndɔ moŋ pī’i nu nnu yəɨ, p̂əɨ pɔ pa ntɨnɨmmɛ.
21 Pi nā’aŋ moŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ gɨ́ ŋa,
“Ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pa ŋgìnɨ chrà pugu pa nnu ŋa a taoŋ nchò pa ghìnɨ nɛ,
ǹshi nchrā ni ŋgwa pei.
Nji’i nthɛ pi nɛnnɛ mba’a pugu yi’i nja’o,
a chhu ju Taathɔ.”
22 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pa ŋgìnɨ chrà pɔ pi lǐ ki lɔ mbɔ pi ni ghaŋ piŋ, a pɔ pi ni
ghaŋ ki piŋ, ndɔ yəɨ nu nnu mbhɔ Minnwi nchhu, pɔ pi lǐ, ndɔ ki lɔ mbɔ
pi ni ghaŋ ki piŋ, a pɔ pi ni ghaŋ piŋ.
23 Ndɔ ti a kaŋ mbɔ ŋa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa moŋ chɔshi kɨrɨ ta’a lɨ’ɨ, ŋguoŋ
ŋgwa ghao thɔ nchrā pi ŋgìnɨ chrà, pa ŋgwa mbhi, ki ghaŋ ki piŋ nii njəɨ,
pa’a pugu lɔ nchhu ŋa pəɨ chhɔ mbapa?
24 Ndɔ ti ŋguoŋ ŋgwa kaŋ njəɨ pi nnu mbhɔ Minnwi nchhu nu, ŋgaŋ
ki piŋ, ki ŋoŋ mbhi nii, ŋguoŋ nnu ghɔ ŋa pi chhu nu nɛ wɛ̄iŋ vi, ŋguoŋ
nnu ghɔ ŋa a ya’o nɛ sha’a vi.
25 Pa nnu lə̄iŋ pɛ ŋa a ni mbɔ njù’ɔ yu nɛ taoŋ páa, nnɛ a gū ni puŋ yi
shhɛ, ŋga’o Minnwi, nchhu nu ŋa Minnwi ya mbɔ shɨna pəɨ.

Ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ a pie ŋa pi gha’o Minnwi moŋ chɔshi nɛ

26 Yei nnu ŋa ǹchhu nu nɛ, ma lǐŋ paŋ. Ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ kɨrɨ ta’a lɨ’ɨ nɛ, ta’a
ŋoŋ mfā’o ŋkhǐ gha’o Minnwi, yichəɨ fā’o yaoŋ nɔ yɛ’i nu, yichəɨ fā’o nnu

ŋa pi nōoŋ ghɔ, ndɔ yichəɨ fā’o ŋgìnɨ chrà ki tūgu nu ŋgìnɨ chrà ghɔ. Ꝑəɨ chwīe ŋguoŋ pa nnu pɔ pi nɔ ghèrɛ nu chɔshi a ku’ɔ.
27 Ti šheshеŋoŋ nchrā nu moŋ ŋgìnɨ chrà, a pie ŋa a pɔ paa ŋgwa, ti a ŋga’a a pɔ yi trɛi, ta’a ŋoŋ chrā mfɛ shìna ni ndǐŋ vi, ndɔ a pie ŋa yichəɨ ŋoŋ tūgu.
28 Ndɔ ti ŋ̈oŋ mieŋ ki lɔ mbɔ nɔ tūgu nu, a pie ŋa shesheŋoŋ vugu lɛrɛ laŋ moŋ chɔshi, ŋgu’ɔ nchrā pi ni noŋ yi pugu Minnwi.
29 A pie ŋa pa njəɨlɨ’ɨ Minnwi pi paa ki pi trɛi chrā, pichəɨ lii nnu ha’aŋ pugu chhu nu nɛ shishi’i.
30 Ndɔ ti Taathɔ nōoŋ nnu ni yichəɨ ŋoŋ ŋa a chɔchɔ nɛ, a pie ŋa ŋoŋ ŋa a chrā nu nɛ lɛrɛ laŋ.
31 Nthɛ ŋa minthɛ ŋguoŋ vəɨ, pa ta’a ta’a, chhu ŋkìnɨ llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa yɛ’i yaoŋ ndɔ mfā’o mā’aŋ njù’ɔ.
32 Ŋoŋ ha’aŋ a fā’o fɛ́ chii nu ŋkìnɨ Minnwi nɔ ha’aŋ Jijwɛ Minnwi fɛ nɛ fā’o njɨ nɔ wɛ̄iŋ nu noŋ yi, njwɛrɛ ji shìna.
33 Nthɛ ŋa Minnwi lɔ mbɔ Minnwi vuvu’u, ndɔ a pɔ pi yi ta’aŋggi, wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ a pɔ moŋ ŋguoŋ pa chɔshi ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ nɛ.
34 Ꝑiŋgɛ lɛrɛ laŋ moŋ pa chɔshi, nthɛ ŋa pi lɔ mbiŋ ŋa pugu chrā. A pie ŋa pugu shwi’i noŋ yugu nɔ ha’aŋ gí chhu nɛ.
35 Sheshe nnu mbɔ ŋa pugu khwā nɔ yɛ’i nu, a pie ŋa pugu pie ni pa laoŋ pugu la’a. Nthɛ ŋa a nnu lrithɔ ni miŋgwɛ nɔ chrā nu moŋ chɔshi.
36 Ki chrà Minnwi ni ndhɔ pi mbhɔ pəɨ nthɔ? Ki a wu’ɔ pəɨ tə’ɨ vəɨ ŋa chrà Minnwi chəɨŋ mbhɔ pəɨ?
37 Sheshеŋoŋ mbī’i ŋa a ŋgaŋ chii ŋkìnɨ Minnwi, ki mfā’o fɛ́ llɔ mbhɔ Jijwɛ Minnwi, a fā’o nɔ ji nu ŋa nnu ŋa ǹā’aŋ nu ni pəɨ nɛ pɔ pi kìna llɔ mbhɔ Taathɔ.
38 Sheshеŋoŋ mieŋ ki lɔ nji nnu yei, kaŋ pi lɔ nji vi.
39 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ma lǐŋ paŋ, p̂əɨ ya nshigi nɔ chii nu ŋkìnɨ Minnwi, ndɔ ki lɔ nji’i ndāa ŋa ki’i ŋgwa chrā nu moŋ pa ŋgìnɨ chrà.
40 Ndɔ a pie ŋa pi chwīe ŋguoŋ pa nnu shishi’i ndɔ mbɔ moŋ shɛndaoŋ ŋa a kā’o nɛ.

15

Krishto pinɨ nu’uŋ ŋku’ɔ moŋ gu

1 Ndwɛ, ma pa lǐŋ paŋ, ǹshi ŋkwiŋ vəɨ ni pwa pisha’akhɔ ŋa mi ni nchii ni pəɨ nɛ, ŋa pəɨ ni mbiŋ ndɔ nthi moŋ ghɔ a tɨnɨ nɛ.
2 A pwa pisha’akhɔ yei ŋa a kwe vəɨ nɔ ha’aŋ pəɨ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ chrà ŋa ŋki chii ni pəɨ nɛ a tɨnɨ, kiɛŋ nnɛ kaŋ piŋ nu yəɨ ni mbɔ pi ghagha.
3 Yaoŋ ha’aŋ pi ni mfɛ vəɨ nɛ, ŋki fɛ ni pəɨ nɔ fŭoŋ mmɛ nnu: ŋa Krishto ni ŋkhu nthɛ phɨ yia nɔ ha’aŋ Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu nɛ,
4 pugu pa ŋa pi ni ntwei vi, pugu pa ŋa a ni ŋga mbɔ trɛi llɛ́ a pɨnɨ nu’uŋ ŋku’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu nɛ,
5 pugu pa ŋa a ni nōoŋ noŋ yi ni Kefa, mbra ki’ɛ ni ŋguoŋ paanchrɔ ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi.
6 Mbɨnɨ nōoŋ noŋ yi ni pichəɨ pa ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ti ntɔgɔ tiɛŋ ŋkɨɨ yugu ta’a kiɛŋ shhɛ, ntou yugu wu’ɔ mbi’i mbhi, nji’i nthɛ nɔ ha’aŋ pichəɨ kwo khu nɛ.
7 Mbɨnɨ nōoŋ noŋ yi ki’ɛ ni Jɛiŋ, nōoŋ ki’ɛ ni ŋguoŋ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi.
8 Ndugwi yi, a nōoŋ noŋ yi vəɨ ŋkaa mu nɔ ŋoŋ ŋa pi phi vi pi ki ndɨɨ lɔ ŋkā’o.

9 Nthɛ ŋa mi ndugwi njiŋ shɨna ŋguoŋ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ ghao, paʼa
ndɔ ŋkāʼo ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ a ni ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ nthɛ ŋa mi ni mfɛ ŋgəʼɨ ni
chɔshi Minnwi.
10 Ndɔ, ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pwapuŋ Minnwi, mi yaoŋ ŋa mi yie ghɔ nɛ, ndɔ
ti paʼa pwapuŋ yi vəɨ ni ndɔ mbhɛ pi ghagha. Ndɔ ŋki ka fāʼa fāʼa nchaa
ŋguoŋ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ, ndɔ a shini ndɔ nja nthɔ mfāʼa mmu, a ni
mfāʼa pwapuŋ Minnwi mbɨŋ mu.
11 Ki a ni mbɔ pi mmu ki pugu, yei yaoŋ ŋa pigi ni nchī̄i nɛ, mbɔ yaoŋ
ŋa pəɨ ni mbiŋ nɛ.

Pa ŋgwa haʼaŋ pugu khu nɛ shi mbɨnɨ ŋkuʼɔ moŋ gu

12 Ndwɛ, p̈i nchī̄i ŋa Krishto pɨnɨ nuʼuŋ ŋkuʼɔ moŋ gu, pichəɨ ŋgwa shɨna
pəɨ kie pi nɛiŋ nchhu ŋa mbaʼa ŋgwa haʼaŋ pugu khu nɛ pɨnɨ nuʼuŋ ŋkuʼɔ?
13 Ndɔ ti ä mbɔ ŋa mbaʼa ŋgwa khu pɨnɨ nuʼuŋ ŋkuʼɔ moŋ gu, kaŋ njiʼi
nthɛ pi Krishto lɔ njiʼi ŋkuʼɔ moŋ gu,
14 ndɔ ti ä mbɔ ŋa Krishto lɔ njiʼi ŋkuʼɔ moŋ gu, kaŋ nnu ŋa pigi chī̄i nu
nɛ lɔ njiʼi mfāʼo ghèrɛ, ndɔ paʼa piŋ yəɨ lɔ mfāʼo ghèrɛ.
15 Nɔ pī̄gi nu, a nōoŋ ŋa pigi chhɔ ndɛʼi pi ŋgiɛŋ nthɛ Minnwi, nthɛ ŋa
pigi chhu nu ŋa a ni nchwī̄e Krishto kuʼɔ moŋ gu, ndɔ paʼa a lɔ njiʼi nchwī̄e
a kuʼɔ shini moŋ gu, nɔ haʼaŋ ä mbɔ nnu shini ŋa mbaʼa ŋgwa khu kuʼɔ
moŋ gu.
16 A mbɔ ŋa mbaʼa pa ŋgwa haʼaŋ pugu khu nɛ kuʼɔ, yie nōoŋ ŋa njiʼi
nthɛ pi Krishto shini ndɔ ŋkuʼɔ.
17 Ndɔ ti ä mbɔ ŋa Krishto shini ndɔ ŋkuʼɔ moŋ gu, kaŋ piŋ yɔ pɔ pi
ghagha ndɔ pəɨ wuʼɔ mbɨnɨ mbɔ moŋ phɨ yəɨ.
18 Nnɛ kaŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu khu ndɔ mbɔ ghaŋ piŋ Krishto nɛ phɛ gha.
19 Pia mfāʼo kwàʼa yia mbɨŋ Krishto pi wuʼɔ moŋ yei chɔmbhi hɛiŋ, a
pie ŋa pi kwoshɨnɨ yia nchaa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa.
20 Ndɔ shishini, Krishto kuʼɔ llɔ moŋ gu. A fŭoŋ ŋoŋ nɔ kuʼɔ nu nɔ nōoŋ
nu ŋa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu kwo khu nɛ shi ŋkuʼɔ.
21 Nthɛ ŋa nɔ haʼaŋ a ni ntɔgɔ mbhɔ taʼa ŋoŋ, guthɔ nɛ, a wuʼɔ mbɨnɨ
ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ taʼa ŋoŋ ŋa ŋgwa haʼaŋ pugu khu nɛ shi mbɨnɨ ŋkuʼɔ.
22 Nthɛ ŋa wuʼɔ nɔ haʼaŋ moŋ Adaŋ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa khu nɛ, wuʼɔ nɛnnɛ,
moŋ Krishto pi shi nchwī̄e ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pɔ pi maoŋ.
23 Ndɔ shesheŋoŋ shi ŋkuʼɔ moŋ ji ndɨɨ, Krishto pɔ fŭoŋ yi shɨna ŋguoŋ
yi, nnɛ kiʼɛ moŋ ndɨɨ yɛ ŋa a shi nthɔ nɛ, a pɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pɔ pi yi
Krishto nɛ.
24 Nnɛ kiʼɛ ndugwi yi thɔ, ndɨɨ ŋa a shi nchaʼa njɨ shaʼa nu nduʼu ni
Minnwi Tăa, ndɨɨ ŋa a kwo pɨrɨ ŋguoŋ ghrí ŋa pugu shaʼa nu nɛ pugu pa
mɛmmɛ ŋgwa pugu pa mɛmmɛ ghaŋ njɨ.
25 Nthɛ ŋa a shi ŋguʼɔ nshaʼa ti nuʼuŋ nūʼɔŋ ŋguoŋ pa mimbɨna pi laʼo
kwò yu.
26 Ndugwi mimbɨna ni Krishto nɔ shiʼi nu pɔ pi gu.
27 Nthɛ ŋa, “Minnwi kwo nūʼɔŋ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao laʼo kwò yu.” Ndɔ
ndɨɨ ŋa a chhu ŋa, “Ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao kwo pɔ laʼo kwò yu nɛ,” khuthɔ lɔ
njiʼi mbɔ ŋa chrà ghɔ ŋa “ŋguoŋ yaoŋ” lɔ mbɔ pi ŋa Minnwi nduthɔ yi
ŋa a nūʼɔŋ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ laʼo kwò Krishto pɔ shɨna maoŋ pighɔ.
28 Ndɨɨ ŋa ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao shi njaʼo pi mbhɔ yu nɛ, kaŋ Muuŋ ŋkaa yu
shi njaʼo mbhɔ ju ŋa a nūʼɔŋ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ laʼo kwò yu nɛ, nnɛ ŋa Minnwi
nthɛ a pɔ Taathɔ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao ŋguoŋ lɨʼɨ.

29 Ä mbɔ ŋa mba'a pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu khu nɛ yi'i ŋku'ɔ, ghèrɛ yi pɔ pi khɔ ki'ɛ nɔ kwe nu ŋgwa maoŋ ni ŋkhĭ nɔ ligi pa ŋgwa khu? Pi nu'uŋ ŋkwe vugu ni ŋkhĭ ŋa, nɔ ha'aŋ ä mieŋ ki pɔ ŋa yichəɨ llɛ́ pa ŋgwa khu ma mbɨnɨ ŋku'ɔ moŋ gu?

30 Ti a chwīe khɔ ki'ɛ pia pɔ moŋ cho gu ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ?

31 Pa lĭŋ paŋ, ŋ̀ga ntɔgɔ moŋ gu ŋguoŋ llɛ́ ghao. Titɛnɛ ŋa ŋ̀ga mfā'o mbɨŋ pəɨ, moŋ chɔmbhi yia ŋa pia fā'o mbɨŋ Krishto Jishɔ, mbɔ Taathɔ nɛ, chwīe ǹchhu nɛnnɛ.

32 Mi shi nshei pi khɔ, nɔ chrā nu nɔ ŋoŋmishua nɔ ha'aŋ ä mbɔ ŋa ŋ̀gwie ŋkrɔ̀ pi ghagha pigi pa minyieŋ mooŋ trŭ Ɛfɛshɔ? Ä mbɔ ŋa mba'a ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu khu nɛ pɨnɨ ŋku'ɔ, "A pie ŋa pia jɨ ndɔ nnu nthɛ ŋa yua shi mbɔ pia khu."

33 Ki'i ŋoŋ fīɨ vəɨ: "Taannu pɨphɨ ghà mbɨrɨ mbha nnu shi'i."

34 P̂əɨ pīnɨ ni lɨna yəɨ nɔ ha'aŋ a pie ŋa pəɨ chwīe nɛ ndɔ mieŋ mbha nnu pɨphɨ yəɨ fɔ. Ǹchhu yei a pɔ nnu lrithɔ ni pəɨ ŋa pichəɨ ŋgwa shɨna pəɨ lɔ ndɔ nji Minnwi.

Noŋ ŋa a ku'ɔ moŋ gu nɛ

35 Ndɔ yichəɨ ŋoŋ shi mbie ŋa, "Pa ŋgwa khu ghà mbɨnɨ ŋku'ɔ pi nɛiŋ? Pugu ghà ŋku'ɔ pi ni yəɨ ŋkwaŋ noŋ?"

36 Yaoŋ na yei! Yaoŋ ŋa ɔ phī nɛ nthɛ pa'a a lɔ nji'i ŋkhɛ̄ ŋku'ɔ ki lɔ mfŭoŋ ŋkhu ŋkaoŋ.

37 Yaoŋ ŋa ɔ phī nɛ, wu'ɔ mbɔ pi mbia thɨ, kə'ɨchəɨ mbia shíe gɛ, ki mbia yichəɨ yaoŋ nduoŋ ki lɔ nji'i mbɔ pi ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ thɨ ghɔ ŋa a khɛkhɛ ŋku'ɔ nɛ.

38 Minnwi ghà mfɛ noŋ ni mbia thɨ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ a khwā nɛ. Minnwi ghà nchwīe sheshe mbia thɨ khɛ̄ mfā'o ji ŋkwaŋ noŋ.

39 Nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ frèi pa yaoŋ lɔ nji'i mbɔ pi ta'a ŋkwaŋ. Pa ŋgwamishua fā'o yugu ŋkwaŋ noŋ, pa minyieŋ fā'o yugu, pa mishi fā'o yugu, pa shhu fā'o yugu.

40 Pi fā'o pa ŋkwaŋ noŋ mbɔ yi po, pugu pa noŋ mbɔ yi ŋkuoŋ shhɛ. Ŋkwaŋ noŋ po fā'o yugu ŋkwaŋ ndìpwa, pa ŋkwaŋ noŋ ŋa a yi shhɛ nɛ fā'o ji ŋkwaŋ ndìpwa.

41 Minaoŋ fā'o ji ŋkwaŋ ndìpwa, fhu fā'o ji ŋkwaŋ ndìpwa, pa fínəɨ fā'o yugu ŋkwaŋ ndìpwa. Pa fínəɨ kwri pugu pa pichəɨ moŋ ndìpwa.

42 A ha'aŋ a pɔ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu khu mbɨnɨ ŋku'ɔ nɛ. Yaoŋ ŋa pi phī nɛ, yaoŋ ŋa a nthɛ a pɨrɨ nɛ, yaoŋ ŋa a ku'ɔ nɛ nthɛ pa'a a lɔ nji'i mbɨrɨ.

43 Ndɨɨ ŋa pi twei nu nɛ, ɔ lɨi a wuwuru ndɔ ndɨɨ ŋa a ku'ɔ nu nɛ a ku'ɔ moŋ ndìpwa. Ndɨɨ ŋa pi twei nu nɛ pa'a a lɔ mfā'o ghrɨ́, ndɔ ndɨɨ ŋa a ku'ɔ nu nɛ a fā'o ghrɨ́.

44 Pi twei nɔ noŋ ŋa pi phi ŋoŋ nɔ ghɔ ŋkuoŋ mbhi hɛiŋ nɛ, a ku'ɔ nɔ noŋ ŋa a chhɔ Jijwɛ moŋ ghɔ nɛ. Ǹoŋ mbɔ ŋa pi phī ŋoŋ nɔ ghɔ ŋkuoŋ mbhi hɛiŋ, kaŋ noŋ pɨnɨ mbɔ ŋa a chhɔ Jijwɛ moŋ ghɔ.

45 Nnɛ pi nā'aŋ ŋa, "Fŭoŋ ŋoŋ, mbɔ Adaŋ, ni mbɔ ŋoŋ maoŋ," ndugwi Adaŋ ni ŋgū jijwɛ fɛ chɔmbhi.

46 A shini ndɔ mfŭoŋ yi jijwɛ mbɔ, a ni mfŭoŋ yi ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei mbɔ ŋkaoŋ yi jijwɛ maa mbɔ.

47 Fŭoŋ ŋoŋ ni ndhɔ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ, pi chwīe vi pi ni nchí'a. Mbra ŋoŋ llɔ pi po.

48 Wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ ŋoŋ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ yei, ni mbɔ nɛ a wu’ɔ ha’aŋ ŋgwa ŋa
pi chwīe vugu ni nchí’a pɔ nɛ. Wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ ŋoŋ ghɔ ŋa a llɔ po pɔ nɛ,
a ha’aŋ pa po pɔ nɛ.
49 Wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ pia fā’o fhi ŋoŋ ŋa pi chwīe vi ni nchí’a nɛ, a ha’aŋ
pia shi ndɛ mfā’o fhi ŋoŋ llɔ po nɛ.
50 Nnu ŋa ǹchhu nu nɛ pɔ ŋa, ma lǐŋ paŋ, mba’a frèi pugu chhǐ fā’o
shìna moŋ Sha’afuoŋ Minnwi, ndɔ mba’a yaoŋ ŋa a ghà mbɨrɨ nɛ fā’o
shìna moŋ yaoŋ ŋa a shi’a mbɨrɨ.
51 Līi njəɨ, ywɛrɛ nnu yei, ŋa a ni mbɔ yi lə̄iŋ nɛ, mba’a a lɛ ma ŋkhu
ŋguoŋ yia ghao, ŋguoŋ yia ghao ma ŋkwri,
52 nɔ muuŋ kuo ndɨɨ nɔ mikwrɛiligi, ndɨɨ ŋa pi shi ntua ndugwi ntàŋ nɛ.
Nthɛ ŋa pi shi ntua ntàŋ, pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu kwo khu nɛ ku’ɔ ni noŋ ŋa
mba’a a ma nu’uŋ mbɨrɨ, ŋguoŋ yia ghao kwri.
53 Noŋ yei ŋa a ghà mbɨrɨ nɛ yī’i ŋa a kara mfā’o noŋ ŋa a shi’a mbɨrɨ
nɛ, noŋ yei ŋa a ghà ŋkhu nɛ yī’i ŋa a kara mfā’o noŋ ŋa a shi’a ŋkhu nɛ.
54 Ndɨɨ ŋa noŋ ŋa a ghà mbɨrɨ kara mfā’o noŋ ŋa shi’a mbɨrɨ nɛ, noŋ yei
ŋa a ghà ŋkhu fā’o noŋ ŋa a shi’a ŋkhu nɛ, chrà yei ŋa pi ni nchhu nɛ lɔ̄gɔ
lɨ’ɨ ki’ɛ.
“Pi mmi gu moŋ gha’a nu mi.
55 Yo! Gu, njɨ yɔ nɔ gha’a nu hɨŋ?
Yo! Gu, ŋgò yɔ hɨŋ?”
56 Ŋgò gu pɔ pi phɨ, njɨ phɨ pɔ ǵ Mushi.
57 Ndɔ pia tōo Minnwi ŋa a fɛ gha’a nu ni pia ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ Taathɔ via
mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto.
58 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ma ŋkiɛŋ pa lǐŋ paŋ, p̂əɨ thi a tɨnɨ, ki’i pəɨ chī’ɨ, ŋgu’ɔ
nchhɔ ŋgə̄ɨ ghə̄ɨ shhɨ moŋ fà’a Taathɔ, nji nu ŋa fà’a yəɨ moŋ Taathɔ shi
lɔ nchhɔ mbhɛ pi ghagha.

16

Yaoŋ fɛ nɔ ghɛ̄rɛ nu ghaŋ piŋ nɔ ghɔ Jerushalɛiŋ

1 Ndwɛ, nɔ chrā nu ŋkuoŋ nnu fɛ pa maoŋ pi kɨrɨ nɔ fɛ nu ni pa ŋgwa
Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ* nɔ ha’aŋ ŋki chhu ni pa chɔshi Galashia ŋa pugu
chwīe nɛ, p̂əɨ wu’ɔ nchwīe pi nɛnnɛ ŋkaa pəɨ.
2 Moŋ fǔoŋ llɛmbhi moŋ ŋguoŋ shwi’i taŋ, ŝhesheŋoŋ vəɨ fā’o nɔ nū’ɔŋ
nu yichəɨ fɨ’ɨ mbɨŋ, ŋkɨrɨ nu, wu’ɔ fɨ’ɨ nɔ ha’aŋ a fā’o nɛ, nji ŋa ǹshi ŋga
nthɔ pa’a a lɔ nu’uŋ mbɔ ŋa pi kwe nu wu’ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ.
3 Ndɨɨ ŋa ǹshi nchəɨŋ nɛ, ǹshi ntaoŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pəɨ piŋ nɛ ni ŋwa’aŋlɨ
pugu tiɛŋ pa maoŋ fɛ́ pighɔ ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ Jerushalɛiŋ.
4 Ä nshi mbɔ ŋa a pwa ŋa ǹgə̄ɨ ŋkaa mu, kaŋ pugu shi nthɔ pigi pugu
ghə̄ɨ ka’a.

Ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha’aŋ nyìeŋ Pɔɔ shi mbɔ nɛ

5 Ǹshi ŋkra vəɨ ndɨɨ ŋa ǹkwo tiri Mashedonia nɛ, nthɛ ŋa mbī’i nu nɔ
tɔgɔ nu Mashedonia,
6 kə’ɨchəɨ shi nthɔ pia la’a ka’a, kə’ɨchəɨ ti mbɔ pia ka’a moŋ pɨɨ ndɨɨ pa
nàoŋ fɨgəɨ, nji ŋa pəɨ shi ŋgɛ̄rɛ a nɔ nyīeŋ nu sheshe lɨ’ɨ ŋa ǹshi ŋgə̄ɨ nɛ.
7 Nthɛ ŋa ǹdɔ ntā’a nu njəɨ vəɨ ndwɛ pi wu’ɔ tɔthɨ. Ŋkhwā ŋa pia chhɔ
ka’a nɔ yichəɨ fɨ’ɨ ndɨɨ nɔ ha’aŋ Taathɔ mbiŋ.

---

* **16:1 16:1** Ghaŋ piŋ pei ni mbɔ pi Jerushalɛiŋ nthɔ njəɨ ŋgə’ɨ.

8 Ndɔ shi nda'a Ɛfɛshɔ ti ndɨɨ jɨ Pentekɔ kā'o.
9 Nthɛ ŋa mmɛ shìna pɔ vəɨ fɔ nɔ ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ fà'a, ndɔ ntou pa mimbɨna pɔ.
10 Ndɨɨ ŋa Timoti shi nthɔ nɛ, p̂əɨ chwīe a fēi noŋ yi shɨna pəɨ, nthɛ ŋa a chhɔ mfā'a pi fà'a Taathɔ nɔ ha'aŋ mummu fā'a nu nɛ.
11 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ki'i shesheŋoŋ chī'ə vi. P̂əɨ ghɛ̄rɛ vi nɔ ha'aŋ a nyīeŋ nu nɛ moŋ ghɨghrɨ nji ŋa a shi ŋkwəɨ njəɨ a, nthɛ ŋa nchhɔ njwɛrɛ vi pugu pa pichəɨ ghaŋ piŋ.

Pa ndugwi njiŋ chrà

12 Ndwɛ nthɛ ndǐŋ via Apolo, mi ni nja mfra nu tɨtɨnɨ ŋa a thɔ pugu pa pichəɨ ghaŋ piŋ ŋkra vəɨ. Ndɔ a shini ndɔ mbɔ pi khwatua yi kaŋ shɨgɛi ŋa a thɔ pi ndwɛ. A shi nthɔ ndɨɨ ŋa a fā'o shìna nɛ.
13 P̂əɨ chhɔ ni lɨna məɨ, nthi a tɨnɨ moŋ piŋ, p̂əɨ chwīe nnu nɔ pimbia, p̂əɨ thi a tɨnɨ.
14 P̂əɨ chwīe ŋguoŋ nnu ŋa pəɨ chwīe nu nɛ pi moŋ khwă.
15 Pəɨ ji ŋa mbaanda Shitefana ni mbɔ pa fǔoŋ ghaŋ piŋ Akaya pugu pa ŋa pugu fɛ noŋ yugu ni fà'a ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ. Ndwɛ, ǹdīgəɨ vəɨ, ma lǐŋ paŋ,
16 p̂əɨ ya'o nchò ŋkwaŋ ŋgwa pei pugu pa ŋguoŋ pichəɨ ŋgwa ŋa pugu nii moŋ fà'a ghɔ ndɔ mfɛ njù'ɔ yugu moŋ ghɔ nnɛ nɛ.
17 M̀fā'o pwanju'ɔ nthɛ ŋa Shitefana, ni Fɔtunatu ni Akaiku ni nthɔ, nthɛ ŋa pugu chwīe nnu ŋa pəɨ shini ndɔ mbɔ hɛiŋ nɔ chwīe nu nɛ.
18 Nthɛ ŋa pugu ni mā'aŋ njù'ɔ a pugu pa yəɨ. Pəɨ lɨi ŋkwaŋ ŋgwa nɔ pei shi'i.
19 Pa chɔshi moŋ Eshia mā'aŋ chrà yəɨ. Akwila pugu Prishika†, pugu pa chɔshi ŋa a pɔ nda pugu nɛ, mā'aŋ chrà yəɨ shishi'i moŋ Taathɔ.
20 Ŋguoŋ pa ghaŋ piŋ hɛiŋ, mā'aŋ chrà yəɨ. Pəɨ chrā ni noŋ pəɨ shishi'i ni paŋ nu noŋ.
21 Mmu, Pɔɔ, ǹā'aŋ chrā nu yei pi ni nyaŋ mbhɔ.
22 Sheshеŋoŋ mieŋ ki fā'o khwǎ mbɨŋ Taathɔ, nchɔ̀nɔ pɔ mbɨŋ yu. Taathɔ vigi! Thɔ!
23 Jishɔ, mbɔ Taathɔ, nōoŋ pwapuŋ yi ni pəɨ.
24 Khwǎ a pɔ mbɨŋ pəɨ ghao moŋ Krishto Jishɔ. A yie.

† **16:19 16:19** Prishika pɔ pi yichəɨ ligi Prishila.

Mbra ŋwa'aŋlɨ chɔshi Koriŋ

Kāoŋ nu pa thɔ nnu

Yei mbra ŋwa'aŋlɨ ŋa Pɔɔ ni nā'aŋ mfɛ ni chɔshi Koriŋ nɛ. A nā'aŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei mfɛ ni pugu ndɨɨ ŋa pa nnu shini ndɔ nyīeŋ nu shi'i mbhɔ pugu pugu nɛ. Pichəɨ pa ŋgwa moŋ chɔshi ghɔ ni nchhɔ mfɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni Pɔɔ ndɔ a pa'o nɔ lūgwi nu pugu pugu.

Moŋ fŭoŋ ghrà moŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei, Pɔɔ fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ shɨna yugu pa chɔshi ghɔ ni mbɔ nɛ, ndɔ mbɨnɨ mfɨ'ɨ nnu ŋa a chwīe a nā'aŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ ghɔ a tɨtɨnɨ nɛ. A ni nā'aŋ nnɛ nthɛ wɛ́'i pugu pa kɨ'ɨŋgɨnɨ ŋa pugu ni nū'ɔŋ nu ghɔ nɛ. A ni mbɨnɨ mfɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ a ni mfā'o pwatua nthɛ ŋa a ni ŋga nā'aŋ nɛnnɛ, a chwīe pugu pā'a ŋkŭnu yugu ni phɨ, nnɛ, chīni nu ŋggì pɨnɨ mbɔ.

A ghəɨ shhɨ ki'ɛ ndīgəɨ ŋa pa ŋgwa moŋ chɔshi ghɔ fɛ pa yaoŋ ki lɔ ŋgī'ɛ nɔ ghɛ̄rɛ nu pa ghaŋ piŋ ŋa pugu ni mbɔ Judia nɛ. Pɔɔ gha ndwigi nu ki'ɛ, nōoŋ ŋa a ŋkɨɛŋ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Krishto shini nthɛ ŋa pichəɨ ni nthɔ ndɨi vi pi nɔ ŋgaŋ mifɨɨ.

1 Ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei llɔ pi mbhɔ mu Pɔɔ, mbɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Krishto Jishɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ khwā njù'ɔ Minnwi ndɔ mbɨnɨ ndhɔ mbhɔ Timoti ndǐŋ via, ŋgəɨ ni chɔshi Minnwi ŋa a pɔ la'ataoŋ Koriŋ pugu pa ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ ŋa pugu pɔ moŋ ŋguoŋ krao ŋgei Akaya.

2 Pwapuŋ pugu pa ghɨghrɨ llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi, mbɔ Tǎa via, pugu Jishɔ Krishto, mbɔ Taathɔ, pɔ ni pəɨ.

Minnwi ghà mfɛ mā'aŋ njù'ɔ ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa

3 Mbɔrɔ yi Minnwi ndɔ mbɔ Tǎa Jishɔ Krishto, mbɔ Taathɔ via. A Tǎa pa kwoshɨnɨ ndɔ mbɔ Minnwi ŋguoŋ mā'aŋ njù'ɔ ghao,

4 ŋa a ghà mā'aŋ njù'ɔ yigi moŋ ŋguoŋ pa ŋgə'ɨ yigi ghao, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pigi fā'o njɨ nɔ mā'aŋ nu njù'ɔ pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pɔ moŋ sheshe ŋgə'ɨ ni mā'aŋ njù'ɔ ŋa Minnwi mā'aŋ njù'ɔ nduthɔ yigi nɔ ghɔ nɛ.

5 Nthɛ ŋa wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pigi yəɨ ŋgə'ɨ ntou yi nɔ ha'aŋ Krishto ni njəɨ nɛ, wu'ɔ nɛnnɛ, mā'aŋ njù'ɔ yigi shi njɨɛŋ ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ Krishto.

6 Ndɔ p̈igi njəɨ ŋgə'ɨ, a pɔ pi mā'aŋ njù'ɔ pugu pa lūgu nu ni pəɨ, ki pi mā'aŋ pi njù'ɔ yigi, kaŋ a pɔ pi mā'aŋ njù'ɔ yəɨ, ŋa a fā'a mbɨŋ pəɨ ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ yəɨ, ntīi shii moŋ ta'a ŋkwaŋ ŋgə'ɨ ŋa pigi ŋkaa pigi yəɨ nɛ.

7 Kwà'a yigi nthɛ vəɨ lɔ nji'i nchɨ'ɨ, nthɛ ŋa pigi ji ŋa nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ fā'o ghrà moŋ ŋgə'ɨ yigi nɛ, pəɨ shi mbɨnɨ nu'uŋ mfā'o ghrà moŋ mā'aŋ njù'ɔ yigi.

8 Pa lǐŋ paŋ, pigi tā'a nu nshwei vəɨ ni ŋgə'ɨ ŋa pigi tɔgɔ moŋ ghɔ Eshia nɛ. Pa lrǐ ha'aŋ pi ni nū'ɔŋ mbɨŋ pigi nɛ ni ŋgā'o ndɔ ndrī nchaa ghrɨ́ yigi ti chɔmbhi gu nnu gha ni pigi.

9 Shishini, pigi ni mbī'i ŋa pi fɛ njó gu ni pigi. Ndɔ yei ni mbɔ nɔ chwīe nu ki'i pigi yɨ'ə noŋ yigi mbɨŋ pigi, ndɔ pigi yɨ'ə pi mbɨŋ Minnwi ŋa a ghà mbɨ'ɨ pa ŋgwa khu moŋ gu nɛ.

10 A ni mfu'u vigi moŋ yie cho gu pɨphɨ ndɔ shi ŋgu'ɔ mbɨnɨ mfu'u vigi
ŋkamu'ɔŋ. Pigi nū'ɔŋ kwà'a yigi pi mbɨŋ yu ŋa a shi mbɨnɨ nu'uŋ ŋkwe
vigi ŋkamu'ɔŋ.
11 Pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ fā'o nɔ ghɛ̄rɛ nu vigi ni luoŋ Minnwi, nnɛ ŋa ntou ŋgwa
shi mfɛ ntōo nu nɔ ligi yigi nthɛ mbɔrɔ ŋa Minnwi fɛ ni pigi nthɛ luoŋ
Minnwi ntou ŋgwa nɛ.

Pɔɔ kwri ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a ni mfā'o nɔ chwīe nu nnu pi nɛ

12 Kwēi njù'ɔ yigi pɔ pi yei, ndɔ ŋgaŋthɔ yigi chhu ni pigi ŋa pigi ni
nchwīe nnu pigi ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei ni ta'anju'ɔ ndɔ ntɔgɔ ndaoŋ ntou moŋ
pɔgɔ Minnwi, ki lɔ mbɔ pi shiethɔ ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei, mbɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ
pwapuŋ Minnwi, mī'ɛŋ mbɔ pi ni pəɨ.
13 Nthɛ ŋa pigi lɔ nchhɔ nā'aŋ pi yichəɨ nnu nduoŋ ni pəɨ ŋkiɛŋ yaoŋ ŋa
pəɨ mɛ̄iŋ ndɔ nji nɛ, ndɔ ŋkwā'a nu ŋa pəɨ shi nja nji ghao,
14 wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ ni nji vigi shɨgɛi nɛ, ŋa moŋ llɛmbhi ŋa Jishɔ Taathɔ
via shi mbīnɨ nɛ, pəɨ shi mfā'o titɛnɛ nthɛ vigi nɔ ha'aŋ pigi fā'o nthɛ vəɨ
nɛ.
15 Nthɛ ŋa mi ni mfā'o yei tɨnɨnju'ɔ nɛ, mi ni ntā'a nu mfǔoŋ nthɔ ŋkra
vəɨ, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pəɨ fā'o mbɔrɔ mbra ŋgɛ.
16 Mi ni ntā'a nu ŋkra vəɨ ndɨɨ ŋa ŋ̀gə̄ɨ nu Mashedonia nɛ, ndɔ nshi
mbɨnɨ njəɨ vəɨ llɔ Mashedonia, nnɛ ŋa pəɨ ghɛ̄rɛ a ŋ̀gə̄ɨ Judia.
17 Mi ni ŋgə̄ɨ pi shhɨ ŋkwəɨ nu njiŋ ndɨɨ ŋa mi ni ntā'a nu nchwīe yei
nɛ? Ŋ̀ga ŋkā'a nnu paŋ pi ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ frɛinoŋ tā'a nu nɛ, mbīri nɔ chhu
nu ŋa, "Ooŋ, ooŋ" ki ŋa "Ŋ̀ga, ŋga" wu'ɔ ta'a ndɨɨ ghɔ?
18 Shishini, nɔ ha'aŋ Minnwi ŋoŋ ŋa a ghà nchwīe nɔ ha'aŋ a chhu nɛ,
chrà yigi ni pəɨ lɔ nji'i mbɔ pi Ooŋ pugu Ŋ̀ga.
19 Nthɛ ŋa Muuŋ Minnwi mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto ŋa Shaila, ni Timoti ni mmu
ndutho a chīi nu ni pəɨ nɛ shini ndɔ mbɔ pi Ooŋ pugu Ŋ̀ga ndɔ moŋ Krishto
a ghà ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ pi Ooŋ.
20 Nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ pa kà'a Minnwi Ooŋ mbɨŋ yu. A chwīe yie a pɔ ntɔgɔ
pi mbhɔ yu ŋa pia chhu ŋa "A pɔ nɛnnɛ" ni Minnwi nɔ ndigha'o yi.
21 A chwīe Minnwi pia thi tɨtɨnɨ moŋ Krishto, ndɔ mbɨnɨ nchu'ɔ via nū'ɔŋ
nɔ ji,
22 ndɔ mbɨnɨ mbɔ ju mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a nū'ɔŋ lǐ yi mbɨŋ pia ndɔ mfɛ Jijwɛ yi
njù'ɔ pia nɔ miŋkwentie pa nnu pɛ ŋa a kà'a via nɔ ghɔ nɛ.
23 Ŋ̀gɛ̄ Minnwi nɔ miŋkwentie a ŋa ǹdɔ ndɛ'i pi ŋgiɛŋ, ŋa a ni mbɔ nthɛ
pi ŋa ǹshini ndɔ ntā'a nu mfɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni pəɨ ŋa mi ni mieŋ ki lɔ nthɔ njəɨ
vəɨ Koriŋ.
24 A lɔ nji'i mbɔ pi ŋa pigi ku'ɔ ku'ɔ thɔ pəɨ moŋ piŋ yəɨ, ndɔ pia ghà
mfā'a ka'a nɔ pwanju'ɔ yəɨ, nnɛ ŋa pəɨ thi a tɨnɨ moŋ piŋ yəɨ.

2

1 Nɛnnɛ, mi ni mbīri njù'ɔ a ŋa m̀ba'a nthɔ njəɨ vəɨ nnɛ ŋa ki'i ǹchwīe
pəɨ pɔ moŋ yu'ɔ njù'ɔ ŋkamu'ɔŋ.
2 Nthɛ ŋa m̄ii nchwīe pəɨ fā'o yu'ɔ njù'ɔ, a shi mbɨnɨ nchwīe gǒ m̀fā'o
pwanju'ɔ ŋkiɛŋ gò ghɔ ŋa ŋ̀kwo chwīe ɔ fā'o yu'ɔ njù'ɔ nɛ?
3 Mi ni nā'aŋ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ ŋki nā'aŋ nɛ, nnɛ ŋa ǹshi ŋga nthɔ, pa'a ǹdɔ
mfā'o yu'ɔ njù'ɔ llɔ mbhɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu kaŋ ni nchwīe m̀fā'o pwanju'ɔ
nɛ. Mi ni mfā'o tɨnɨnju'ɔ mbɨŋ pəɨ ŋa pwanju'ɔ a shi mbɔ pwanju'ɔ ŋguoŋ
yəɨ ghao.

4 Nthɛ ŋa ŋki nā’aŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ mfɛ ni pəɨ pi moŋ ŋkiɛŋ ntou ŋgə’ɨ pugu
pa mmɛ yu’ɔ njù’ɔ, ni ŋkhĭ ligi, pa’a ndɔ ntā’a pi ŋa pəɨ pɔ moŋ yú’ɔ, ntā’a
pi ŋa pəɨ ji fɨ’ɨ ntou khwǎ ŋa m̀fā’o nthɛ vəɨ nɛ.

Lī’ɛ phɨ ŋoŋ ŋa a chwīe phɨ nɛ

5 Ndwɛ šhesheŋoŋ kaŋ ni nchwīe ŋoŋ fā’o yu’ɔ njù’ɔ, kaŋ a lɔ nchwīe pi
mbɨŋ mu nɔ yichəɨ fɨ’ɨ, a chwīe pi mbɨŋ ŋguoŋ yəɨ, nɔ chhu nu ki lɔ ni’iŋ
nchunchru yi.
6 Ni ŋkwaŋ ŋoŋ yinɛ, njó ŋa a llɔ mbhɔ yiɛŋ yəɨ nɛ kā’o.
7 Nnɛ, a ka pie pi ŋa p̂əɨ Lī’ɛ phɨ yi ndɔ mā’aŋ njù’ɔ yi, kaŋ minthɛ yu’ɔ
njù’ɔ yiɛŋ ŋga’a vi.
8 Nnɛ, ǹdīgəɨ vəɨ ŋa pəɨ pɨnɨ nu’uŋ nchwīe a ji ŋa pəɨ khwǎ vi.
9 Nthɛ ŋa yei nnu ŋa a ni nchwīe ǹā’aŋ mfɛ ni pəɨ ŋa minthɛ ǹjwɛ’i vəɨ
njəɨ ŋa pəɨ ghà nja’o nchò moŋ ŋguoŋ nnu ghao.
10 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa pəɨ Lī’ɛ phɨ yi nɛ, mummu ŋkaa mu shi ndī’ɛ phɨ yi.
Nthɛ ŋa sheshe ndɨɨ ŋa ǹkwo Lī’ɛ phɨ nɛ, nɔ ha’aŋ ä mbɔ ŋa ǹkwo Lī’ɛ phɨ,
kaŋ a pɔ nthɛ pi pəɨ shhɨ Krishto,
11 nnɛ ŋa ki’i Shata gha’a via, nthɛ ŋa pia shi lɔ mbɔ pi pa ghìnɨ ni pa
shǐri ŋa a pīri nu nɛ.

Pa ghaghana ŋa a ni nthɔ ni Pɔɔ la’ataoŋ Troa

12 Ndɨɨ ŋa mi ni nthɔ nchəɨŋ Troa lɨ’ɨ chīi ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha’akhɔ Krishto
nɛ, nji’i nthɛ pi nɔ ha’aŋ chonda fà’a Taathɔ ni mbɔ yi chu’ɔ vəɨ fɔ nɛ,
13 njù’ɔ a shini ndɔ mbɔ shi’i nthɛ ŋa ǹshini ndɔ njəɨ Taitu ndĭŋ a fɔ.
Nnɛ m̀ieŋ vugu ŋgə̄ɨ Mashedonia.

Pia gha’a pa ghagha’a ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ Krishto

14 Ndɔ pia tōo Minnwi, ŋa, moŋ pɔ nu ta’a yi pia pa Krishto, a ghà ŋgu’ɔ
nthi shhɨ ntia via ŋgə̄ɨ nu nɔ ghɔ, nɔ ŋgwa ŋa pugu mā’aŋ ti ŋga’a, ntɔgɔ
mbhɔ pia Minnwi chwīe yaoŋ ŋa Krishto yie nɛ nyīeŋ ŋguoŋ lɨ’ɨ nɔ luŋ
mbwa laminda.
15 Nthɛ ŋa pia pɔ pi nɔ mbwa luŋ laminda Krishto ni Minnwi shɨna ŋgwa
pɛ ŋa pugu lūgu nu nɛ, ndɔ mbɨnɨ mbɔ shɨna ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu phɛ nu
gha nɛ.
16 Ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu phɛ nu gha nɛ, a luŋ gu ŋa a thɔ ni gu, ndɔ ni
ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu lūgu nu nɛ, luŋ chɔmbhi ŋa a thɔ ni chɔmbhi. Ti a gǒ
ŋa nnu pei kā’o ghrí yu?
17 Nthɛ ŋa pigi shi lɔ mbɔ pi nɔ ntou pichəɨ ŋgwa ŋa pugu lōgɔ chrà
Minnwi nɔ maoŋ taŋ, ndɔ nɔ ghaŋ ta’anju’ɔ ŋa Minnwi fɛ fà’a ni pugu nɛ,
shhɨ Minnwi, pigi ghà nchrā moŋ pɔ nu ta’a yi pigi pa Krishto.

3

Puoŋ fà’a kìna fhi

1 Pigi pɨnɨ nu’uŋ njɛ̄ nthɔ nōoŋ pi noŋ yigi nɔ ŋkiɛŋ ŋgwa ŋkamu’ɔŋ?
Ki a pie ŋa pi nā’aŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ nɔ ha’aŋ pichəɨ ŋgwa chwīe nɛ, nɔ chhu nu
ŋa pigi ŋkiɛŋ ŋgwa mfɛ ni pəɨ, ki llɔ mbhɔ pəɨ?
2 Ndutho yəɨ pɔ pi pa ŋwa’aŋlɨ nɔ nōoŋ nu ŋa pigi ŋkiɛŋ ŋgwa, ŋa pi
nā’aŋ njù’ɔ pigi, ŋa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ji ndɔ mɛ̄iŋ.

3 Pəɨ nōoŋ ŋa pəɨ pɔ pi ŋwa'aŋlɨ llɔ mbhɔ Krishto ŋa pigi fɛ, ŋwa'aŋlɨ ŋa
pi lɔ nji'i nā'aŋ pi ni ŋkhwǎ ŋwa'aŋlɨ, pi nā'aŋ pi ni Jijwɛ Minnwi maoŋ,
ki lɔ mbɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pa ŋgù'ɔ prapra, mbɔ pi njù'ɔ ŋgwamishua.
4 Yie ghɔ ŋkwaŋ tɨnɨnju'ɔ ŋa pia fā'o mbɨŋ Minnwi ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ Krishto
nɛ.
5 A lɔ nji'i mbɔ pi ŋa pigi ndutho yigi ka'oka'o nɔ chhu nu ŋa chəɨ nnu
llɔ pi mbhɔ pigi, kā'o nu yigi llɔ pi mbhɔ Minnwi,
6 ŋa a chwīe via pia kā'o nɔ pɔ nu puoŋ fà'a kɨna fhi, ki lɔ mbɔ pi yɛ ŋa
pi nā'aŋ nā'aŋ nɛ, mbɔ pi yi Jijwɛ. Nthɛ ŋa yɛ ŋa pi nā'aŋ nā'aŋ nɛ ghà
nthɔ pi ni gu ndɔ Jijwɛ ghà mfɛ chɔmbhi.
7 A kaŋ mbɔ ŋa ndunu shɛndaoŋ ŋa a thɔ ni gu nɛ, ŋa pi ni nā'aŋ pi
ŋkuoŋ ŋgù'ɔ nɛ, ni nthɔ ni ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ ndigha'o ti puoŋ Ishrae kaŋ ni
nthɛ pa'a pugu lɔ nji'i ndīi ligi Mushi nthɛ ndigha'o yi ghɔ nɛ, ndɔ mbɔ
ndigha'o ŋa a ni nthɔ mɛmmɛ nɛ,
8 yie ghɔ shi lɔ nōoŋ ki'ɛ ŋa shɛndaoŋ fhi mbɔ yi Jijwɛ ka fā'o ndigha'o
fā'o a chaa yie ghɔ?
9 Nthɛ ŋa nɔ ha'aŋ ndigha'o ni mbɔ moŋ ndunu shɛndaoŋ ŋa a ghà nthɔ
ni njó nɛ, yie ghɔ nōoŋ ŋa shɛndaoŋ fhi ŋa a thɔ ni ndɨndɨ nɛ chaa vi ŋkiɛŋ
yie ghɔ moŋ ndigha'o.
10 Shishini, moŋ yei, yaoŋ ŋa a ni ma mfā'o ndigha'o lūgwi ki lɔ nu'uŋ
mfā'o sheshe ndigha'o kaŋ shɨgɛi nthɛ ndigha'o ŋa a chaa vi nɛ.
11 Nnɛ, ti yaoŋ ŋa a ni ŋkhu nu nɛ mbɔ ŋa a ni mfā'o ndigha'o, yie nōoŋ
ŋa yaoŋ ŋa a thɔ nu ŋkɨna nɛ fā'o ndigha'o nchaa yie ghɔ ŋkiɛŋ ntou yi.
12 Ŋa pigi fā'o yei kwà'a nɛ, pigi ya mfā'o tɨnɨnju'ɔ,
13 ki lɔ mbɔ pi nɔ Mushi, ŋa a ni mbūoŋ ligi yi ni yaoŋ ndhwí nnɛ ŋa ki'i
pa puoŋ Ishrae chaoŋ ligi yugu ŋkuoŋ yaoŋ ŋa a ni nchhɔ ŋkuokuo mmɛ
nu nɛ.
14 Ndɔ pugu ni nchri njù'ɔ yugu. Nthɛ ŋa nchəɨŋ shi'a, ndɨɨ ŋa pugu
mɛ̄iŋ ndunu kɨna nɛ, ndhwí ghɔ wu'ɔ mbūoŋ njù'ɔ yugu, nthɛ ŋa a wu'ɔ
ntɔgɔ pi mbɨŋ Krishto ŋa ndhwí ghɔ ghà mbɔ yi pɨ'ɨ.
15 Ooŋ! Nchəɨŋ shi'a sheshe ndɨɨ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ gí Mushi nɛ, ndhwí ghɔ kɨna
ŋkuru njù'ɔ yugu.
16 Ndɔ ndɨɨ ŋa ŋoŋ kara mbara Taathɔ nɛ, pi pɨ'ɨ ndhwí ghɔ.
17 Ndwɛ, Taathɔ pɔ pi Jijwɛ, ndɔ lɨ'ɨ ŋa Jijwɛ Taathɔ pɔ nɛ, ŋoŋ lɔ nu'uŋ
mbɔ moŋ kŭna.
18 Nnɛ ndwɛ, pia ghao chhɔ njəɨ ndigha'o Taathɔ ni miŋi mia ŋa a lɔ mbɔ
yi pūoŋ nɛ, pia chhɔ ŋkara nu mfhi vi, llɔ ŋkuoŋ ta'a nthɨŋkwo ndigha'o
ŋgə̄ɨ nchəɨŋ moŋ yichəɨ. Yei llɔ pi mbhɔ Taathɔ ŋa a Jijwɛ ghɔ nɛ.

4

Lî'ɛ pwa pisha'akhɔ

1 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, nɔ ha'aŋ pigi fā'o fà'a yei, ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ kwoshɨnɨ
Minnwi nɛ, pigi lɔ nji'i mfā'o lɨ'ənoŋ.
2 Pigi ni ndɔ̄gɔ nthí miŋi ŋa mba'a pigi ma nchwīe pa nnu mooŋ njiŋ
pugu pa nnu lrithɔ. Pigi lāa chwīe nu pa nnu mifɨɨ ki kwri nu chrà Minnwi,
ndɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ chrā nu nnu shini shhɛnte, pigi nōoŋ ŋkwaŋ ŋgwa ŋa
pigi yie nɛ ni ŋgaŋthɔ sheshenoŋ shhɨ Minnwi.
3 A ndɔ mbɔ ŋa pwa pisha'akhɔ yigi yi kuru, kaŋ a wu'ɔ mbɔ pi ni ŋgwa
pɛ ŋa pugu phɛ nu nɛ.

4 Nnwi ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei fhɨligi ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu lɔ mbiŋ, nnɛ ŋa ki'i
pugu yəɨ lí'ɛ pwa pisha'akhɔ ndigha'o Krishto mbɔ fhi Minnwi.
5 Nthɛ ŋa pigi lɔ nji'i nthɔ nchɨi pi noŋ yigi. Pigi chɨi pi Jishɔ Krishto nɔ
Taathɔ, ni pigi ŋa pigi pɔ pi puoŋ fà'a ni pəɨ nthɛ Jishɔ nɛ.
6 Nthɛ ŋa Minnwi mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a ni nchhu ŋa, "Lí'ɛ thɛ llɔ moŋ njiŋ nɛ,"
kwo thɛ moŋ njù'ɔ pigi nɔ fɛ nu lí'ɛ ji nu ndigha'o Minnwi nɔ miŋi Jishɔ
Krishto.

Fà'o moŋ kǐŋ nchî'a

7 Ndɔ pigi tuo fà'o yei pi moŋ pa kǐŋ nchí'a, nɔ nōoŋ nu ŋa mmɛ tɨtɨnɨ
njɨ ghɔ pɔ pi yi Minnwi ki lɔ mbɔ pi yigi.
8 Yú'ɔ nii vigi moŋ ŋguoŋ puoŋ shɛndaoŋ ghao, ndɔ pa'a ndɔ nwī'iŋ
vigi, pigi fā'o fiŋthɔ ndɔ pa'a ndɔ mbhɛ kwà'a.
9 Pi fɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni pigi ndɔ pa'a pigi lɔ ŋkɨna tə'ɨ vigi, nchhwi vigi mā'aŋ
shhɛ ndɔ pa'a ndɔ mbɨrɨ vigi,
10 ŋgu'ɔ ma nchhɔ ntiɛŋ pi gu Jishɔ nyīeŋ nu nɔ moŋ noŋ yigi nnɛ ŋa
chɔmbhi Jishɔ nōoŋ moŋ noŋ yigi.
11 Nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ghao pi cha'a vigi ŋa pigi yi maoŋ nɛ mfɛ nu ni
gu nthɛ ligi Jishɔ, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ chɔmbhi Jishɔ nōoŋ noŋ yi moŋ frɛinoŋ
yigi ŋa a ghà ŋkhu nɛ.
12 Nnɛ pigi tɔgɔ pi moŋ gu, ndɔ pəɨ chhɔ mfā'o chɔmbhi mbɨŋ pəɨ.
13 Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu ŋa "Ŋki piŋ, a ni nchwīe yie ghɔ ǹchrā." Ni
ta'a ŋkwaŋ piŋ ghɔ, pigi ŋkaa pigi ni mbiŋ nnɛ nchrā,
14 nji nu ŋa ju ŋa a ni mbɨ'ɨ Jishɔ Taathɔ moŋ gu nɛ shi mbɨ'ɨ vigi pigi
pa Jishɔ Taathɔ, nthɔ ni pia ka'a shhɨ yu.
15 Nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ yi ghao pɔ nthɛ pi pəɨ, nnɛ ŋa pwapuŋ Minnwi ŋa
a thɔ nshɛ̄rɛ nu ni ntountou ŋgwa nɛ, shi nchwīe tōo nu pīgi nɔ fɛ nu
ndigha'o ni Minnwi.
16 Nnɛ, mba'a pigi yi'i mfā'o lɨ'ənoŋ. Nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ frɛinoŋ yigi
pɨrɨ ŋgə̄ɨ nu nɛ, noŋ yigi moŋ jijwɛ wu'ɔ nchhɔ ŋgū pi yi fhi pa lɛllɛ.
17 Nthɛ ŋa puoŋ mi ŋgə'ɨ yī'ɛ yī'ɛ pei nɔ kuo ndɨɨ yei nɛ chhɔ mbīri pi
ŋkiɛŋ lilri ndigha'o ki ndugwi yi ŋa fɨ'ɨ yi lɔ nji'i mbɔ nɛ.
18 Nthɛ ŋa pigi lɔ nji'i nthɔ nū'ɔŋ njù'ɔ yigi pi ŋkuoŋ pa maoŋ pɛ ŋa ŋoŋ
ghà njəɨ ni ligi yi nɛ, pigi nū'ɔŋ njù'ɔ yigi pi ŋkuoŋ pa maoŋ pɛ ŋa minthɛ
pa'a ŋoŋ lɔ njəɨ nɛ. Nthɛ ŋa pa maoŋ pɛ ŋa ŋoŋ yəɨ nu nɛ chhɔ ntɔgɔtɔgɔ,
ndɔ pa maoŋ pɛ ŋa pi lɔ njəɨ nu nɛ ghà mbɔ pi ki ndugwi yi.

5

Lɨ'ɨ chhɔ yia po

1 Nthɛ ŋa pia ji ŋa ntǎa yei ŋa a pɔ pi la'a yia ŋkuoŋ shhɛ nɛ shi ŋga
mbɨrɨ, pia fā'o lɨ'ɨ chhɔ mbhɔ Minnwi, mbɔ nda ŋa pi lɔ nji'i ŋkrao pi ni
mbhɔ, mbɔ nda ŋa a shi mbɔ ki ndugwi yi po.
2 Nthɛ ŋa moŋ yei ntǎa ndwɛ nɛ, pia shɔnɔ nu, njūa nu ŋa pia pɔ moŋ
nda yia ŋa a pɔ pi yi po nɛ.
3 Pigi tā'a nu mfā'o frɛinoŋ yei llɔ po nji ŋa mba'a pigi nu'uŋ mbɔ ntii.
4 Nthɛ ŋa nɔ ha'aŋ pigi wu'ɔ mbɔ moŋ ntǎa yei ndwɛ nɛ, pigi shɔnɔ ni
ghana njù'ɔ, a lɔ nji'i mbɔ pi ŋa pigi tā'a nu mfu'u noŋ yigi yei mī'aŋ, a
pɔ pi ŋa pigi tā'a nu mā'aŋ noŋ fhi ŋkuoŋ yei, nnɛ ŋa chɔmbhi mmi noŋ
yei ŋa minthɛ a khu nɛ.

5 Ŋoŋ ŋa a pīri via nɔ nnu yei nɛ pɔ pi Minnwi, mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a fɛ Jijwɛ
yi ni pia nɔ ŋa pia fā'o tɨnɨnju'ɔ ni yaoŋ ŋa a kā'a via nɔ ghɔ nɛ.
6 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pigi ghà ŋgu'ɔ ndɨnaoŋ ni tɨnɨnju'ɔ. Pigi ji ŋa ndɨɨ ŋa pigi
pɔ la'a moŋ noŋ yei nɛ, kaŋ pigi lɔ nji'i mbɔ yəɨ Taathɔ,
7 nthɛ ŋa pigi ghà nchhɔ chɔmbhi yigi ntɔgɔ pi moŋ piŋ, pa'a ndɔ mbɔ
pi moŋ pa nnu ŋa pigi yəɨ nu nɛ.
8 Ooŋ! Pigi ya ndɨnaoŋ ni tɨnɨnju'ɔ, ŋka khwā pi ŋa pigi mieŋ ki lɔ mbɔ
moŋ noŋ yei, nnɛ ndɔ mbɔ la'a pigi pa Taathɔ ka'a.
9 Nnɛ ki pigi pɔ hɛiŋ pi moŋ noŋ yei, ki pigi lɔ nji'i mbɔ moŋ noŋ yei,
pigi ghà mba'o pi nɔ yəɨ nu ŋa pigi chwīe túa yi pwa.
10 Nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ yigi ghao ma ŋgu'ɔ nthi shá'a shhɨ faaŋ Krishto, nnɛ
ŋa shesheŋoŋ nthɛ a fā'o yaoŋ ŋa a pie ŋa a fā'o nthɛ nnu ŋa a ni nchwīe
moŋ frɛinoŋ yei nɛ, ki a pɔ pi pwa ki phɨ.

Fā'a nu fà'a chīni nu ŋggì

11 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, nthɛ ŋa pigi ji yaoŋ ŋa pógɔ Taathɔ yie ghɔ nɛ, pigi chrā
nthɛ vi ni pichəɨ ŋgwa mba'o nɔ chwīe nu ŋa pugu piŋ. Ndɔ Minnwi ji
yaoŋ ŋa pigi yie ghɔ nɛ. M̀bī'i ŋa pəɨ ji ŋkaa pəɨ moŋ ŋgaŋthɔ yəɨ.
12 Pigi lɔ nji'i nchhɔ mba'opa'o nɔ chhu nu yaoŋ ŋa pigi yie nɛ ni pəɨ.
Pigi chhɔ fɛ pi shìna ni pəɨ ŋa pəɨ kwēi njù'ɔ nthɛ vigi nji ŋa pəɨ shi mfā'o
khwè nɔ fɛ nu ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu kwēi njù'ɔ nthɛ pi pa yaoŋ ŋa pi yəɨ
nu nɛ, ki lɔ mbɔ pi yaoŋ ŋa a llɔ moŋ njù'ɔ nɛ.
13 Ä nji'i mbɔ pɔ ŋa mooŋ thɔ yigi lɔ nji'i ŋkā'o, kaŋ a pɔ nthɛ pi Minnwi,
ä mbɔ ŋa mooŋ thɔ yigi pɔ shi'i kaŋ a pɔ nthɛ pi pəɨ.
14 Nthɛ ŋa khwǎ ŋa Krishto fā'o ni pigi yaoŋ ŋa a chhɔ nsha'a vigi nɛ,
nthɛ ŋa pigi kwo lūgwi yei nnu moŋ njù'ɔ pigi ŋa ta'a ŋoŋ khu nthɛ ŋguoŋ
ŋgwa, nthɛ yie ghɔ, ŋguoŋ ŋgwa khu.
15 A ni ŋkhu nthɛ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa, nnɛ ŋa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu chɔmbhi nɛ,
pugu chhɔ mbhi ki lɔ nthɛ pi nōoŋ yugu. P̀ugu chhɔ nthɛ pi ju ŋa a ni
ŋkhu pi ku'ɔ ni ju moŋ gu nthɛ vugu nɛ.
16 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, jɛ̄ ndwɛ ŋgəɨ nu shhɨ, pigi shi lɔ nu'uŋ ndīi ŋgwa pi
ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ ŋgwamishua ghà ndīi nɛ. Nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ pigi ni ndīi
Krishto pi ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ ŋgwamishua ghà ndīi nɛ, mba'a pigi yi'i nu'uŋ
ndīi vi nɛnnɛ.
17 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a ta'a yi pugu Krishto nɛ, pɔ pi yaoŋ puoŋ
fhi. Pa ndunu nnu kwo tɔgɔ, līi njəɨ, pa nnu gū pi fhi.
18 Ŋguoŋ nnu pei ghao llɔ pi mbhɔ Minnwi ŋa a tɔgɔ mbɨŋ Krishto nchīni
ŋggì yia pugu, mfɛ fà'a chīni nu ŋggì ni pia
19 yie ghɔ pɔ ŋa moŋ Krishto Minnwi ni nthɔ nchīni ŋggì pugu pa ŋgwa
ŋkuoŋ mbhí pugu pɨnɨ mbara vi, ki lɔ nu'uŋ nchhɔ ŋgwɛ̄ɨŋ vugu nthɛ phɨ
ŋa pugu chwīe nɛ, ndɔ ncha'a ŋkìnɨ chīni nu ŋggì mfɛ mbhɔ pigi.
20 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pigi pa ghaŋ chrà nɔ ligi Krishto, pi nɔ ha'aŋ Minnwi
chhɔ mfɛ gè yi ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ pigi. Pigi līgəɨ vəɨ nɔ ligi Krishto ŋa p̂əɨ chīni
ŋggì pəɨ pa Minnwi.
21 Nthɛ via Minnwi ni nchwīe vi a pɔ phɨ, mbɔ ju ŋa a shini ndɔ nji phɨ
nɛ, nnɛ ŋa moŋ pɔ nu ta'a yi pigi pugu, pigi shi mbɔ ndɨndɨ Minnwi.

6

1 Nɔ ha'aŋ pigi pa Minnwi fā'a nu ka'a nɛ, pigi līgəɨ ŋa ki'i pəɨ chwīe
pwapuŋ Minnwi ŋa a nōoŋ ni pəɨ nɛ phɛ gha.

2 Nthɛ ŋa Minnwi chhu ŋa,
“Wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ ndɨɨ ni ŋkā’o nɛ, ŋki ya’o vəɨ,
moŋ llɛmbhi lūgu nu ŋ̀gɛ̄rɛ vəɨ.”
Līi njəɨ, ndwɛ ndɨɨ kā’o, Īii njəɨ, ndwɛ pɔ pi llɛmbhi lūgu nu.*
3 Pigi lɔ nū’ɔŋ kɨ’ɨŋgɨnɨ ni shesheŋoŋ, nnɛ ŋa ki’i sheshe ntəɨ pɔ ni fà’a yigi.
4 Ndɔ nɔ puoŋ fà’a Minnwi pigi nōoŋ noŋ yigi ŋa pigi ŋkiɛŋ ŋgwa ntɔgɔ pi moŋ tiishii, pa ŋgə’ɨŋgə’ɨ, pa ghagha’a pugu pa nnu tɨtɨnɨ,
5 pa wie, pa ghə̄ɨ nu chə́ɨŋ, pa yɔ̀yɔnɔ ghaŋ pɨgɨtua nthɔ nu lɨ’ɨ wie vigi, fà’a ki jwɛ, la’a ki llɛ pugu pa njĩ.
6 Pigi pɨnɨ nōoŋ noŋ yigi ŋa pigi ŋkiɛŋ ŋgwa ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pɔ nu yi taoŋtaoŋ, ji nu yigi, wɛ̄iŋ nu njù’ɔ, pwapuŋ, fā’o nu Jijwɛ Minnwi moŋ chɔmbhi yigi, khwǎ llɔ moŋ njù’ɔ pigi,
7 chrā nu nnu shini, ni ghrí Minnwi. Pigi ghà ntuo ndɨndɨ nɔ maoŋ nchhɔ̀ ŋgei mbhɔ jɨ nɔ mā’aŋ nu pugu ŋgei mbhɔ ŋkwrɛi nɔ lɨ’ɨ nu.
8 Pigi ghà mfā’a mbhɔ Minnwi ki pi gha’o vigi ki nshhū vigi, nchhu nnu phɨ thɔ pigi ki mfɛ ndigha’o ni pigi. Pi lɔ̄gɔ vigi nɔ pa ghaŋ mifɨɨ, ndɔ pigi chrā pi nnu shini.
9 Pi Īii vigi nɔ pa nnu gha, ndɔ pichəɨ ji vigi ti ŋga’a, nɔ ŋgwa ŋa pugu chhɔ ŋkukhu, ndɔ Īii njəɨ, pigi yi maoŋ, nɔ ŋgwa ŋa pi fɛ njɔ́ ni pugu ndɔ pa’a ndɔ njwi vugu,
10 nɔ ŋgwa ŋa pugu fā’o pə’ɨ njù’ɔ ndɔ pigi wu’ɔ nchhɔ mfā’o pi pwanju’ɔ, nɔ ghaŋ pou ndɔ pigi wu’ɔ nchhɔ nchwīe ntou ŋgwa pɔ ghaŋ fà’o, nɔ ŋgwa ŋa pugu lɔ nji’i mfā’o yaoŋ ndɔ pigi fā’o ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao.
11 Pigi chrā ni pəɨ ki lɔ ndə̄ɨŋ vəɨ ni sheshe nnu, ma ŋgwa la’ataoŋ Koriŋ, njù’ɔ yigi yi wo shhɨ pəɨ.
12 Pigi lɔ nji’i ndɨ’ɨ vəɨ, ndɔ a lɨ’ɨ pəɨ ndɨ’ɨ noŋ yəɨ moŋ njù’ɔ pəɨ.
13 Ndwɛ, nɔ khwɛ̄ nu, p̂əɨ ŋa’aŋ njù’ɔ yəɨ ni pigi ŋkaa pigi. Ǹchrā yei ni pəɨ ndwɛ pi nɔ puoŋ paŋ.

Nda Minnwi maoŋ

14 Ki’i nyiaŋ kwò pəɨ pa ghaŋ ki piŋ. Nthɛ ŋa a yəɨ ta’aŋggi ŋa a pɔ shɨna ndɨndɨ pugu pɨphɨ? Ki a yəɨ chɨ nu kwò ŋa a ghà mbɔ shɨna lí’ɛ pugu njiŋnjiŋ?
15 Ki a yəɨ ta’aŋggi shɨna Krishto pugu Shata†? Ki a yəɨ lɨ’ɨ ŋa ŋgaŋ piŋ ghà nchɨ pugu ŋgaŋ ki piŋ?
16 A yəɨ ta’aŋggi ŋa Nda Minnwi fā’o pugu pa nnwi? Nthɛ ŋa pia pɔ pi Nda Minnwi maoŋ nɔ ha’aŋ Minnwi chhu ŋa,
“Ǹshi nchwīe lɨ’ɨ chhɔ a shɨna pugu nyīeŋ shɨna pugu
mɔ̀bɔ Minnwi vugu,
pugu pɔ pa ŋgwa paŋ.”
17 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, Taathɔ chhu ŋa:
“Pəɨ taoŋ shɨna pugu
mbɔ tə’ɨ vəɨ,
Ki’i pəɨ kāoŋ yaoŋ ŋa a yi fuo nɛ,
kaŋ ǹshi mbiŋ vəɨ,
18 Ǹdɔ mbɔ Tǎa vəɨ,
pəɨ pɔ pa puoŋ paŋ pi pimbia pugu pa piŋgɛ.
A chhu Taathɔ ŋa a chàa ŋguoŋ njɨ nɛ.”

---

* **6:2 6:2** Ishaya 49:8. † **6:15 6:15** A pɔ moŋ chrà Gri pi ŋa Bɛlia.

7

1 Ŋkiɛŋ pa lǐŋ paŋ, nthɛ ŋa pia fā’o pa kà’a pei nɛ, p̂ia fu’u sheshe yaoŋ
ŋa a ghà mfuo via nɛ mbɨŋ pia pugu pa jijwɛ yia, mī’ɛŋ pɔ nu yi taoŋtaoŋ
moŋ pɔ́gɔ Minnwi.

Pwanju’ɔ ŋa Pɔɔ ni mfā’o nɛ

2 P̂əɨ ŋa’aŋ njù’ɔ yəɨ ni pigi, pigi lɔ nji’i mfāaŋ sheshe nnu mbɨŋ
sheshеŋoŋ, pigi lɔ nji’i mbɨrɨ sheshеŋoŋ, pigi lɔ nji’i nchīgi sheshеŋoŋ.
3 Ndɔ nji’i nchrā yei pi nɔ wɛ̄iŋ nu vəɨ ŋa pəɨ fāaŋ nnu. Nthɛ ŋa mi ni
ŋkwo chhu ni pəɨ ŋa pəɨ pɔ njù’ɔ pigi, pia khu ka’a ndɔ nchhɔ mbhi ka’a.
4 Nthɔ nchwīe pa nnu pi ni ntou tɨnɨnju’ɔ mbɨŋ pəɨ, m̀fā’o ntou titɛnɛ
mbɨŋ pəɨ. Ndɨnaoŋ ni ghrɨnju’ɔ. Moŋ ŋguoŋ pa ŋgə’ɨ pigi, pwanju’ɔ a
lɨnaoŋ ti ŋkwrī.
5 Nthɛ ŋa nji’i nthɛ pi ndɨɨ ŋa pigi ni nchəɨŋ Mashedonia nɛ, pigi shini
ndɔ mfā’o fɛrɛnoŋ, ŋgə’ɨ ni nii vigi moŋ ŋguoŋ puoŋ shɛndaoŋ, ŋgwa fɛ̄’i
vigi, pɔgɔ gu pɔ nu njù’ɔ pigi.
6 Ndɔ Minnwi, mbɔ ju ŋa a ghà mfɛ mā’aŋ njù’ɔ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu
fā’o pə’ɨ njù’ɔ nɛ, mā’aŋ njù’ɔ yigi ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ thɔ nu Taitu.
7 Ndɔ pa’a ndɔ ŋgu’ɔ mbɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ thɔ nu mi, a ni mbɨnɨ mbɔ
ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ mā’aŋ njù’ɔ ŋa pəɨ ni mā’aŋ njù’ɔ yi nɔ ghɔ nɛ, nɔ ha’aŋ
a ni nshwei vigi ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ pəɨ ni ŋkhwā nu nɔ yəɨ nu ma, ndɔ njūa nu
nthɛ nnu ŋa a ni ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ nɛ, ndɔ mfā’o ni’iŋ njù’ɔ vəɨ, nnɛ ǹja mfā’o
pwanju’ɔ, mbīgi ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ.
8 Nthɛ ŋa ä nji’i mbɔ ŋa ǹchwīe pəɨ fā’o tu’uthɔ ni ŋwa’aŋlɨ ŋa ŋki
nā’aŋ mfɛ ni pəɨ nɛ, kaŋ ǹdɔ nji’i njūa ŋa ŋki nā’aŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ ghɔ nɛ. Mi
ni mfŭoŋ njūa nthɛ ŋa mi ni njəɨ ŋa ŋwa’aŋlɨ ghɔ chwīe pəɨ fā’o tu’uthɔ
nɔ kuo ndɨɨ.
9 Nɔ ha’aŋ a pɔ nɛ, m̀fā’o pwanju’ɔ, ki lɔ nthɛ pi ŋa pəɨ fā’o tu’uthɔ nɛ,
mi ni mfā’o nthɛ pi ŋa pəɨ ni mfā’o tu’uthɔ, a chwīe pəɨ pā’a ŋkŭnu yəɨ
ni phɨ. Nthɛ ŋa pəɨ ni mfā’o pi tu’uthɔ llɔ ŋkuoŋ pɔgɔ Minnwi, nnɛ pigi
shini ndɔ mfɛ ŋgə’ɨ ni pəɨ kaŋ shɨgɛi.
10 Nthɛ ŋa tu’uthɔ ŋa a pɔ nthɛ pi pɔgɔ Minnwi nɛ ghà nthɔ ni pā’a nu
ŋkŭnu ni phɨ, ndugwi yi pɔ lūgu nu ki yūa nu lɔ mbɔ. Ndɔ tu’uthɔ ŋa a
pɔ pi yi ŋkuoŋ mbhi nɛ ghà nthɔ ni gu.
11 Līi fɨ’ɨ thi nu a tɨnɨ moŋ ni’iŋ njù’ɔ ŋa ŋkwaŋ tu’uthɔ yei ŋa Minnwi
tā’a nu nɛ chwīe pəɨ fā’o, pugu pa fɨ’ɨ ni’iŋ njù’ɔ ŋa pəɨ fā’o nɔ taa nu
nchò yəɨ nɛ njəɨ! Yei nōoŋ nu ŋa mbhɔ yəɨ yi wo. A pɨnɨ nu’uŋ nthɔ ni fɨ’ɨ
pɨgɨtua, fɨ’ɨ pɔ́gɔ, fɨ’ɨ khwā nu pugu pa fɨ’ɨ ni’iŋ njù’ɔ, ni fɨ’ɨ pīri nu noŋ nɔ
fɛ nu njɔ́ ni ŋoŋ ŋa a chwīe nnu ŋa a lɔ nji’i ŋkā’o nɛ! Moŋ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ
ghao, pəɨ nōoŋ noŋ yəɨ ŋa mbhɔ yəɨ yi wo moŋ nnu ghɔ.
12 Nnɛ nji’i nthɛ nɔ ha’aŋ ŋki nā’aŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ mfɛ ni pəɨ nɛ, a shini ndɔ
mbɔ nthɛ pi ŋoŋ ŋa a fāaŋ nnu ghɔ nɛ, ki nthɛ ŋoŋ ŋa pi fāaŋ mbɨŋ yu
nɛ. A ni mbɔ nthɛ pi ŋa ni’iŋ njù’ɔ yəɨ mbɨŋ pigi nōoŋ noŋ yi ni pəɨ shhɨ
Minnwi.
13 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pigi fā’o ghrɨnju’ɔ.

A lɔ ŋgu’ɔ mbɔ pi yigi ghrɨnju’ɔ, pigi pɨnɨ mfā’o pwanju’ɔ mbīgi nthɛ pi
pwanju’ɔ Taitu, nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ yəɨ mā’aŋ ghrí yi.
14 N̄shini ndɔ mfā’o lrithɔ nthɛ sheshe kwēi njù’ɔ ŋa mi ni ŋkwēi ghɔ
nthɛ vəɨ nɛ. Ndɔ wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ ŋguoŋ nnu pɛ ŋa pigi ni nchhu ni pəɨ, ni

nōoŋ ŋa a nnu shini nɛ, ŋguoŋ kwēi nu njù'ɔ ŋa pigi ni ŋkwēi shhɨ Taitu nɛ nōoŋ ŋa a nnu shini.
15 Fɨ'ɨ khwǎ ŋa a fā'o ni pəɨ nɛ ka pɨnɨ njiɛŋ yiɛŋ, nɔ ha'aŋ a kwiŋ ya'o nchò yəɨ ghao nɛ, fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ ni nchhu ghɔ ŋa a thɔ a pwa ni pógɔ pugu pa wrū nu.
16 Mfā'o pwanju'ɔ nthɛ ŋa m̀fā'o ŋkiɛŋ tɨnɨnju'ɔ mbɨŋ pəɨ.

8

Mmɛ pwapuŋ moŋ yaoŋ fɛ

1 Ndwɛ, ma pa lǐŋ paŋ, pigi tā'a nu ŋa pəɨ ji fɨ'ɨ pwapuŋ Minnwi ŋa a fɛ ni pa chɔshi moŋ Mashedonia nɛ.
2 Moŋ mmɛ tɨtɨnɨ ŋgə'ɨ ŋa a mooŋ vugu nɛ, ntou pwanju'ɔ yugu chwīe pugu fɛ ki lɔ nji'i ŋgī'ɛ, nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ pugu ya mbou ŋga'a nɛ.
3 Nthɛ ŋa mi miŋkwentie yugu ŋa pugu ni mfɛ nɔ fɨ'ɨ njɨ yugu, ti a ka lɔ nchaa njɨ yugu chaa, pugu ni mfɛ pi ni khwā njù'ɔ yugu,
4 ndīgəɨ vigi ki jwɛ nɔ fā'o nu shìna nɔ pɔ nu ŋgia yaoŋ fɛ nɔ ghērɛ nu ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ.
5 Yei lɔ mbɔ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pigi ni njwɛrɛ nu nɛ, ndɔ pugu ni mfǔoŋ mfɛ noŋ yugu ni Taathɔ ŋkaoŋ, mbɨnɨ mfɛ noŋ yugu ni pigi wu'ɔ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ Minnwi tā'a nu nɛ.
6 Nnɛ pigi ni ŋkɔnɔ Taitu ŋa nɔ ha'aŋ a ni ŋkwo jē nɛ, â mī'ɛŋ fà'a pwapuŋ yei shɨna pəɨ.
7 Ndɔ wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ ghəɨ nu shhɨ moŋ ŋguoŋ nnu nɛ, moŋ piŋ, moŋ chrà, pugu pa ji nu nnu, pugu pa thi nu tɨtɨnɨ moŋ ni'iŋ njù'ɔ, pugu pa khwǎ ŋa pigi chwīe ŋa pəɨ fā'o nɛ,* p̂əɨ yəɨ ŋa pəɨ ghəɨ shhɨ shi'i moŋ fà'a pwapuŋ yei ŋkaa yu.
8 Ndɔ nji'i nthɔ mfɛ yei pi nɔ gí ni pəɨ, ndɔ yei pɔ pi nɔ nōoŋ nu ŋa khwǎ yəɨ yi ndɨndɨ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ chwīe nu pəɨ yəɨ tɨtɨnɨ ni'iŋ njù'ɔ ŋgwa nduoŋ.
9 Pəɨ ji pwapuŋ Taathɔ via mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto, ŋa nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ a ni mfā'o nɛ, ndɔ nthɛ vəɨ, a ni ŋgū mbou, nji ŋa ntɔgɔ ŋkuoŋ pou yi, pəɨ shi mfā'o.
10 Ndɔ moŋ nnu yei, m̀fɛ nyaŋ pī'i nu, ŋa yei pɔ pi shéi ni pəɨ, mbɔ pəɨ ŋa shɨna ta'a ŋga'o ŋa a tɔgɔ nɛ, pəɨ ni njē pa'a ndɔ ŋgu'ɔ nchwīe fà'a yei chwīe, pəɨ ni mbɨnɨ ŋkhwā nɔ chwīe nu fà'a ghɔ.
11 Nɛnnɛ ki'ɛ, p̂əɨ ghəɨ nɔ ghɔ shhɨ ti mī'ɛŋ fà'a ghɔ, nnɛ ŋa pīri nu noŋ nɔ khwā nu nɔ fā'a nu fà'a ghɔ nthɛ ŋa a nyīeŋ ta'a kwò pugu pa mī'ɛŋ nu fà'a ghɔ nɔ fɨ'ɨ ghrí yəɨ.
12 Nthɛ ŋa pīri nu noŋ nɔ fɛ nu mbɔ, pi piŋ yaoŋ fɛ ŋoŋ pi fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a fā'o nɛ, ki lɔ mbɔ pi fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a lɔ nji'i mfā'o nɛ.
13 Yei lɔ nji'i mbɔ pi nɔ chwīe nu pichəɨ ŋgwa pɔ shi'i pəɨ fā'o lrǐ, ndɔ a pɔ pi nɔ chwīe nu ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pɔ ndɨndɨ.
14 Fɨ'ɨ ntou yaoŋ ŋa pəɨ fā'o ndwɛ nɛ shi ŋgērɛ vugu moŋ yugu chà, nji ŋa ntou yaoŋ ŋa pugu fā'o nɛ shi ŋgērɛ vəɨ moŋ yəɨ chà, nnɛ ŋguoŋ pa nnu pɔ ndɨndɨ.
15 Nɔ ha'aŋ pi nā'aŋ nɛ: "Ŋoŋ ŋa a ni ŋkɨrɨ ntou yi nɛ shini ndɔ mfā'o ti a yiɛŋyiɛŋ ŋga'a ndɔ pa'a ŋoŋ ŋa a ni ŋkɨrɨ shɨgɛi nɛ lɔ mbou yaoŋ."

* **8:7 8:7** Pichəɨ pa Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi moŋ chrà Gri fā'o pi ŋa *khwǎ ŋa pəɨ fā'o mbɨŋ pigi nɛ.*

Taitu pugu pa pakwo pi

16 Ndɔ pia tōo Minnwi ŋa a fɛ ta'a ŋkwaŋ ni'iŋ njù'ɔ ŋa pigi fā'o nɔ lɨna nu ni pəɨ nɛ njù'ɔ Taitu.
17 Nthɛ ŋa a shini ndɔ nji'i ŋgu'ɔ mbiŋ pi lɩ̄gəɨ yigi, ndɔ nduthɔ yi thi tɨtɨnɨ moŋ ni'iŋ njù'ɔ, ŋkhwā ni njù'ɔ yi nɔ thɔ nu njəɨ vəɨ.
18 Pigi taoŋ vi pugu yichəɨ ta'a ŋgaŋ piŋ ŋa pi ya ŋga'o vi moŋ ŋguoŋ pa chɔshi nthɛ fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a thɔ nchīi pwa pisha'akhɔ nɛ.
19 Ki lɔ ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ pi yie ghɔ, pa chɔshi pɨnɨ nu'uŋ nchu'ɔ vi ŋa pigi pugu nyīeŋ ka'a nɔ fā'a nu fà'a pwapuŋ yei nthɛ ndigha'o Taathɔ nduthɔ yi, ndɔ mbɨnɨ nōoŋ ŋa pigi khwā nɔ ghɛ̄rɛ nu.
20 Pigi tɔgɔ pi yei shɛndaoŋ nnɛ ŋa ki'i ŋoŋ krɛ̄i vigi nthɛ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ pigi chhɔ ndīi nnu kwe nu, pugu pa ghrā nu maoŋ pei ŋa pi fɛ ki lɔ ŋgī'ɛ nɛ.
21 Pigi fā'o njù'ɔ pigi nɔ chwīe nu nnu yɛ ŋa a lɔ ŋgu'ɔ nchɨɨ pi ligi Taathɔ, ndɔ a chɩ̄ɨ ŋkaa yu ligi ŋgwamishua nɛ.
22 Pigi chhɔ ntaoŋ vugu pugu pa yichəɨ ta'a ndǐŋ vigi moŋ piŋ ŋa pigi mooŋ vi ntou ŋgɛ́ njəɨ ŋa a ni'iŋ njù'ɔ nɔ ghɛ̄rɛ nu moŋ ntou pa nnu, ndɔ ndwɛ, a ka pɨnɨ nu'uŋ mfā'o ni'iŋ njù'ɔ fā'o mbīgi nthɛ fɨ'ɨ ntou tɨnɨnju'ɔ ŋa a fā'o mbɨŋ pəɨ nɛ.
23 Ndɔ ä mbɔ nɔ Taitu, a ŋgaŋ kwò a, ndɔ mbɨnɨ mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa pigi yu fā'a nu ka'a nɔ ghɛ̄rɛ nu vəɨ. Ŋga mbɔ nɔ pichəɨ pa lǐŋ pigi, pugu ghaŋ ntaoŋ pa chɔshi, mbɔ ndigha'o Krishto.
24 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, p̂əɨ nōoŋ shhɨ pa chɔshi ni ŋgwa pei fɨ'ɨ khwǎ yəɨ pugu pa titɛnɛ yigi nthɛ vəɨ.

9

Yaoŋ fɛ nɔ ghɛ̄rɛ nu ghaŋ piŋ Jerushalɛiŋ

1 Ndwɛ, a lɔ nu'uŋ ndɔ mbie ŋa mbɨnɨ nā'aŋ mfɛ ni pəɨ nthɛ nnu ghɛ̄rɛ nu ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ.
2 Nji fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pəɨ kwo pīri noŋ yəɨ nɔ ghɛ̄rɛ nu nɛ, mbɔ yie ŋa ŋkwo fā'o kwēi njù'ɔ nɔ ghɔ nthɛ vəɨ ni pa ŋgwa Mashedonia, nchhu nu ŋa jɛ̄ ŋga'o yini, ŋgwa Akaya ni ŋkwo pīri noŋ yugu. Ndɔ ni'iŋ njù'ɔ yəɨ kwɛ̄nɛ ntou yugu.
3 Ndɔ ǹthɔ ntaoŋ ghaŋ piŋ pei ni pəɨ nnɛ ŋa ki'i kwēi nu njù'ɔ yigi nthɛ vəɨ yi'i ntaoŋ ghagha moŋ nnu pei, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pəɨ pīri noŋ yəɨ nɔ ha'aŋ mi ni ŋkwo chhu ŋa pəɨ shì mbɔ nɛ.
4 Ti ä mbɔ ŋa pichəɨ ŋgwa Mashedonia thɔ pigi pugu, njəɨ ŋa pəɨ lɔ naa mbīri noŋ yəɨ, lrithɔ wɛ̄iŋ vigi, ndɔ pa'a yəɨ lrithɔ lɔ nu'uŋ mbɔ pi nnu chhu nthɛ fɨ'ɨ tɨnɨnju'ɔ ŋa pigi kwo fā'o nthɛ vəɨ nɛ.
5 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, mi ni mbī'i ŋa a pie ŋa mà'aŋ ghrɨ́ pa ghaŋ piŋ pei pugu ghəɨ shhɨ njəɨ vəɨ nɔ pīri nu yaoŋ fɛ ŋa pəɨ ni ŋkā'a nɛ ndɨɨ maa kā'o nu nnɛ ŋa pi kwo pīri maoŋ pighɔ màa nchəɨŋ nu, a pɨnɨ nōoŋ ŋa pəɨ fɛ nthɛ pi ŋa pəɨ khwā nɔ fɛ nu, ki lɔ mbɔ nthɛ pi ŋa pi ŋɨ vəɨ ŋɨ.

Ŋgaŋ fɛ ki lɔ ŋgī'ɛ

6 Yei nnu ghɔ: Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a phī yaoŋ ŋgī'ɛ nɛ shi ŋkwōo shɨgɛi, shesheŋoŋ ŋa a phī ntou yi nɛ shi ŋkwōo ntou yi.
7 Shesheŋoŋ fɛ nɔ ha'aŋ a lɔ̄gɔ nthí mi njù'ɔ yu nɛ, ki lɔ mfɛ pi ni kwe thɔ, ki pi nɔ ha'aŋ pi ŋɨ vi ŋɨ, nthɛ ŋa Minnwi khwā ŋoŋ ŋa a ghà mfɛ ni pwanju'ɔ nɛ.

8 Minnwi fā’o ghrí nɔ fɛ nu yaoŋ ni pəɨ a yiɛŋ ti nchaa fɨ’ɨ yɛ ŋa pəɨ tā’a
nu nɛ, nnɛ ŋa pəɨ shi ŋga mfā’o ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa a pie ŋa pəɨ fā’o ŋguoŋ
ndɨɨ ghao nɛ, pəɨ fā’a fà’a shi’i mbīgi ŋgəɨ shhɨ.
9 Nɔ ha’aŋ pi nā’aŋ nɛ,
“A ghrā pa yaoŋ ki lɔ ŋgī’ɛ, a fɛ ni pa ghaŋ pou.
Ndɨndɨ yi shi lɔ mfā’o ndugwi yi.”*
10 Minnwi, mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a ghà mfɛ mbhĕ ni ŋgaŋ phī mbhĕ pugu pa maoŋ
jɨ nɔ jɨ nu nɛ, shi mbɨnɨ mfɛ ŋguoŋ mbhĕ yɛ ŋa pəɨ fā’o nɔ phī nu nɛ ndɔ
nchwīe a ku’ɔ pəɨ kwōo ntou yi ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ pəɨ fɛ nu ki lɔ ŋgī’ɛ†.
11 Pi shi nchwīe pəɨ fā’o moŋ ŋguoŋ shɛndaoŋ ghao, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pəɨ
fɛ ki lɔ ŋgī’ɛ moŋ ŋguoŋ shɛndaoŋ ghao. Ndɨɨ ŋa pigi fɛ pa yaoŋ fɛ pəɨ
nɛ, kaŋ ŋgwa shi ntōo Minnwi.
12 Nthɛ ŋa fā’a nu fà’a yei lɔ ŋgu’ɔ mbɔ pi pɨ’ɨ nu chà ŋgwa Minnwi pi
taoŋtaoŋ, a pɨnɨ nu nchwīe ŋa ntou tōo nu lɨnaoŋ mbhɔ Minnwi.
13 Ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pɔ nu ŋa pugu piŋ fà’a yei, pugu shi mfɛ ndigha’o ni
Minnwi nthɛ pi fɛ nu noŋ yəɨ ni pwa pisha’akhɔ Krishto ŋa pəɨ chhu nɛ,
pugu pa pwapuŋ yəɨ nɔ fɛ nu yaoŋ ni pugu pugu pa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa nduoŋ.
14 Nɛnnɛ, pugu shi nduoŋ Minnwi mfɛ ni pəɨ ni mmɛ khwǎ, nthɛ pwapuŋ
ki fɨ’ɨ ŋa Minnwi nōoŋ ni pəɨ nɛ.
15 Ƥia tōo Minnwi nthɛ fɛ ki fɨ’ɨ yei!

10

Pɔɔ taa nchò nthɛ fà’a yi

1 Mmu nduthɔ a, Pɔɔ, ǹdīgəɨ vəɨ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ juju pugu pa ndipɔrɔ
Krishto, mbɔ mmu ŋa pi chhu ŋa ǹga mbɔgɔ ligi ndɨɨ ŋa pia pɔ ka’a nɛ,
ndɔ mfā’o tɨnɨ njù’ɔ ndɨɨ ŋa pia lɔ mbɔ ka’a nɛ!
2 Ǹdīgəɨ vəɨ ŋa ndɨɨ ŋa ǹthɔ nɛ, ki’i pəɨ chwīe m̀fā’o tɨnɨnju’ɔ ni pəɨ nɔ
ha’aŋ m̀bī’i ŋa a pie ŋa m̀bɔ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pī’i yugu ŋa pigi chwīe
pa nnu pi moŋ frɛinoŋ nɛ.
3 Nthɛ ŋa nji’i nthɛ pi nɔ ha’aŋ pigi wu’ɔ mbɔ moŋ frɛinoŋ yei ŋkuoŋ
mbhi nɛ, pigi lɔ nji’i nthɔ mā’aŋ nchhò pi nɔ ha’aŋ frɛinoŋ tā’a nu nɛ.
4 Nthɛ ŋa pa maoŋ nchhò pigi lɔ nji’i mbɔ pi maoŋ nchhò ŋkuoŋ mbhi.
A pɔ pi tɨtɨnɨ maoŋ nchhò llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi nɔ shāaŋ nu ghrí mimbɨna
ndɔ mbɨnɨ nshāaŋ pa mindoundou mifɨɨ.
5 Pigi ghà nshāaŋ sheshe mindoundou ŋa a pɔ nɔ kɨ’ɨŋgɨnɨ ni ji nu
Minnwi nɛ, nchwīe ŋguoŋ pī’i nu ya’o pi mbhɔ Krishto.
6 Ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ ya’o nchò ti ŋgəɨ mī’ɛŋ nɛ, pigi fɛ njó ni shesheŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ
nji’i nthɔ nja’o nchò nɛ.
7 Pəɨ Ĩii ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ pa nnu pɔ ligi pəɨ nɛ. Shesheŋoŋ mfā’o tɨnɨnju’ɔ
ni noŋ yi ŋa a yi Krishto, a pɨnɨ nu’uŋ ŋkwiŋ noŋ yi ni yei nnu ŋa, wu’ɔ
nɔ ha’aŋ a yi Krishto nɛ, wu’ɔ nɛnnɛ pigi yi Krishto ŋkaa pigi.
8 Nthɛ ŋa m̈i nji’i ndɔ ŋkwēi njù’ɔ ni njɨ nthɛ ghrí ŋa Taathɔ fɛ ni pigi
nɔ chwīe nu pəɨ ku’ɔ, ki lɔ mbɔ pi nɔ pɨrɨ nu vəɨ nɛ, kaŋ m̀ba’a nji’i mfā’o
lrithɔ.
9 Ǹdɔ nji’i ntā’a nu a pɔ pi nɔ ha’aŋ ǹchhɔ ŋgūru vəɨ wūru ni pa ŋwa’aŋlɨ
ŋa ǹa’aŋ mfɛ nu ni pəɨ nɛ.

---

* **9:9 9:9** Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Ŋkhĭ 112:9. † **9:10 9:10** Gri fā’o pi ŋa ndɨndɨ.

10 Nthɛ ŋa pi chhu ŋa, “Pa ŋwa’aŋlɨ pi lrī ndɔ ntɨnɨ, ndɔ ndɨɨ ŋa a pɔ ju
shhɛ nɛ, pa’a nduthɔ yi lɔ ntɨnɨ, ndɔ chrà yi pɔ nnu gha.”
11 Ŋkwaŋ ŋoŋ ghɔ ji ŋa yaoŋ ŋa pigi chhu pi moŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ ndɨɨ ŋa pigi
lɔ mbɔ nɛ, wu’ɔ nnu ŋa pigi chwīe ndɨɨ ŋa pigi pɔ shhɛ nɛ.
12 A lɔ nji’i mbɔ pi ŋa pigi mooŋ nchhɔ nū’ɔŋ noŋ yigi pi moŋ ta’a
nthɨŋkwo, ki nthɔ mbīni pi noŋ yigi pigi pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pa’o nu
nɔ nōoŋ nu noŋ yugu ŋa pugu ŋkiɛŋ ŋgwa nɛ. Ndɔ ndɨɨ ŋa pugu lɔ̀gɔ noŋ
yugu a pɔ nthɨŋkwo fɨ’ɨ pa nnu, ndɔ mbīni ŋgwa pi mbɨŋ pugu nɛ, nōoŋ
ŋa ŋgwa pei lɔ nji’i nji nnu.
13 Minthɛ pa’a pigi lɔ ŋkwēi njù’ɔ yigi mfərə yei nthɨŋkwo, pigi shi ŋgu’ɔ
ŋkwēi njù’ɔ yigi ndugwi moŋ fiɛŋ ŋa Minnwi fɛ ni pigi ŋa pigi fā’a fɔ nɛ,
ti nchəɨŋ mbɨŋ pəɨ.
14 Nthɛ ŋa pigi lɔ nji’i mbīgi pi noŋ yigi pi nɔ ha’aŋ pigi shini ndɔ nchəɨŋ
mbɨŋ pəɨ. Nthɛ ŋa a pigi mbɔ fǔoŋ ŋgwa llɔ fie hiŋ nthɔ njəɨ vəɨ ni ŋkìnɨ
pwa pisha’akhɔ Krishto.
15 Pigi shi’a nji’i ŋkwēi njù’ɔ mfərə nthɨŋkwo moŋ fà’a ŋa ŋgwa nduoŋ
fā’a nɛ. Ndɔ kwà’a yigi pɔ pi ŋa nɔ ha’aŋ piŋ yəɨ pīgi nu nɛ, fɨ’ɨ lɨ’ɨ ŋa pigi
shi fā’a shɨna pəɨ ti nchəɨŋ nɛ, shi mbīgi ntou yi,
16 nji ŋa pigi shi nchīi ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha’akhɔ ti mfərə la’ataoŋ yəɨ, pi ki
lɔ ŋkwēi pi njù’ɔ nthɛ fà’a ŋa chəɨ ŋoŋ kwo fā’a ŋgei nduoŋ nɛ.
17 “Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a kwēi njù’ɔ yi nɛ, kwēi njù’ɔ yi nthɛ pi Taathɔ.”
18 Nthɛ ŋa a lɔ nji’i mbɔ pi ŋoŋ yɛ ŋa a nōoŋ noŋ yi nɔ ŋkiɛŋ ŋoŋ nɛ ŋa
pi piŋ vi, a pɔ pi ŋoŋ yɛ ŋa Taathɔ nōoŋ vi ŋa a ŋkiɛŋ ŋoŋ nɛ.

11

Pɔɔ pugu pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ mifɨɨ

1 Ñtā’a nu ŋa pəɨ fā’o shɨgɛi wēiŋ njù’ɔ moŋ muuŋ mi shɨgɛi nnu na. Pəɨ
fā’o wēiŋ njù’ɔ vəɨ.
2 Mfā’o thɛ fugu Minnwi nthɛ vəɨ, mi ni nōoŋ vəɨ nɔ miŋgwɛ fhi, ŋa a
lɔ nji mimbia nɛ, ni ta’a mimbia, mbɔ Krishto.
3 Ndɔ ǹthɔ mbɔgɔ nu ŋa wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ mitwɛ’i ghɔ ni mfɨɨ Ive ntɔgɔ pi
ŋkuoŋ mbha nnu mifɨɨ yi nɛ, njù’ɔ yəɨ shi mfɨɨ vəɨ ki pəɨ lɔ nu’uŋ nthi ni
ta’anju’ɔ, pugu pa fɛ nu njù’ɔ yəɨ moŋ taoŋtaoŋ ni Krishto.
4 Nthɛ ŋa yichəɨ ŋoŋ nthɔ nchīi pa nnu nthɛ yichəɨ Jishɔ ŋkiɛŋ yɛ ŋa pigi
chīi nu nɛ, pəɨ piŋ piŋ. Pəɨ piŋ yichəɨ jijwɛ ki lɔ mbɔ yɛ ŋa pəɨ ni mfǔoŋ
mbiŋ nɛ piŋ, mbiŋ yichəɨ pwa pisha’akhɔ nduoŋ ki lɔ mbɔ yɛ ŋa pəɨ ni
mfǔoŋ mbiŋ nɛ piŋ.
5 Shishini, ǹdɔ nji’i mbī’i ŋa mɛmmɛ ghaŋ ntaoŋ pəɨ pinɛ chaa a chaa.
6 Á nji’i mbɔ pi ŋa ǹdɔ nji’i nji chrà, pa’a a lɔ mbɔ pi ŋa ǹdɔ nji nnu. Nɔ
chrā nu shini, pigi ni nchwīe pəɨ ji pei pa nnu moŋ ŋguoŋ shɛndaoŋ ghao.
7 Ki mi ni nchwīe pi phɨ nɔ jū nu noŋ a nji ŋa minthɛ pi kərə vəɨ? Nthɛ
ŋa mi ni nchīi ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha’akhɔ Minnwi ni pəɨ ki lɔ ŋkwe pe nɛ.
8 Mi ni nchīgi pa chɔshi nduoŋ nthɛ ŋa mi ni ŋkwe pe mbhɔ pugu nɔ
fā’a nu mbhɔ pəɨ.
9 Nɔ pīgi nu, ndɨɨ ŋa pia ni mbɔ ka’a pa chà pɔ mbɨŋ mu nɛ, ǹshini ndɔ
ŋgana sheshеŋoŋ vəɨ. Pa ghaŋ piŋ llɔ Mashedonia ni mbɨ’ɨ pa chà paŋ.
Nnɛ, ǹdāa nɔ pɔ nu lrǐ ni pəɨ, ndɔ m̀ba’a ndɛ ma mbɔ lrǐ ni pəɨ.
10 Nɔ ha’aŋ nnu shini Krishto pɔ njù’ɔ mu nɛ, m̀ba’a nji’i mieŋ kwēi nu
njù’ɔ moŋ pa krao ŋgei Akaya.

11 Yie pɔ nnɛ nthɛ khɔ? A pɔ nthɛ pi ŋa ǹdɔ ŋkhwā vəɨ? Minnwi ji ŋa
ǹkhwā vəɨ.
12 Nshi ŋguʼɔ nthɔ nchwīe pa nnu pɛ ŋa ǹthɔ nchwīe nu nɛ, nnɛ nji ŋa
ǹshi mfāʼo shìna nɔ lɨʼɨ nu ŋgwa pighɔ ŋa pi lōgɔ vugu nɔ taʼa yaoŋ pigi
pugu moŋ nnu pɛ ŋa pugu kwēi njùʼɔ yugu nthɛ yie nɛ.
13 Nthɛ ŋa ŋkwaŋ ŋgwa pighɔ pɔ pi ghaŋ ntaoŋ mifɨɨ, ghaŋ fàʼa fɨɨ ŋgwa,
ŋa pugu pūoŋ noŋ yugu mbɔ nɔ ghaŋ ntaoŋ Krishto.
14 Ndɔ a lɔ nuʼuŋ mbɔ pi nnu ghrāo nu nthɛ ŋa njiʼi nthɛ pi Shata pūoŋ
noŋ yi mbɔ nɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ líʼɛ.
15 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, a lɔ njiʼi mbɔ pi nnu ghrāo nu nɔ haʼaŋ puoŋ fàʼa pi ŋkaa
pugu pūoŋ noŋ yugu mbɔ nɔ puoŋ fàʼa ndɨndɨ. Moŋ ndugwi yi, pugu shi
ŋkwōo pi ŋkwaŋ haʼaŋ pugu phī nɛ.

Pa ŋgəʼɨ ŋa Pɔɔ ni ntɔgɔ moŋ ghɔ nɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Krishto nɛ

16 Naʼaŋ mbɨnɨ mbīʼi, kiʼi yichəɨ ŋoŋ pīʼi ŋa mbɔ pi na. Ndɔ p̈əɨ ndōgɔ a
nɛnnɛ, pəɨ piŋ a nɛ nɔ na nji ŋa minthɛ ǹkwēi njùʼɔ a shɨgɛi.
17 Yei nnu ŋa ǹthɔ nchhu nu nɛ, ǹdɔ njiʼi ŋkwe ghrɨ́ pi mbhɔ Taathɔ
nchhu nu nɔ ghɔ, ǹchhu pi nɔ na.
18 Nthɛ ŋa ntou ŋgwa ghà ŋkwēi njùʼɔ nthɛ pi nnu frɛinoŋ nɛ, mummu
ŋkaa mu ǹshi ŋkwēi.
19 Nthɛ ŋa pəɨ ghà ŋgwɛ̄iŋ njùʼɔ ni pa na moŋ pwanjuʼɔ, ŋa pəɨ pɔ pi
ghaŋ shiethɔ!
20 Nthɛ ŋa pəɨ ghà mfāʼo wɛ̄iŋ njùʼɔ nɔ haʼaŋ ïjoŋ ndōgɔ vəɨ nɔ pa ŋkŭna
ki njōo mbhɔ pəɨ, ki mfɨɨ vəɨ, ŋkə̄rə noŋ yi nthi thɔ pəɨ, ki nchrə̄ɨ lrǐ tə́nə
pəɨ.
21 A nnu lrithɔ vəɨ nɔ chhu nu ŋa pigi ni ŋkɨ̄ʼɨ ŋgaʼa nɔ chwīe nu nnu
pighɔ.
Ndɔ ti s̈hesheŋoŋ mfāʼo tɨnɨnjuʼɔ nɔ tɛnɛ nu nthɛ yichəɨ nnu (ǹchrā pi
nɔ na ŋkamuʼɔŋ), m̀fāʼo tɨnɨnjuʼɔ nɔ tɛnɛ nu nɔ ghɔ ŋkaa mu.
22 Pugu pa ŋgwa Hibru? Mummu ŋkaa mu yie. Pugu pa ŋgwa Ishrae?
Mummu ŋkaa mu yie. Pugu puoŋ Abrahaŋ? Mummu ŋkaa mu yie.
23 Pugu puoŋ fàʼa Krishto? Ŋ̀ka chaa vugu chaa. Nchrā pi nɔ haʼaŋ mbɔ
pi lìlɨŋ, ndɔ ǹka pɔ pɔ nchaa vugu, moŋ ntou fàʼa, moŋ ghə̄ɨ nu chə́ɨŋ
ŋgɛŋgɛ, pi wie a moŋ ŋgɛ́ ki fɨʼɨ, ǹguʼɔ ma ntɔgɔ pi moŋ gu ntou ndɨɨ.
24 Nɔ tɨɛŋ ŋgɛ, pa ŋgwa Juu wie a ni trɛi wuŋ ni ndipuʼu ndigi cho
ŋgwàŋ.
25 Nɔ trɛi ŋgɛ, pi wie a ni muuŋ thɨ, ntuŋ a ni ŋguʼɔ taʼa ŋgɛ, mitu ŋkhĭ
kwo chhwi nshɨna kraokrao ni mmu trɛi ŋgɛ, moŋ taʼa tuʼu ni taʼa naoŋchɨ
ǹdoo nu ŋkuoŋ yaoŋ thɔ mmɛ ŋkhĭ.
26 Ŋ̀kuoŋ ntou pa nyïeŋ, ǹtɔgɔ moŋ gu moŋ pa nɨnəɨ, ntɔgɔ moŋ gu mbhɔ
pa ŋgɨna minwi, ntɔgɔ moŋ gu mbhɔ pa ŋgwa paŋ, ntɔgɔ moŋ gu mbhɔ
pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ, ntɔgɔ moŋ gu moŋ pa mɛmmɛ laʼataoŋ, ntɔgɔ moŋ
gu moŋ ŋkŭnu njó, ntɔgɔ moŋ gu moŋ mmɛ ŋkhĭ, ntɔgɔ moŋ gu mbhɔ pa
ŋgwa ŋa pugu fɨɨ ŋa pugu pa ghaŋ piŋ nɛ.
27 Moŋ ŋgəʼɨ pugu pa wie noŋ, ntɔgɔ moŋ ntou pa tuʼu ki lɔ ndhɛ, njĭ
yia a, njùʼɔ a pɨnɨ njaoŋ, mbɔ ki maoŋ jɨ moŋ yiɛŋ ndɨɨ, moŋ figəɨ pugu pa
pou kwri ndhwí.
28 Ndɔ nɔ mieŋ nu ki lɔ ŋgə̄ɨ mfɨ̄ʼɨ pichəɨ pa nnu nduoŋ, moŋ pa lɛllɛ,
m̀fāʼo lrǐ ghana njùʼɔ nthɛ ŋguoŋ pa chɔshi.

29 Ndɨɨ ŋa ŋoŋ lɔ ntɨnɨ nɛ, m̀bɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ǹdɔ ntɨnɨ ŋkaa mu. Ndɨɨ ŋa pi
chwīe ŋoŋ gū moŋ phɨ nɛ, ǹdɨnaoŋ ni pə'ɨ njù'ɔ.
30 Ǎ mbɔ ŋa ǐntɛnɛ, ǹtɛnɛ pi ni pa maoŋ pɛ ŋa a nōoŋ ŋa ǹdɔ ntɨnɨ nɛ.
31 Minnwi ndɔ mbɔ Tǎa jishɔ Taathɔ, mbɔ ju ŋa mbɔrɔ pɔ ji ki ndugwi
yi nɛ, ji ŋa ǹdɔ nji'i nthɔ ndɛ'i pi ŋgiɛŋ.
32 Moŋ Damashiku, ŋoŋ ŋa a ni nthɔ nsha'a nu mbhɔ Fùoŋ Areta nɛ, ni
nchhɔ ŋkē'i mmɛ la'ataoŋ Damashiku nɔ wēiŋ nu ma,
33 ndɔ pi ni ni'iŋ a moŋ mikuo nshwi'i cho windu mbɨŋ ŋka'a, nnɛ ǹtei
ntaoŋ mbhɔ yu.

12

Nnu ha'aŋ Pɔɔ yəɨ nɛ
pugu pa maoŋ chwɛ'ichwɛ'i moŋ noŋ yu

1 A pie ŋa ǹgəɨ shhɨ nthɔ ŋkwēi njù'ɔ a, nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ shéi shi
lɔ mbɔ nɔ ghɔ, ǹshi ŋgəɨ shhɨ nɔ chrā nu ŋkuoŋ yəɨ nu nnu pugu pa nnu
ha'aŋ Taathɔ nōoŋ nɛ.
2 Ǹji yichəɨ ŋoŋ moŋ Krishto ŋa a khwɛnchrɔ ŋga'ombhi nɔ ha'aŋ pi ni
njā vi ŋku'ɔ nɔ ghɔ moŋ trɛi yɛrɛ po, ki a ni mbɔ pi moŋ frɛinoŋ ki a shini
ndɔ mbɔ pi moŋ frɛinoŋ, ǹdɔ nji'i nji, a ji Minnwi.
3 Ǹji ŋa pi ni njā ŋoŋ vei ŋku'ɔ nɔ ghɔ moŋ lɨ'ɨ pwapwa po, ki a ni mbɔ
pi moŋ frɛinoŋ ki a shini ndɔ nji'i mbɔ moŋ frɛinoŋ, ǹdɔ nji'i nji, a ji
Minnwi.
4 A ni nja'o pa nnu ŋa mba'a nchò fɨ'ɨ, ŋa pi shi lɔ nji'i mbiŋ ŋa ŋoŋ
chhu.
5 Ǹshi ntɛnɛ moŋ ligi ŋoŋ vei, ndɔ ni nyaŋ noŋ m̀ba'a ntɛnɛ, ŋkiɛŋ ni pa
yaoŋ ŋa ǹdɔ nji'i ntɨnɨ moŋ ghɔ nɛ.
6 Nthɛ ŋa m̄ii ndɔ ŋkhwā nɔ kwēi nu njù'ɔ a pa'a ǹdɔ nji'i mbɔ pi na,
nthɛ ŋa ǹshi nthɔ nchrā pi nnu shini. Ndɔ m̀ba'a nji'i ntɛnɛ, nnɛ ŋa ki'i
ŋoŋ lii a nɔ yaoŋ ŋa a nchaa fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a yəɨ mbɨŋ mu ki nja'o llɔ
mbhɔ mu nɛ.
7 Nɛnnɛ, nɔ lɨ'ɨ nu ma ŋa ki'i ǹōoŋ noŋ nthɛ pa mɛmmɛ nnu ghraoghrao
ŋa ŋki yəɨ nɛ, pi ni ni'iŋ pa yaoŋ nɔ pa yaoŋ chwɛ'ichwɛ'i mbɨŋ mu, ŋgaŋ
ntaoŋ llɔ mbhɔ Shata, nɔ fɛ nu ŋgə'ɨ vəɨ, nɔ lɨ'ɨ nu ma ŋa ki'i m̀fā'o nōoŋ
noŋ.
8 Ǹjūa ni Taathɔ ni trɛi ŋgɛ́ nnɛ ŋa minthɛ yaoŋ yei taoŋ mbɨŋ mu.
9 Ndɔ a chhu vəɨ ŋa, "Pwapuŋ a pɔ pi ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa a pie ŋa ɔ fā'o, nthɛ
ŋa ŋguoŋ njɨ a ghà nōoŋ noŋ yi ndɨɨ ŋa ɔ lɔ ntɨnɨ nɛ." Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ǹja
mfā'o pwanju'ɔ ki'ɛ nɔ tɛnɛ nu moŋ pɔ nu ma ki lɔ ntɨnɨ, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ
njɨ Krishto kɨna mbɨŋ mu.
10 Nthɛ ligi Krishto ki'ɛ, m̀fā'o pwanju'ɔ moŋ pɔ nu ki lɔ ntɨnɨ, moŋ wɛ́'i,
ŋgə'ɨ ghagha'a ŋa pi fɛ nu vəɨ pugu pa nnu tɨtɨnɨ. Nthɛ ŋa ndɨɨ ŋa ǹdɔ
nji'i ntɨnɨ nɛ, ǹkaŋ tɨtɨnɨ kə'ɨ ghɔ.

Pɔɔ fā'o njù'ɔ nthɛ chɔshi Koriŋ

11 Ǹkwo pɔ nɔ na, a fra pəɨ mfra a ŋa m̀bɔ nnɛ, nthɛ ŋa a ni mfā'o pəɨ
nɔ chhu nu ŋa mi ŋkiɛŋ ŋoŋ ndɔ mbiŋ a. Nthɛ ŋa ǹshini ndɔ ŋkɨgəɨ kɨgəɨ
nchaa ŋgwa pighɔ ŋa pugu chhu ŋa pugu ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ liɛŋliɛŋ, nji'i
nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ ǹdɔ mbɔ yichəɨ yaoŋ nɛ.
12 Mi ni nōoŋ pa lǐ ŋkiɛŋ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ shɨna pəɨ ni ŋguoŋ wēiŋ njù'ɔ
ghao, ntɔgɔ ŋkuoŋ pa lǐ pugu pa nnu ghraoghrao ni pa mɛmmɛ fà'a tɨtɨnɨ.

13 Nthɛ ŋa a pɔ pi moŋ yəɨ shɛndaoŋ ŋa pi ni nchwīe ni pəɨ nɔ ha'aŋ
pəɨ lɔ mbɔ yaoŋ shɨna ŋguoŋ pichəɨ pa chɔshi, ŋkiɛŋ ŋa mmu nduthɔ a,
shini ndɔ mbɔ lrǐ ni pəɨ? Pəɨ lī'ɛ phɨ a yei mfɛ a nɔ ghɔ!
14 Līi njəɨ, ŋ̀kwo pīri noŋ a nɔ thɔ nu ŋkra vəɨ a pɔ trɛi ŋgɛ, ndɔ m̀ba'a
mbie vəɨ ni sheshe yaoŋ nthɛ ŋa ǹdɔ nji'i ntā'a pi maoŋ pəɨ, ǹtā'a pi pəɨ.
Nthɛ ŋa a lɔ njī'i ni puoŋ ŋa pugu lə̄ɨŋ maoŋ nthɛ pa tǎa pugu, ndɔ a yī'i
ŋa a lə̄ɨŋ pa tǎa nthɛ puoŋ pugu.
15 Ńshi nja ŋkhwā nɔ phɛ nu ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa m̀fā'o nɛ ti mbhɛ chɔmbhi
a nthɛ nchə̌ɨ yəɨ. M̄i ŋkhwā vəɨ ntou yi, a nu'uŋ mbie ŋa pəɨ khwā a pi
shɨgɛi yi?
16 Pichəɨ shɨna pəɨ piŋ ŋa mmu nduthɔ a shini ndɔ mbɔ lrǐ ni pəɨ, pichəɨ
shɨna pəɨ chhu ŋa mi ni mbɔ pi ŋgaŋ mbe, nchīgi vəɨ ni mifɨɨ.
17 Ŋkwaŋ nɛiŋ? Ŋki tɔgɔ mbɨŋ shesheŋoŋ ŋa ŋki taoŋ nɛ nchīgi vəɨ?
18 Ŋki lī̄gəɨ Taitu ŋa a ghə̄ɨ, nchu'ɔ ta'a ŋgaŋ piŋ ntaoŋ vugu yu. Taitu
ni chīgi vəɨ? Ŋguoŋ yigi pugu shini ndɔ mfā'o ta'a ŋkwaŋ njù'ɔ ndɔ mbha
nnu yigi pɔ ta'a yi?
19 Pəɨ wu'ɔ nchhɔ mbī'i nu ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ yei ŋa pigi chhɔ nchhu nnu pei
nchhɔ ŋkwe pi noŋ pigi? Pigi chrā nu ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ Krishto tā'a nu ŋa
pigi chrā shhɨ Minnwi nɛ, ndɔ ŋguoŋ pa nnu ha'aŋ pigi chwīe nu nɛ, pigi
chwīe pi nɔ ghɛ̄rɛ nu vəɨ, ma ŋkiɛŋ pa lǐŋ paŋ.
20 Nthɛ ŋa m̀bɔgɔ nu ŋa ndɨɨ ŋa ǹshi nthɔ nɛ, pa'a ǹdɔ njəɨ vəɨ ŋkwaŋ
ha'aŋ ŋ̀khwā nɛ, ndɔ pa'a pəɨ lɔ njəɨ a nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ tā'a nu nɛ. Mbɔgɔ nu
ŋa kə'ɨchəɨ fɛ̀'i shi mbɔ, kighɨ'ə pɔ, pɨgɨtua, pugu pa kipɨna, ni chrà pɨphɨ,
ni nchú, nōoŋ noŋ pugu ghaghana.
21 M̀bɔgɔ ŋa ǹshi ŋga mbɨnɨ nthɔ, Minnwi a shwi'i a shhɛ shhɨ pəɨ,
kə'ɨchəɨ ǹshi mfā'o nɔ kə̄ɨ nu ntou pa ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu ni ŋkwo ma
nchwīe phɨ ndɔ pa'a ndɔ nji'i mbā'a ŋkŭnu yugu ni pa nnu tɔtrɔ,
kwoshuoŋ pugu pa nnu nchhí ŋa pugu chwīe nɛ.

13

Shūu nu tə́nə pugu pa ndugwi njiŋ mā'aŋ nu chrā

1 A ŋgɛ́ yi trɛi ndwɛ nɔ ha'aŋ ǹthɔ nu ŋkra vəɨ. "Pi nchhu sheshe nnu
thɔ ŋoŋ, a wu'ɔ mbie ŋa paa miŋkwentie ki yi trɛi wu'ɔ mbɔ ŋkaoŋ nnu
ghɔ maa mbɔ ŋa a nnu shini"*.
2 Mi ni nshūu tə́nə ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni nchwīe phɨ nɛ pugu pa
ŋguoŋ pichəɨ ŋgwa nduoŋ. Ndɔ m̀bɨnɨ nthɔ nshūu tə́nə yugu ndwɛ ŋa
ǹdɔ nji'i mbɔ nɛ, wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ŋki chwīe ndɨɨ ŋa ŋki thɔ ŋkra vəɨ mbra
ŋgɛ́ nɛ, ŋa m̄i mbɨnɨ nthɔ ŋkamu'ɔŋ pa'a ǹdɔ nu'uŋ mieŋ vugu.
3 Ńchhu nɛiŋ nthɛ ŋa pəɨ chhɔ ntā'a lǐ nɔ nōoŋ nu ŋa Krishto chhɔ nchrā
nu ntɔgɔ pi mbɨŋ mu. Krishto shi lɔ mbou pi ghrí ni ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pəɨ pugu
tɔgɔ nu nɛ. A fā'o ghrí shɨna pəɨ.
4 Nthɛ ŋa pi ni ŋkwīŋ vi ŋkuoŋ wá'a nthɔ nōoŋ nu ŋa a shini ndɔ ntɨnɨ,
ndɔ a fā'o chɔmbhi ndwɛ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ njɨ Minnwi. Pigi ŋkaa pigi lɔ
nji'i ntɨnɨ moŋ pɔ nu pigi pugu ka'a, ndɔ moŋ chwīe nu pa nnu pia ka'a,
pigi fā'o chɔmbhi pigi pugu ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ njɨ Minnwi.

* **13:1 13:1** Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Mbra Fɛ nu Gí 19:15.

5 Ƥəɨ lĩi noŋ pəɨ njəɨ ŋa pəɨ pɔ moŋ piŋ! Ƥəɨ ywɛ'i noŋ pəɨ, ki pəɨ lɔ
nji yei nnu, ŋa Jishɔ Krishto pɔ moŋ njù'ɔ pəɨ, kaŋ a nɛiŋ, shishini pəɨ gū
ywɛ'i nu ghɔ gū.
6 Ŋkwā'a ŋa pəɨ shi njəɨ ŋa pigi lɔ nji'i ŋgū moŋ ywɛ'i nu ghɔ.
7 Ndɔ pigi luoŋ ni Minnwi ŋa ki'i pəɨ fāaŋ sheshe nnu, ki lɔ mbɔ pi ŋa
pigi nōoŋ noŋ yigi ŋa pigi ka'oka'o moŋ ŋguoŋ nnu. A pɔ pi ŋa pəɨ chwīe
nnu yɛ ŋa a kā'o nɛ, nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ a shi mbɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pigi gugu.
8 Nthɛ ŋa minthɛ pa'a pigi lɔ nji'i nchwīe sheshe nnu ŋa a nōoŋ nu ŋa
pigi lāa nnu shini lāa. Minthɛ pigi wu'ɔ nchwīe sheshe nnu nthi pi ŋkuoŋ
nnu shini.
9 Pigi fā'o pwanju'ɔ ndɨɨ ŋa pigi pou ghrí, ndɔ pəɨ fā'o ghrí nɛ. Pigi luoŋ
nu ŋa pəɨ pɨnɨ mbɨnɨ mbɔ shi'ì.
10 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ǹa'aŋ nnu pei mfɛ ni pəɨ ndɨɨ ŋa pia lɔ nji'i mbɔ ka'a
nɛ, nnɛ ŋa ndɨɨ ŋa ǹthɔ nɛ, m̀ba'a nu'uŋ nōoŋ nnu ghrí ŋa Taathɔ fɛ vəɨ
nɛ mbɨŋ pəɨ ni njɨ, mbɔ ghrí ŋa a fɛ vəɨ ŋa ŋ̀kugwi vəɨ nɔ ghɔ ki lɔ nshāaŋ
vəɨ shāaŋ nɔ ghɔ nɛ.
11 Nɔ lūgwi nu, ma lĩŋ paŋ, p̂əɨ fā'o pwanju'ɔ. Ƥəɨ pa'o nɔ pɨnɨ nu mbīnɨ
mbɔ shi'i, mā'aŋ njù'ɔ noŋ pəɨ ni noŋ pəɨ. Ƥəɨ pɔ ni ta'aŋggi, p̂əɨ chhɔ
moŋ ta'aŋggi. Minnwi khwǎ, mbɔ Minnwi ta'aŋggi, pɔ pəɨ pugu.
12 Ƥəɨ chrā ni noŋ pəɨ shishi'i ni paŋ nu noŋ.
13 Ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ mā'aŋ chrà yəɨ.
14 Pwapuŋ Jishɔ Krishto, mbɔ Taathɔ, pugu pa khwǎ Minnwi pugu pa
Jijwɛ Minnwi pɔ pəɨ pugu ghao.

Ŋwa’aŋlɨ chɔshi
Galashia
Kāoŋ nu pa thɔ nnu

Nɔ ha’aŋ ŋkɨ̀nɨ pwa pisha’akhɔ Krishto ni ŋgə̄ɨ nu shhɨ ti pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu shi lɔ nji’i mbɔ ŋgwa Juu jɛ̄ pɔ nu ghaŋ piŋ nɛ, pí̤e ni mbɔ ŋa a pie ŋa ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji’i mbɔ ŋoŋ Juu nɛ nii ŋgunu mbrɛi ŋkaoŋ maa mbɔ ŋgaŋ piŋ? Pɔɔ fɨ’ɨ ni pia moŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei ŋa a lɔ mbie ŋa ŋoŋ nii ŋgunu mbrɛi ŋkaoŋ maa mbɔ ŋgaŋ piŋ. A fɨ’ɨ moŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei ŋa a wu’ɔ mbɔ pi fā’o nu piŋ mbɨŋ Krishto ŋa minthɛ ŋoŋ kie fɔ ndūgu. Pɔɔ ni nā’aŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei ki’ɛ nɔ chwī̤e nu ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni ŋkwo chhɔ fāaŋ ndaoŋ ntɔgɔ ŋkuoŋ yaoŋ yɛ’i təɨtəɨ nɛ, pīnɨ shɛndaoŋ ŋa a kā’o nɛ. Pɔɔ gha ndugwi nu nōoŋ ŋa mbha nnu ŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ Minnwi nɛ ghà ndhɔ pi moŋ khwǎ ŋa a fā’o mbɨŋ Minnwi pugu pa ŋgwamishua, ntɔgɔ ŋkuoŋ piŋ ŋa a fā’o nɛ.

Mā’aŋ nu chrà

1 Ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei llɔ mbhɔ mu Pɔɔ, mbɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ, ki lɔ ndhɔ pi mbhɔ ŋgwamishua, ki ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ ŋoŋ. A tɔgɔ pi mbhɔ Jishɔ Krishto, pugu Minnwi, mbɔ Tǎa vi, ŋa a ni ŋku’ɔ ni ju moŋ gu nɛ.
2 Pigi pa ŋguoŋ ghaŋ piŋ, ŋa pigi pugu pɔ hɛiŋ ka’a nɛ, chrā ni pa chɔshi moŋ Galashia.
3 Pwapuŋ pugu pa ghɨghrɨ llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi mbɔ Tǎa via, pugu Jishɔ Krishto, mbɔ Taathɔ pɔ ni pəɨ.
4 Jishɔ yei ni mfɛ noŋ yi ŋkhu nthɛ phɨ yia, nɔ fu’u nu via moŋ mbhi pɨphɨ yei, ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha’aŋ Minnwi ndɔ mbɔ Tǎa via ni ntā’a nu nɛ,
5 ŋguoŋ ndigha’o ghao ki ndugwi yi pɔ ji. A yie.

Ŋkɨ̀nɨ pwa pisha’akhɔ wu’ɔ ta’a yi

6 Ŋja ŋgrāo ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha’aŋ pəɨ kwo thɔ ntei Ŋoŋ yɛ ŋa a gɛ̄ vəɨ, ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pwapuŋ Krishto, ŋka thɔ njōu pi njiŋ ŋkwaŋ pwa pisha’akhɔ nduoŋ nɛ.
7 Yichəɨ pwa pisha’akhɔ nduoŋ lɔ nji’i mbɔ fɔ, a pɔ pi ŋa pichəɨ pa ŋgwa thɔ mfɛ ŋgə’ɨ ni pəɨ, ntā’a nu ŋkwri pwa pisha’akhɔ Krishto.
8 Ndɔ, ä nji’i nthɔ pigi ki ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi llɔ po, nchīi pwa pisha’akhɔ ki a lɔ mbɔ pi yɛ ŋa pigi ni nchīi ni pəɨ nɛ, nchɔ̀nɔ pɔ mbɨŋ yu llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi.
9 Nɔ ha’aŋ pigi ni ŋkwo chhu, m̀bɨnɨ nu’uŋ nchhu ndwɛ ŋkamu’ɔŋ nɛ, ŋa ŋ̈oŋ nthɔ nchīi pwa pisha’akhɔ ni pəɨ, ki a lɔ mbɔ pi ŋkwaŋ yɛ ŋa pəɨ ni mbiŋ nɛ, nchɔ̀nɔ pɔ mbɨŋ ŋgaŋ vi, llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi.
10 Mi chhɔ ndwɛ mba’o pi ŋa ŋgwamishua piŋ a, ki mi pa’o pi ŋa a piŋ Minnwi mbiŋ a? Ki mi pa’o pi nɔ chwī̤e nu ŋa túa ŋgwamishua pwa? A kaŋ ni mbɔ ŋa ŋ̀gu’ɔ mba’o pi nɔ chwī̤e nu ŋa túa ŋgwamishua pwa, ǹshi kaŋ nji’i mbɔ muuŋ fà’a Krishto.

A gɛ̄ Minnwi ŋgɛ̄ Pɔɔ

11 Na’aŋ nchwī̤e pəɨ ji, ma lǐŋ paŋ, ŋa pwa pisha’akhɔ yɛ ŋa a ni nchīi mmu nɛ lɔ ndhɔ pi mbhɔ ŋgwamishua.
12 Nthɛ ŋa a shini ndɔ mfɛ sheshe ŋoŋmishua vəɨ, ndɔ pa’a pi lɔ njɛ’i a yɛ’i nɔ ghɔ. A thɔ vəɨ ntɔgɔ pi moŋ nnu ŋa Jishɔ Krishto ni nōoŋ vəɨ nɛ.

13 Pəɨ ni nja'o ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ chɔmbhi a ni mbɔ, ndɨɨ ŋa mi ni nthɔ njōu
njiŋ ŋkwaŋ nnu Minnwi pa ŋgwa Juu nɛ, ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ ŋki thɔ mfɛ tɨtɨnɨ
ŋgə'ɨ ni chɔshi Minnwi, mba'o nu nɔ shi'i nu vi nɛ.
14 Ŋki ghəɨ shhɨ moŋ ŋkwaŋ nnu Minnwi pa ŋgwa Juu nchaa ntou pa
kuo pigi, nthɛ ŋa ŋki ya mfā'o ntou ni'iŋ njù'ɔ moŋ nù'ɔŋ pa ŋkhu tǎa
paŋ.
15 Ndɔ ndɨɨ ŋa ju yɛ ŋa a ni ŋkwo chu'ɔ a llɔ ndɨɨ ŋa mǔuŋ a ni nshūu a
nɛ, ndɔ mbɨnɨ nu'uŋ ŋgē a ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pwapuŋ yi,
16 ni mfā'o pwanju'ɔ nɔ nōoŋ nu muuŋ vi vəɨ nnɛ ŋa minthɛ ǹchīi pwa
pisha'akhɔ nthɛ vi shɨna pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ nɛ, ǹshini ndɔ ŋgəɨ mbhɔ
shesheŋoŋ nɔ kwe nu ntígɨ.
17 Ǹshini ndɔ mbɨnɨ ŋku'ɔ Jerushalɛiŋ nɔ yəɨ nu pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu
ni mbɔ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ ŋkaoŋ m̀aa mbɔ nɛ. Ŋki ka ghəɨghəɨ ta'a ŋgé
moŋ la'ataoŋ Arabia, ndhɔ mbɨnɨ mbīnɨ Damashiku.
18 Trɛi ŋga'o ni ŋga ntɔgɔ, ǹku'ɔ Jerushalɛiŋ nɔ kra nu Kefa,* pigi yu
chhɔ nɔ tiɛŋnchrɔ llɛmbhi.
19 Ǹshini ndɔ njəɨ kaŋ ta'a ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ ŋkiɛŋ Jɛiŋ ndǐŋ Taathɔ.
20 Nnu ŋa ǹa'aŋ nɛ nnu shini. Minnwi ji ŋa ǹdɔ ndɛ'i pi ŋgiɛŋ.
21 A gha nda'a, ǹgəɨ moŋ pa krao ŋgei Shiria pugu Shilishia.
22 Moŋ ndɨɨ ghɔ, pa ŋgia chɔshi Krishto moŋ Judia shini ndɔ naa ma njəɨ
a,
23 pugu ni ŋgu'ɔ nja'o ya'o pi chhu nu ŋa, "Ŋoŋ vɛ ŋa a ni nthɔ mfɛ
ŋgə'ɨ ni pia nɛ thɔ nɛ ndwɛ nchīi pi piŋ yɛ ŋa a ni ŋkaa nu nɔ shi'i nu
nɛ."
24 Nnɛ, pugu gha'o Minnwi nthɛ a.

2

Pa pichəɨ ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ piŋ Pɔɔ

1 A ni ŋga nda'a khwɛnchrɔ ŋga'o, m̀bɨnɨ ŋku'ɔ Jerushalɛiŋ, pigi Banaba
ni ŋku'ɔ ka'a. Mi ni ndōgɔ Taitu pigi pugu ku'ɔ ka'a.
2 Mi ni ŋgəɨ nthɛ ŋa Minnwi ni nōoŋ ŋa ǹgəɨ. Mi ni mfī'ɨ ŋkìnɨ pwa
pisha'akhɔ yɛ ŋa mi ni nchīi ni pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ nɛ moŋ kɨrɨ pa thishɨ
chɨɨchɨɨ tə'ɨ vugu. Nnɛ nthɛ ŋa ǹshini ndɔ ntā'a nu ŋa fà'a ŋa mi ni ŋkwo
fā'a, pugu pa yɛ ŋa m̀fā'a nu nɛ tɔgɔ gha.
3 Ndɔ pugu shini ndɔ nji'i mfra nɔ ni'iŋ nu Taitu ŋa pigi yu ni mbɔ ka'a
nɛ ŋgunu mbrɛi, nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ a ni mbɔ pi ŋoŋ Gri,
4 ndɔ pichəɨ ŋgwa ni ntā'a nu ŋa pi ni'iŋ vi ŋgunu mbrɛi. Ŋgwa pei ni
mbɔ ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni mfīɨ nu ŋa pugu ghaŋ piŋ, ŋi'aŋ nii shɨna pigi nɔ
pa miyra, nɔ tā'a nu la'o taoŋ nu moŋ kǔna mbhɔ gí pa Juu ŋa pigi taoŋ
fɔ nthɛ ŋa pigi pa Krishto Jishɔ ta'a yi nɛ. Pugu ni ntā'a nu ŋa pigi pɔ moŋ
kǔna.
5 Pigi shini ndɔ mbiŋ chwīe nu nnu ŋa pugu ni nchhu nu nɛ kaŋ shɨgɛi
yi, nnɛ ŋa nnu shini pwa pisha'akhɔ kɨna ni pəɨ.
6 Ndɔ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ŋgwa chɨɨchɨɨ shɨna pəɨ nɛ, yaoŋ ŋa pugu yie
ghɔ lɔ nji'i mbɔ yichəɨ nnu vəɨ, Minnwi shi'a nōoŋ shieligi. Pugu shini ndɔ
mbīgi sheshe nnu fhi vəɨ.

* **1:18 1:18** Kefa pɔ pi ligi Pita moŋ chrà Gri.

7 Pugu ni ŋka yəɨ pi ŋa Minnwi chu'ɔ a ŋa ǹchīi ŋkɨ̀nɨ pwa pisha'akhɔ
ni ghaŋ ki nii ŋgunu mbrɛi* nɛ, wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pi ni nchu'ɔ Pita ŋa a chīi
ni ŋgwa ŋa pi ni'iŋ vugu ŋgunu mbrɛi nɛ.
8 Nthɛ ŋa ŋoŋ ŋa a ghà ntəgɔ mbɨŋ Pita mfā'a ŋa â chīi ŋkɨ̀nɨ pwa
pisha'akhɔ nɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ ni ŋgwa ŋa pi ni'iŋ vugu ŋgunu mbrɛi
nɛ, ghà ŋgu'ɔ mfā'a ju mbɨŋ mu ŋa ǹchīi ni pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ.
9 Ndɨɨ ŋa Jɛiŋ pugu Kefa, ni Jouŋ ŋa pugu ni mbɔ nɔ pa kwǐni ni njəɨ fɨ'ɨ
pwapuŋ ŋa Minnwi ni nōoŋ vəɨ nɛ, pugu chrā ni pigi Banaba ni mbhɔ nɔ
nōoŋ nu ŋa pugu piŋ nnu ŋa pigi yɛ'ì nu nɛ, ŋa pigi ghāɨ nchīi ni pa ŋgwa
taoŋ nduoŋ, pugu chīi yugu ni ŋgwa ŋa pi ni'iŋ vugu ŋgunu mbrɛi nɛ.
10 Pugu ni ŋgu'ɔ mbɨnɨ nchhu pi ŋa pigi kwiŋ ghaŋ piŋ mbɔ ghaŋ pou
Jerushalɛiŋ, ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ nnu yɛ ŋa mi ni ŋkwo ya ŋkhwā nu nɔ chwīe nu
nɛ.

Pɔɔ fɛ̄'i Kefa (Pita)

11 Nɔ pīgi nu, Kefa ni ŋga mbɔ Antiɔ yichəɨ ndɨɨ, ǹjəɨ ŋa a ni nthɔ nchwīe
nnu ŋa a lɔ nji'i ŋkā'o nɛ, m̀bɨ̄ga vi shhɨ ŋgwa.
12 Ŋkāoŋ pichəɨ ŋgwa ŋa Jɛiŋ ni ntaoŋ vugu nɛ maa nchəɨŋ, Kefa ni
nthɔ njɨ maoŋ pugu pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ, ŋgwa pighɔ gha nthɔ nchəɨŋ, a
fu'u noŋ yi mbīnɨ njiŋ nthɛ ŋa a ni nthɔ mbɔgɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni nthi
yugu pi ŋa pi ni'iŋ ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ ŋgunu mbrɛi nɛ.
13 Pichəɨ pa ŋgwa Juu, mbɔ ghaŋ piŋ, pīni Kefa moŋ mbha nnu mifɨɨ yei,
ti Banaba ŋkaa yu gū moŋ mifɨɨ yugu ghɔ.
14 Mi ni ŋga njəɨ ŋa mbha nnu pugu lɔ nji'i ntɔgɔ ndaoŋ ntou ŋkuoŋ
nnu shini pwa pisha'akhɔ, ǹchhu ni Kefa shhɨ pugu ghao ŋa, "Gɔ̀ ndutho
yɔ ya mbɔ ŋoŋ Juu, ndɔ nchhɔ chɔmbhi yɔ nɔ ŋoŋ taoŋ nduoŋ ki lɔ mbɔ
pi ŋoŋ Juu. Ti a kie pi nɛiŋ ɔ fra ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ ŋa pugu chhɔ chɔmbhi
yugu nɔ pa Juu?"

Pa Juu pugu pa Ŋgwa Taoŋ Nduoŋ
tɔgɔ pi moŋ piŋ nu ndūgu

15 Pia ni noŋ yia, pi phi via pia pɔ pi ŋgwa Juu, ki lɔ nji'i mbɔ ŋgwa taoŋ
nduoŋ, mbɔ "ghaŋ phɨ" nɔ ha'aŋ pi ghà mɛ̄iŋ vugu nɛ,
16 ndɔ pia ji ŋa ŋoŋ shi'a nji'i mbɔ ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ shhɨ Minnwi ntɔgɔ pi
ŋkuoŋ nū'ɔŋ nu gɨ́. Ŋoŋ ghà ŋgu'ɔ ntɔgɔ pi moŋ piŋ nu Jishɔ Krishto.†
Nnɛ pia ŋkaa pia piŋ pi Krishto Jishɔ ŋkaoŋ maa ntɔgɔ shá'a, ntɔgɔ pi
moŋ piŋ ŋa pia fā'o mbɨŋ Krishto nɛ, ki lɔ ntɔgɔ pi moŋ nū'ɔŋ nu gɨ́. Nthɛ
ŋa mba'a yichəɨ ŋoŋ tɔgɔ shá'a shhɨ Minnwi nthɛ pi ŋa a ni nū'ɔŋ gɨ́.
17 Ti p̈ia mba'o nɔ pɔ nu ŋgwa ndɨndɨ pi moŋ piŋ nu Krishto, pa Juu lɨi
via nɔ ghaŋ phɨ, yie ghɔ nōoŋ ki'ɛ pi ŋa Krishto pɔ pi ŋgaŋ piŋ nnu phɨ?
Ŋga!
18 Nthɛ ŋa mi mbɨnɨ nu'uŋ ŋkrao yaoŋ ŋa mi ni ŋkwo shāaŋ mā'aŋ shhɛ
nɛ, yie ghɔ nōoŋ ŋa ǹōoŋ noŋ a ŋa mi ŋgusha'a.
19 Nthɛ ŋa mi ni fŭoŋ nchhɔ chɔmbhi, mba'o pi nɔ nū'ɔŋ nu gɨ́ ndūgu,
ndɔ mi ni ŋga ndūgu mbhɔ gɨ́, mfā'o ghrɨ́ nɔ chhɔ nu chɔmbhi mbhɔ
Minnwi.
20 Pi kwo kwīŋ vigi Krishto ŋkuoŋ wá'a ka'a. A lɔ nu'uŋ nchhɔ mmu
nchhɔ chɔmbhi a, a chhɔ Krishto chɔmbhi yi moŋ chɔmbhi a. Chɔmbhi

---

* **2:7 2:7** Ŋgwa ŋa pi lɔ ni'iŋ vugu ŋgunu mbrɛi nɛ, pɔ pi pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ, ŋgwa ŋa pi ni'iŋ vugu ŋgunu mbrɛi nɛ, pɔ pa ŋgwa Juu. † **2:16 2:16** A nthɛ ŋoŋ pɨnɨ ŋkara lɨ'ɨ yei ŋa *piŋ ŋa Jishɔ Krishto ni nōoŋ nɛ.*

yɛ ŋa ǹchhɔ nu ndwɛ moŋ frɛinoŋ nɛ, ǹchhɔ ntɔgɔ pi moŋ piŋ nu Muuŋ Minnwi, ŋa a ni ŋkhwā a mfɛ noŋ yi nthɛ a nɛ.
21 Ňdɔ njiʼi ndāa pwapuŋ Minnwi, nthɛ ŋa a kaŋ mbɔ ŋa ŋoŋ nthɛ a pɔ yi ndɨndɨ shhɨ Minnwi ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ nūʼɔŋ nu gɨ́, kaŋ Krishto ni ŋkhu pi gha.

3

Lūgu nu pɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ, ki nūʼɔŋ nu gɨ́?

1 Pa na ŋgwa Galashia, a chōnɔ gǒ nchōnɔ vəɨ? A ni mbɔ pi ligi pəɨ ŋa pi ni mfɨ̄ʼɨ ŋkwaŋ haʼaŋ pi ni ŋkwīŋ Jishɔ Krishto ŋkuoŋ wáʼa nɛ.
2 Ňaʼaŋ mbie vəɨ ni yei nnu, pəɨ ni mfāʼo Jijwɛ Minnwi ntɔgɔ pi moŋ nūʼɔŋ nu gɨ́ ki ntɔgɔ pi moŋ yaʼo nu chrà Minnwi ndɔ mbiŋ?
3 A haʼaŋ pəɨ ya na? Pəɨ ni njɛ̄ pi moŋ Jijwɛ Minnwi ntāʼa nu ndwɛ mīʼɛŋ pi ni ghrí ŋgwamishua?
4 Pəɨ ni ntɔgɔ moŋ ntou ŋgəʼɨ ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ ni mbiŋ Minnwi nɛ pi ghagha? A shini ndɔ mbɔ pi gha!
5 Minnwi yei ŋa a ni mfɛ Jijwɛ yi ni pəɨ, mfāʼa pa nnu ghraoghrao shɨna pəɨ nɛ ni nchwīe nɛnnɛ nthɛ pi ŋa pəɨ ghà nchwīe nnu ŋa gɨ́ chhu nɛ, ki ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ nu nnu ŋa pəɨ yaʼo nɛ?
6 A wuʼɔ mbɔ nɔ haʼaŋ Abrahaŋ ni mbiŋ Minnwi, nthɛ piŋ yi, Minnwi lɔ̄gɔ vi nɔ ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ nɛ.
7 Pəɨ ji nɛ kiʼɛ ŋa a ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ghaŋ piŋ nɛ, ŋa pugu puoŋ Abrahaŋ.
8 Ŋwaʼaŋlɨ Minnwi ni ŋkwo yəɨ nnu yɛ ŋa a shi ndɔ̄gɔ lɨʼɨ nɛ, ŋa Minnwi shi nchwīe pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ pɔ yi ndɨndɨ ligi yu ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ yugu. Minnwi ni nchīi ŋkìnɨ pwa pishaʼakhɔ ni Abrahaŋ ŋa, “Ntɔgɔ pi mbɨŋ ghɔ, ŋguoŋ pa laʼataoŋ shi mfāʼo mbɔrɔ.”
9 Nnɛ, ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ghaŋ piŋ nɛ fāʼo mbɔrɔ pugu pa Abrahaŋ mbɔ ŋgaŋ piŋ.
10 Nthɛ ŋa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ghà njɨʼə noŋ yugu pi ŋkuoŋ chwīe nu nnu pɛ ŋa gɨ́ chhu nɛ pɔ pi moŋ nchò̀nɔ Minnwi, nthɛ ŋa pi nāʼaŋ ŋa, “Nchò̀nɔ pɔ mbɨŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu lɔ nthi ŋkuoŋ ŋguoŋ nnu pɛ ŋa pi nāʼaŋ moŋ ŋwaʼaŋlɨ gɨ́ ndɔ nchwīe nu nɛ.”*
11 Ndwɛ pi ya nji ŋa mbaʼa yichəɨ ŋoŋ pɔ yi ndɨndɨ shhɨ Minnwi ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ nūʼɔŋ nu gɨ́, nthɛ ŋa, “Ŋgwa ndɨndɨ shi mfāʼo chɔmbhi ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ nu Minnwi.”†
12 Ndɔ gɨ́ lɔ njiʼi nthi pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ, Ŋwaʼaŋlɨ Minnwi ka chhu pi ŋa, “Sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a chwīe ŋguoŋ nnu ŋa gɨ́ chhu nɛ, shi mfāʼo chɔmbhi.”‡
13 Krishto ni ŋkwo yuoŋ via mfuʼu moŋ nchò̀nɔ llɔ mbhɔ gɨ́ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pɔ nu nchò̀nɔ nthɛ via. Nthɛ ŋa pi nāʼaŋ ŋa, “Nchò̀nɔ pɔ ni sheshеŋoŋ ŋa pi krēi vi ŋkuoŋ thɨ nɛ.”§
14 Krishto Jishɔ ni nchwīe nnɛ nji ŋa ntɔgɔ mbhɔ yu minthɛ pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ fāʼo mbɔrɔ Abrahaŋ, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pia fāʼo Jijwɛ ŋa Minnwi ni ŋkāʼa nɛ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ.

Gɨ́ pugu kàʼa

---

* **3:10 3:10** Ŋwaʼaŋlɨ Mbra Fɛ nu Gɨ́ nɛ 27:26. † **3:11 3:11** Habaku 2:4. ‡ **3:12 3:12** Ŋwaʼaŋlɨ Ghaŋ Fàʼa Nda Minnwi 18:5. § **3:13 3:13** Ŋwaʼaŋlɨ Mbra Fɛ nu Gɨ́ 21:23.

15 Nɔ mā'aŋ nu fɨ'ɨ ni nnu ŋa a ghà ndōgɔ lɨ'ɨ shɨna ŋgwamishua nɛ,
ma lǐŋ paŋ, ndɨɨ ŋa paa ŋgwa pɔ ni ta'aŋggi ŋkuoŋ nnu ti ŋgwrā kɨna nɛ,
mba'a yichəɨ ŋoŋ nu'uŋ nchi'í ki mbīgi sheshe yaoŋ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ.
16 Ndwɛ, kà'a ghɔ ni mbɔ pi ni Abrahaŋ pugu ta'a mbhɛ̌ yaoŋ yi. A shini
ndɔ nji'i nchhu pi ŋa, "ni pa mbhɛ̌ ŋgwa pi," mbɔ ntou ŋgwa, a ni nchhu
pi ta'a yi, "mbɔ ta'a mbhɛ̌ yaoŋ yɔ," mbɔ Krishto.
17 Yei nnu ŋa ǹchhu nu nɛ, gɨ́ ŋa a ni nthɔ pi khwɛ ŋkɨɨ ŋga'ombhi ni
trɛi wuŋ njiŋ nɛ, nthɛ pa'a a lɔ mbə'ɨ kɨna ŋa Minnwi ni ŋkwo wrā pugu
Abrahaŋ nɛ, nnɛ nɔ chi'i nu kà'a Minnwi.
18 Nthɛ ŋa fɛ́ Minnwi kaŋ ni nthi pi ŋkuoŋ nū'ɔŋ nu gɨ́, a nōoŋ ŋa a lɔ
nu'uŋ nthi pi ŋkuoŋ kà'a Minnwi. Ndɔ a ni ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ kà'a Minnwi
ŋa a ni mfɛ fɛ́ ghɔ ni Abrahaŋ.
19 Ti ghèrɛ gɨ́ ni mbɔ pi khɔ? Pi ni mfɛ gɨ́ nnɛ ŋa a nōoŋ yaoŋ ŋa phɨ
yie ghɔ nɛ, mfā'a ji ti ŋgəɨ nchəɨŋ ndɨɨ ŋa mbhɛ̌ yaoŋ Abrahaŋ ha'aŋ pi
ni nchwīe kà'a nthɛ vi shi nthɔ nɛ. Minnwi ni mfɛ gɨ́ ntɔgɔ mbhɔ pa ghaŋ
ntaoŋ pi ni Mushi nɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a ki thi shɨna Minnwi pugu pa ŋgwamishua
nɛ.
20 Ndɔ ndwɛ, ŋgaŋ titri ghà ŋga mbɔ, a nōoŋ ŋa a lɔ ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ pi nnu
ta'a ŋoŋ. Ndɔ ndwɛ, Minnwi wu'ɔ mbɔ pi ta'a ŋoŋ.*

Ghèrɛ gɨ́

21 Yie nōoŋ ŋa gɨ́ pɔ pi kɨ'ɨŋgɨnɨ ni kà'a Minnwi? Ŋga! Nthɛ ŋa yichəɨ
gɨ́ kaŋ ni mbɔ ŋa a nthɛ a fɛ chɔmbhi, pɔ nu ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ shhɨ Minnwi kaŋ
mbɔ shini ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ nū'ɔŋ nu gɨ́.
22 Ndɔ Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu ŋa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pɔ pi pa kǔna mbhɔ phɨ,
nnɛ ŋa a nthɛ pi fɛ kà'a yɛ ŋa a llɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ† ŋa Jishɔ Krishto nōoŋ
nɛ, ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu piŋ nɛ.
23 Ndɔ ŋkaoŋ piŋ maa nthɔ, gɨ́ ni ŋkrao vigi ni'iŋ chə́ɨŋ ti ŋgəɨ nchəɨŋ
ndɨɨ ŋa pi ni nóoŋ piŋ nɛ.
24 Nɛnnɛ, gɨ́ ni mbɔ ŋgaŋ nōoŋ ndaoŋ ni pigi ti Krishto nu'uŋ nthɔ, nnɛ
pigi kie ŋkuoŋ piŋ mbɔ ŋgwa ndɨndɨ shhɨ Minnwi.
25 Ndɔ ndwɛ nɔ ha'aŋ piŋ kwo thɔ nɛ, a lɔ nu'uŋ mbie ŋa a thɔ ndɨna gɨ́
ni pigi.
26 Nthɛ ŋa ǹtɔgɔ pi mbhɔ Krishto Jishɔ, ŋguoŋ vəɨ ghao puoŋ Minnwi
ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ.
27 Pəɨ ŋa pəɨ ni ŋkwe ŋkhǐ nɔ pɔ nu ta'a yi pəɨ pa Krishto nɛ, kwo mā'aŋ
Krishto nɔ ndhwí mbɨŋ pəɨ.
28 Nɛnnɛ, kwrí lɔ mbɔ shɨna pa Juu pugu pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ, shɨna
pa kǔna pugu pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu lɔ mbɔ pa kǔna nɛ, shɨna mbia pugu pa
piŋgɛ, nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ vəɨ ghao ta'a yi moŋ Krishto Jishɔ.
29 Pəɨ mbɔ yi Krishto, kaŋ pəɨ mbhɛ̌ yaoŋ Abrahaŋ, nshi mfā'o kà'a ŋa
Minnwi ni ŋkā'a Abrahaŋ nɔ ghɔ nɛ.

4

Pia ni mfǔoŋ mbɔ pi pa kǔna

1 Ňa'aŋ mā'aŋ fɨ'ɨ ni lǐ yei, nɔ ha'aŋ muuŋ pi'i mikə'ɨ nda pugu nɛ, ti
mfɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ shi ndɛ mbɔ pi ji nɛ, a lɔ nji'i nchaa ŋkǔna.

---

* **3:20 3:20** Minnwi ni mfɛ kà'a yei ni Abrahaŋ ki lɔ ntɔgɔ pi njiŋ ŋoŋ. † **3:22 3:22** A nthɛ pi pɨnɨ ŋgu'ɔ ŋkara lɨ'ɨ yei ŋa *piŋ nu Jishɔ Krishto.*

2 A fā’o nɔ ya’o nu nchò pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu lɨna nu ni ju ti a shi nu’uŋ
ŋku’ɔ ŋgū mmɛŋoŋ ŋkā’o nɔ ndɨɨ ha’aŋ tǎa vi ni nū’ɔŋ nɛ.
3 A wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ a ni mbɔ ni pia ndɨɨ ŋa pia ni ŋgu’ɔ mbɔ puoŋ prɔ
nɛ, pia ni mbɔ pa kǔna mbhɔ pa nù’ɔŋ ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei.
4 Ndɔ ndɨɨ ni ŋga ŋkā’o, Minnwi taoŋ Muuŋ vi, miŋgwɛ phi vi, a fā’o nɔ
nū’ɔŋ nu gí Mushi,
5 nɔ yuoŋ nu pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa gí tuo vugu nɛ pugu lūgu, nnɛ ŋa pinthɛ
Minnwi lɔ̄gɔ via nɔ puoŋ pi.
6 Nthɛ ŋa pəɨ pa puoŋ nɛ, Minnwi fɛ Jijwɛ Muuŋ vi njù’ɔ pia, mbɔ Jijwɛ
ŋa a yūa ŋa, “Baba, Tǎa a.”
7 Nɛnnɛ, ɔ lɔ nu’uŋ mbɔ pi ŋkǔna, ɔ pɔ pi muuŋ. Nthɛ ŋa ɔ pɔ pi muuŋ
nɛ, Minnwi fɛ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa a fā’o nɛ vɛ.

Pɔɔ fā’o ŋgwa la’ataoŋ Galashia njù’ɔ yu

8 A ni mbɔ ndɨɨ shhɨ, mbɔ ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ shini ndɔ naa nji Minnwi nɛ, pəɨ
ni mbɔ pa ŋkǔna mbhɔ pa maoŋ ŋa pugu lɔ ndɔ mbɔ nnwi nɛ.
9 Ti ndwɛ ŋa pəɨ kwo ji Minnwi nɛ, ki nthɛ pi ŋa Minnwi kwo ji vəɨ nɛ,
pinthɛ pəɨ kie pi nɛiŋ mbɨnɨ ŋkara mbɨnɨ ŋkuoŋ nù’ɔŋ ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei ŋa
a lɔ nji’i mfā’o ghrí ki ghèrɛ nɛ, pəɨ tā’a nu mbɨnɨ mbɔ pa ŋkǔna mbhɔ pa
nù’ɔŋ pighɔ ŋkamu’ɔŋ?
10 Pəɨ ghà ndɨna ni nū’ɔŋ nu pichəɨ pa mmɛ llé pugu pa taŋ, pugu pa
ndɨɨ ni pa ŋga’o.
11 M̀fā’o pógɔ nthɛ vəɨ ŋa ŋgə’ɨ ŋa ǹjəɨ nthɛ vəɨ nɛ phɛ pi gha.
12 Pa l̀ɪ̀ŋ paŋ, m̀ba’o mbhɔ ŋa p̂əɨ pɔ nɔ mmu, nthɛ ŋa mummu kwo pɔ
nɔ pəɨ.
Pəɨ lɔ nji’i mfāaŋ nnu mbɨŋ mu.
13 Pəɨ ji ŋa a ni mbɔ nthɛ pi ŋa noŋ a shini ndɔ nja mbɔ shi’i nɛ ŋa ŋki
chīi ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha’akhɔ ni pəɨ fǔoŋ ŋgɛ.
14 Ndɔ nji’i nthɛ pi nɔ ha’aŋ noŋ a ni mbɔ nnɛ nɛ, mbɔ nɔ mōoŋ nu
ni pəɨ nɛ, pəɨ shini ndɔ ndāa a ki nchī’ə a, pəɨ ni mbiŋ a nɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ
Minnwi, nɔ Krishto Jishɔ nduthɔ yi.
15 Ti ndwɛ, a lɔ̄gɔ khɔ ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ ni fɨ’ɨ pwanju’ɔ yɛ ŋa pəɨ ni mfā’o nɛ?
Mmu nduthɔ a, minthɛ ǹchhu ŋa pəɨ kaŋ ni nthɛ pəɨ fu’u muuŋ ligi yəɨ
mfɛ vəɨ nɔ ha’aŋ a kaŋ ni nji’ɛ.
16 Ǹka pɨnɨ mbɔ pi mbǐna vəɨ ndwɛ nthɛ ŋa ǹchhu nnu shini ni pəɨ nɛ?
17 Ŋgwa pighɔ nōoŋ nu ŋa pugu fā’o ndɨɨ yəɨ ntou yi ndɔ pa’a ndɔ mbī’i
pi shi’i nthɛ vəɨ. Pugu tā’a nu mfɛ̄nɛ vəɨ yəɨ mu, nnɛ ŋa pəɨ kɨna ni ŋguoŋ
njù’ɔ yəɨ njiŋ pugu.
18 Ǹoŋ mfā’o ntou khwǎ nɔ chwīe nu shi’i, kaŋ a pwa, ndɔ â chwīe ŋguoŋ
ndɨɨ ghao, ki lɔ ŋgu’ɔ mbɔ pi ndɨɨ ŋa pia pɔ ka’a nɛ.
19 Pa puoŋ mi puoŋ paŋ, m̀bɨnɨ nchhɔ ŋgwie noŋ a nɔ miŋgwɛ shūu ŋa
a phi nu nɛ, nnɛ ti pəɨ nu’uŋ ntɨnɨ moŋ Krishto.
20 Ǹjūa ŋa pia kaŋ ni mbɔ pi ka’a, ǹkwri ŋkwaŋ ŋggì ŋa ǹchrā nu nɔ
nɛ, nthɛ ŋa m̀fā’o ntou fɨŋthɔ nthɛ vəɨ.

Lì llɔ mbhɔ Haga pugu Shera

21 Pəɨ shwei a, pəɨ ŋa pəɨ khwā nɔ kɨna nu ŋkuoŋ gí nɛ, pəɨ shi’a njwɛrɛ
yaoŋ ŋa gí ghɔ chhu nɛ?

22 Nthɛ ŋa pi nā'aŋ ŋa Abrahaŋ ni mfā'o paa puoŋ pimbia, ta'a yi pɔ mǔuŋ vi pɔ miŋgwɛ ŋkǔna, yichəɨ pɔ muuŋ vɛ ŋa a shini ndɔ mbɔ kǔna nɛ.
23 Pi ni mbhi muuŋ vɛ ŋa mǔuŋ vi ni mbɔ miŋgwɛ ŋkǔna nɛ, ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ mbi'i nu nnu ŋgwamishua, ndɔ mbhi muuŋ vɛ ŋa mǔuŋ vi miŋgwɛ ŋa a shini ndɔ mbɔ ŋkǔna nɛ, ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ kà'a Minnwi.
24 Ndwɛ, paa piŋgɛ pei thi pi nɔ ligi yaoŋ, pugu pɔ nɔ paa kɨna. Ta'a yi, mbɔ Haga, pɔ nɔ yɛ kɨna ŋa Minnwi ni ŋgwrā pugu pa puoŋ Ishrae ŋkuoŋ Mbra Shinai nɛ. A ni mbhi puoŋ pugu pɔ pa ŋkǔna.
25 Haga yei pɔ pi nɔ mbra Shinai moŋ la'ataoŋ Arabia, mbɔ nɔ Jerushalɛiŋ shi'a nthɛ ŋa a pɔ moŋ kǔna pugu pa puoŋ pi.
26 Ndɔ yɛ Jerushalɛiŋ ŋa a pɔ po nɛ, lɔ nji'i mbɔ moŋ kǔna ndɔ mbɔ mǔuŋ via.
27 Nthɛ ŋa pi nā'aŋ ŋa:
"Fā'o pwanju'ɔ, ma ŋkhwè ŋa a lɔ mbhi nɛ,
pa'o ŋgòu, ŋkəɨ ni pwatua,
mbɔ gɔ̀ ŋa muuŋ lɔ naa ma naoŋ ghɔ nɛ,
nthɛ ŋa puoŋ ju ŋa pi shini ndɔ mfā'o ndɨɨ yi nɛ
shi njiɛŋ nchaa yi miŋgwɛ* yɛ ŋa a fā'o mimbia ghɔ nɛ."
28 Pəɨ ndwɛ, ma lǐŋ paŋ, pɔ pi puoŋ Minnwi ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ kà'a wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ Aiji ni mbɔ nɛ.
29 Ndɔ wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ndɨɨ ghɔ muuŋ yɛ ŋa pi ni mbhi vi ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pī'i nu ŋgwamishua nɛ ni mfɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni yɛ muuŋ ŋa pi ni mbhi vi ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ Jijwɛ Minnwi ni ntā'a nu nɛ, a wu'ɔ ha'aŋ a pɔ ndwɛ nɛ.
30 Ndɔ Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu pi ŋa? A chhu ŋa, "Yōu miŋgwɛ ŋkǔna pugu muuŋ vi, nthɛ ŋa mba'a muuŋ miŋgwɛ ŋkǔna ghɔ lɛ ma mfā'o maoŋ tǎa pugu muuŋ vɛ miŋgwɛ ŋa a lɔ mbɔ ŋkǔna nɛ ka'a."
31 Nnɛ, ma lǐŋ paŋ, pia lɔ nji'i mbɔ pi puoŋ miŋgwɛ ŋkǔna ghɔ, pia pɔ pi yi miŋgwɛ yɛ ŋa a lɔ mbɔ ŋkǔna nɛ.

5

Krishto kwo chwīe pia lūgu

1 Nɔ taoŋ nu moŋ kǔna, Krishto kwo fu'u via moŋ ghɔ. Nthɛ yie ghɔ, thi a tɨnɨ ki lɔ nu'uŋ mfɛ noŋ yɔ ni lrǐ kǔna.
2 Līi njəɨ nduthɔ a, Pɔɔ, chhu nu ni pəɨ ŋa pəɨ nu'uŋ mbiŋ nnu nii ŋgunu mbrɛi, kaŋ Krishto lɔ nji'i mfā'o ghèrɛ ni pəɨ.
3 Ńchhɔ nɛ nshūu tə́nə shesheŋoŋ ŋa a wu'ɔ mbiŋ nnu ni'iŋ ŋgunu mbrɛi nɛ, ŋa a yī'i ŋa a nū'ɔŋ ŋguoŋ gí.
4 Pəɨ fēnɛ noŋ yəɨ mbɨŋ Krishto, pəɨ ŋa pəɨ tā'a nu ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ nū'ɔŋ nu gí mbɔ yi ndɨndɨ nɛ. Pəɨ lɔ nu'uŋ mbi'i moŋ pwapuŋ Minnwi.
5 Nthɛ ŋa ntɔgɔ pi moŋ Jijwɛ, moŋ piŋ, pigi ni noŋ pigi ni pwatua thɔ njwɛrɛ yaoŋ ŋa pigi kwā'a nu nɛ, mbɔ pɔ nu ŋgwa ndɨndɨ shhɨ Minnwi.
6 Moŋ Krishto Jishɔ, ni'iŋ nu ŋgwa ŋgunu mbrɛi ki mieŋ nu ki lɔ ni'iŋ lɔ nji'i mfā'o yichəɨ ghèrɛ. Yaoŋ ŋa a ghērɛ nɛ pɔ pi piŋ ŋa a fā'a ntɔgɔ ŋkuoŋ khwǎ nɛ.

* **4:27 4:27** Yei lɨ'ɨ thɔ nchhu pi Haga ŋa a ni mfā'o Abrahaŋ nɔ kuo ndɨɨ nɛ.

7 Pəɨ ni nja ntei tei ghɔ shi'i, ti a ni mbɨnɨ mbɔ gɔ̌ kɨ'ɨŋgɨnɨ ni pəɨ nɔ yōu
nu njiŋ nnu shini?
8 Yei lìgəɨ ŋa pəɨ mieŋ nnu shini lɔ ndhɔ pi mbhɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a ki gɛ̄ vəɨ nɛ.
9 Ntígɨ pɨphɨ yei pɔ pi nɔ muuŋ mi shɨgɛi yaoŋ chwīe prupɨna ku'ɔ ŋa a
ghà nchwīe ŋguoŋ prupɨna ku'ɔ.
10 Ňja mfā'o tɨnɨnju'ɔ moŋ Taathɔ nthɛ vəɨ ŋa mba'a pəɨ yi'i nthi ŋkuoŋ
nnu nduoŋ ntɔgɔ yɛ ŋa ǹgwɛ̄iŋ nɛ. Shesheŋoŋ yɛ ŋa a thɔ mvū'u vəɨ nɛ
shi mfā'o njó, ki a pɔ pi gɔ̌.
11 Ndɔ ni mmu, ma lǐŋ paŋ, ǹkaŋ ŋgu'ɔ mbɨnɨ nthɔ nchīi pi ŋa a pie ŋa
pi ni'iŋ ŋgwa ŋgunu mbrɛi, pi shi kaŋ ndɔ nu'uŋ mfɛ ŋgə'ɨ vəɨ. A kaŋ ni
mbɔ pi nɛnnɛ, kaŋ chrà Minnwi ŋa ǹchīi nu nthɛ gu Krishto ŋkuoŋ wá'a
nɛ, shi kaŋ nu'uŋ mbɔ kɨ'ɨŋgɨnɨ.
12 Ŋgwa pighɔ ŋa pugu tāra thɔ yəɨ nɛ ya nɛ ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ mbu'ɔ noŋ yugu.
13 Nthɛ ŋa pi ni ŋgɛ̄ vəɨ ŋa ki'i pəɨ nu'uŋ mbɔ moŋ kǔna, ma pa lǐŋ paŋ,
ndɔ ki'i pəɨ lɔ̄gɔ yie a pɔ shɛndaoŋ nɔ kie nu fɔ nchwīe pa nnu pɨphɨ ŋa
frɛinoŋ yəɨ tā'a nu nɛ. Ndɔ p̂əɨ ka tɔgɔ pi moŋ khwǎ ŋgɛ̄rɛ noŋ pəɨ.
14 Ŋguoŋ gɨ́ chīri ntaoŋ moŋ ta'a gɨ́ yei ŋa, "Khwā taakuo yɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ɔ
khwā noŋ yɔ nɛ."
15 Ti p̈əɨ nthɔ ntā'a lá'o, ndɔ nshāaŋ noŋ pəɨ, pəɨ lɨna nu kaŋ pəɨ shi njwi
noŋ pəɨ.

Chhɔ chɔmbhi yɔ nɔ ha'aŋ Jijwɛ tā'a nu nɛ

16 Ndɔ nnu ŋa ǹchhu nu nɛ pɔ ŋa chhɔ chɔmbhi yɔ pi nɔ ha'aŋ Jijwɛ
chhu nɛ, kaŋ mba'a ɔ nu'uŋ nchwīe nnu ŋa frɛinoŋ tā'a nu nɛ.
17 Nthɛ ŋa pa nnu ŋa frɛinoŋ khwā nɛ pɔ ni kipɨna pugu Jijwɛ, pa nnu ŋa
Jijwɛ tā'a nu nɛ pɔ ni kipɨna pugu pa frɛinoŋ. Pa nnu pei pɔ pi ni kipɨna,
nnɛ minthɛ pa'a ɔ lɔ nchwīe nnu ŋa ɔ khwā nɔ chwīe nu nɛ.
18 Ndɔ p̈əɨ nja'o pi nnu ŋa Jijwɛ chhu nu nɛ, pa'a a lɔ nu'uŋ nsha'a gɨ́
nsha'a vəɨ.
19 Pa mbha nnu ŋa frɛinoŋ ghà nchwīe nɛ lɔ nu'uŋ mbɔ pi nnu lə̄ɨŋ:
shúoŋ, mbha nnu tɔtrɔ, pa nnu shhunoŋ,
20 gha'o nu pa nnwi, lìŋ, kipɨna, minduoŋnduoŋ, kighɨ'ə, mɛmmɛ
pɨgɨtua, tā'a nu nɔ pɔ nu shhɨ, ki lɔ nja'o nnu mbhɔ ŋgwa nduoŋ, fu'u
nu noŋ shɨna ŋgwa ha'aŋ pəɨ pugu lɔ mbī'i nnu ta'a ŋkwaŋ, shɛ̄rɛ nu
ntaoŋ puoŋ mi chu'u,
21 chwīe nu pa nnu kighɨ'ə, paa nu là'o, ghə̄ɨ nu moŋ pa lɨ'ɨ jɨ ki tou pugu
pa ŋguoŋ ŋkwaŋ nnu pei. Ňshūu tə́nə yəɨ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ ŋki ŋkwo shūu
tə́nə yəɨ nɛ, ŋa mba'a ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ghà nchwīe ŋkwaŋ nnu pei nɛ
fā'o shìna moŋ Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi.
22 Ndɔ ntíɛŋ Jijwɛ pɔ pi khwǎ, pwanju'ɔ, ghɨghrɨ, wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ, pwapuŋ,
mbha nnu shí'i, ta'anju'ɔ,
23 junoŋ, wɛ̄iŋ noŋ, yichəɨ kaŋ ta'a gɨ́ lɔ ndāa ŋkwaŋ nnu pei.
24 Ndɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu yi Krishto Jishɔ nɛ kwo kwīŋ frɛinoŋ yugu
ŋkuoŋ wá'a pugu pa nnu pɨphɨ pi, pugu pa nnu pɛ ŋa a khwā nɛ.
25 Ŋa pia fā'o chɔmbhi pi llɔ mbhɔ Jijwɛ nɛ, pia wu'ɔ nchhɔ chɔmbhi
yia pi nɔ ha'aŋ Jijwɛ chhu nɛ.
26 Ki'i pia mā'aŋ nthǐnta'o, ndɔ ki lɔ nchwīe túa pichəɨ ŋgwa pɨgɨ nu, ki
ŋgī'ə pichəɨ ŋgwa.

6

Tiɛŋ lrǐ pichəɨ ŋgwa

1 Lǐŋ paŋ, ši̇shesheŋoŋ ŋgū moŋ phɨ, pə̂ɨ ŋa pəɨ tɨnɨ moŋ jijwɛ nɛ, pɨnɨ
nju'u vi moŋ jijwɛ juju. Lɨna ni noŋ yɔ ŋkaa ghɔ nji ŋa ki'i ywɛ'i nu nii
ghɔ ɔ chwīe phɨ.
2 Ghɛ̄rɛ ntiɛŋ lrǐ pichəɨ ŋgwa nnɛ kaŋ ɔ nū'ɔŋ gí Krishto.
3 Nthɛ ŋa ši̇shesheŋoŋ ndīi noŋ yi ŋa a mmɛŋoŋ ndɔ mbɔ pi muuŋ mi ŋoŋ
kaŋ a fɨ̄ɨ pi noŋ yi.
4 Ndɔ ŝheshe ŋoŋ lɨi fà'a yi, nji ŋa ä ntā'a nu ŋkwēi njù'ɔ yi â pɔ nthɛ
pi noŋ yi ki lɔ mbɔ nthɛ pi taakuo yi.
5 Nthɛ ŋa a pie ŋa shesheŋoŋ tiɛŋ lrǐ yi.
6 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa pi yɛ'i vi ni chrà Minnwi nɛ ghrā ŋguoŋ maoŋ shi'i ŋa
a fā'o nɛ mfɛ yi ŋoŋ ŋa a yɛ'i vi nɛ.
7 Ki'i pəɨ fɨ̄ɨ noŋ pəɨ, ŋoŋ shi'a mā'aŋ Minnwi ni kwə̀ɨŋ, sheshe yaoŋ ŋa
ŋoŋ phī nɛ a yɛ ŋa a shi ŋkwōo nɛ.
8 Ɔ mbhī pi maoŋ frɛinoŋ, ɔ kwōo gu llɔ moŋ frɛinoŋ ghɔ, ndɔ ti ö mbhī
pi maoŋ moŋ Jijwɛ, ɔ kwōo chɔmbhi ki mmɛ moŋ Jijwɛ ghɔ.
9 Ndɔ ki'i pia kɨna chwīe nu shi'i nthɛ ŋa ndɨɨ shi ŋga ŋkā'o pia kwōo
shéi, nɔ ha'aŋ pia mieŋ ki ya'a kuo.
10 Nnɛ ki'ɛ, nɔ ha'aŋ pia fā'o shɨna nɛ, pîa chwīe shi'i mbɨŋ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa
ghao. Mī'ɛŋ mbɔ mbɨŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ŋgia ghaŋ piŋ nɛ.

Ndugwi njiŋ shūu nu tə́nə pugu pa fɛ nu mbɔrɔ

11 Lī̇i njəɨ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ ǹā'aŋ yei lɨ'ɨ ni nyaŋ mbhɔ, ndɔ nā'aŋ a
gha'ogha'o nɛ!
12 A wu'ɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu tā'a nu nōoŋ noŋ moŋ frɛinoŋ nɛ ŋa pugu
fra vəɨ ŋa pi ni'iŋ vəɨ ŋgunu mbrɛi, nnɛ ŋa ki'i pi fɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni pugu nthɛ
wá'a Krishto.
13 Nthɛ ŋa nji'i nthɛ pi pugu ŋa pugu nii ŋgunu mbrɛi nɛ, lɔ nji'i nū'ɔŋ
gí nduthɔ yugu. Ndɔ pugu tā'a nu ŋa pi ni'iŋ vəɨ ŋgunu mbrɛi nnɛ ŋa
pugu kwēi njù'ɔ yugu ŋa pəɨ nii ŋgunu mbrɛi moŋ frɛinoŋ.
14 Ndɔ ni mmu, ki'i a ma mbɔ ŋa ŋ̀kwēi njù'ɔ a ŋkiɛŋ ŋa ŋ̀gu'ɔ ŋkwēi
njù'ɔ nthɛ pi wá'a Jishɔ Krishto mbɔ Taathɔ via. Nthɛ ŋa ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ gu
Krishto ŋkuoŋ wá'a, ŋkuoŋ mbhi kwo pɔ yi kwīŋ ŋkuoŋ wá'a vəɨ, mummu
pɔ yi kwīŋ ŋkuoŋ wá'a nɔ ligi ŋkuoŋ mbhi.
15 Nthɛ ŋa ni'iŋ nu ŋgwa ŋgunu mbrɛi ki mieŋ nu ki lɔ ni'iŋ lɔ nji'i
mfā'o yichəɨ ghèrɛ. A pɔ nu ŋoŋ fhi mbɔ mmɛ nnu.
16 Ghɨghrɨ pugu pa kwoshɨnɨ pɔ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu yōu njiŋ chrà yei
nɛ, mbɨnɨ mbɔ mbɨŋ Ishrae ŋa a yi Minnwi nɛ.
17 Jɛ̄ ndwɛ ŋgəɨ nu shhɨ, ki'i ŋoŋ tā'a a ni ndàŋ nthɛ ŋa pa tɨ̀na Jishɔ pɔ
mbɨŋ noŋ mu.
18 Pwapuŋ Jishɔ Krishto, mbɔ Taathɔ via, pɔ ni jijwɛ yəɨ ghao, ma lǐŋ
paŋ. A pɔ nɛnnɛ.

Ŋwa'aŋlɨ chɔshi
Ɛfɛshɔ
Kāoŋ nu pa thɔ nnu

Pɔɔ nā'aŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei, nthɔ mfɩ̃'ɨ pi kà'a ŋa Minnwi fā'o nthɛ ŋguoŋ pa yaoŋ ŋa a puoŋ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ pugu pa po nɛ. A nõoŋ moŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei ŋa ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao shi nja'o pi mbhɔ Jishɔ Krishto.

Moŋ fŭoŋ krao ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei, Pɔɔ chrā pi ŋkuoŋ pɔ nu ta'a yi ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ chhu nu ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ Minnwi Tăa chu'ɔ ŋgwa pi nɛ, ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ a lɩ̃'ɛ phɨ yugu ndɔ mfu'u vugu moŋ phɨ yugu ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ Muuŋ vi, mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto. A pɨnɨ nu'uŋ mfɩ̃'ɨ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ kà'a Minnwi shi ŋgu'ɔ ndõgɔ lɨ'ɨ ghao ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ Jijwɛ Minnwi.

Pɔɔ mā'aŋ fɨ'ɨ ni ntou pa yaoŋ nɔ nõoŋ nu ŋa ŋguoŋ puoŋ Minnwi ghao ta'a yi ntɔgɔ pi moŋ pɔ ta'a yi pugu pa Jishɔ Krishto. A nā'aŋ ŋa chɔshi pɔ nɔ noŋ, Jishɔ Krishto pɔ thɔ yi, ŋa chɔshi nda, Krishto pɔ muuŋ nchí'a nchini nda ghɔ, ŋa chɔshi pɔ pi miŋgwɛ, Krishto po ndaoŋ vi.

Pɔɔ lūgwi nõoŋ moŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei ŋa nthɛ khwă ŋa Krishto fā'o mbɨŋ ghaŋ piŋ nɛ, pugu pa chɔmbhi yi ŋa a fɛ nthɛ vugu nɛ, ni lɩ̃'ɛ nu phɨ ŋa a chwīe pugu fā'o nɛ, ni fɨ'ɨ pwapuŋ ŋa a nõoŋ ni pugu nɛ, a pie ŋa ghaŋ piŋ mī'aŋ mbha nnu pɨphɨ yugu nchhɔ chɔmbhi taoŋtaoŋ.

Mā'aŋ nu chrà

1 Ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei llɔ mbhɔ mu Pɔɔ, mbɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Krishto Jishɔ, ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ khwā njù'ɔ Minnwi, ŋgə̄ɨ ni pa ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ moŋ la'ataoŋ Ɛfɛshɔ ndɔ mbɔ ŋgwa ta'anju'ɔ mbɨŋ Krishto Jishɔ.

2 Pwapuŋ pugu pa ghɨghrɨ llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi, mbɔ Tăa via, pugu Jishɔ Krishto, mbɔ Taathɔ, pɔ ni pəɨ.

Mbɔrɔ moŋ Jijwɛ ndɨɨ ŋa ɔ piŋ Krishto nɛ

3 Mbɔrɔ yi Minnwi, mbɔ Tăa Taathɔ via, mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto, ŋa a fɛ ŋguoŋ ŋkwaŋ mbɔrɔ moŋ jijwɛ ni pia moŋ mbhi mooŋ jijwɛ ntɔgɔ pi mbɨŋ Krishto.

4 Wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ a chu'ɔ via nthɛ Krishto ŋkaoŋ maa nchwīe mbhi nɛ, ŋa p̂ia pɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ ki lɔ mfā'o ntəɨ shhɨ yu. Moŋ khwă,

5 a ni ndõgɔ nthi mi fie ndɨɨ ntɔgɔ mbɨŋ Jishɔ Krishto nchwīe pia pɔ puoŋ pi, ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pwanju'ɔ yi,

6 nnɛ ŋa pia gha'o ndĩpwa pwapuŋ yi, ŋa a fɛ ni pia ghagha ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ ta'a Muuŋ vi ŋa a ŋkhwā ŋga'a nɛ.

7 Ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ chhĭ Krishto,* a yuoŋ via mfu'u moŋ ghrí phɨ, nnɛ Minnwi lɩ̃'ɛ phɨ yia pi wu'ɔ nɔ fɨ'ɨ pwapuŋ yi, yi yiɛŋyiɛŋ,

8 ŋa a shā'o ni pia ntou yi nɛ pugu pa ŋguoŋ shiethɔ pugu pa ji nu.

9 Minnwi chwīe nnu ŋa a ni ŋkā'a njù'ɔ yu ndɔ pa'a ŋgwa lɔ nji nɛ, pia ji, mbɔ pa nnu ŋa a ni ŋkwo lõgɔ nthí mi nɔ chwīe nu ntɔgɔ pi mbɨŋ Krishto nɛ.

10 Nnu yei ŋa Minnwi ni ŋkā'a nɔ chwīe nu, ndɔ shi nchwīe ndɨɨ ŋa ndɨɨ kā'o nɛ, pɔ nɔ thɔ nu ni ŋguoŋ pa maoŋ, nchwīe pugu pɔ ta'a yi, ŋguoŋ pa maoŋ ŋa a pɔ po pugu pa ŋkuoŋ shhɛ nɛ, Krishto pɔ Taathɔ vugu.

---

* **1:7 1:7** Njiŋ chhĭ Jishɔ pɔ ŋa *gu ŋa a ni mfɛ chɔmbhi yi pi jwi vi, chhĭ yi kwrī nɔ yaoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ nɛ.*

11 Ntɔgɔ pi mbɨŋ Jishɔ, Minnwi pɨnɨ nchuʼɔ vigi ŋa pigi pɔ ji llɔ moŋ njɛ̄
yi, wuʼɔ ŋkwaŋ nɔ haʼaŋ a ni ŋkāʼa nɛ. Minnwi ghà nchwīe ŋguoŋ nnu
pi pi ŋkwaŋ haʼaŋ a khwā nɛ,
12 nnɛ ŋa pigi, ŋa pigi ni mbɔ fǔoŋ ŋgwa nɔ fāʼo nu kwàʼa mbɨŋ Krishto
nɛ, shi ŋgaʼo ndighaʼo yi.
13 Ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ yu, pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ ni ŋga njaʼo ŋkìnɨ nnu shini, mbɔ pwa
pishaʼakhɔ ŋa a thɔ ni lūgu nu ni pəɨ nɛ, pəɨ gha mbiŋ, Minnwi nūʼɔŋ lǐ
yəɨ ni Jijwɛ yi ŋa a ni ŋkāʼa nɛ.
14 Jijwɛ Minnwi pɔ pi fɛ́ ni pia nnɛ ŋa pia fāʼo tɨnɨnjuʼɔ ŋa Minnwi shi
mfɛ yaoŋ ŋa a kāʼa via nɔ nɛ, ni kwàʼa ŋa a shi ndugwi mīʼɛŋ mfɛ ŋguoŋ
maoŋ pighɔ ni pia, nnɛ ŋa pia ghaʼo ndighaʼo yi.

Luoŋ Minnwi Pɔɔ

15 Nthɛ nnu yei, jɛ̄ fie nɔ haʼaŋ ŋki yaʼo fɨʼɨ piŋ yəɨ mbɨŋ Jishɔ Taathɔ
pugu pa khwǎ yəɨ mbɨŋ pa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ nɛ,
16 ǹshini ndɔ ŋkɨna nɔ tōo nu Minnwi nthɛ vəɨ. Ǹthɔ ŋkwiŋ vəɨ moŋ
luoŋ Minnwi a,
17 ŋa Minnwi, mbɔ Minnwi Taathɔ via Jishɔ Krishto, mbɔ Tǎa ndighaʼo
shi mfɛ jijwɛ shiethɔ pugu pa ji nu nnu nnɛ ŋa ɔ ji vi mbīgi.
18 Ndʉoŋ ŋa njùʼɔ yəɨ pɨgəɨ ni líʼɛ, nnɛ ŋa pəɨ ji kwàʼa ŋa a fɛ ni pəɨ,
mbɔ ŋgwa ŋa a gɛ̄ nɛ, ni fɨʼɨ fàʼo ŋa a pɔ moŋ mbwa mbɔrɔ ŋa Minnwi
kāʼa ŋgwa pi nɔ nɛ,
19 ni ghrí ki fɨʼɨ ŋa a fāʼa nu mbɨŋ pia ŋa pia piŋ nɛ. Yei ghrí ŋa a fāʼa
nu mbɨŋ pia nɛ, wuʼɔ mbɔ pi nɔ fɨʼɨ mmɛ ghrí yɛ ŋa
20 a ni mfāʼa nɔ ghɔ ndɨɨ ŋa a ni mbɨʼɨ Krishto llɔ moŋ gu nchərə vi ŋgei
mbhɔ yi yi jɨ po nɛ.
21 Krishto thɔ nshaʼa nu fɔ moŋ nthɨŋkwo kəkərə nchaa ŋguoŋ ghrí ŋa
pugu shaʼa nu po nɛ, pugu pa mɛmmɛ ŋgwa pugu pa mɛmmɛ ghaŋ ghrí
pugu pa taathɔ pugu pa nthɨŋkwo ŋa ŋgwa ni ŋkwo ma mfāʼo, ki lɔ ŋguʼɔ
mbɔ pi moŋ yei mbhi ndwɛ nɛ, pugu pa mbhi yɛ ŋa a thɔ nu nɛ.
22 Minnwi nūʼɔŋ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao laʼo kwò yu, mfɛ vi ni chɔshi nɔ
Taathɔ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao.
23 Chɔshi pɔ pi noŋ Krishto, a chwīe chɔshi lɨnaoŋ ndɔ ŋkāʼo ni ju yɛ ŋa
a lɨnaoŋ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao ŋguoŋ lɨʼɨ ghao nɛ.

2

Llɔ moŋ gu nii moŋ chɔmbhi

1 Pəɨ ni mbɔ ŋgwa khu moŋ chīʼə nu nchò pugu pa phɨ
2 ŋa pəɨ ni nchhɔ nu moŋ ghɔ ŋkwaŋ haʼaŋ ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei chwīe
nu nɛ, mbɨnɨ mbɔ ŋkwaŋ haʼaŋ Shata, mbɔ nthishɨ njɨ moŋ tɔthɨ tāʼa nu
nɛ, mbɔ jijwɛ ŋa a fāʼa nu mbɨŋ ŋgwa haʼaŋ pugu chīʼə nchò Minnwi nɛ.
3 Ŋguoŋ yia ni mbɔ nɔ pugu, nchhɔ chɔmbhi yia ŋkwaŋ haʼaŋ frɛinoŋ
yia khwǎ nɛ, nthɔ nchwīe nnu haʼaŋ frɛinoŋ yia pugu pa njùʼɔ yia tāʼa nu
nɛ, ŋa púoŋ yia ni mbɔ pi yi phɨ nɛ, pɨgɨtua Minnwi ni mbɔ mbɨŋ pia.
4 Ndɔ Minnwi, ŋa a fāʼo ntou kwoshɨnɨ, nthɛ khwǎ yi yi tɨtɨnɨ ŋa a khwā
via nɔ nɛ,
5 ti mfɛ pi moŋ ndɨɨ ŋa pia ni ŋguʼɔ mbɔ pi ŋgwa khu moŋ chīʼə nchò
nɛ, a ni nchwīe via pia pɔ yi maoŋ pia pa Krishto kaʼa. A tɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ
pwapuŋ Minnwi ŋa pəɨ lūgu.

6 A ni ŋkuʼɔ ni pia pa Krishto Jishɔ moŋ gu, nchərə via pugu kaʼa moŋ
mbhi mooŋ jijwɛ mbɨŋ Krishto Jishɔ,
7 nɛnnɛ ŋa moŋ pa ndɨɨ ŋa a thɔ nu nɛ, minthɛ a nōoŋ mmɛ pwapuŋ yi
ŋa minthɛ paʼa pi lɔ mfɩ̄ʼɨ nɛ, moŋ shiʼi yi ŋa a nōoŋ ni pia ntɔgɔ pi mbɨŋ
Krishto Jishɔ nɛ.
8 Nthɛ ŋa a chwīe pwapuŋ Minnwi pəɨ lūgu ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ, ndɔ
paʼa yei lɔ ndhɔ pi mbhɔ ghɔ, a pɔ pi fɛ Minnwi,
9 ki lɔ mbɔ nthɛ pi fāʼa nnɛ ŋa kiʼi shesheŋoŋ kwēi njùʼɔ yi.
10 Nthɛ ŋa pia pɔ pi mbhɔ fàʼa yi, a chwīe via ntɔgɔ pi mbɨŋ Krishto Jishɔ
ŋa pîa fāʼa fàʼa shiʼi ŋa Minnwi ni ŋkwo pīri nūʼɔŋ ŋa pia chwīe.

Taʼaŋggi pugu pa ghɨghrɨ moŋ Krishto

11 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pəɨ ŋa pəɨ ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ moŋ frɛinoŋ nɛ, ŋa ŋgwa
haʼaŋ pugu nii ŋgunu mbrɛi mɛ̄iŋ vəɨ ni ŋgwa ki nii ŋgunu mbrɛi nɛ,
mbɔ ŋgunu mbrɛi ŋa pi niʼiŋ ŋoŋ fɔ pi ni mbhɔ ŋoŋmishua nɛ, p̂əɨ kwiŋ
ŋkwaŋ yaoŋ ŋa pəɨ ni mbɔ llɛshhɨ nɛ,
12 ŋa yichəɨ yaoŋ shini ndɔ nchīni vəɨ pəɨ pa Krishto, pəɨ ni mbɔ pa ghìnɨ
nnɛ paʼa ndɔ mbɔ ŋgwa Minnwi nɔ ŋgwa Ishrae, pəɨ shini ndɔ mfāʼo nnu
moŋ pa kɨ̀na llɔ ŋkuoŋ kàʼa Minnwi ni ŋgwa Ishrae, ki lɔ mfāʼo kwàʼa,
ndɔ mbɔ ki Minnwi ŋkuoŋ mbhi.
13 Ndɔ ndwɛ, ntɔgɔ pi mbɨŋ Krishto Jishɔ, pəɨ ŋa pəɨ ni mbɔ pi fie hini
nɛ, pi chənə ni pəɨ mbara, ŋkie pi ŋkuoŋ chhǐ Krishto.*
14 Nthɛ ŋa a ju nduthɔ yi ŋa a thɔ ni taʼaŋggi shɨna pia, ŋa a chwīe paa
ghrà ŋgwa pei, mbɔ ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ pugu pa ŋgwa Juu, pugu gū taʼa yi.
A ni mbəʼɨ ŋkaʼa ŋa a ni fɛ̄nɛ vugu ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ gu yi moŋ frɛinoŋ,
15 a ni mfuʼu kipɨna ŋa a ni nthɔ nthɛ gí,† pugu pa nnu ŋa gɨ́ chhu nɛ,
nnɛ ŋa a nthɛ a taoŋ ni taʼa ŋoŋ fhi shɨna kirɨ paa ŋgwa pei ŋkie pi mbɨŋ
yu, nnɛ nthɔ ni taʼaŋggi,
16 ndɔ mbɨnɨ nchīni paa kirɨ ŋgwa pei pugu pɔ taʼa yi, a chīni vugu pugu
pa Minnwi ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ gu yi ŋkuoŋ wáʼa, nnɛ njwi kipɨna ghɔ.
17 Nɛnnɛ, Krishto ni nthɔ nchīi pwa pishaʼakhɔ mbɔ yi taʼaŋggi ni pəɨ
ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ ŋa pəɨ shi ki lɔ mbara yəɨ Minnwi nɛ, pugu pa ŋgwa
Juu ŋa pugu ni mbara nɛ.
18 Nthɛ ŋa a tɔgɔ pi mbhɔ Krishto ŋa ŋguoŋ yia ghao mbɔ ŋgwa Juu
pugu pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ, fāʼo shɨna moŋ taʼa Jijwɛ nɔ ghə̄ɨ nu shhɨ Tǎa.
19 Nthɛ yei, pəɨ ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ lɔ nuʼuŋ mbɔ pa ghìnɨ ki ghaŋ kra,
pəɨ pɔ ndwɛ pi taʼa ŋgwa pəɨ pa ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ, pəɨ pɔ moŋ
mbaanda Minnwi.
20 Pi krao vəɨ ŋkuʼɔ nɔ ghɔ ŋkuoŋ kwonda ŋa a nūʼɔŋ ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ
pugu pa njəɨliʼɨ Minnwi nɛ, Krishto Jishɔ nduthɔ yi pɔ ŋkiɛŋ muuŋ nchíʼa
nchini nda ghɔ.
21 A tɔgɔ pi mbhɔ yu ŋa ŋguoŋ nda ghɔ ŋa a kuʼɔ nu nɔ nɛ tithi mbɔ
taʼa yi, ŋkuʼɔ nu mbɔ nda Minnwi yi taoŋtaoŋ, mbɔ yi Taathɔ.
22 Ntɔgɔ pi mbɨŋ Krishto, pi thɔ ŋkrao vəɨ ŋkuʼɔ nu ni pəɨ, pəɨ pɔ nda
ŋa Minnwi ghà nchhɔ fɔ moŋ Jijwɛ nɛ.

---

* **2:13 2:13** Njiŋ chhǐ Jishɔ pɔ ŋa *gu ŋa a ni mfɛ chɔmbhi yi pi jwi vi, chhǐ yi kwrī nɔ yaoŋ fɛʼiŋgiɛŋ nɛ.* † **2:15 2:15** A shini ndɔ nthɔ gí ni kipɨna yei. Līi nnu ŋa a pɔ moŋ ŋwaʼaŋlɨ Roma 7:5-14.

3

Fà'a Pɔɔ ni ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ

1 Nthɛ nnu yei, mmu Pɔɔ, luoŋ Minnwi mfɛ ni pəɨ. M̀bɔ pi ŋgaŋ chə́ɨŋ
nthɛ ligi Krishto Jishɔ, nthɛ vəɨ, ma pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ.
2 Nɔ ha'aŋ ä mbɔ yɛ ŋa shishini, pəɨ kwo ya'o fà'a yɛ ŋa Minnwi fɛ vəɨ
moŋ pwapuŋ yi nthɛ vəɨ nɛ,
3 ŋa nnu ŋa Minnwi ni ndəɨŋ nɛ, a ni nōoŋ vəɨ, nchwīe ǹji nɔ ha'aŋ
ǹkwo nā'aŋ, ŋkāoŋ thɔ yi ni pəɨ nɛ.
4 Pəɨ shi ŋga mɛ̄iŋ nnu yei, kaŋ pəɨ shi nji nyaŋ pī'i nu nthɛ nnu ləɨŋ ŋa
Minnwi tūgu nthɛ Krishto nɛ,
5 yɛ ŋa pi shini ndɔ ntūgu ni pa ŋgwa llɛshhɨ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ pi nōoŋ
ni pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ pugu pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ
Jijwɛ Minnwi nɛ.
6 Nnu ləɨŋ ghɔ pɔ ŋa ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pwa pisha'akhɔ, pa ŋgwa taoŋ
nduoŋ fā'o shìna pugu pa Juu ka'a moŋ mbɔrɔ yɛ ŋa Minnwi fɛ nɛ. Pugu
ŋgia ta'a frɛinoŋ ndɔ nchīri moŋ kà'a ŋa Minnwi ni mfɛ ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ
Krishto Jishɔ.
7 Minnwi ni nchwīe a m̀bɔ muuŋ fà'a pwa pisha'akhɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ fɛ
pwapuŋ yi ŋa a ni mfɛ vəɨ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ njɨ yi fā'a nu nɛ.
8 Mmu, ŋa mi ndugwi njiŋ shɨna pa ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ nɛ, pi ni
mfɛ pwapuŋ yei vəɨ ŋa ǹchīi pwa pisha'akhɔ fà'o Krishto ŋa a chaa lɨna
ŋoŋmishua nɔ ji nu nɛ, ni ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ,
9 ndɔ mbɨnɨ nōoŋ kà'a Minnwi lɨ'ɨ wo ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ghao, mbɔ kà'a
ŋa a ni ndəɨŋ llɔ llɛshhɨ nɛ. Minnwi yei ŋoŋ ŋa a ni nchwīe ŋguoŋ yaoŋ.
10 Nɛnnɛ ŋa ndwɛ, minthɛ chɔshi chwīe pa thishɨ pugu pa mɛmmɛ njɨ
moŋ mbhi mooŋ jijwɛ ji shiethɔ Minnwi moŋ ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwrà pi.
11 Yei ni ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ Minnwi ni ŋkā'a ŋkaoŋ mbhi maa njɛ̄
nɛ, ŋa a ni nchwīe a lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ Krishto Jishɔ, mbɔ Taathɔ via
nɛ,
12 mbɔ ju ŋa pia tɔgɔ mbhɔ yu mfā'o tɨnɨnju'ɔ pugu pa ndaoŋ wo moŋ
piŋ mbɨŋ yu nɔ ghəɨ nu shhɨ Minnwi nɛ.
13 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ǹdīgəɨ vəɨ ŋa ki'i pəɨ fā'o pə'ɨ njù'ɔ nthɛ ŋgə'ɨ ŋa ǹjəɨ
nu nthɛ vəɨ nɛ, nthɛ ŋa a pɔ pi nɔ gha'o nu vəɨ nɛ.

Khwă Krishto

14 Nthɛ yei, ǹkwi kwɛ́rɛ a shhɨ Tăa
15 ŋa ŋguoŋ ndaaŋoŋ po pugu pa ŋkuoŋ shhɛ fā'o ligi yugu pi llɔ mbhɔ
yu nɛ,
16 ŋa a shi mfɛ njɨ ni pəɨ, ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ Jijwɛ yi, nnɛ ŋa pəɨ tɨnɨ moŋ
njù'ɔ pəɨ, wu'ɔ pi nɔ fɨ'ɨ fà'o yi moŋ ndigha'o yi,
17 nɛnnɛ ŋa minthɛ Krishto chhɔ moŋ njù'ɔ pəɨ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ, ŋ̌ieŋ
yəɨ gha ŋkwo tɨnɨ, kwo yəɨ kwò phi moŋ khwă,
18 nthɛ pəɨ pa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ ghao fā'o ghrí nɔ ji nu
fɨ'ɨ fígi, pugu pa fɨ'ɨ puŋ, ni fɨ'ɨ nthi, ni fɨ'ɨ shhi nu ŋa khwă Krishto fā'o
nɛ.
19 Ooŋ, ŋa a nthɛ pəɨ ji khwă Krishto ŋa a chaa lɨna ŋoŋmishua nɔ ji nu
nɛ, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pəɨ lɨnaoŋ ni fhi nu Minnwi.
20 Ni ju yɛ ŋa minthɛ a fā'a nchaa fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ pia pie ki mbī'i
nɛ, ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ njɨ yɛ ŋa a fā'a nu moŋ noŋ yia nɛ,

21 ndigha'o pɔ ghɔ ntɔgɔ mbhɔ chɔshi pugu pa Krishto Jishɔ ŋguoŋ
ŋgwrɛiŋgwa ghao, ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ghao ki ndugwi yi. A pɔ nɛnnɛ.

4

Ta'a frɛinoŋ moŋ piŋ

1 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, mmu, ŋgaŋ chə́iŋ nthɛ ligi Taathɔ, ǹdīgəɨ vəɨ ŋa p̂əɨ chhɔ
chɔmbhi moŋ shɛndaoŋ ŋa a kā'o nthɛ gɛ̀ yɛ ŋa Minnwi gɛ̄ vəɨ nɔ nɛ.
2 P̂əɨ shwi'i noŋ yəɨ shhɛ, mbɔ juju, mfā'o wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ, mfā'o wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ
ni fàŋ ŋgwa nduoŋ moŋ khwǎ,
3 ŋkāa moŋ ŋguoŋ puoŋ shɛndaoŋ ghao ŋa ta'aŋggi yɛ ŋa Jijwɛ Minnwi
fɛ ntɔgɔ moŋ ghɨghrɨ ŋa a chīni vəɨ nɛ, kɨna shɨna pəɨ.
4 A wu'ɔ ta'a noŋ pugu ta'a Jijwɛ, wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ Minnwi ni ŋgɛ̄ vəɨ moŋ
ta'a kwà'a nɛ,
5 ta'a Taathɔ, ta'a piŋ ni ta'a kwe ŋkhǐ,
6 pəɨ fā'o ta'a Minnwi, mbɔ Tǎa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa, ŋa a Taathɔ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa,
mfā'a fà'a yi ntɔgɔ mbɨŋ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ndɔ mbɔ moŋ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa.
7 Ndɔ shesheŋoŋ shɨna pia fā'o fɛ́ wu'ɔ fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ Krishto fɛ
ghɔ nɛ.
8 Nɔ ha'aŋ Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu ŋa,
"A ni ŋga ŋku'ɔ tɔthɨ,
ndɔ̄gɔ pa mimbɨna pi ha'aŋ a gha'a vugu nɛ pugu thɔ njiŋ yu,
a fɛ pa fɛ́ ni ŋgwa."
9 Ndwɛ, njiŋ chrà yei ŋa, "A ni ŋku'ɔ tɔthɨ" pɔ pi ŋa ŋkiɛŋ ŋa a shwi'i
shhɛ?
10 Ju ŋa a ni nshwi'i nɛ wu'ɔ ju ŋa a ni mbɨnɨ ŋku'ɔ fie moŋ ndugwi po
nɛ, nnɛ ŋa a lɨnaoŋ ŋguoŋ mbhi ghao.
11 A fɛ pa fɛ́ ni pichəɨ ŋa pugu pɔ ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi, pichəɨ pɔ pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ
Minnwi, pichəɨ pɔ ghaŋ chīi pwa pisha'akhɔ, pichəɨ pɔ pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu
ghà ndɨna ni chɔshi * ndɔ njɛ'i nu nɛ,
12 nɔ pīri nu ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ nɔ fā'a nu fà'a ju Krishto, nnɛ
nɔ kugwi nu noŋ yi a ku'ɔ,
13 ti pia nu'uŋ ŋku'ɔ mbɔ ta'a yi moŋ piŋ pugu pa fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pia
ji Muuŋ Minnwi nɛ, ŋku'ɔ ti mbɔ mɛmmɛ ŋgwa moŋ piŋ, ti nu'uŋ ŋku'ɔ
ndɨnaoŋ mbɔ nɔ ha'aŋ Krishto pɔ nɛ.
14 Nɛnnɛ, kaŋ mba'a pia nu'uŋ mbɔ nɔ puoŋ fhu, pi thɔ nchi via mfɛ
hɛiŋ, mfɛ nu hiŋ nɔ ŋgwa ŋa mba'aŋkhi tiɛŋ vugu, ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ ŋkwaŋ
ŋkwaŋ yaoŋ yɛ'i llɔ mbhɔ ŋgwa mifɨɨ ŋa pugu ghà nchwīe ŋgwa fāaŋ
ndaoŋ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pa nnu mifɨɨ ŋa pugu tɨgɨ nu nɛ.
15 A ka pie pi ŋa ntɔgɔ ŋkuoŋ chrā nu nnu shini moŋ khwǎ, pia ku'ɔ
moŋ ŋguoŋ puoŋ shɛndaoŋ ghao moŋ ju yɛ ŋa a pɔ nɔ thɔ yəɨ nɛ, mbɔ
Krishto.
16 Krishto chīni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pi ghao moŋ ta'a noŋ, nnɛ ŋa a nthɛ pia
pɔ shǐgi ndiɛŋ ŋa a chīni ŋguoŋ noŋ ŋoŋmishua nɛ. Ndɨɨ ŋa ŋguoŋ ghrà
noŋ fā'a nu shi'i nɛ, a chwīe ŋguoŋ noŋ ku'ɔ ŋkugwi noŋ yi moŋ khwǎ.

Chhɔ nu nɔ ŋgwa mooŋ lǐ'ɛ

---

* **4:11 4:11** Yei ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pi ghà mɛ̄iŋ ni pa pashito nɛ.

17 Nchhu yei nnu ndɔ mbɔ miŋkwentie moŋ Taathɔ ŋa, ki'i pəɨ nu'uŋ
nchhɔ chɔmbhi yəɨ nɔ ha'aŋ ŋgwa ki piŋ Minnwi ghà nchhɔ nɛ, ŋa kwā'a
nu nnu yugu lɔ mfā'o ghɛ̀rɛ
18 njù'ɔ yugu pɔ pi moŋ njiŋnjiŋ. Pugu lɔ nji'i mfā'o shìna moŋ ŋkwaŋ
chɔmbhi ŋa Minnwi ghà mfɛ nɛ, nthɛ ki ji ŋa a pɔ mbɨŋ pugu nɛ, nthɛ
tɨnɨthɔ ŋa pugu fā'o nɛ.
19 Pugu lɔ nu'uŋ mfā'o lrithɔ, mfɛ noŋ yugu ni pa mbha nnu pɨphɨ, mfā'o
pɨ̀ga nɔ chwīe nu ŋguoŋ ŋkwaŋ ŋkwaŋ nnu tɔtrɔ mbīgi.
20 Yinɛ lɔ mbɔ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ ni njɛ'i nthɛ Krishto nɛ.
21 Shishini, pəɨ ya'o pa nnu nthɛ vi, pi yɛ'i vəɨ ni nnu shini ŋa a llɔ mbhɔ
ju, Jishɔ nɛ.
22 Nɛnnɛ, p̂əɨ mī'aŋ ndunu noŋ yəɨ, ŋa a ni nchwīe pəɨ chhɔ chɔmbhi
ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pəɨ ni nchhɔ nu nɛ, mbɔ ndunu noŋ yɛ ŋa a ni mbɨrɨ nu nthɛ
pa nnu pɨphɨ ŋa pəɨ ni ŋkhwā, a fɨ̄ɨ vəɨ nɛ.
23 A pie ŋa njù'ɔ yəɨ pugu pa kwā'a nu[†] məɨ ya mbɨnɨ mbɔ yi fhi,
24 p̂əɨ lɔ mbɨnɨ ŋgwɛ noŋ fhi ŋa pi chwīe vi a fhi Minnwi moŋ ndɨndɨ
pugu pa taoŋtaoŋ ŋa a llɔ moŋ nnu shini nɛ.
25 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, p̂əɨ mieŋ lɛ'iŋgiɛŋ fɔ, shesheŋoŋ shɨna pəɨ chrà nnu
shini ni taakuo yi nthɛ ŋa pia pɔ pi ta'a yi moŋ Krishto.
26 P̂əɨ mbɨgɨ túa, ki'i pəɨ chwīe phɨ, ki'i pəɨ mieŋ minaoŋ nii pəɨ wu'ɔ
mbɔ ni pɨgɨtua.
27 Ndɔ ki'i pəɨ fɛ shìna ni Shata.
28 Ki'i ŋoŋ ŋa a ni mbɔ ŋgɨna nɛ nu'uŋ njōo, a pie ŋa a fā'a, nthɔ mfā'a
fà'a shi'i ni mbhɔ mi, nnɛ ŋa mimfɛ a fɛ yi ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji'i mfā'o nɛ.
29 Ki'i sheshe chrà pɨphɨ taoŋ moŋ nchò pəɨ, ndɔ a wu'ɔ mbɔ pi ŋkwaŋ
chrà ŋa a pwa nɔ ghɛ̄rɛ nu ŋoŋ a tithi a tɨnɨ moŋ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ chà ndɨɨ
ghɔ pɔ nɛ, nji ŋa minthɛ a ghɛ̄rɛ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ya'o chrà ghɔ nɛ.
30 Ki'i nchwīe Jijwɛ Minnwi yi taoŋtaoŋ ŋa pi ni nū'ɔŋ lì yəɨ ni ju nɛ, pɔ
ni tu'uthɔ. Pi ni nū'ɔŋ lì yəɨ ni ju nɔ nōoŋ nu ŋa moŋ yichəɨ ndɨɨ, Minnwi
shi njuoŋ via mfu'u moŋ ŋguoŋ ghrí phɨ.
31 P̂əɨ mī'aŋ chəchɨgəɨ, pugu pa pɨgɨtua, ni yɔyɔrɔ, ni fɛ̄'i nu fɛ̀'i, ni wɛ'i
nu ŋgwa, ni kipɨna.
32 P̂əɨ ka nōoŋ pi mbha nnu shi'i ni pa pichəɨ ŋgwa, mfā'o njù'ɔ pɔpɔrɔ,
ndī'ɛ phɨ ŋgwa wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ Minnwi tɔgɔ mbɨŋ Krishto ndī'ɛ yəɨ phɨ nɛ.

5

Chhɔ nu moŋ lī'ɛ

1 Nthɛ ŋa pəɨ pa puoŋ Minnwi ha'aŋ a ya ŋkhwā vugu nɛ, p̂əɨ pa'o nɔ
pɔ nu nɔ ju.
2 P̂əɨ chhɔ moŋ khwǎ wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ Krishto ni ŋkhwā vəɨ ŋkaa yu ti mfɛ
chɔmbhi yi nthɛ vəɨ nɔ yaoŋ fɛ pugu pa yaoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ni Minnwi ha'aŋ
luŋ yi fɨ̄gəɨ nɛ.
3 Ndɔ nɔ pa ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ, a lɔ nji'i ŋkā'o ŋa pi ku'ɔ pa nnu
kwoshuoŋ, ki sheshe nnu nchhí ki pɨ̀ga, shɨna pəɨ
4 ki ŋa pəɨ chrā pa chrà fɛfhɛ pugu pa chrà naa, pugu pa chrà michwe
fɛfhɛ, mbɔ nnu ŋa a lɔ ŋkā'o ni pəɨ nɛ. A ka pie pi ŋa pəɨ thɔ ntōo pi
Minnwi.

† **4:23 4:23** Moŋ chrà Gri a chhu pi ŋa *ntɔgɔ ŋkuoŋ jijwɛ kwā'a nu mɔ.*

5 Pəɨ ya nji yei nnu shi'i ŋa, mba'a ŋgaŋ kwo shúoŋ, pugu pa ŋgaŋ
chwīe nnu nchhí, ki ŋgaŋ pɨ̀ga (ŋkwaŋ ŋoŋ yei pɔ pi nɔ ŋgaŋ gha'o pa
nnwi), yi'i mfā'o sheshe yaoŋ moŋ Sha'afuoŋ Krishto pugu pa yi Minnwi.
6 Ki'i yichəɨ ŋoŋ fɨɨ vəɨ ni pa chrà ghagha, nthɛ ŋa a tɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pa
nnu pei ŋa pɨgɨtua Minnwi shwi'i mbɨŋ pa ghaŋ tɨnɨthɔ.
7 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ki'i ntūru pəɨ pugu nɔ chwīe nu phɨ.
8 Nthɛ ŋa pəɨ ni mfŭoŋ mbɔ pi moŋ njiŋnjiŋ, ndɔ ndwɛ pəɨ pɔ moŋ lí'ɛ
nthɛ ŋa pəɨ pɔ pi yi Taathɔ nɛ. Nɛnnɛ, p̂əɨ chhɔ nɔ ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu pɔ
moŋ lí'ɛ nɛ,
9 nthɛ ŋa ntíɛŋ thɨ lí'ɛ pɔ ŋguoŋ pa nnu shi'i pugu pa nnu ndɨndɨ ni nnu
shini.
10 Kāa nɔ yɛ'i nu nnu ŋa a shi mfɛ pwanju'ɔ ni Taathɔ nɛ.
11 Ki'i ni'iŋ mbhɔ yɔ nɔ chwīe nu pa nnu ghagha ŋa a yi moŋ njiŋ nɛ,
ka tūgu pi páa,
12 nthɛ ŋa a nnu lrithɔ nɔ chrà nu ŋkuoŋ pa nnu pighɔ ŋa pugu gha
nchwīe lɨ'ɨ lə̄ɨŋ nɛ.
13 Ndɔ lí'ɛ ghà ŋga nōoŋ sheshe yaoŋ, ŋgwa yəɨ yaoŋ ghɔ.*
14 Nthɛ ŋa lí'ɛ ghà ŋga nthɛ ŋkuoŋ yaoŋ, yaoŋ ghɔ lí'ɛ ŋkaa yu. A chwīe
yie ghɔ pi chhu ŋa,
"Wū'u ma ndhɛ lɔ̄gɔ,
ndɔllɔ moŋ gu,
kaŋ lí'ɛ Krishto shi nthɛ mbɨŋ ghɔ."
15 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, p̂əɨ lɨna nu ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pəɨ chhɔ chɔmbhi yəɨ nɛ, ki lɔ
nchhɔ pi nɔ pa na, p̂əɨ chhɔ pi nɔ ghaŋ shiethɔ,
16 mfā'a fà'a shi'i moŋ sheshe muuŋ shɨ̀na ŋa ɔ fā'o nɛ nthɛ ŋa llɛ́ pei
pi pɨphɨ.
17 Nthɛ yie, ki'i mbɔ na, ka ji pi yaoŋ ŋa Taathɔ tā'a nu nɛ.
18 Ki'i pəɨ paa là'o, nthɛ ŋa a shi nchwīe pəɨ chwīe pa nnu ŋa a shi mbɨrɨ
vəɨ pɨrɨ nɛ. Ƥəɨ ka lɨnaoŋ pi ni Jijwɛ Minnwi,
19 njrāo nu ni noŋ pəɨ llɔ moŋ Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Ŋkhĭ, pugu pa ŋkhĭ gha'o Minnwi
pugu pa ŋkhĭ moŋ Jijwɛ. Ƥəɨ yrāo ŋkhĭ mba'o lóu ni Taathɔ moŋ njù'ɔ pəɨ,
20 ŋgu'ɔ nchhɔ mfɛ tōo nu moŋ ŋguoŋ pa nnu ni Minnwi Tǎa moŋ ligi
Taathɔ via mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto.

Láŋ ŋa a pɔ nɔ yi Krishto pugu chɔshi nɛ

21 Ƥəɨ fɛ noŋ pəɨ ni noŋ pəɨ moŋ pógɔ Krishto.
22 Piŋgɛ láŋ, p̂əɨ ya'o nchò laoŋ pəɨ nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ ya'o nchò Taathɔ nɛ.
23 Nthɛ ŋa mimbia pɔ pi taathɔ ŋgwɛ vi wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ Krishto taathɔ
chɔshi nɛ. Ju, Krishto ghɔ, pɔ ŋkwe chɔshi ŋa a noŋ yi nɛ.
24 Nɔ ha'aŋ chɔshi ghà nja'o nchò Krishto nɛ, a pie ŋa miŋgwɛ láŋ wu'ɔ
nja'o nchò ndaoŋ vi pi nnɛ moŋ ŋguoŋ nnu ghao.
25 Pimbia, p̂əɨ khwā ŋgwɛ pəɨ wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ Krishto ni ŋkhwā chɔshi
ndɔ mfɛ chɔmbhi yi nthɛ vi nɛ,
26 nɛnnɛ ŋa a chwīe vi a pɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ nɔ ha'aŋ a kwo shīgao vi ni ŋkhĭ
pugu pa chrà nɛ,

---

* **5:13 5:13** Wu'ɔ nɛnnɛ, ŋgwa ghà ŋga nchwīe pa nnu pɨphɨ lɨ'ɨ lə̄ɨŋ pi chhu nnu ŋa Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu ni pugu nthɛ nnu pɨphɨ ghɔ nɛ, pugu yəɨ fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ nnu pɨphɨ ghɔ ŋa pugu chwīe pɨgɨ nɛ.

27 nɛnnɛ ŋa minthɛ a kərə chɔshi ncha'a mfɛ ni noŋ yi moŋ ŋguoŋ
ndipwa yi ki muuŋ mi kígao ki sheshe kɔ̀rɔ ki sheshe ŋkwaŋ yaoŋ yei lɔ
mbɔ mbɨŋ yu, ŋa â pɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ ki lɔ mfā'o ntəɨ.
28 Wu'ɔ nɛnnɛ, pimbia fā'o nɔ khwā nu ŋgwɛ pugu nɔ ha'aŋ pugu khwā
noŋ yugu nɛ. Ŋoŋ ŋa a khwā ŋgwɛ vi nɛ, khwā pi noŋ yi,
29 nthɛ ŋa shesheŋoŋ shi'a ma mbīna frɛinoŋ yi, a ghà ŋkugwi ndɔ ndɨna
ni noŋ yi, wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ Krishto ghà nchwīe ni chɔshi nɛ,
30 nthɛ ŋa pia pa ghrà noŋ yi.
31 "Nthɛ yei ghɔ, ŋoŋ shi mieŋ tǎa vi pugu mǔuŋ vi, nchīri mbɨŋ ŋgwɛ
vi pugu pi paa chīri ŋgū ta'a frɛinoŋ."†
32 Nnu lə̄ɨŋ yei ŋa pi tūgu nɛ ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ yi, ndɔ ǹchrā nthɛ pi Krishto
pugu chɔshi.
33 Ndɔ ŝheshe ŋoŋ shɨna pəɨ khwā ŋgwɛ vi nɔ ha'aŋ a khwā noŋ yi nɛ,
miŋgwɛ yəɨ ŋkaa yu ŋa a ya'o ndaoŋ vi.

6

Puoŋ pugu pa tǎa ni ma

1 Puoŋ, p̂əɨ ya'o nchò pa tǎa pəɨ pugu pa mǔuŋ pəɨ nthɛ ŋa pəɨ pɔ pi yi
Taathɔ, nthɛ ŋa a nnu ŋa a kā'o nɔ chwīe nu nɛ.
2 "Ꝑəɨ ya'o nchò pa tǎa pəɨ pugu pa mǔuŋ pəɨ." Yei fǔoŋ kìna ŋa a fā'o
kà'a nɛ:
3 "Nnɛ ŋa pa nnu nyīeŋ ni pəɨ shi'i, pəɨ lɔ mfā'o ntaaŋ chɔmbhi ŋkuoŋ
shhɛ ghɔ."*
4 Pa tǎa, ki'i pəɨ chwīe túa puoŋ pəɨ pɨgɨ, p̂əɨ ku'ɔ ni pugu pi ni ntígɨ
pugu pa yɛ'i nu vugu ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ chrà Taathɔ chhu nɛ.

Pa kǔna pugu pa taathɔ pugu

5 Pa kǔna, p̂əɨ ya'o nchò pa taathɔ pəɨ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ hɛiŋ ni pógɔ pugu pa
ya'o nu vugu ni ta'anju'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ a kaŋ nǐ mbɔ Krishto pəɨ ya'o vi nɛ.
6 Ki'i pəɨ wu'ɔ nchwīe nnu pi ndɨɨ ŋa a Īii vəɨ nɛ, nthɛ ŋa pəɨ tā'a nu ŋa
pi piŋ vəɨ, p̂əɨ chwīe pi nɔ puoŋ fà'a Krishto, nthɔ nchwīe nnu ŋa Minnwi
tā'a nu nɛ pi ya llɔ njù'ɔ pəɨ.
7 Ꝑəɨ fā'a fà'a pi ni njù'ɔ shi'i nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ fā'a pi mbhɔ Taathɔ ki lɔ
mfā'a pi mbhɔ ŋgwamishua,
8 nthɔ nji nu ŋa sheshe nnu shi'i ŋa ŋoŋ chwīe nu nɛ, a shi mbɨnɨ mfā'o
wu'ɔ yie ghɔ llɔ mbhɔ Taathɔ, ki ŋgaŋ vi pɔ pi ŋkǔna, ki ŋoŋ gha.
9 Pa taathɔ, p̂əɨ wu'ɔ nchwīe pi nɛnnɛ ni pa kǔna pəɨ, ki lɔ nu'uŋ nyīeŋ
ŋgūru vugu. Ꝑəɨ ji nu ŋa ŋoŋ ŋa a Taathɔ yugu pugu pa yəɨ nɛ chhɔ pi po
ndɔ ki lɔ mbɔ ŋgaŋ mbe moŋ shá'a yi.

Maoŋ nchhɔ̀ llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi

10 Nɔ lūgwi nu, p̂əɨ thi a tɨtɨnɨ moŋ Taathɔ pugu pa tɨtɨnɨ ghrí yi.
11 Gwɛ ŋguoŋ maoŋ prǐ llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi, nnɛ ŋa mimfɛ ɔ wu'ɔ nthi a
tɨnɨ ndɨɨ ŋa Shata thɔ ni ŋguoŋ ŋkwaŋ shɛndaoŋ mifɨɨ nɛ. 12 Nthɛ ŋa pia
shi'a nji'i mā'aŋ prǐ pi pia pa ŋgwamishua moŋ frɛinoŋ, pia ghà mā'aŋ pi
pia pa jijwɛ pɨphɨ ŋa pugu thɔ nsha'a nu nɛ, pugu pa mɛmmɛ ghaŋ ghrí
pugu pa ghaŋ njɨ moŋ mbhi njiŋ yei, pugu pa jijwɛ pɨphɨ moŋ mbhi mooŋ
jijwɛ.

† **5:31 5:31** Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Njɛ̄ yi 2:24. * **6:3 6:3** Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Ndɨɨ Taoŋ nu 20:12.

13 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ɸ̂əɨ lɔ̄gɔ ŋguoŋ maoŋ prǐ llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi ghao, nji ŋa
llɛmbhi pɨphɨ shi ŋga nthɔ, a lɨ'ɨ mimbɨna ni ŋguoŋ prǐ ŋa a mā'aŋ vəɨ nɔ
ghɔ nɛ ghao, pəɨ shi ŋga ŋkwo mā'aŋ vi ti ndugwi, nja ŋgu'ɔ nthi a tɨnɨ.
14 Nthɛ yie ghɔ ki'ɛ, ɸ̂əɨ pīri noŋ yəɨ ntithi a tɨnɨ, ŋkrao ntu'u yəɨ ni
ŋkandaŋ nnu shini, chɔmbhi ndɨndɨ pɔ tínɨ kɨ'ɨ njù'ɔ yəɨ,
15 tra gwɛ nɔ kwò yəɨ pɔ pīri nu noŋ yəɨ nɔ chīi nu pwa pisha'akhɔ
ghɨghrɨ.
16 Moŋ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ghao, piŋ yəɨ pɔ ŋgrào prǐ yəɨ, nji ŋa pəɨ shi ŋkɨ'ɨ
ndɔ mbɨgɛi ŋguoŋ krɛ́i tuoŋtuoŋ ŋa Shata mā'aŋ vəɨ nɔ ghɔ nɛ.
17 Ꝑəɨ lɔ̄gɔ lūgu nu məɨ nɔ yaoŋ pūoŋ thɔ yəɨ, ni chrà Minnwi nɔ kafa
yəɨ llɔ mbhɔ Jijwɛ.
18 Nduoŋ Minnwi ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ghao moŋ Jijwɛ, ni ŋguoŋ ŋkwaŋ luoŋ nu
pugu pa pie nu mbhɔ Minnwi. Nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ ji nnu pei nɛ, ɸ̂əɨ chhɔ ni lɨna
məɨ, ki lɔ mfā'o lɨ'ənoŋ, nduoŋ Minnwi mfɛ ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa Minnwi pi
taoŋtaoŋ ghao.
19 Ndɔ nduoŋ mfɛ vəɨ ŋkaa mu, ŋa Minnwi shi mfɛ chrà yi vəɨ ndɨɨ
ŋa ǹtā'a nu nchrā nɛ, ǹchrā ni tɨnɨnju'ɔ, nnɛ ŋa ńchwīe pi ji ŋkɨ̀nɨ pwa
pisha'akhɔ ŋa a ni mbɔ yi lə̄ɨŋ, ndɔ Minnwi chwīe ŋgwa ji nɛ.
20 A pɔ nthɛ pi ŋkɨ̀nɨ pwa pisha'akhɔ yei ŋa ǹchhɔ nɔ ligi Jishɔ moŋ
chə́ɨŋ. Ꝑəɨ luoŋ ŋa m̀fā'o tɨnɨnju'ɔ nɔ chīi nu ŋkɨ̀nɨ pwa pisha'akhɔ yei nɔ
ha'aŋ a pie nɛ.

Ndugwi njiŋ chrā nu

21 Nɔ chwīe nu pəɨ ji ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ m̀bɔ nɛ, pugu pa nnu ŋa ǹchwīe
nu nɛ, ŋkɨɛŋ ndǐŋ via ndɔ mbɔ ŋgaŋ fà'a ni ta'anju'ɔ mbhɔ Taathɔ, mbɔ
Taikiku, shi nshwei vəɨ ni ŋguoŋ nnu.
22 Ǹtaoŋ vi ni pəɨ nthɛ pi yei nnu, ŋa pəɨ ji ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ pigi pɔ nɛ,
a lɔ mbɨnɨ mā'aŋ njù'ɔ yəɨ.
23 Minnwi, mbɔ Tǎa, pugu Jishɔ Krishto, mbɔ Taathɔ, fɛ ghɨghrɨ pugu
khwǎ pugu pa piŋ ni ŋguoŋ ghaŋ piŋ ghao.
24 Pwapuŋ Minnwi pɔ ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu khwā Taathɔ via mbɔ
Jishɔ Krishto ni khwǎ ŋa a shi'a ma ŋkhu nɛ.

Ŋwa’aŋlɨ chɔshi
Filipai
Kāoŋ nu pa thɔ nnu

Pɔɔ ni ŋga nthɔ ŋgə̄ɨ mbra nyĭeŋ nɔ phī nu chɔshi shɨna ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ, njɛ̄ chɔshi moŋ la’ataoŋ Filipai. Pa ŋgwa Filipai gū pa taannu pi, ŋgɛ̄rɛ vi ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ghao jɛ̄ ndɨɨ ghɔ. Pugu ni ŋga nja’o ŋa a pɔ la’ataoŋ Roma moŋ chə́ɨŋ, pugu mā’aŋ mbɨŋ ntaoŋ Epafroditu a ghə̄ɨ ŋgɛ̄rɛ vi nɔ ghɔ. Pɔɔ taoŋ vi ki’ɛ ni ŋwa’aŋlɨ, nchhɔ ntōo vugu ni ghèrɛ ghɔ.

Pɔɔ ni nji ŋa ŋgwa Filipai ni nchhɔ ntɔgɔ nu moŋ ntou ghagha’a llɔ mbhɔ ŋgwa, nnɛ a gɛ̄ vugu ŋa pugu lĩi pi ju, nnɛ njɛ’i tɔgɔ nu moŋ ŋkwaŋ nnu pighɔ ni pwanju’ɔ. Nji’i nthɛ pi moŋ tĭtri pa ghaŋ kɛ̄’i lɨ’ɨ ntu’ɔ Kaisha, Pɔɔ wu’ɔ ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ nchīi nu ŋa Jishɔ pɔ pi Taathɔ. Khwatua Pɔɔ ni mbɔ ŋa pa ghaŋ piŋ Filipai ghə̄ɨ nchīi pwa pisha’akhɔ ni tɨnɨnju’ɔ.

Pɔɔ gɛ̄ pa ghaŋ piŋ Filipai ŋa pugu fā’o ŋkwaŋ njù’ɔ ŋa Jishɔ Krishto ni mfā’o nɛ mbɔ njù’ɔ muuŋ fà’a. A shini ndɔ ndĭi noŋ yi ŋa a fā’o mmɛ nthɨŋkwo, a ni nshwi’i noŋ yi shhɛ thi nchəɨŋ nthɨŋkwo ŋa a ni ŋkhu ŋkuoŋ wá’a. Jishɔ Krishto ni nchwĭe ŋguoŋ yie ghao nthɛ pi ŋgwamishua. Pɔɔ gha ndugwi nu mfɨ’ɨ ŋa pa ghaŋ piŋ lɔ nji’i mbɔ pi ŋgwa ŋa la’a yugu pɔ pi ŋkuoŋ shhɛ hɛiŋ. Ŋkiɛŋ la’a yugu pɔ pi po nnɛ a pie ŋa pugu chhɔ njwɛrɛ ndɨɨ ŋa pugu shi mbɨnɨ ni vugu la’a pugu ghɔ. Pa ghaŋ piŋ fā’o nɔ chhɔ nu njwɛrɛ ndɨɨ ŋa Jishɔ Krishto shi mbɨnɨ ŋkwri noŋ yugu a pɔ noŋ ndigha’o ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ jí pɔ nɛ.

Mā’aŋ nu chrà

1 Ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei llɔ mbhɔ mu Pɔɔ pigi Timoti, mbɔ puoŋ fà’a Krishto Jishɔ.
Nā’aŋ mfɛ pi ni pa ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ moŋ Krishto Jishɔ la’ataoŋ Filipai pugu pa thishɨ moŋ chɔshi pugu pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu ghà ŋgɛ̄rɛ fà’a moŋ chɔshi nɛ.

2 Pwapuŋ pugu pa ghɨghrɨ llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi, mbɔ Tăa via, pugu Jishɔ Krishto, mbɔ Taathɔ, pɔ ni pəɨ.

Pɔɔ luoŋ Minnwi mfɛ ni pa ŋgwa Filipai

3 Ńtōo Minnwi a ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ŋa m̀bī’i vəɨ nɛ,

4 pugu pa moŋ ŋguoŋ luoŋ nu Minnwi a ni pəɨ ŋa ǹduoŋ nu moŋ pwanju’ɔ,

5 nthɛ fɨ’ɨ ghèrɛ ŋa pəɨ ghɛ̄rɛ a nɔ ghɔ moŋ fà’a pwa pisha’akhɔ nɛ, jɛ̄ fŭoŋ llé ti nthɔ nchəɨŋ shi’a.

6 Ŋja mfā’o tɨnɨnju’ɔ ŋa Minnwi, ŋa a ni njɛ̄ fà’a shi’i mbɨŋ pəɨ nɛ, shi ndōgɔ ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ ti ndugwi ndɨɨ ŋa Krishto Jishɔ lɛ nthɔ nɛ.

7 A kā’o vəɨ nɔ pī’i nu nɛiŋ nthɛ vəɨ ghao nthɛ ŋa pəɨ pɔ njù’ɔ a ŋga’a. Nthɛ ŋa ki mi pɔ pi moŋ chɛiŋ, ki ndɨɨ ŋa ǹchhɔ ŋkhwɛ̄ pa chrà nthɛ ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha’akhɔ, ki nōoŋ nu ŋa a nnu shini nɛ, pia wu’ɔ nchhɔ mfā’o pwapuŋ Minnwi ka’a.

8 Nthɛ ŋa Minnwi miŋkwentie a ŋa ǹshigi vəɨ ni ŋkiɛŋ khwă ŋa a llɔ mbhɔ Krishto Jishɔ nɛ.

9 Ndɔ a pɔ luoŋ Minnwi a ŋa khwă yəɨ pīgi ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ njiɛŋ, pugu pa lɨna, ni ŋguoŋ ji nu nnu ghao,

10 nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pəɨ chuʼɔ yaoŋ ŋa a ya ŋkāʼo nɛ, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pəɨ pɔ
ki kɔ̀rɔ ndɔ ki lɔ mfāʼo sheshe ntəɨ ti nchəɨŋ llɛmbhi ŋa Krishto shi nthɔ
nɛ,
11 ndɨnaoŋ ni ntíɛŋ ndɨndɨ ŋa a ghà nthɔ ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ Jishɔ Krishto nɔ
fɛ nu ndighaʼo pugu tōo nu ni Minnwi nɛ.

Chə́ɨŋ Pɔɔ chwīe pwa pishaʼakhɔ Krishto ghəɨ shhɨ

12 Ńtāʼa nu pəɨ ji, ma pa lǐŋ paŋ, ŋa nnu ŋa a lōgɔ lɨʼɨ mbɨŋ mu nɛ kara
ŋgɛ̄rɛ ŋa pwa pishaʼakhɔ ghəɨ shhɨ.
13 Nnɛ, ŋguoŋ pa ghaŋ kɛ̄ʼi lɨʼɨ moŋ ntuʼɔ pugu pa ŋguoŋ pichəɨ pa ŋgwa
nduoŋ hɛiŋ ji ŋa mɔ̀bɔ moŋ chə́ɨŋ nthɛ pi ŋa mi muuŋ fàʼa Krishto.
14 Pɔ nu ma moŋ chə́ɨŋ māʼaŋ ghrí ntou pa ghaŋ piŋ mbɨŋ Taathɔ pugu
fāʼo tɨnɨnjuʼɔ nɔ chīi nu chrà Minnwi ki lɔ mfāʼo pɔgɔ gu.
15 Shishini, pichəɨ chīi pwa pishaʼakhɔ Krishto nthɛ kighɨʼə pugu pa
mishɨshɨrɨ, ndɔ pichəɨ chīi pwa pishaʼakhɔ ghɔ llɔ moŋ njùʼɔ shiʼi.
16 Mbra ŋgwa pei chīi pwa pishaʼakhɔ yei llɔ moŋ khwǎ, nji nu ŋa
Minnwi chuʼɔ a nɔ lɨʼɨ nu pwa pishaʼakhɔ.
17 Fǔoŋ ŋgwa chīi pwa pishaʼakhɔ Krishto llɔ moŋ mishɨshɨrɨ, ki lɔ mbɔ
pi llɔ moŋ taʼanjuʼɔ, mbīʼi nu ŋa pugu shi niʼiŋ yúʼɔ mbɨŋ mu moŋ chə́ɨŋ.
18 Ndɔ a lɔ mbɔ pi yichəɨ nnu. A wuʼɔ mbɔ ŋa moŋ ŋguoŋ puoŋ
shɛndaoŋ ghao, ki a pɔ pi moŋ mbha nnu mifɨɨ, ki moŋ nnu shini, pi chīi
pwa pishaʼakhɔ Krishto, nthɛ yie ghɔ m̀fāʼo pwanjuʼɔ.

Chhɔ nu mbhi pɔ pi fāʼa nu fàʼa Krishto

Ooŋ, ǹshi mfāʼo pwanjuʼɔ,
19 nthɛ ŋa ǹji ŋa ntɔgɔ moŋ luoŋ Minnwi yəɨ pugu pa ghɛ̀rɛ llɔ mbhɔ
Jijwɛ Jishɔ Krishto, yei shi ŋkara mfɛ lūgu nu vəɨ.
20 Khwǎ njùʼɔ a pugu pa kwāʼa nu ma pɔ ŋa m̀baʼa njiʼi mfāʼo lrithɔ kaŋ
shɨgɛi yi, ŋa ni ŋguoŋ tɨnɨnjuʼɔ ndwɛ pugu pa ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ghao, Krishto
shi mfāʼo ndighaʼo yi moŋ noŋ a, ki a pɔ pi moŋ chhɔ nu ma mbhi, ki moŋ
khu nu ma.
21 Nthɛ ŋa ni mmu, chhɔ nu ŋkuoŋ mbhi pɔ pi ghaʼo nu Krishto, khu nu
pɔ shéi.
22 Ä mbɔ ŋa ŋ̀gəɨ shhɨ nthɔ nchhɔ nu mbhi moŋ frɛinoŋ, a nōoŋ ŋa m̀fāʼo
nɔ fāʼa nu fàʼa ŋa a shi njuŋ ntíɛŋ nɛ, ndɔ ǹdɔ nji yɛ ŋa ǹshi ntɛrɛ nɛ.
23 Ńdɨ nthi moŋ titri paa nnu pei. Ndɔ khwatua a pɔ ŋa ŋ̀gəɨ mbɔ pigi
Krishto nthɛ ŋa yie ya mbwa ŋgaʼa.
24 Ndɔ a pie ŋa ŋ̀kɨna mbɔ yi maoŋ moŋ frɛinoŋ nthɛ vəɨ.
25 Nthɛ ŋa ǹji ŋa yei kāʼo nɛ, ǹji ŋa ǹshi ŋkɨna ŋgəɨ shhɨ nthɔ mbɔ nu
pia kaʼa, nthɛ ghəɨ nu shhɨ yəɨ pugu pa pwanjuʼɔ yəɨ moŋ piŋ,
26 nnɛ ŋa ntɔgɔ pi mbɨŋ mu, pəɨ shi mfāʼo ntou pa nnu nɔ fāʼo nu
ndighaʼo moŋ ghɔ mbɨŋ Krishto Jishɔ, nthɛ thɔ nu ma mbɨnɨ njəɨ vəɨ
ŋkamuʼɔŋ.
27 P̀əɨ wuʼɔ nchwīe mbha chɔmbhi yəɨ nyīeŋ ŋkāʼo pugu pa pwa
pishaʼakhɔ Krishto, nnɛ ǹji ŋa ki mi tɔthɔ njəɨ vəɨ ki mi lɔ nthɔ, minthɛ
ŋ̀guʼɔ njaʼo ŋa pəɨ thi a tɨnɨ nu moŋ taʼanjuʼɔ, pugu pa ŋa ni taʼa kwāʼa
nu, pəɨ thɔ mbaʼo nu kaʼa nthɛ piŋ pwa pishaʼakhɔ,
28 ndɔ ki lɔ mfāʼo pɔgɔ gu nthɛ pa mbǐna pəɨ. Yei shi mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ lǐ
shieshie ŋa pi shi nshiʼi vugu, ndɔ mbɔ lūgu nu ni pəɨ llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi.
29 Nthɛ ŋa pi fɛ shìna ni pəɨ ŋa, nthɛ Krishto mbaʼa pəɨ yiʼi ŋguʼɔ mbɨŋ
vi piŋ, pəɨ shi mbɨnɨ njəɨ ŋgəʼɨ nthɛ vi.

30 Pia pɔ moŋ nchhɔ̀ yei ka'a. Pəɨ ni ŋkwo yəɨ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ ŋki pɔ moŋ
ghɔ nɛ, ndɔ ndwɛ pəɨ ya'o ŋa ŋ̀gu'ɔ mbɔ moŋ ghɔ.

2

Krishto nōoŋ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pi fā'o nɔ shwi'i nu noŋ shhɛ nɛ

1 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, s̈heshe mā'aŋ ghrɨ́ mbɔ llɔ ŋkuoŋ pɔ nu mbɨŋ Krishto,
sheshe mā'aŋ njù'ɔ llɔ moŋ khwǎ yi mbɔ, sheshe pɔ nu ta'a yi moŋ Jijwɛ,
ŋkiɛŋ khwǎ pugu pa kwoshɨnɨ mbɔ,
2 p̂əɨ chwīe pwanju'ɔ a lɨnaoŋ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pɔ nu ta'a yi moŋ pī'i nu
məɨ. P̌əɨ fā'o khwǎ noŋ, mbɔ ni ta'aŋggi moŋ jijwɛ pugu pa nnu ŋa pəɨ
pī'i nɔ chwīe nu nɛ.
3 Ki'i pəɨ chwīe sheshe yaoŋ pi llɔ ŋkuoŋ mishɨshɨrɨ pugu pa nōoŋ nu
noŋ, ndɔ moŋ junoŋ pəɨ lɔ̄gɔ ŋgwa nduoŋ ŋa pugu chɨ̄ɨ nchaa vəɨ.
4 Ki'i shesheŋoŋ vəɨ wu'ɔ ndīi pi nnu ŋa a shi ŋgɛ̄rɛ pi noŋ yi nɛ, pəɨ lɨ̄i
pi pa nnu ŋa a shi mbɨnɨ ŋgɛ̄rɛ ŋgwa nduoŋ ŋkaa pugu nɛ.
5 P̌əɨ fā'o pi ŋkwaŋ mbha nnu yei ŋa Krishto Jishɔ ni mfā'o nɛ mbɨŋ pəɨ.
6 Nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ Krishto ni mbɔ moŋ púoŋ Minnwi nɛ,
a shini ndɔ ndīi pi ŋa pugu Minnwi pɔ ndɨndɨ,
ŋgwɛ̄iŋ nthi ŋkuoŋ ghɔ.
7 A ni ŋka mieŋ lɨ'ɨ yi mieŋ, nshwi'i noŋ yi shhɛ,
ndɔ̄gɔ púoŋ muuŋ fà'a,
pi phi vi a pɔ nɔ ŋgwamishua.
Ŋga mbɔ moŋ ŋgrào ŋoŋmishua,
8 nshwi'i noŋ yi shhɛ, nja'o nchò Minnwi
ti nchəɨŋ moŋ nthɨŋkwo gu, nji'i nthɛ pi gu ŋkuoŋ wá'a.
9 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, Minnwi ya ŋkə̄rə vi tɔthɨ,
mfɛ nthɨŋkwo ghɔ ŋa a chaa ŋguoŋ nthɨŋkwo.
10 Nnɛ ŋa sheshеŋoŋ po pugu pa ŋkuoŋ shhɛ pugu pa mooŋ shhɛ shi ŋkwi
kwɛ́rɛ yugu ŋgɨnɔ ligi Jishɔ,
11 ŋguoŋ ŋgwa chhu lɨ'ɨ wo ŋa Jishɔ Krishto pɔ pi Taathɔ,
nɔ fɛ nu ndigha'o ni Minnwi Tǎa.

Thɛ nu nɔ lɨ̂'ɛ ŋkuoŋ mbhi

12 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ma ŋkiɛŋ lɨ̌ŋ paŋ, wu'ɔ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ ghà ŋgu'ɔ
nja'o a ndɨɨ ŋa pia ni mbɔ ka'a nɛ, a pɨnɨ ŋka ya mbwa mbīgi nɔ ya'o nu
ma ndwɛ ŋa ǹdɔ mbɔ yəɨ pəɨ nɛ. P̌əɨ ghə̄ɨ nchhɔ mfā'a lūgu nu məɨ ni
pɔgɔ pugu pa wrū nu.
13 Nthɛ ŋa a chhɔ mfā'a Minnwi mbɨŋ pəɨ nɔ chwīe nu ŋa pəɨ fā'o khwǎ
pugu pa njɨ nɔ chwīe nu nnu ŋa a tā'a nu nɛ.
14 P̌əɨ chwīe ŋguoŋ nnu ghao ki lɔ nduo nu, ki ndōu nu,
15 nnɛ ŋa pəɨ pɔ pa puoŋ Minnwi pi tithi ki lɔ mfā'o ntəɨ, ki kɔ̀rɔ moŋ
mbhi ŋa ŋgwa tɔtrɔ pugu pa ghaŋ phɨ pɔ nɛ. Pəɨ fā'o nɔ thɛ nu shɨna
pugu nɔ lí'ɛ ŋa a thɛ nu tɔthɨ,
16 nchhɔ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ chrà chɔmbhi a tɨnɨ, nnɛ ŋa moŋ llɛmbhi ŋa Krishto shi
mbɨnɨ nthɔ nɛ, minthɛ m̀fā'o titɛnɛ nthɛ vəɨ, ŋa ŋguoŋ pa'o nu ma pugu
pa fà'a a shini, lɔ nji'i mbɔ pi gha.
17 A̋ nji'i mbɔ pi ŋa chhǐ a kwrī nɔ là'o fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ, mbīgi ŋkuoŋ fɛ nu noŋ
yəɨ ni Minnwi, nɔ yaoŋ fɛ̄'i ŋgiɛŋ pi llɔ moŋ piŋ yəɨ, njù'ɔ a pwa, ŋguoŋ
yia ghao fā'o pwatua a.

18 Wu’ɔ nɛnnɛ, ɸ̂əɨ ŋkaa pəɨ fā’o pwanju’ɔ, pia lɔ mbɨnɨ mbwa túa ka’a.

Timoti pugu Epafroditu

19 Ǹchhɔ mfā’o kwà’a ŋa Jishɔ mbɔ Taathɔ mbiŋ, ǹtaoŋ Timoti ni pəɨ moŋ kuo ndɨɨ nji ŋa ǹshi mfā’o mā’aŋ ghrí ndɨɨ ŋa ǹja’o pa nnu nthɛ vəɨ nɛ.
20 Nthɛ ŋa ǹdɔ nji’i mfā’o yichəɨ ŋoŋ ŋa a pɔ nɔ ju, ŋa a fā’o njù’ɔ mbɨŋ pəɨ shini, ŋa pəɨ pɔ shi’i.
21 Ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa nduoŋ ghao khu pi wu’ɔ yugu pa nnu, ki lɔ mfā’o pi ndɨɨ Jishɔ Krishto.
22 Ndɔ pəɨ ji ŋa Timoti kwo nōoŋ ŋa a ya ŋoŋ, ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha’aŋ nɔ muuŋ pugu tǎa pigi yu fā’a ka’a moŋ fà’a pwa pisha’akhɔ.
23 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ǹkwā’a nɔ taoŋ nu vi ndɨɨ ŋa ǹjəɨ ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ pa nnu nyīeŋ mbhɔ mu moŋ kuo ndɨɨ nɛ.
24 Ndɔ mummu ji ŋa ni piŋ Taathɔ, ǹshi nthɔ ŋkaa mu moŋ kuo ndɨɨ.
25 Mi ni mbī’i ŋa a pie ŋa ǹtaoŋ Epafroditu ndǐŋ a, mbɨnɨ mbɔ ŋgaŋ kwò fà’a a, ni pəɨ. Epafroditu yei ŋoŋ ŋa pigi yu mā’aŋ nchhò piŋ ka’a, ndɔ mbɨnɨ mbɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ vəɨ ŋa pəɨ taoŋ vi ŋa a thɔ mfɛ pa maoŋ vəɨ, ndɔ mbɨnɨ ŋgɛ̄rɛ a ŋkaa yu nɛ.
26 A ni nchhɔ ŋkhwā nu nɔ yəɨ nu vəɨ ghao, ndɔ mbɨnɨ mfā’o ghana njù’ɔ nthɛ ŋa pəɨ ya’o ŋa noŋ yi llɔ nji’i mbwa.
27 Shishini, a ni ŋgīnɔ ti ŋkaaŋ ŋkhu, ndɔ Minnwi fā’o kwoshɨnɨ mbɨŋ yu, pa’a ndɔ ŋgu’ɔ mbɔ pi mbɨŋ yu, mbɨnɨ mfā’o mbɨŋ a ŋkaa mu kaŋ ǹkaaŋ mfā’o yu’ɔ njù’ɔ ŋkuoŋ yu’ɔ njù’ɔ.
28 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, mbɨnɨ nu’uŋ ntā’a nu ntaoŋ vi ni pəɨ, nji ŋa pəɨ shi mfā’o pwanju’ɔ nɔ yəɨ nu vi, pugu pa ŋa ki’i njù’ɔ a ŋkaa mu nu’uŋ ŋgana a.
29 Nnɛ, ɸ̂əɨ lōgɔ vi ni ŋguoŋ pwanju’ɔ ghao nthɛ piŋ yi mbɨŋ Taathɔ, ndɔ ŋga’o ŋkwaŋ ŋgwa pei.
30 Nthɛ ŋa a ni mbi’i shɨgɛi ŋkhu nthɛ fà’a Krishto, ntɔgɔ moŋ pa cho gu nɔ mī’ɛŋ nu nnu ŋa a ni mbi’i moŋ fà’a yəɨ nthɛ a nɛ.

3

Pɔ nu yi ndɨndɨ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ fā’o nu piŋ mbɨŋ Krishto

1 Nɔ lūgwi nu ma lǐŋ paŋ, ɸ̂əɨ mfā’o pwanju’ɔ moŋ Taathɔ. Nɔ pɨnɨ nu nā’aŋ wu’ɔ ta’a nnu ghɔ ni pəɨ lɔ mbɔ pi nnu pɨphɨ vəɨ, ndɔ a pɔ pi lɨ’ɨ nu ni pəɨ.
2 Ꝑəɨ chhɔ ndɨna ŋgwa pɛ ŋa mbha nnu pugu yi ghaŋ ki piŋ Minnwi nɛ,* ɸ̂əɨ chhɔ ndɨna ghaŋ chwīe phɨ, ɸ̂əɨ chhɔ ndɨna pa ghaŋ kə’ɨ ŋgwa.
3 A pia nja mbɔ ghaŋ nii ŋgunu mbrɛi, pia ŋa pia ghà ŋga’o Minnwi ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ Jijwɛ. Pia ghà mfā’o ndigha’o yia pi moŋ Krishto Jishɔ ki lɔ nji’i njɨ’ə noŋ yia ŋkuoŋ frɛinoŋ,
4 nji’i nthɛ pi nɔ ha’aŋ mmu nduthɔ a nthɛ m̀fā’o nnu nɔ yɨ’ə nu noŋ ŋkuoŋ frɛinoŋ nthɛ yie ghɔ nɛ. Shesheŋoŋ mbī’i ŋa a fā’o nnu nɔ yɨ’ə nu noŋ yi ŋkuoŋ frɛinoŋ nthɛ yie ghɔ, kaŋ ǹka fā’o a ka yiɛŋyiɛŋ.
5 Pi ni mbhi a, a gha mbɔ moŋ fúoŋ llɛmbhi pi ni’iŋ a ŋgunu mbrɛi, m̀bɔ ŋoŋ llɔ moŋ ŋgwrɛiŋgwa Ishrae, llɔ moŋ ndaaŋoŋ Bɛnjamɛiŋ, ŋoŋ Hibru mbɔ phi Hibru, ŋga ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ nū’ɔŋ nu gí, m̀bɔ Farashi,

* **3:2 3:2** Yei pɔ moŋ chrà Gri ŋa *pa miŋgu*. Pa ŋgwa Juu ni nji ŋa miŋgu pɔ pi minyieŋ tɔtrɔ.

6 ŋga ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ ni'iŋ njù'ɔ, m̀bɔ pi ŋgaŋ fɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni chɔshi, ŋga ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ
pɔ nu yi ndɨndɨ moŋ nū'ɔŋ nu gí, m̀bɔ ki ntəɨ.
7 Ndɔ sheshe shéi ŋa ŋki fā'o nɛ, ǹdɔ̄gɔ nɔ phɛ nthɛ Krishto.
8 Shishini, ǹdɔ̄gɔ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa a phɛ nthɛ yaoŋ ŋa a ya ŋgā'o ŋga'a
nɛ, mbɔ ji nu Krishto Jishɔ Taathɔ a. Nthɛ vi, ǹkwo mī'aŋ ŋguoŋ maoŋ
ghao nɔ ŋku'u maoŋ, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ ǹshei Krishto,
9 ndɔ ǹja mbɔ ta'a yi pigi yu, ki lɔ mfā'o ndɨndɨ ŋa a pɔ pi nyaŋ, ŋa a
llɔ pi ŋkuoŋ nū'ɔŋ nu gí nɛ. Mfā'o pi yɛ ndɨndɨ ŋa a llɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ moŋ
Krishto, mbɔ yɛ ŋa a llɔ pi mbhɔ Minnwi, nthi pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ nɛ.
10 Ntā'a nu nji vi pugu pa njɨ ŋa a ni ŋku'ɔ nɔ moŋ gu nɛ, ndɔ mbɨnɨ
mfā'o ghrà ŋgə'ɨ yi. Ntā'a nu mbɔ nɔ ju moŋ gu yi,
11 ŋa moŋ ŋguoŋ puoŋ shɛndaoŋ ghao, mummu ŋkaa mu nthɛ ŋku'ɔ
moŋ gu.

Pa'o nu nɔ wu'ɔ nu mfā'o ŋgá'o ghɔ

12 A lɔ nji'i mbɔ pi ŋa ǹkwo fā'o ŋguoŋ yaoŋ yei, ki ŋa ǹkwo ka'oka'o,
ǹchhɔ mba'o nu nɔ fā'o nu ŋgá'o ghɔ, nthɛ ŋa Krishto Jishɔ kwo chwīe a
m̀bɔ ji.
13 Pa lǐŋ paŋ, ǹdɔ nji'i mbī'i ŋa ǹkwo chwīe a pɔ nyaŋ. Ndɔ ta'a nnu ŋa
ǹchwīe nɛ pɔ ŋa ǹdī'ɛ pa nnu ŋa a kwo tɔgɔ nɛ, nchhɔ mba'o pi nɔ fā'o
nu pa yaoŋ ŋa a pɔ shhɨ nɛ.
14 Nchhɔ ŋɨ ŋgə̄ɨ nu yəɨ mmɛ thɔ nnu ghɔ, nɔ fā'o nu ŋgá'o gɛ̀ Minnwi
llɔ tɔthɨ ŋa a pɔ moŋ Krishto Jishɔ nɛ.
15 Ŋguoŋ yia ŋa pia mɛmmɛ ŋgwa moŋ piŋ nɛ pī'i nnu pi moŋ yei ŋkwaŋ
shɛndaoŋ, ti p̈əɨ mbī'i pi ŋkwaŋ nduoŋ moŋ sheshe yaoŋ, kaŋ Minnwi shi
nōoŋ yie nnu, a pɔ yi lì'ɛli'ɛ ni pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ.
16 A wu'ɔ mbɔ pi ŋa p̂ia wɛ̄iŋ yaoŋ ŋa Minnwi ni ŋkwo nōoŋ ni pia nɛ.
17 Pa lǐŋ paŋ, p̂əɨ ghə̄ɨ shhɨ nchhɔ mbīni a. Nū'ɔŋ ligi mbɨŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa
pugu chhɔ chɔmbhi yugu pi ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pugu yəɨ lì mbhɔ pigi nɛ.
18 Nthɛ ŋa ntou ŋgwa ŋa mi ni ŋkwo shwei vəɨ, ndɔ mbɨnɨ nthɔ nshwei
vəɨ ndwɛ pi ni ŋkhǐ ligi nɛ, chhɔ chɔmbhi yugu pi nɔ pa mbǐna pa
pisha'akhɔ nthɛ wá'a Krishto.
19 Ndugwi yugu shi mbɔ shi'i nu. Nnwi yugu nj̃ì puŋ yugu, pugu fā'o
ndigha'o moŋ pa nnu lrithɔ, nū'ɔŋ njù'ɔ yugu pi ŋkuoŋ maoŋ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ.
20 Pia pɔ pi ŋgwa po, llɔ fɔ, pia chhɔ njwɛrɛ ŋkwe, mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto
Taathɔ.
21 Jishɔ pɔ pi ŋoŋ ŋa a shi ŋkara frɛinoŋ yia yei ŋa a ghà mbɨrɨ nɛ, a pɔ
nɔ noŋ yi mbɔ yi ndigha'o ŋa a shi'a nji'i mbɨrɨ nɛ, ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ ghrí
ŋa a chwīe vi a chwīe ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao ya'o pi mbhɔ yu nɛ.

4

1 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ma lǐŋ paŋ ŋa ǹkhwā ndɔ mbɨnɨ ntā'a nu njəɨ vugu, p̂əɨ
chwīe mfā'o pwanju'ɔ, ndɔ mbɨnɨ mbɔ ŋgá'o a. P̂əɨ tithi a tɨnɨ moŋ Taathɔ,
ma ŋkiɛŋ pa lǐŋ paŋ ŋa ǹkhwā.

Ntígɨ pugu pa mā'aŋ njù'ɔ ni luoŋ Minnwi

2 Ndīgəɨ Eyodia pugu Shinteke ŋa pugu chhɔ ni ta'aŋggi moŋ Taathɔ.
3 Ooŋ, ǹchhu vɛ ŋkaa ghɔ nɔ ŋgaŋ kwo fà'a a, yi shishini, ŋa ô ghɛ̄rɛ
piŋgɛ pei ŋa pigi pugu ni mfā'a ka'a moŋ pwa pisha'akhɔ pigi pugu pa

Klemeŋ ni pichəɨ ŋguoŋ pakwo fà'a paŋ, ŋa ligi yugu pɔ moŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ chɔmbhi nɛ.
4 Ƥəɨ fā'o pwanju'ɔ moŋ Taathɔ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ghao, ŋkamu'ɔŋ nchhu ni pəɨ ŋa ƥəɨ fā'o pwanju'ɔ.
5 Ƥəɨ nōoŋ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa yəɨ, ŋa pəɨ pa ghaŋ junoŋ. Taathɔ kwo para.
6 Ki'i pəɨ fā'o ghana njù'ɔ nthɛ sheshe yaoŋ, ndɔ moŋ ŋguoŋ nnu ghao ntɔgɔ moŋ luoŋ Minnwi pugu pa pie nu pugu tōo nu, pəɨ chwīe Minnwi ji pa chà pəɨ.
7 Nnɛ kaŋ ghɨghrɨ Minnwi, ŋa a chaa ji nu ŋoŋmishua nɛ, shi ŋkē'i njù'ɔ yəɨ pugu pa pī'i nu məɨ moŋ Krishto Jishɔ.
8 Nɔ lūgwi nu, ma pa lǐŋ paŋ, sheshe yaoŋ ŋa a nnu shini nɛ, sheshe yaoŋ ŋa a yi chɨɨchɨɨ, sheshe yaoŋ ŋa a yi ndɨndɨ nɛ, sheshe yaoŋ ŋa a yi taoŋtaoŋ nɛ, sheshe yaoŋ ŋa minthɛ ŋgwa khwā nɛ, sheshe yaoŋ ŋa pi chi'a nɛ, sheshe yaoŋ mbɔ ŋa a pwa ti ŋga'a, s̈heshe yaoŋ mbɔ ŋa a pie ŋa pi gha'o, ƥəɨ chhɔ mbī'i pa ŋkwaŋ maoŋ pighɔ.
9 Yaoŋ ŋa pəɨ yɛ'i ndɔ mbiŋ ndɔ nja'o mbɨnɨ njəɨ mbhɔ mu nɛ, ƥəɨ chwīe pa maoŋ pighɔ, kaŋ Minnwi ŋa a ghà mfɛ ghɨghrɨ nɛ, shi mbɔ pəɨ pugu.

Pa maoŋ ŋa Minnwi fɛ nɛ

10 Mi ni mfā'o pwanju'ɔ moŋ Taathɔ ŋkiɛŋ ntou yi, ŋa pəɨ pɨnɨ nu'uŋ njwiŋ lɨna nu ni mmu ndwɛ ŋkiɛŋ yie ghɔ. Ndɔ shishini, pəɨ ni ŋgu'ɔ ndɔ mfā'o ndɨɨ a ndɔ pa'a ndɔ mfā'o shìna.
11 Ǹdɔ nji'i nchrā nu nthɛ pi ŋa m̀fā'o chà nɛ, nthɛ ŋa ǹkwo yɛ'i nɔ fā'o nu njrú moŋ sheshe ŋkwaŋ shɨna ŋa m̀bɔ moŋ ghɔ nɛ.
12 Ǹji ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ minthɛ ǹchhɔ shi'i ndɨɨ ŋa m̀bou nɛ, pugu pa ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ minthɛ ǹchhɔ ndɨɨ ŋa m̀fā'o nɛ. Moŋ sheshe shìna pugu pa ŋguoŋ shìna ǹjɛ'i ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ minthɛ ǹjru ni ntou maoŋ pugu pa pɔ nu moŋ nji moŋ fā'o nu a yiɛŋ pugu pa pɔ nu moŋ chà.
13 Minthɛ ǹchwīe ŋguoŋ nnu ghao ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ ju ŋa a ghà mfɛ njɨ vəɨ nɛ.
14 Ndɔ a ni mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ nnu pwapuŋ ni pəɨ nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ ni ŋgɛ̄rɛ a moŋ pa ŋgə'ɨŋgə'ɨ paŋ nɛ.
15 Ndɔ pəɨ, ŋgwa Filipai, ni nji ni noŋ yəɨ ŋa moŋ njɛ̄ chīi nu ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha'akhɔ ndɨɨ ŋa ŋki llɔ Mashedonia nɛ, sheshe chɔshi shini ndɔ nchɨ pigɨ pugu moŋ fɛ nu pugu pa kwe nu yaoŋ ŋkiɛŋ vəɨ tə'ɨ vəɨ.
16 Nji'i nthɛ pi ndɨɨ ŋa ŋki pɔ moŋ la'ataoŋ Teshalonika nɛ, pəɨ ni ntaoŋ ghɛ̀rɛ vəɨ mbɨnɨ mbi'i nɔ pɨ'ɨ nu pa chà paŋ.
17 A lɔ nji'i mbɔ pi ŋa ǹtā'a pi maoŋ fɛ pighɔ, ŋ̀ka tā'a pi ŋa shéi pigi moŋ pǐɛŋ lə̄ɨŋ yəɨ.
18 Ǹkwo kwe ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa pəɨ taoŋ vəɨ nɛ, a ka yiɛŋyiɛŋ ti ntɔgɔ. Mfā'o ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa mi ni ntā'a nu nɛ, ti a ka tɔgɔ tɔgɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ŋkwe pa maoŋ pɛ ŋa pəɨ ni ntaoŋ Epafroditu nɔ vəɨ nɛ. Maoŋ pighɔ pɔ nɔ maoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ni Minnwi ŋa luŋ yi fɨgəɨ, mbɔ maoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ŋa Minnwi piŋ, ndɔ mfā'o pwatua nɔ ghɔ.
19 Minnwi a shi mfɛ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa a pie ŋa pəɨ fā'o nɔ pɨ'ɨ nu chà pəɨ nɔ ghɔ nɛ, wu'ɔ nɔ fɨ'ɨ fā'o yi moŋ ndigha'o yi moŋ Krishto Jishɔ.
20 Ndigha'o ki ndugwi yi pɔ ni Minnwi yia ndɔ mbɔ Tǎa via. A yie.

Ndugwi njiŋ mā'aŋ nu chrà

21 Ꝑəɨ chrā ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ ŋa pugu yi Krishto Jishɔ
nɛ. Pa ghaŋ piŋ ha’aŋ pigi pugu pɔ hɛiŋ nɛ mā’aŋ chrà yəɨ.
22 Ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ chrā ni pəɨ, mī’ɛŋ mbɔ mbaanda
Kaisha.
23 Pwapuŋ Jishɔ Krishto, mbɔ Taathɔ, pɔ pugu pa jijwɛ yəɨ.

Ŋwa’aŋlɨ chɔshi
Koloshe
Kāoŋ nu pa thɔ nnu

Pɔɔ ni nā’aŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei mfɛ ni chɔshi ŋa a ni mbɔ moŋ la’ataoŋ Koloshe nɛ. A shini ndɔ mbhī Pɔɔ mbhī chɔshi yei, ndɔ a ni mbɔ pi moŋ lɨ’ɨ ŋa Pɔɔ ni mbī’i ŋa a pie ŋa a lɨna nɔ ghɔ. A ni ntaoŋ ŋgwa llɔ Ɛfɛshɔ ŋa pugu ghəɨ fɔ nchīi ŋkɨ̀nɨ pwa pisha’akhɔ fɔ.

Pɔɔ ni nja’o ŋa pa ghaŋ yɛ’i nnu ŋa a lɔ nji’i ŋkā’o nɛ ni mbɔ moŋ chɔshi ghɔ. Ŋgwa pighɔ ni nthɔ ntɨgɨ nu ŋa ŋoŋ ntā’a nu nja nji Minnwi, a yī’i ŋa a gha’o pichəɨ pa njɨ moŋ tɔthɨ. Pugu ni mbɨnɨ njɛ’i nu ŋa a yi’i ŋa pi ni’iŋ ŋoŋ ŋgunu mbrɛi pugu pa ŋa ŋoŋ fā’o nɔ nū’ɔŋ nu pichəɨ pa nù’ɔŋ nthɛ nnu maoŋ jɨ. Pɔɔ ni nā’aŋ nɔ lāa nu ŋguoŋ nnu pei ghao ndɔ nchwīe ŋgwa ji yaoŋ yɛ’i ŋa a yi ka’oka’o ni ghaŋ piŋ nɛ.

Mmɛ nnu ŋa a yɛ’i moŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei nɛ pɔ ŋa minthɛ Jishɔ fɛ lūgu nu ni shesheŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ vi nɛ. Ŋoŋ lɔ nu’uŋ mfā’o nɔ nū’ɔŋ nu pi pa gí pighɔ ŋkaoŋ maa ndūgu. Pa nù’ɔŋ pighɔ ghà ŋka pɨ’ɨ ŋgwa pɨ’ɨ yəɨ Jishɔ Krishto. Minnwi ni ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ Jishɔ nchwīe mbhi, ndɔ, ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ Jishɔ, ŋguoŋ mbhi ghao shi mbɨnɨ mbīnɨ mbhɔ yu. A wu’ɔ mbɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pɔ nu ta’a yi pəɨ Jishɔ ŋa minthɛ ŋoŋ fā’o kwà’a moŋ mbhi yei. Pɔɔ ghəɨ ki’ɛ shhɨ mfī’ɨ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha’aŋ mmɛ yaoŋ yɛ’i yei fā’o nɔ kāoŋ nu chɔmbhi ghaŋ piŋ nɛ.

Taikiku, mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa Pɔɔ ni ntaoŋ vi ni ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei nɛ, ni ŋgəɨ pugu Oneshimu. Oneshimu ni mbɔ ŋkŭna yɛ ŋa Pɔɔ ni nā’aŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ ntaoŋ ni Filemu nɔ ligi yi nɛ.

Mā’aŋ nu chrà

1 Ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei llɔ mbhɔ mu, Pɔɔ, mbɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Krishto Jishɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ khwā njù’ɔ Minnwi, ni Timoti ndĭŋ via.

2 Mfɛ nu ni pa ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ ndɔ mbɔ ghaŋ piŋ moŋ Krishto ŋa pugu pɔ Koloshe nɛ.

Pwapuŋ pɔ ni pəɨ pugu pa ghɨghrɨ llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi Tǎa via.

Tōo nu pugu pa luoŋ nu Minnwi

3 Pigi ghà ŋgu’ɔ ntōo Minnwi mbɔ Tǎa Taathɔ via, mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto, ndɨɨ ŋa pigi luoŋ Minnwi mfɛ nu ni pəɨ nɛ.

4 Fie nɔ ha’aŋ pigi ni nja’o fɨ’ɨ piŋ yəɨ moŋ Krishto Jishɔ pugu pa fɨ’ɨ khwǎ ŋa pəɨ ni mfā’o ni pa ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ nɛ,

5 nthɛ pi fɨ’ɨ kwà’a ŋa pəɨ fā’o ŋkuoŋ yaoŋ ŋa Minnwi nū’ɔŋ ni pəɨ po nɛ. Pəɨ ni ŋkwo fŭoŋ nja’o yei moŋ chrà nnu shini, mbɔ ŋkɨ̀nɨ pwa pisha’akhɔ,

6 ŋa a thɔ ni pəɨ nɔ ha’aŋ shishini, a pɔ moŋ ŋguoŋ mbhi ghao nthɔ njuŋ ntíɛŋ, ŋku’ɔ nu wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ a yuŋ nu shɨna pəɨ jɛ̄ ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ ni nja’o ndɔ nji pwapuŋ Minnwi moŋ nnu shini,

7 wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ pəɨ ni njɛ’i mbhɔ Epafra ŋkiɛŋ ndĭŋ via ndɔ mbɔ ŋgaŋ kwò fà’a yia. A ŋkiɛŋ muuŋ fà’a Krishto yi shini, nɔ ligi yəɨ.

8 A chwīe pigi ji khwǎ ŋa Jijwɛ Minnwi fɛ ni pəɨ nɛ.

9 Nɛnnɛ, jɛ̄ llɛ́ ŋa pigi ni nja’o nɛ, pigi shini ndɔ ncha’a luoŋ nu Minnwi mfɛ ni pəɨ, nduoŋ nu ŋa pəɨ lɨnaoŋ ni ji nu nnu ŋa Minnwi tā’a nu nɛ, moŋ ŋguoŋ shiethɔ pugu pa ji nu llɔ mbhɔ Jijwɛ Minnwi,

10 nnɛ ŋa pəɨ chhɔ chɔmbhi yəɨ moŋ ŋkwaŋ shɛndaoŋ ŋa a kā’o mbhɔ
Taathɔ, ndɔ nchwīe túa yi pwa nu, nchhɔ njuŋ ntíɛŋ moŋ ŋguoŋ mbha
fà’a shi’i ghao ndɔ ŋku’ɔ nu moŋ ji nu Minnwi.
11 Nduoŋ ŋa pəɨ fā’o ghrí ni ŋguoŋ njɨ ŋa a llɔ ŋkuoŋ njɨ yi moŋ ndigha’o
yi nɛ, nji ŋa pəɨ shi mfā’o tiishii pugu pa wɛ̄iŋ njù’ɔ ni pwanju’ɔ,
12 nchhɔ mfɛ tōo nu ni Tǎa ŋa a chwīe pəɨ kā’o nɔ fā’o nu yəɨ ghrà maoŋ
ha’aŋ ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ ŋa pugu chhɔ moŋ lí’ɛ shi mfā’o nɛ.
13 A fu’u via moŋ mbhi njiŋ, ncha’a via mfɛ moŋ sha’afuoŋ Muuŋ vi ŋa
a khwā nɛ,
14 mbɔ Muuŋ vi yɛ ŋa pi tɔgɔ mbhɔ yu njuoŋ via mfu’u, phɨ yia pɔ yi
Ii’ɛ nɛ.

Ŋoŋ ŋa Krishto yie ghɔ nɛ, pugu pa fà’a yi

15 Ju, Krishto, pɔ pi fhi Minnwi ŋa pi shi’a njəɨ vi nɛ, a muuŋ shhɨ ŋa a
chaa ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa Minnwi ni mbuoŋ nɛ.
16 Ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ yu, pi ni nchwīe ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao, po pugu pa shhɛ,
pa yaoŋ ŋa minthɛ pi yəɨ, pugu pa yɛ ŋa minthɛ pa’a pi lɔ nji’i njəɨ, pa
njɨ moŋ jijwɛ,* pa taathɔ, pa ghaŋ sha’a ŋgwa ni pa thishɨ. Pi ni nchwīe
ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ yu ndɔ nthɛ pi ju.
17 A pɔ ŋkaoŋ pi maa nchwīe sheshe yaoŋ. Ŋguoŋ yaoŋ wu’ɔ nchhɔ
mbɔ nu, ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ yu.
18 A ju mbɔ thɔ noŋ ŋa a chɔshi nɛ. A ju mbɔ njɛ̄ yi, mbɔ fǔoŋ muuŋ nɔ
ku’ɔ nu moŋ gu, nnɛ ŋa moŋ ŋguoŋ nnu ghao â pɔ ju shhɨ.
19 Minnwi ni mfā’o pwatua nɔ chwīe nu ŋa ŋguoŋ púoŋ yi lɨnaoŋ mbɨŋ
ju Krishto.
20 Ndɔ ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ yu, Minnwi pɨnɨ mbīnɨ ni ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋkuoŋ mbhi
ŋa pugu pugu chīni ŋggì, ki a pɔ pi maoŋ ŋkuoŋ mbhi ki moŋ po. Minnwi
chīni ŋggì pugu pugu ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ chhǐ yi ŋkuoŋ wá’a.
21 Pəɨ ŋa pəɨ ni mbɔ yichəɨ ndɨɨ mbɔ pi yi fɛ̄nɛ yəɨ Minnwi, mbɔ ni nchhɔ̀
njù’ɔ pəɨ nthɛ vi, nthɔ nchwīe pa nnu pɨphɨ nɛ,
22 ndwɛ Minnwi chīni ŋggì pəɨ pugu moŋ frɛinoŋ muuŋ vi ntɔgɔ pi moŋ
gu yi. A ni nchwīe nnɛ ŋa a nthɛ a thɔ ni pəɨ shhɨ ju Minnwi, pəɨ pɔ pi
taoŋtaoŋ, ki kɔ̀rɔ, ki lɔ mfā’o ntəɨ,
23 nɔ ha’aŋ pəɨ nja ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ shishini moŋ piŋ ki lɔ nchɨ’ɨ, ndɔ nthi a
tɨnɨ, ki lɔ nchənə ndɔllɔ yəɨ kwà’a pwa pisha’akhɔ yɛ ŋa pəɨ ni nja’o nɛ.
Pi ni ŋkwo chīi pwa pisha’akhɔ yei ni ŋguoŋ pa yaoŋ puoŋ la’o po, mbɔ
yɛ ŋa mmu, Pɔɔ, ni ŋgū muuŋ fà’a pwa pisha’akhɔ ghɔ nɛ.

Fà’a Pɔɔ nɔ muuŋ fà’a chɔshi

24 Ndwɛ, m̀fā’o pwanju’ɔ moŋ pa ŋgə’ɨ paŋ nthɛ vəɨ. Nthɔ ndwi’i yaoŋ
ŋa a pou nu moŋ ŋgə’ɨ Krishto, nthɛ noŋ yi, mbɔ chɔshi,
25 ŋa Minnwi chwīe a m̀bɔ muuŋ fà’a chɔshi ghɔ nɛ. A ni mfɛ fà’a ghɔ
vəɨ ŋa m̂fā’a nthɛ vəɨ, ŋa n̂chwīe pəɨ ya nji chrà Minnwi,
26 mbɔ nnu lə̄iŋ ŋa a ni mbɔ nɔ pa ŋga’o ŋga’o, pugu pa ŋgwrɛiŋgwa
ŋkuoŋ ŋgwrɛiŋgwa, ndɔ ndwɛ, a chwīe ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ ji.
27 Minnwi ni ndɔ̄gɔ nthi mi nɔ chwīe nu pugu ji fɨ’ɨ ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ nnu
lə̄iŋ yei gha’o shɨna ŋgwa ha’aŋ pugu lɔ mbɔ pa Juu nɛ, mbɔ ŋa Krishto
pɔ njù’ɔ pəɨ, pəɨ fā’o kwà’a fā’o nu ndigha’o.

---

* **1:16 1:16** Pichəɨ pa Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi fā’o *faaŋ* nɔ lɨ’ɨ njɨ moŋ jijwɛ.

28 Pigi chīi pi Krishto ghɔ ni shesheŋoŋ, nchhɔ nshūu tə́nə yugu njɛ'i
vugu ni ŋguoŋ shiethɔ, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pigi thɔ ni ŋguoŋ yugu shhɨ Minnwi
pugu kwo pɔ pa ntɨnɨmmɛ moŋ Krishto.
29 A chwīe nthɛ pi yei nnu ŋa ǹthɔ ŋgwie noŋ a, mba'o nu ni ŋguoŋ ghrí
ŋa Krishto fɛ vəɨ nɛ, ŋa a chhɔ fā'a nu mbɨŋ mu tɨtɨnɨ nɛ.

2

1 Ǹtā'a nu ŋa pəɨ ji fɨ'ɨ pa'o nu ŋa mi ni mba'o nthɛ vəɨ, pəɨ pa ŋgwa
Laodeshia pugu pa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ŋa pigi pugu lɔ naa ma njəɨ ligi nɛ,
2 ŋa p̂ugu fā'o mā'aŋ njù'ɔ, nɔ ha'aŋ pugu chīni ta'a lɨ'ɨ moŋ khwǎ, nnɛ
nɔ fā'o nu tɨnɨnju'ɔ ŋa ŋkiɛŋ ji nu nnu ghà nthɔ nɔ ghɔ nɛ. Pugu shi ŋkie
moŋ yie shɛndaoŋ nji nnu lə̄ɨŋ, mbɔ yi Minnwi, ŋa a Krishto nduthɔ yi nɛ.
3 Ŋguoŋ fā'o shiethɔ pugu pa ji nu pɔ pi moŋ Krishto.
4 Ǹchhu yei nnu nji ŋa ki'i ŋoŋ fīɨ vəɨ ni mindoundou ŋa a pɔ nɔ nnu
shini nɛ.
5 Nthɛ ŋa nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ ǹdɔ nji'i mbɔ hɛnɛ pəɨ thɔ njəɨ a nɛ, ndɔ
mǹbɔ pia ka'a moŋ jijwɛ, ndɔ mbɔ ni pwanju'ɔ nɔ yəɨ nu ŋa pəɨ thɔ nchwīe
pa nnu nɔ ha'aŋ a pie nɛ, pugu pa ŋa piŋ yəɨ tɨnɨ moŋ Krishto.

Chɔmbhi ndɨnaoŋ moŋ Krishto

6 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ piŋ Krishto Jishɔ nɔ Taathɔ vəɨ nɛ, p̂əɨ chhɔ
pəɨ pugu ka'a.
7 Ŋ̌ieŋ yəɨ tɨnɨ, ndɔ mbɨnɨ nu'uŋ ŋku'ɔ nu moŋ pɔ nu pəɨ pugu ka'a, nthi
a tɨnɨ moŋ piŋ wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pi ni njɛ'i vəɨ nɛ, ndɔ nja ndɨnaoŋ ni tō̞o nu.
8 P̂əɨ lɨna nu ŋa ki'i shesheŋoŋ chwīe pəɨ gū pa kǔna ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ lɨna
ŋgwamishua pugu pa chrà ghagha mbɔ yi mifɨɨ, ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ nù'ɔŋ
ŋgwamishua tā'a nu nɛ, pugu pa llɔ mbhɔ pa jijwɛ ŋa pugu sha'a mbhi*
yei nɛ, ki lɔ ndhɔ pi mbhɔ Krishto.
9 Nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ púoŋ Minnwi chhɔ mbɨŋ Krishto moŋ frɛinoŋ.
10 Pi fɛ chɔmbhi ndɨnaoŋ ni pəɨ moŋ Krishto, mbɔ ju ŋa a taathɔ ŋguoŋ
pa ghaŋ sha'a ŋgwa pugu pa thishɨ nɛ.
11 Moŋ Krishto pi ni'iŋ vəɨ ŋgunu mbrɛi ni ŋkwaŋ ni'iŋ nu ŋgunu mbrɛi
ŋa pi lɔ nji'i nchwīe pi ni mbhɔ ŋoŋmishua nɛ, a pɔ pi yi fu'u nu ŋgrào
noŋ phɨ yəɨ mbɔ pi nii nu ŋgunu mbrɛi ŋa a chwīe Krishto nɛ.
12 Pəɨ ni ŋga ŋkwe ŋkhǐ, pi twei vəɨ pugu ka'a moŋ kwe ŋkhǐ ghɔ,† pi ni
mbɨnɨ mfu'u vəɨ pugu ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ moŋ tɨtɨnɨ fà'a Minnwi, ŋa a ni
mfu'u vi moŋ gu nɛ.
13 Pəɨ ni ŋga ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ yi khu moŋ phɨ yəɨ pugu pa ŋa pəɨ shini ndɔ
naa nii ŋgunu mbrɛi mbɔ yi fu'u nu ŋgrào noŋ phɨ yəɨ, Minnwi ni nchwīe
pəɨ pɔ yi maoŋ pəɨ pa Krishto, ŋkwo lī'ɛ ŋguoŋ phɨ yia ghao,
14 ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ chi'i nu ŋwa'aŋlɨ ŋkrù yia ŋa a ni nthɔ nō̞oŋ pa nnu
ŋa pia chwīe ki a lɔ nji'i ŋkā'o nɛ pugu pa yaoŋ ha'aŋ gí tā'a nu nɛ. Ŋguoŋ
nnu pei ghao a chi mī'aŋ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ kwīŋ nu nnu pighɔ ŋkuoŋ wá'a.
15 Krishto ni ŋkwe maoŋ nchhɔ̀ ghaŋ sha'a lɨ'ɨ moŋ jijwɛ pugu pa thishɨ,
mā'aŋ lrithɔ thɔ pugu shhɛnte ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ gha'a nu vugu ŋkuoŋ wá'a.

Ki'i pəɨ mieŋ shesheŋoŋ chhu ŋa pəɨ shi lɔ ŋkā'o

---

* **2:8 2:8** Njiŋ yei pɨnɨ mbɔ ŋa, "nù'ɔŋ pugu pa gí, ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ ŋgwamishua piŋ ŋa pugu chwīe nnu pugu nɛ". † **2:12 2:12** Yei lɔ mbɔ ŋa Jishɔ ni mbɔ fɔ moŋ frɛinoŋ pi twei vugu pugu ka'a moŋ kwe ŋkhǐ ghɔ. Pugu pugu ni mbɔ ka'a pi moŋ Jijwɛ.

16 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ki'i pəɨ mieŋ shesheŋoŋ sha'a vəɨ nthɛ yaoŋ ŋa pəɨ jɨ ki nnu nɛ, ki nthɛ nnu nū'ɔŋ nu pa llɛ́ jɨ ki jɨ nàoŋ fhi ki nnu Llɛ́ Ji.
17 Pei pɔ pi pa mili'i pa nnu ŋa a shi nthɔ nɛ, ndɔ ti ŋkiɛŋ nnu ghɔ pɔ pi Krishto.
18 Ki'i pəɨ mieŋ shesheŋoŋ chhu ŋa pəɨ shi lɔ ŋkā'o nɔ fā'o nu ŋgá'o yəɨ, ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ tii nu ŋa pəɨ lāa nchhɔ shi'i, pugu pa gha'o pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi. Ŋgwa pei lōgɔ nthi muŋu ŋkuoŋ pa nnu ŋa pugu yəɨ, ŋku'ɔ noŋ yugu ki la'o yi nthɛ pi yugu ŋkwaŋ pī'i nu nnu nɔ ŋgwamishua,
19 ki lɔ nthɔ nthi nu a tɨnɨ pi mbɨŋ Krishto, ŋa a pɔ ju thɔ mbɨŋ noŋ nɛ, mbɔ lɨ'ɨ ŋa ŋguoŋ noŋ ghao ghà mfā'o maoŋ jɨ, ndɔ nchīni mbɔ ta'a yi ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pa yòu pi pugu pa shǐgi ndiɛŋ, ŋku'ɔ ni ku'ɔ nu ŋa a llɔ pi mbhɔ Minnwi nɛ.
20 Nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ pa Krishto kwo khu nthɛ pa jijwɛ ŋa pugu sha'a mbhi yei nɛ, a chwīe khɔ pəɨ wu'ɔ nthɔ njōu njiŋ pa gɨ́ ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei, nɔ ha'aŋ ɔ wu'ɔ mbi'i pi ŋgia pi? Pa gɨ́ nɔ pa,
21 "Ki'i ntuo! Ki'i njwɛ'i! Ki'i ŋkaoŋ!"
22 Ŋguoŋ pa nnu pei ghao chhu pi pa maoŋ pɛ ŋa pugu shi'a nu'uŋ mfā'o ghèrɛ ndɨɨ ŋa pi kwo fà'a fā'a nɔ ghɔ nɛ, pugu wu'ɔ mbɔ pi pa gɨ́ pugu pa ntígɨ ŋgwamishua.
23 Pa nnu pei shishini fā'o fhi shiethɔ moŋ ghɔ nɔ tū'ɔ nu nnu Minnwi ŋa a nù'ɔŋ ŋoŋmishua nɛ a ghəɨ shhɨ pugu pa lāa nu noŋ yɔ ni nchhɔ shi'i ndɔ mbɨnɨ mfɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni noŋ yɔ, ndɔ pa nnu pighɔ lɔ nji'i mfā'o ghèrɛ nɔ lɨ'ɨ nu frɛinoŋ ŋa ki'i a nii moŋ pa nnu pɨphɨ ŋa a khwā nu nɛ.

3

Chhɔ nu chɔmbhi fhi

1 Nɔ ha'aŋ pi kwo ku'ɔ ni pəɨ pa Krishto llɔ moŋ gu nɛ, pəɨ nū'ɔŋ njù'ɔ yəɨ pi ŋkuoŋ pa maoŋ ha'aŋ a pɔ po nɛ, lɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ Krishto pɔ, ndɔ nchhɔ ŋgei mbhɔ Minnwi yi jɨ nɛ.
2 P̂əɨ nū'ɔŋ kwā'a nu məɨ ŋkuoŋ pa maoŋ po ki lɔ mbɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pa maoŋ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ.
3 Nthɛ ŋa pəɨ kwo khu, chɔmbhi yəɨ pɔ yi ləɨŋ ni Krishto mbhɔ Minnwi.
4 Ndɨɨ ŋa Krishto, ŋa a ya chɔmbhi yəɨ, shi nōoŋ noŋ yi nɛ, kaŋ pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ shi nōoŋ noŋ yəɨ moŋ ndigha'o pəɨ pugu.
5 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, p̂əɨ jwi pa nnu ŋkuoŋ shhɛ ŋa a pɔ mbɨŋ pəɨ nɛ, nɔ pa nnu shúoŋ, pa nnu tɔtrɔ, titɨnɨ shōrɔ nu pa nnu tɔtrɔ, khwā nu pa nnu pɨphɨ, ni lúa, nthɛ ŋa lúa pɔ nɔ gha'o nu pa nnwi.
6 Nthɛ pi pa nnu pei pɨgɨtua Minnwi chhɔ nthɔ nu.*
7 Pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ ni ŋkwo pɔ moŋ pa ŋkwaŋ nnu pei ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ ni nchhɔ chɔmbhi yəɨ pi moŋ ŋkwaŋ nnu pighɔ nɛ.
8 Ndɔ ndwɛ, a yī'i ŋa p̂əɨ mī'aŋ ŋguoŋ nnu pighɔ ghao: yɔyɔrɔ, pɨgɨtua, kipɨna, ni wɛ'i nu ŋgwa, pugu pa chrà fɛfhɛ llɔ nchò pəɨ.
9 Ki'i pəɨ lɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ni noŋ pəɨ, nthɛ ŋa pəɨ kwo shrāo ndunu ŋgrào noŋ yəɨ mfu'u pugu pa mbha nnu pɨphɨ pugu.
10 Ndɔ ŋkwo gwɛ ŋgrào noŋ fhi, ŋa a thɔ mbɔ yi fhi lɛllɛ nɔ ha'aŋ ɔ yɛ'i nu nɔ ji nu Minnwi mba'o mbhi, ndɔ mbɔ nɔ ju nɛ.

---

* **3:6 3:6** Pichəɨ pa Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu ŋa *mbɨŋ pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu lɔ nja'o nchò yi nɛ.*

11 Moŋ chɔmbhi fhi yei, kwrí lɔ nji'i mbɔ shɨna ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ mbɔ ŋoŋ
Juu pugu pa ŋoŋ Juu, ŋoŋ ŋa a nii ŋgunu mbrɛi pugu ŋoŋ ŋa a shi lɔ nii
ŋgunu mbrɛi nɛ, ni pa ghìnɨ† ni ghaŋ ki ji nnu‡ pugu pa kŭna pugu pa
ŋgwa ŋa pugu lɔ mbɔ pa kŭna nɛ, ndɔ Krishto ŋguoŋ yi ndɔ mbɔ moŋ
ŋguoŋ yi.
12 Nɛnnɛ, nɔ ŋgwa ha'aŋ Minnwi chu'ɔ vəɨ nɛ, ndɔ mbɔ ŋgwa ŋa pugu
pi taoŋtaoŋ, mbɔ ŋgwa ŋa Minnwi ya ŋkhwā vəɨ nɛ, p̂əɨ gwɛ njù'ɔ nōoŋ
kwoshɨnɨ, pwapuŋ, shwi'i nu noŋ shhɛ, juju ni wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ,
13 mfā'o wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ mbɨŋ ŋgwa nduoŋ, ti s̈hesheŋoŋ mfā'o nnu ŋa a lɔ
ŋkā'o nthɛ ndĭŋ vi, pəɨ lī'ɛ phɨ yi. Wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ Taathɔ ni ndī'ɛ yəɨ phɨ
nɛ, a yī'i ŋa pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ lī'ɛ phɨ ŋgwa nduoŋ.
14 Nchaa ŋguoŋ pa nnu pei ghao, p̂əɨ gwɛ khwă ŋa a ghà nja nchīni
ŋgwa pugu pɔ ta'a yi shi'i ki kɔ̀rɔ nɛ.
15 P̂əɨ mieŋ ghɨghrɨ llɔ mbhɔ Krishto kwe shhɨ moŋ njù'ɔ pəɨ. Nthɛ ŋa
nɔ ŋgia ta'a frɛinoŋ, Minnwi ni ŋgɛ̄ vəɨ ŋa pəɨ chhɔ moŋ ghɨghrɨ ghɔ. P̂əɨ
fā'o tōo nu.
16 P̂əɨ mieŋ chrà Krishto chhɔ mbɨŋ pəɨ ŋkɨɛŋ kɨna yi, nthɔ njɛ'i nu
ndɔ nshūu tənə noŋ pəɨ ni ŋguoŋ shietho, nchhɔ njrāo pa ŋkhĭ llɔ moŋ
Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Ŋkhĭ, pugu pa ŋkhĭ gha'o Minnwi pugu pa ŋkhĭ moŋ Jijwɛ, mfɛ
tōo nu ni Minnwi llɔ moŋ njù'ɔ pəɨ.
17 Sheshe nnu ŋa pəɨ nchwīe ki nchhu nɛ, p̂əɨ chwīe ŋguoŋ yi ghao moŋ
ligi Jishɔ Taathɔ, nchhɔ mfɛ tōo nu ni Minnwi Tăa ntɔgɔ pi mbɨŋ yu.

Pa ntígɨ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ ghaŋ piŋ fā'o nɔ
chhɔ nu moŋ mbaanda yugu nɛ

18 Piŋgɛ láŋ, p̂əɨ fɛ noŋ pəɨ ni laoŋ pəɨ nɔ ha'aŋ a kā'o ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa
pugu yi Taathɔ nɛ.
19 Pimbia, p̂əɨ khwā gwɛ pəɨ ki lɔ nchɨgəɨ ni pugu.
20 Puoŋ, p̂əɨ ya'o nchò pa tăa pəɨ pugu pa mŭuŋ pəɨ moŋ ŋguoŋ nnu
ghao, nthɛ ŋa yie ghɔ shi nchwīe túa Taathɔ pwa.
21 Pa tăa, ki'i pəɨ chwīe túa puoŋ pəɨ pɨgɨ, kaŋ noŋ yugu shi shīɛŋ.
22 Pa kŭna, p̂əɨ ya'o nchò pa taathɔ pəɨ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ hɛiŋ moŋ ŋguoŋ
nnu ghao, ki lɔ ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ pi ndɨi ha'aŋ pugu pɛ'i vəɨ nɛ, nthɛ ŋa pəɨ tā'a
nu ŋa pugu piŋ vəɨ nɛ, ndɔ pəɨ ya'o nchò yugu ni ta'anju'ɔ nthɔ mbɔgɔ pi
Taathɔ.
23 Sheshe yaoŋ ŋa pəɨ chwīe nu nɛ, p̂əɨ fā'a ni ŋguoŋ njù'ɔ yəɨ ghao nɔ
ha'aŋ pəɨ fā'a pi mbhɔ Taathɔ ki lɔ mfā'a pi mbhɔ ŋgwamishua,
24 nji nu ŋa Taathɔ shi mfɛ yaoŋ ŋa a nū'ɔŋ ni pəɨ nɛ nɔ kìnɛiŋ yəɨ. P̂əɨ
chhɔ mfā'a pi mbhɔ Krishto Taathɔ.
25 Nthɛ ŋa pa ghaŋ fāaŋ nnu shi mfā'o pe fàŋ yugu ha'aŋ pugu chwīe
nɛ, nthɛ ŋa Minnwi shi'a nōoŋ shieligi.

4

1 Pa taathɔ, p̂əɨ tuo kŭna pəɨ nɔ ha'aŋ a kā'o nɛ ki lɔ nchīgi vugu, nji nu
ŋa pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ fā'o Taathɔ ŋa a pɔ po nɛ.

Pa ntígɨ nɔ pīgi nu

---

† **3:11 3:11** Baberiaŋ: pa ŋgwa Gri ni mɛ̄iŋ pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu lɔ mbɔ ŋgwa Gri nɛ ŋa Baberiaŋ njiŋ yi pɔ ŋa *pa ghìnɨ, ghaŋ ki ji nù'ɔŋ.* ‡ **3:11 3:11** Pi fā'o Pi Shikaitiaŋ hɛiŋ. Pa Shikaitiaŋ ni mbɔ pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni nii pa la'ataoŋ ni nchhɔ̀ mfɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni pugu ndɔ njwi ŋgwa. Pi ni ndīi vugu nɔ pa ghaŋ ki ji nnu.

2 Ꝑəɨ ghəɨ shhɨ ntīi shii moŋ luoŋ, ndɔ ndɨna nu nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ luoŋ nu
nɛ, nchhɔ fɛ tōo nu ni Minnwi.
3 Luoŋ Minnwi mfɛ ni pigi ŋkaa pigi, ŋa Minnwi ŋa'aŋ chonda ni chrà
yi, pigi chīi nnu ləɨŋ Krishto, mbɔ nnu ŋa mɔ̀bɔ chə́ɨŋ nthɛ yie ghɔ nɛ.
4 Luoŋ ŋa ǹtūgu chrà ghɔ páa ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ a pie ŋa nchrā nɛ.
5 Ꝑəɨ fā'o shiethɔ moŋ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ chwīe pa nnu ni pa ŋgwa
ha'aŋ pugu lɔ mbɔ ghaŋ piŋ nɛ, nja mfā'a shi'i moŋ sheshe shìna ŋa pəɨ
fā'o nɛ.
6 Chrà yəɨ wu'ɔ ma nja mbwa pwa, ndīŋ nɔ ha'aŋ pi ni'iŋ pi khí fɔ, nji
ŋa minthɛ pəɨ ji ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ minthɛ pəɨ fɛ khwè ni shesheŋoŋ nɛ.

Ndugwi njiŋ mā'aŋ nu chrà

7 Taikiku shi nshwei vəɨ ni ŋguoŋ pa nnu ŋa ǹchhɔ nchwīe nu nɛ, a
ŋkiɛŋ ndǐŋ via ndɔ mbɔ ŋgaŋ fà'a ni ta'anju'ɔ ŋa pigi yu fā'a nu ka'a
mbhɔ Taathɔ.
8 Ntaoŋ vi ni pəɨ nthɛ pi yei nnu, ŋa pəɨ ji ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ pigi pɔ nɛ, a
lɔ mbɨnɨ mā'aŋ njù'ɔ yəɨ.
9 A pugu Oneshimu, mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ ndǐŋ via ŋa a fā'o ta'anju'ɔ, pia lɔ mbɨnɨ
ŋkhwā vi, mbɔ ta'a ŋoŋ vəɨ. Pugu shi nshwei vəɨ ni ŋguoŋ pa nnu ŋa a
kwo lōgɔ lɨ'ɨ hɛiŋ nɛ.
10 Arishtaku, ŋgaŋ kwò chə́ɨŋ a, mā'aŋ chrà yəɨ, Maaku, mbɔ ŋoŋ ndǎa
pa Banaba, mā'aŋ chrà yəɨ ŋkaa yu, mbɔ ju ŋa pi ni ŋkwo fɛ ntǵɨ ni pəɨ
nthɛ vi nɛ, ä nthɔ, p̂əɨ tuo vi shi'i.
11 Jishɔ, ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ vi ni Jushitu nɛ, mā'aŋ chrà yəɨ ŋkaa yu. Pei pa fiɛŋ
ŋgwa shɨna pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu nii ŋgunu mbrɛi nɛ ŋa pugu pɔ shɨna pa
ŋgwa ŋa pugu pakwo fà'a paŋ moŋ Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi nɛ. Pugu ya mfɛ
mā'aŋ njù'ɔ vəɨ.
12 Epafra, mbɔ ta'a ŋoŋ vəɨ, mbɔ muuŋ fà'a Krishto Jishɔ, mā'aŋ chrà
yəɨ. A wu'ɔ nduoŋ Minnwi ŋkiɛŋ yie ghɔ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ nthɛ vəɨ, nduoŋ nu
ŋa pəɨ thi nɔ pa ntɨnɨmmɛ, mfā'o tɨnɨnju'ɔ ni ŋguoŋ pa nnu ŋa Minnwi
tā'a nu nɛ.
13 Nthɛ ŋa mi miŋkwentie yi ŋa a ya mfā'a nthɛ vəɨ mbɨnɨ nu'uŋ nthɛ
pɛ ŋgwa ŋa pugu pɔ Laodeshia pugu Herapoli nɛ.
14 Luka, ŋkiɛŋ ndǐŋ via, mbɔ doktɔ pugu Dema, mā'aŋ chrà yəɨ ŋkaa
pugu.
15 Ꝑəɨ mā'aŋ chrà a ni pa lǐŋ pia moŋ piŋ Laodeshia, mbɨnɨ mā'aŋ ni
ndǐŋ via yi miŋgwɛ mbɔ Nimfa pugu pa chɔshi ŋa a pɔ nda yu nɛ.
16 Ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ kwo mɛ̄iŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei shɨna pəɨ nɛ, p̂əɨ pɨnɨ nchwīe pi
mɛ̄iŋ moŋ chɔshi ŋgwa Laodeshia. Ꝑəɨ pɨnɨ nu'uŋ ŋkwe yɛ ŋwa'aŋlɨ ŋa a
pɔ mbhɔ ŋgwa Laodeshia nɛ mɛ̄iŋ.
17 Ꝑəɨ chhu ni Akipu ŋa, "Pa'o nɔ yəɨ nu ŋa ɔ mī'ɛŋ fà'a ŋa Taathɔ fɛ vɛ
nɛ."
18 Mmu, Pɔɔ, nā'aŋ chrà yəɨ yei pi ni nyaŋ mbhɔ.
Ꝑəɨ chhɔ ŋkwiŋ chɛiŋ ŋa a pɔ mbɨŋ mu nɛ.
Pwapuŋ Minnwi pɔ mbɨŋ pəɨ.

Fŭoŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ chɔshi Teshalonika
Kāoŋ nu pa thɔ nnu

Chɔshi Teshalonika ni mbhī Pɔɔ. Fɛ̀'i ni ŋgū moŋ chɔshi yei llɔ mbhɔ pa ŋgwa Juu ha'aŋ pugu ni ŋgɨ̄'ə fà'a Pɔɔ, ŋa a ni ŋgə̄ɨ nu shhɨ shi'i shɨna pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ ha'aŋ pugu ni nchhɔ ŋkhwā nnu Minnwi pa ŋgwa Juu nɛ. Nthɛ fɛ̀'i yei, Pɔɔ lɔllɔ Teshalonika ŋgə̄ɨ Bɛria. A ni ŋga nda'a Pɔɔ ghə̄ɨ Koriŋ, Timoti shwei vi ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pa nnu ni nyīeŋ nu Teshalonika nɛ, nnɛ Pɔɔ nā'aŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ nɔ mā'aŋ nu ghɨ́ ndɔ mfɛ tɨnɨnju'ɔ ni pa ghaŋ piŋ fɔ.

Pɔɔ tōo Minnwi nthɛ piŋ yugu pugu pa khwǎ yugu, ndɔ ŋkwiŋ vugu ni ŋkwaŋ chɔmbhi ŋa a ni nchhɔ nu ndɨɨ ŋa pugu pugu ni mbɔ ka'a nɛ ndɔ ŋkhwɛ̄ pa píe ŋa a ni ndɔllɔ moŋ chɔshi ghɔ nthɛ nnu mbra thɔ nu Krishto nɛ. Chɔshi yei ni mfā'o khuthɔ ni nnu ŋa a shi mbɔ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu khu ŋkaoŋ Jishɔ maa mbɨnɨ nthɔ nɛ, pugu pa ŋa Jishɔ shi mbɨnɨ nthɔ pi ndɨɨ khɔ. Pɔɔ ŋkhwɛ̄ pa nnu pei ki'ɛ ndɔ nchhu ni pugu ŋa pugu ghə̄ɨ shhɨ nchhɔ fā'a pa fà'a pugu ndɔ njwɛrɛ mbra thɔ nu Jishɔ moŋ kwà'a.

Chrà ŋa pi mā'aŋ ni chɔshi Teshalonika

1 Ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei llɔ mbhɔ mu Pɔɔ, ni Shaila*, ni Timoti. Pigi nā'aŋ mfɛ ni chɔshi Teshalonika, mbɔ ŋgwa Minnwi Tǎa pugu Jishɔ Krishto mbɔ Taathɔ. Pwapuŋ Minnwi pugu ghɨghrɨ yi pɔ mbɨŋ pəɨ.

Fɨ'ɨ piŋ ha'aŋ ŋgwa Teshalonika fā'o nɛ

2 Pigi ghà ŋgu'ɔ ntōo Minnwi ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ nthɛ vəɨ ghao. Nduoŋ Minnwi ni pəɨ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ moŋ pa luoŋ yigi,
3 nchhɔ ŋkwiŋ fà'a yəɨ ŋa piŋ yəɨ chwīe pəɨ fā'a nɛ, pugu pa ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ khwǎ yəɨ mbɨŋ Jishɔ chwīe pəɨ fā'a ki jwɛ nɛ, pugu pa ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pəɨ tɨ̄i shii nthɛ kwà'a mbɨŋ Taathɔ, mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto shhɨ Minnwi via ndɔ mbɔ Tǎa via nɛ.
4 Pa lǐŋ paŋ ŋa Minnwi khwā nɛ, pigi ji ŋa Minnwi chu'ɔ vəɨ
5 nthɛ ŋa pwa pisha'akhɔ ŋa pigi ni nchīi ni pəɨ shini ndɔ ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ ni chrà tə'ɨ vi, a ni nthɔ moŋ ghɨ́ Jijwɛ Minnwi, pugu pa ŋkiɛŋ tɨnɨnju'ɔ ŋa ŋkɩ̀nɨ ghɔ pɔ pi nnu shini, wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ ji ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pigi ni nchhɔ chɔmbhi yigi ndɨɨ ŋa pia ni mbɔ ka'a nɛ, a ni mbɔ nthɛ pi yəɨ shi'i.
6 Pəɨ ni mbīni vigi mbɨnɨ mbīni Taathɔ nthɛ ŋa pəɨ ni mbiŋ chrà Minnwi ni pwanju'ɔ llɔ mbhɔ Jijwɛ Minnwi moŋ ntou ŋgə'ɨ.
7 Nnɛ pəɨ pɔ nɔ pa lǐ ni ŋguoŋ ghaŋ piŋ ghao moŋ Mashedonia pugu pa moŋ Akaya.
8 Nthɛ ŋa ŋkɩ̀nɨ Taathɔ lɔ ŋgu'ɔ ntaoŋ mbhɔ pəɨ nyīeŋ pi moŋ Mashedonia pugu Akaya, ndɔ moŋ ŋguoŋ lɨ'ɨ ghao, ŋgwa thɔ nja'ɔ ŋkwaŋ fɨ'ɨ piŋ ŋa pəɨ fā'o mbɨŋ Minnwi nɛ, nnɛ, pigi lɔ nu'uŋ ndɔ mfā'o nɔ chrà nu sheshe nnu.
9 Nthɛ ŋa pugu nduthɔ yugu fɨ̄'ɨ fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pəɨ ni ntuo vigi shi'i nɛ. Pugu ni mbɨnɨ mfɨ̄'ɨ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pəɨ ni ŋkara njəɨ Minnwi, llɔ ŋkuoŋ

* **1:1 1:1** Pi pɨnɨ mɛ̄iŋ vi ni Shivanu.

gha’o nu pa nnwi, nɔ fā’a nu mbhɔ Minnwi maoŋ ndɔ mbɔ Minnwi nnu shini nɛ,
10 nɔ ywɛrɛ nu Muuŋ vi llɔ po. Muuŋ vi yei Jishɔ ŋa a ni ŋku’ɔ ni ju moŋ gu, mbɔ ju ŋa a kwe via moŋ pɨgɨtua Minnwi ŋa a shi nthɔ nɛ.

2

Fà’a Pɔɔ moŋ Teshalonika

1 Pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ ji, ma pa lǐŋ paŋ, ŋa thɔ nu miŋi njəɨ vəɨ shini ndɔ mbɔ pi gha.
2 Ndɔ nji’i nthɛ pi nɔ ha’aŋ pigi ni ŋkwo yəɨ ŋgə’ɨ pi shhū vigi Filipai, nɔ ha’aŋ pəɨ ji nɛ, pigi wu’ɔ mfā’o tɨnɨnju’ɔ mbɨŋ Minnwi yigi nɔ chīi nu pwa pisha’akhɔ Minnwi ni pəɨ moŋ shɨna ntou pa ntàra pighɔ.
3 Nthɛ ŋa lìgəɨ ŋa pigi ni mfɛ ni pəɨ nɛ lɔ ndhɔ pi moŋ fāaŋ nu ndaoŋ, ki nchhí, ki moŋ tā’a nu shìna nɔ fɨɨ nu shesheŋoŋ.
4 Ndɔ wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ Minnwi kwo piŋ vigi nɔ ni’iŋ nu ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha’akhɔ mbhɔ pigi nɛ, nnɛ pigi ghà nchrā, ki lɔ nchwīe pi ŋa túa ŋoŋmishua pwa, pigi ghà nchrā nɔ chwīe nu túa Minnwi ŋa a ghà ŋki’a mooŋ njù’ɔ yigi nɛ pwa.
5 Nɔ ha’aŋ pəɨ ji nɛ, pigi shini ndɔ nji’i nthɔ pi ni pa chrà lɨlɨŋ nɔ fɨɨ nu vəɨ, ki nthɔ ni pa chrà nɔ kuru nu pa yigi nnu ŋa pigi shigi nu ni noŋ pigi nɛ, Minnwi miŋkwentie yigi.
6 Pigi shini ndɔ nthɔ ntā’a ndigha’o mbhɔ ŋoŋmishua, ki a pɔ pi mbhɔ pəɨ ki mbhɔ ŋgwa nduoŋ,
7 nji’i nthɛ pi nɔ ha’aŋ nɔ ghaŋ ntaoŋ Krishto pigi fā’o njɨ nɔ pie nu pa yaoŋ mbhɔ pəɨ nɛ, ndɔ pigi ni mbɔ noŋ puoŋ fhu shɨna pəɨ.
Nɔ mamuuŋ mbrɔ ŋa a chhɔ ndɨna nu ni puoŋ pi nɛ,
8 a ha’aŋ pigi ni ndɨna ni pəɨ nɛ. Pigi shini ndɔ ŋgu’ɔ mfā’o pwanju’ɔ pi nɔ chīi nu pwa pisha’akhɔ Minnwi ni pəɨ, pigi ni mbīri noŋ yigi nɔ fɛ nu chɔmbhi yigi nthɛ vəɨ, nthɛ ŋa pigi ya ŋkhwā vəɨ!
9 Pa lǐŋ paŋ, pəɨ kwiŋ fà’a yigi pugu pa wie noŋ yigi, pigi fā’a moŋ tu’u pugu pa naoŋchɨ nnɛ ŋa ki’i pigi pɔ lrǐ ni shesheŋoŋ vəɨ ndɨɨ ŋa pigi ni nthɔ nchīi ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha’akhɔ Minnwi ni pəɨ nɛ.
10 Pəɨ pa miŋkwentie yigi, Minnwi ŋkaa yu pɔ yichəɨ, ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ mbha nnu pigi ni pəɨ pa ghaŋ piŋ ni mbɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ pugu pa yi ndɨndɨ ki lɔ mfā’o ntəɨ nɛ.
11 Pəɨ ji ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha’aŋ pigi ni ntuo shesheŋoŋ vəɨ nɔ ha’aŋ tǎa ghà ntuo puoŋ pi nɛ.
12 Pigi ni mā’aŋ ghrí yəɨ, mbɨnɨ mā’aŋ njù’ɔ shesheŋoŋ vəɨ, mfɛ gɨ́ ni pəɨ ŋa pəɨ chhɔ chɔmbhi yəɨ moŋ shɛndaoŋ ŋa a kā’o ni Minnwi, mbɔ ju ŋa a gɛ̄ vəɨ moŋ Sha’afuoŋ pugu pa ndigha’o yi nɛ.
13 Pigi ghà mbɨnɨ nu’uŋ ntōo Minnwi ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ghao nthɛ yei nnu, ŋa ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ ni nja’o chrà Minnwi llɔ mbhɔ pigi nɛ, pəɨ ni mbiŋ nɔ ha’aŋ a ya mbɔ nɛ, ki lɔ mbɔ pi nɔ chrà ŋgwamishua. Pəɨ ni mbiŋ pi nɔ chrà Minnwi ŋa a thɔ fā’a nu mbɨŋ pəɨ mbɔ pa ghaŋ piŋ.
14 Pa lǐŋ paŋ, pa nnu pɛ ŋa a ni ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ mbɨŋ pa chɔshi Minnwi moŋ Krishto Jishɔ ŋa pugu pɔ moŋ Judia nɛ, wu’ɔ yɛ ŋa a lɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ mbɨŋ pəɨ nɛ, nthɛ ŋa pəɨ ni ntīi shii moŋ ŋgə’ɨ mbhɔ pa ŋgwa la’a pəɨ wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ pugu ŋkaa pugu ni ntīi shii moŋ ŋgə’ɨ mbhɔ pa ŋgwa Juu nɛ.

15 Pa ŋgwa Juu pei ni njwi Taathɔ, mbɔ Jishɔ, pugu pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi,
ndɔ njōu vigi nnɛ nchwīe túa Minnwi pɨgɨ. Pugu pɨnɨ tāra ŋguoŋ ŋgwa
ghao,
16 ŋkie pi ŋkuoŋ tāra nu vigi ŋa ki'i pigi chrā ni ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ nnɛ
ŋa minthɛ pugu lūgu, nnɛ nɔ mī'ɛŋ nu phɨ yugu ŋa pugu ghà ŋgu'ɔ nchwīe
nɛ. Ndɔ pɨgɨtua Minnwi lūgwi ndwɛ nshwi'i mbɨŋ pugu!

Pɔɔ khwā nɔ kra nu ŋgwa Teshalonika ŋkamu'ɔŋ

17 Ndɔ llɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pi ni fɛ̄nɛ vigi mbɨŋ pəɨ, ma lǐŋ paŋ, nɔ kuo ndɨɨ ki
pia lɔ njəɨ ligi, ndɔ ki lɔ mfɛ̄nɛ pi moŋ njù'ɔ nɛ, pigi ni mba'o, nthɔ ŋkhwā
nu ntou yi ŋa pia yəɨ ligi.
18 Nthɛ ŋa pigi ni ntā'a nu nthɔ njəɨ vəɨ, mmu Pɔɔ, kāa ŋgɛŋgɛ, ndɔ
Shata lɨ'ɨ vigi.
19 Ki a lɔ mbɔ pəɨ mbɔ kwà'a yigi, mbɨnɨ mbɔ pwanju'ɔ yigi, mbɨnɨ mbɔ
ŋgá'o yigi ŋa pigi shi mfā'o ndigha'o moŋ ghɔ shhɨ Taathɔ via, mbɔ Jishɔ,
ndɨɨ ŋa a shi mbɨnɨ nthɔ nɛ?
20 Pəɨ pɔ pi ndigha'o yigi mbɨnɨ mbɔ pwanju'ɔ yigi.

3

1 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ndɨɨ ŋa a kaŋ ni nthɛ pa'a pigi lɔ nu'uŋ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ yigi
mbīgi ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ nɛ, pigi pī'i ŋa a pwa ŋa pigi kɨna njiŋ tə'ɨ vigi Atɛŋ.
2 Pigi ni ntaoŋ Timoti ndǐŋ vigi ndɔ mbɔ ŋgaŋ kwò fà'a Minnwi moŋ
chīi nu pwa pisha'akhɔ Krishto ŋa a thɔ nchwīe pəɨ tɨnɨ, ndɔ mbɨnɨ mā'aŋ
ghrí yəɨ moŋ piŋ yəɨ,
3 ŋa ki'i ta'a ŋoŋ vəɨ chī'ɨ nthɛ pi ŋgə'ɨ pei, nthɛ ŋa pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ ji ŋa
ŋkwaŋ ŋgə'ɨ pighɔ pɔ pi pichəɨ pa yaoŋ ŋa Minnwi ŋkwo kā'a ni pia nɛ.
4 Nthɛ ŋa ndɨɨ ŋa pia ni mbɔ ka'a nɛ, pigi ni ŋkwo wu'ɔ nthɔ nshwei vəɨ
ni shhɨ ŋa pia shí njəɨ ŋgə'ɨ, nnɛ a thɔ nɔ lɔ̄gɔ nu lɨ'ɨ wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ ji
nɛ.
5 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, a ni ŋga nu'uŋ mbɔ ŋa minthɛ pa'a ǹdɔ nu'uŋ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ
njù'ɔ a mbīgi ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ, ǹtaoŋ ŋoŋ ni pəɨ nɔ ji nu ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ piŋ yəɨ pɔ
nɛ, nthɛ ŋa ŋki pɔgɔ nu ŋa kə'ɨchəɨ Shata kwo mōoŋ vəɨ nɔ chwīe nu pəɨ
mieŋ piŋ yəɨ, nnɛ, fà'a yigi phɛ gha.
6 Ndɔ ndwɛ ŋa Timoti thɔ njəɨ vigi llɔ mbhɔ pəɨ, ndɔ nthɔ pi ni ŋkìnɨ
shi'i nthɛ piŋ yəɨ pugu pa khwǎ yəɨ nɛ, ndɔ mbɨnɨ nchhu ŋa pəɨ ghà ŋgu'ɔ
ŋkwiŋ vigi shishi'i, ŋkhwā nu nɔ yəɨ nu vigi wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pigi khwā nu
nɔ yəɨ nu vəɨ nɛ,
7 nthɛ yei nnu, ma pa lǐŋ paŋ, moŋ ŋguoŋ yú'ɔ pugu pa ŋgə'ɨ yigi, pigi
fā'o ghrɨnju'ɔ nthɛ vəɨ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ yəɨ.
8 Nthɛ ŋa minthɛ pigi fɛrɛ ndwɛ nɔ ha'aŋ p̈əɨ nthi a tɨnɨ mbɨŋ Taathɔ.
9 Pinthɛ pigi fɛ pi fɨ'ɨ yəɨ ŋkwaŋ tōo nu ni Minnwi nthɛ vəɨ, nthɛ ŋguoŋ
pwanju'ɔ ŋa pigi fā'o nthɛ vəɨ shhɨ Minnwi yigi,
10 nɔ ha'aŋ pigi luoŋ nu moŋ tu'u pugu pa naoŋchɨ ni ŋguoŋ njù'ɔ yigi
ŋa minthɛ pia yəɨ ligi pigi fɛ yaoŋ ŋa a pou nu moŋ piŋ yəɨ nɛ?
11 Ǹduoŋ ŋa Minnwi yia, ndɔ mbɔ Tǎa via, pugu Taathɔ via, mbɔ Jishɔ,
fie ndaoŋ ni pigi nɔ thɔ nu njəɨ vəɨ.
12 Ǹduoŋ ŋa Taathɔ chwīe khwǎ noŋ shɨna pəɨ pugu pa khwǎ yəɨ ni
ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pigi ti ndɨnaoŋ, wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pigi khwā vəɨ nɛ,
13 nɛnnɛ ŋa Taathɔ chwīe njù'ɔ yəɨ tithi ki ntəɨ moŋ taoŋtaoŋ shhɨ
Minnwi yia, ndɔ mbɔ Tǎa via, moŋ ndɨɨ ŋa Taathɔ via, mbɔ Jishɔ, shi
nthɔ nu pugu pa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pi pi taoŋtaoŋ nɛ.

4

Chɔmbhi ŋa a fɛ pwanju'ɔ ni Minnwi nɛ

1 Nɔ lūgwi nu ki'ɛ, ma pa lǐŋ paŋ, pigi luoŋ ndɔ ndīgəɨ vəɨ ni ligi Taathɔ,
mbɔ Jishɔ, ŋa nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ ni njɛ'i mbhɔ pigi ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pəɨ fā'o nɔ
chhɔ nu nɔ fɛ nu pwanju'ɔ ni Minnwi, wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ kwo thɔ nchhɔ
nu nɛ, ŋa p̂əɨ pigi ŋgəɨ shhɨ shishi'i.
2 Nthɛ ŋa pəɨ ji pa ntígɨ ŋa pigi ni mfɛ ni pəɨ ntɔgɔ mbɨŋ Taathɔ, mbɔ
Jishɔ nɛ.
3 Nthɛ ŋa yei nnu ŋa Minnwi tā'a nu nɛ, ŋa p̂əɨ ku'ɔ moŋ pɔ nu yi
taoŋtaoŋ, yie pɔ ŋa pəɨ lə'ɨ kwoshuoŋ,
4 ŋa shesheŋoŋ vəɨ ji ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ minthɛ a tuo noŋ yi moŋ taoŋtaoŋ
pugu pa chɨichɨi nɛ,
5 ki lɔ mbɔ pi njù'ɔ nnu shúoŋ nɔ ha'aŋ ŋgwa nduoŋ ha'aŋ pugu lɔ nji
Minnwi ghà nchwīe nɛ.
6 Moŋ nnu yei, ki'i shesheŋoŋ fāaŋ nnu mbɨŋ ndǐŋ vi ki nchīgi vi, nthɛ
ŋa Taathɔ ghà mfɛ njó moŋ ŋguoŋ nnu pei, wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pigi ni ŋkwo
shwei vəɨ ndɔ mbɨnɨ nu'uŋ nshūu tónə yəɨ nɛ.
7 Nthɛ ŋa Minnwi lɔ ŋgɛ̄ via pi ŋa pia pɔ moŋ nchhí, a gɛ̄ via pi ŋa pia
pɔ pi yi taoŋtaoŋ.
8 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, shesheŋoŋ ŋa a lāa ntígɨ yei nɛ lɔ nji'i ndāa pi ŋoŋmishua,
a lāa pi Minnwi ŋa a fɛ Jijwɛ yi ni pəɨ nɛ.
9 Nɔ chrā nu nɔ nnu khwā noŋ ghèrɛ lɔ nu'uŋ mbɔ ŋa shesheŋoŋ nā'aŋ
mfɛ ni pəɨ, nthɛ ŋa Minnwi nduthɔ yi yɛ'i vəɨ ŋa pəɨ khwā noŋ.
10 Nthɛ ŋa yinɛ nnu ŋa pəɨ kwo thɔ nchwīe nu ni ŋguoŋ ghaŋ piŋ moŋ
Mashedonia, pigi līgəɨ vəɨ, ma pa lǐŋ paŋ, ŋa p̂əɨ chwīe nnɛ mbīgi ŋgəɨ
shhɨ.
11 Pigi pɨnɨ mā'aŋ ghrí yəɨ ŋa p̂əɨ pa'o ni ŋguoŋ ghrí yəɨ nɔ chhɔ nu
chɔmbhi juju, ndīi pi pa pəɨ nnu, mfā'a ni mbhɔ məɨ nɔ ha'aŋ pigi ni ntɨgɨ
vəɨ nɛ,
12 nji ŋa mbha nnu yəɨ shi mbɔ yi shishi'i ligi ghaŋ ki piŋ Minnwi, ki lɔ
nu'uŋ njɨ'ə noŋ yəɨ pi mbɨŋ shesheŋoŋ.

Thɔ nu Taathɔ

13 Ndɔ pigi lɔ nji'i ntā'a nu ŋa pəɨ mieŋ ki ji, ma lǐŋ paŋ, nthɛ ŋgwa pɛ
ŋa pugu kwo khu nɛ, nnɛ ŋa ki'i pəɨ fā'o tu'uthɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ŋgwa ŋa pugu
lɔ nji'i mfā'o kwà'a ghà mfā'o nɛ.
14 Nthɛ ŋa pigi piŋ ŋa Jishɔ ni ŋkhu mbɨnɨ ŋku'ɔ, wu'ɔ nɛnnɛ ntɔgɔ mbɨŋ
Jishɔ, Minnwi shi mbɨnɨ nthɔ ni pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu kwo khu nɛ, pugu
pa Jishɔ.
15 Nthɛ ŋa nnu yei ŋa pigi shwei vəɨ nɔ nɛ pɔ pi chrà llɔ mbhɔ Taathɔ,
ŋa pia ŋa pia yi maoŋ nɛ, ŋa pia wu'ɔ mbi'i ti nchəɨŋ ndɨi ŋa Taathɔ shi
nthɔ nɛ, mba'a pia yi'i mbɔ pi shhɨ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu kwo khu nɛ.
16 Nthɛ ŋa Taathɔ nduthɔ yi, shi nshwi'i llɔ po, ni mmɛ ŋggì fɛ gí, mbɔ
ŋggì nthishɨ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi, ni ŋggì ntàŋ mbɔ yi Minnwi. Pa ŋgwa
pɛ ŋa pugu piŋ Krishto ŋkhu nɛ fǔoŋ pugu ŋku'ɔ.
17 Pia ŋa pia pi'i mbhi ŋgu'ɔ mbi'i ndɨi ghɔ nɛ, ku'ɔ mbāoŋ ka'a moŋ
lúluŋ mbara Taathɔ moŋ tɔthɨ, nnɛ pia pa Taathɔ wu'ɔ ma mbɔ ka'a.
18 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, mā'aŋ ghrí pichəɨ ŋgwa ni chrà pei.

5

Pīri ŋoŋ yɔ nɔ llɛmbhi ŋa Taathɔ shi nthɔ nɛ

1 Nɔ nnu pa ndɨɨ pugu pa llɛ́ ŋa nnu pei shi ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ nɛ, ma lǐŋ paŋ,
ghèrɛ nā'aŋ nu mfɛ ni pəɨ lɔ nu'uŋ mbɔ.
2 Nthɛ ŋa pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ ji ni noŋ pəɨ shishi'i ŋa llɛ́ ŋa Taathɔ shi nthɔ nɛ
shi ŋgwī'i pi nɔ ŋgɨna ni tu'u.
3 Ndɨɨ ŋa ŋgwa shi nchhu nu ŋa, "Lɨ'ɨ yi juju, ŋguoŋ pa nnu pɔ shi'i nɛ,"
ŋguoŋ yaoŋ yugu shi mbɨrɨ nɔ ha'aŋ yú'ɔ phi ghà nshwi'i mbɨŋ miŋgwɛ
shūu nɛ, ndɔ mba'a pugu yi'i ntei.
4 Ndɔ pəɨ lɔ mbɔ pi moŋ njiŋ, ma lǐŋ paŋ, nɔ llɛmbhi ghɔ nɔ wī'i nu vəɨ
nɔ ha'aŋ ŋgɨna ghà ŋgwī'i ŋoŋ nɛ.
5 Nthɛ ŋa pəɨ ghao pɔ pi puoŋ lí'ɛ, mbɔ puoŋ naoŋchɨ. Pia lɔ mbɔ pi yi
tu'u ki yi njiŋnjiŋ.
6 Nnɛ ki'ɛ, ki'i pia llɛ nɔ ha'aŋ pichəɨ chwīe nu nɛ. Ꝑia chhɔ tɔthɨ mbɔ
ni wɛ̄iŋ noŋ.
7 Nthɛ ŋa ghaŋ llɛ lɔgɔ ghà nchhɔ ndhɛ pi ni tu'u, ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu paa
là'ɔ nɛ, paa pi ni tu'u.
8 Ndɔ nthɛ ŋa pia pɔ pi ŋgwa naoŋchɨ nɛ, ɸia lɨna nu, ŋgwɛ tínɨ ki'ɨ
njù'ɔ, mbɔ piŋ pugu khwǎ, kwà'a lūgu nu məɨ pɔ yaoŋ pūoŋ thɔ yəɨ.
9 Nthɛ ŋa Minnwi lɔ nchu'ɔ via pi ŋa pɨgɨtua yi shwi'i mbɨŋ pia, a ni mbɔ
pi ŋa pia fā'ɔ lūgu nu ntɔgɔ pi kúoŋ piŋ nu Taathɔ via, mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto,
10 ŋa a ni ŋkhu nthɛ via, nji ŋa ki pia pɔ pi yi maoŋ ki pia kukhu, pia
pugu shi mfā'ɔ chɔmbhi.
11 Nthɛ yie, ɸəɨ mā'aŋ ghrí noŋ pəɨ, ŋgɛ̄rɛ pichəɨ ŋgwa pugu tɨnɨ moŋ
piŋ, wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ɔ kwo thɔ nchwīe nu nɛ.

Pɔɔ fɛ ndugwi njiŋ ntígɨ mbɨnɨ mā'aŋ chrà

12 Pigi tā'a nu ŋa ɸəɨ gha'ɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu fā'a nu shɨna pəɨ ndɔ mbɔ
shhɨ pəɨ nthɔ ntɨgɨ vəɨ moŋ chɔmbhi yəɨ nɔ ghaŋ piŋ Taathɔ nɛ, ma lǐŋ
paŋ,
13 ndɔ ŋga'ɔ vugu ŋkɨɛŋ yie moŋ khwǎ nthɛ fà'a yugu. Ꝑəɨ fā'ɔ ta'aŋggi
shɨna pəɨ.
14 Pigi mā'aŋ ghrí yəɨ, ma pa lǐŋ paŋ, ŋa ɸəɨ shūu tónə ghaŋ chhɔ ghaa,
mā'aŋ ghrí ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pa mbɔgɔ gu nɛ, ndɔ ŋgɛ̄rɛ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu
lɔ nji'i ntɨnɨ nɛ, mfā'ɔ wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ ni pugu ghao.
15 Ꝑəɨ kāa nɔ yəɨ nu ŋa ki'i ŋoŋ lu'u phɨ ni phɨ, ndɔ pəɨ wu'ɔ ma mba'ɔ
pi nɔ chwīe nu shi'i shɨna pəɨ pugu pa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa nduoŋ.
16 Ꝑəɨ fā'ɔ pwanju'ɔ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ghao,
17 nduoŋ Minnwi ki jwɛ,
18 mfɛ tōo nu moŋ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ghao, nthɛ ŋa yei nnu ŋa Minnwi tā'a nu
mbhɔ ghɔ moŋ chɔmbhi yɔ, moŋ Krishto Jishɔ nɛ.
19 Ki'i mbɨgɛi móŋoŋ Jijwɛ Minnwi.
20 Ki'i nchī'ə nnu ŋa Minnwi nōoŋ pi chhu nɛ,
21 ndɔ ywɛ'i ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao, ŋgwɛ̄iŋ yaoŋ ŋa a yi shi'i nɛ, a tɨnɨ.
22 Mfɛ mbra ŋguoŋ ŋkwaŋ phɨ ghao.
23 Ndwɛ, Minnwi ŋa a ghà mfɛ ghɨghrɨ nɛ, chwīe pəɨ pɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ moŋ
ŋguoŋ shɛndaoŋ ghao, nū'ɔŋ ŋguoŋ jijwɛ yɔ ni nchə̌ɨ yɔ pugu pa noŋ yɔ
ki ntəɨ ti Taathɔ via, mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto, nu'uŋ nthɔ.

24 Ju ŋa a mɛ̄iŋ vəɨ nɛ shi nchwīe nɛnnɛ, nthɛ ŋa a ghà ŋguʼɔ nchwīe pi
nɔ haʼaŋ a kāʼa nɛ.
25 Pa lǐŋ paŋ, p̂əɨ luoŋ Minnwi mfɛ ni pigi.
26 P̂əɨ chrā ni ŋguoŋ lǐŋ pia moŋ piŋ ni paŋ nu noŋ.
27 M̌fɛ gɨ́ ni pəɨ nɔ ligi Taathɔ ŋa p̂əɨ mɛ̄iŋ ŋwaʼaŋlɨ yei ni ŋguoŋ ghaŋ
piŋ ghao.
28 Pwapuŋ Jishɔ Krishto, mbɔ Taathɔ via, pɔ mbɨŋ pəɨ.

Mbra ŋwa'aŋlɨ chɔshi Teshalonika
Kāoŋ nu pa thɔ nnu

Mmɛ kɔ̀rɔ ŋa chɔshi Teshalonika ni mfā'o nɛ ni mbɔ fiŋthɔ nthɛ ndɨɨ ŋa Jishɔ shi mbɨnɨ nthɔ nɛ. Pichəɨ ŋgwa ni nthɔ nchhu nu ŋa ndɨɨ thɔ Taathɔ kwo chəɨŋ. Pɔɔ ni nju'u pī'i nu yei nthɔ nchhu nu ŋa ŋkaoŋ Taathɔ maa nthɔ, phɨ pugu pa wuwuru chwīe nu nnu pɨphɨ shi nji'a ŋgwala'a ndɨɨ ŋa ŋoŋ mbɨmbhɨ ŋa a mbɨ̌na Krishto shi nthɔ sha'a nu nɛ. Pɔɔ gɛ̄ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni mfā'o nɔ mɛ̄iŋ nu ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei nɛ ŋa ki'i pugu chī'ɨ moŋ piŋ yugu nji'i nthɛ pi moŋ ghagha'a pugu pa ŋgə'ɨ. A chhu ŋa pugu fā'a nɔ yru nu, wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ju Pɔɔ pugu pa pakwo pi chwīe nu nɛ, ndɔ ntīi shii moŋ chwīe nu shi'i.

Mā'aŋ nu chrà

1 Ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei llɔ mbhɔ mu Pɔɔ, ni Shaila*, ni Timoti. Pigi nā'aŋ mfɛ ni ŋgwa chɔshi Teshalonika, mbɔ ŋgwa Minnwi Tǎa via pugu Jishɔ Krishto, mbɔ Taathɔ.
2 Pwapuŋ pugu pa ghɨghrɨ llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi, mbɔ Tǎa via, pugu Jishɔ Krishto, mbɔ Taathɔ, pɔ ni pəɨ.

Tōo nu nthɛ piŋ pugu pa tiishii

3 Pigi fā'o nɔ fɛ nu tōo nu ni Minnwi ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ nthɛ vəɨ, ma pa lǐŋ paŋ, nɔ ha'aŋ a kā'o nɛ. Nthɛ ŋa piŋ yəɨ ya ŋku'ɔ nu shi'i, khwǎ yəɨ mbɨŋ pa lǐŋ pəɨ pɨnɨ nja mbīgi nu.
4 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pigi ni noŋ yigi ghà ŋkwēi njù'ɔ nthɛ vəɨ moŋ pa chɔshi Minnwi nthɛ fɨ'ɨ tiishii yəɨ pugu pa piŋ moŋ ŋguoŋ ŋgə'ɨ ŋa pi fɛ nu ni pəɨ, pugu pa ghagha'a ŋa pəɨ thɔ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ moŋ ghɔ nɛ.
5 Yei pɔ pi nɔ lǐ ŋa shá'a Minnwi pɔ pi yi ndɨndɨ, ŋa minthɛ pi shia vəɨ ŋa pəɨ kā'o nɔ pɔ nu ŋgia Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi, ŋa pəɨ thɔ njəɨ ŋgə'ɨ nthɛ yie ghɔ nɛ.
6 Ŋa Minnwi ghà ŋgu'ɔ nsha'a shá'a yi pi ndɨndɨ nɛ, a shi ndu'u ŋgə'ɨ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu thɔ mfɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni pəɨ nɛ.
7 A shi mfɛ fɛrɛnoŋ ni pəɨ ŋa pi thɔ mfɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni pəɨ nɛ, mbɨnɨ mfɛ ni pigi ŋkaa pigi, ndɨɨ ŋa pi nōoŋ Jishɔ Taathɔ llɔ po pugu pa tɨtɨnɨ ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi nɛ.
8 A shi nthɔ pugu pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi pighɔ moŋ lɨŋ móŋoŋ nɔ fɛ nu njó ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu lɔ nji'i nji Minnwi nɛ pugu pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu lɔ nji'i nchwīe nnu ŋa pwa pisha'akhɔ Jishɔ Taathɔ via chhu nɛ.
9 Pugu shi njəɨ ŋgə'ɨ moŋ njó pɨrɨ nu ki ndugwi yi, ki lɔ mbara yəɨ Taathɔ pugu pa ndigha'o ŋa ghrí yi nōoŋ nɛ.
10 Ndɨɨ ŋa a shi nthɔ moŋ llé ghɔ nɛ, pa ŋgwa pi pi taoŋtaoŋ fɛ ndigha'o ghɔ, ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu piŋ vi nɛ lɨnaoŋ ni ghrāo nu, nthɛ vi. Pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ pɔ shɨna pugu nthɛ ŋa pəɨ ni mbiŋ chrà ŋa pigi ni nchīi ni pəɨ nɛ.
11 Nthɛ yei nnu, pigi ghà nduoŋ Minnwi mfɛ ni pəɨ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ghao, nnɛ ŋa Minnwi yia chwīe pəɨ kā'o moŋ chɔmbhi ŋa a gɛ̄ vəɨ ŋa pəɨ chhɔ nɛ, mbɨnɨ nchwīe ŋguoŋ pa nnu shi'i ŋa pəɨ khwā nɔ chwīe nu pugu pa

* **1:1 1:1** Pi pɨnɨ mɛ̄iŋ vi ni Shivanu.

ŋguoŋ pa fà'a ŋa pəɨ tā'a nu mfā'a nthɛ piŋ yəɨ nɛ lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ ghrí yi.
12 Nji ŋa ndigha'o shi mbɔ nɔ ligi Taathɔ via Jishɔ llɔ mbhɔ pəɨ, ndɔ mbɨnɨ mbɔ ni pəɨ llɔ mbhɔ yu, ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pwapuŋ Minnwi via pugu pa Jishɔ Krishto, mbɔ Taathɔ.

2

Pa nnu ŋa a shi ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ ŋkaoŋ
Taathɔ maa nthɔ mbra ŋgɛ́ nɛ

1 Nthɛ nnu thɔ nu Taathɔ via, mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto, pugu pa nnu kɨrɨ via pia pugu, pigi lɨ̄gəɨ vəɨ, ma pa lǐŋ paŋ, ŋa
2 ki'i pəɨ yī'ɛ mieŋ thɔ yəɨ fiŋ ki mieŋ njù'ɔ yəɨ wū'u nthɛ pi yichəɨ nnu ŋa yichəɨ ŋoŋ chhu ŋa pi nōoŋ ni pigi ki sheshe nnu ŋa pi chhu ŋa pigi chhu ki sheshe ŋwa'aŋlɨ ŋa a fhi nɔ ha'aŋ a llɔ pi mbhɔ pigi nthɔ nchhu pi ŋa llɛmbhi Taathɔ kwo thɔ.
3 Ki'i pəɨ mieŋ shesheŋoŋ fɨɨ vəɨ moŋ sheshe shɛndaoŋ. Mba'a llé ghɔ yi'i nthɔ ki ndugwi njiŋ tɨnɨthɔ ni Minnwi lɔ mfǔoŋ nthɔ, ti ŋgūo nnu mbɨmbhɨ ŋa a yī'i ŋa a ghə̄ɨ moŋ móŋoŋ nɛ nōoŋ noŋ yi.
4 A shi ntāra sheshe yaoŋ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni nnwi nɛ, ki yaoŋ ŋa pi ghà ŋga'o nɛ, ŋkə̄rə noŋ yi nchaa ŋguoŋ yugu ghao, nnɛ ŋa a chhɔ ŋkuoŋ lə̌ɨ moŋ Nda Minnwi nthɔ nchhu nu ŋa nduthɔ yi Minnwi.
5 Pəɨ lɔ ŋkwiŋ ŋa pia ni ŋga ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ ka'a, ǹshwei vəɨ ni pa nnu pei?
6 Ndɔ pəɨ ji yaoŋ ŋa a thɔ ndɨ'ɨ vi ndwɛ nɛ, nthɛ ŋa minthɛ a wu'ɔ nōoŋ noŋ yi pì ndɨɨ yɛ ŋa ndɨɨ yi kā'o nɛ.
7 Nthɛ ŋa pa ghaŋ chī'ə gí Minnwi kwo thɔ nchī'ə nu moŋ njiŋ. A wu'ɔ ju ŋa a lɨ'ɨ nu nɛ ŋa a shi ndɨ'ɨ ti ndɨɨ shi nu'uŋ ŋkā'o pi pɨ'ɨ vi shɛndaoŋ.
8 Nɛnnɛ ki'ɛ, ŋgūo nnu mbɨmbhɨ ghɔ nōoŋ noŋ yi, Jishɔ Taathɔ jwi vi ni ta'a chrà ŋa a shi ntaoŋ nchò yu nɛ, ndɔ nshi'i vi ni chiachia lí'ɛ thɔ nu mi.
9 Thɔ nu ŋoŋ mbɨmbhɨ ghɔ shi mbɔ ta'a kwò pugu pa nchwīe nu nnu Shata ni ŋguoŋ njɨ pugu lǐ ni pa nnu ghraoghrao mbɔ pi mifɨɨ,
10 pugu ŋguoŋ ŋkwaŋ mifɨɨ pɨphɨ ghao ni pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu phɛ nu nɛ, nthɛ ŋa pugu ni ndāa khwā nu nnu shini nnɛ nɔ lūgu nu.
11 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, Minnwi taoŋ tɨtɨnɨ njɨ, a fɨɨ vugu moŋ ntəɨ yugu, nnɛ ŋa pugu piŋ nnu ŋa a lɛ'ɪŋgɪɛŋ nɛ,
12 nnɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ŋa pugu lɔ nji'i mbiŋ nnu shini, ndɔ nthɔ mfā'o yugu nchhɔ shi'i pi moŋ pa nnu pɨphɨ nɛ pɔ pa ŋgusha'a.

Thi a tɨnɨ

13 Ndɔ pigi fā'o nɔ tōo nu Minnwi ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ nthɛ vəɨ, ma pa lǐŋ paŋ ŋa Taathɔ khwā, nthɛ ŋa Minnwi chu'ɔ vəɨ nɔ fǔoŋ ŋgwa nɔ lūgu nu ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ Jijwɛ Minnwi ŋa a chwīe pəɨ pɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ nɛ, pugu pa piŋ yəɨ moŋ nnu shini.
14 Yei yaoŋ ŋa a ni ŋgɛ̄ vəɨ nɔ nɛ, ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pwa pisha'akhɔ ŋa pigi chīi nu nɛ, nnɛ ŋa pəɨ fā'o ndigha'o Taathɔ via, mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto.
15 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ma lǐŋ paŋ, p̂əɨ thi a tɨnɨ, ndɔ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ nnu shini ŋa pigi ni njɛ'i vəɨ nɔ ghɔ, ki a ni mbɔ pi ni nchò yigi, ki moŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ llɔ mbhɔ pigi.

16 Ǹduoŋ ŋa Taathɔ via, mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto nduthɔ yi, pugu Minnwi Tǎa
via, ŋa a khwā via, mā'aŋ njù'ɔ yia ki ndugwi yi ndɔ mbɨnɨ nu'uŋ mfɛ
ŋkiɛŋ kwà'a shi'i ni pia ntɔgɔ pi moŋ pwapuŋ yi nɛ,
17 mā'aŋ njù'ɔ yəɨ nchwīe a tɨnɨ moŋ ŋguoŋ pa fà'a shi'i pugu pa chrà
yəɨ.

3

Luoŋ Minnwi mfɛ ni pigi

1 Nɔ mī'ɛŋ nu pa nnu ŋa ǹtā'a nu nchhu nɛ, ma pa lǐŋ paŋ, p̂əɨ luoŋ
Minnwi mfɛ ni pigi, ŋa chrà Taathɔ shērɛ ni njɨ ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ pi piŋ ni gha'o
nu, wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ a ni mbɔ shɨna pəɨ nɛ.
2 P̂əɨ pɨnɨ nduoŋ ŋa Minnwi kwe vigi mbhɔ pa ŋgūo nnu mbɨmbhɨ pugu
pa ŋgwa pɨphɨ, nthɛ ŋa a lɔ mfā'o ŋguoŋ ŋgwa mfā'o piŋ.
3 Ndɔ Taathɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a ghà nchwīe nɔ ha'aŋ a chhu nɛ, a shi mā'aŋ ghrí
yəɨ ndɔ ŋkē'i vəɨ mbhɔ ŋoŋ mbɨmbhɨ.
4 Pigi fā'o tɨnɨnju'ɔ moŋ Taathɔ nthɛ vəɨ, ŋa pəɨ thɔ nchwīe nu ndɔ shi
nchwīe nnu ŋa pigi fɛ gí ŋa pəɨ chwīe nɛ.
5 Pigi luoŋ ŋa T̂aathɔ nōoŋ ndaoŋ ni pəɨ nɔ ji nu khwǎ Minnwi mbīgi
ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ pugu pa tiishii ŋa a llɔ mbhɔ Krishto nɛ.

Shūu nu tə́nə nthɛ shwīe nchhɔ gha

6 Pa lǐŋ paŋ, pigi fɛ gí ni pəɨ moŋ ligi Taathɔ, mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto, ŋa p̂əɨ
fɛ mbra shesheŋoŋ ŋa a thɔ nshwīe nchhɔ nu gha ki lɔ nthɔ nū'ɔŋ pa ntígɨ
pɛ ŋa pəɨ ni mfā'o mbhɔ pigi nɛ.
7 Pəɨ ŋkāa pəɨ ji ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pəɨ fā'o nɔ yōu nu njiŋ mbha nnu pigi nɛ,
nthɛ ŋa pigi shini ndɔ nthɔ nchhɔ pi gha ndɨɨ ŋa pia ni mbɔ ka'a nɛ.
8 Pigi shini ndɔ njɨ maoŋ shesheŋoŋ ki lɔ mbe ghɔ, ndɔ moŋ ŋgə'ɨ pugu
pa wie noŋ, pigi fā'a moŋ tu'u pugu pa naoŋchɨ nnɛ ŋa ki'i pigi pɔ lrǐ ni
shesheŋoŋ vəɨ.
9 A lɔ mbɔ nthɛ pi ŋa a shini ndɔ mbɔ lɨ'ɨ yigi nɔ jɨ nu, pigi ni nchwīe
nnɛ nɔ pɔ nu lǐ ni pəɨ ŋa pəɨ pini.
10 Nthɛ ŋa nji'i nthɛ ndɨɨ ŋa pia ni mbɔ ka'a nɛ, pigi ni nthɔ mfɛ gí yei
ni pəɨ: ǹoŋ mieŋ ki tā'a nu mfā'a fà'a, ki'i a jɨ yaoŋ.
11 Nthɛ ŋa pigi ya'o ŋa pichəɨ ŋgwa shɨna pəɨ thɔ nyīeŋ ndī'ə nchhɔ nu
gha ki lɔ mfɛ noŋ yugu mfā'a fà'a, ŋgu'ɔ ni'iŋ pi noŋ yugu moŋ nnu ŋgwa
nduoŋ.
12 Moŋ ligi Jishɔ Krishto, mbɔ Taathɔ, pigi fɛ gí ni ŋgwa pei ndɔ mā'aŋ
ghrí yugu ŋa p̂ugu fā'a fà'a yugu pɔpɔrɔ ndɔ njɨ yugu maoŋ ŋa pugu fā'a
nɛ.
13 Ndɔ ni pəɨ, ma lǐŋ paŋ, ki'i pəɨ kɨna chwīe nu nnu shi'i.
14 Shesheŋoŋ mieŋ ki lɔ nchwīe nnu ŋa pigi nā'aŋ moŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei nɛ,
pəɨ līi ŋgaŋ vi shi'i mfɛ mbra yi nnɛ ŋa thɔ yi lrī.
15 Ndɔ ki'i pəɨ lōgɔ vi pi nɔ mbǐna vəɨ, pəɨ shūu tə́nə yi nɔ ndǐŋ vəɨ.

Ndugwi chrà

16 Ǹduoŋ ŋa Taathɔ ghɨghrɨ nduthɔ yi fɛ ghɨghrɨ ni pəɨ moŋ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ
ghao moŋ ŋguoŋ shɛndaoŋ ghao. Taathɔ pɔ pəɨ pugu ka'a.
17 Mmu, Pɔɔ, nā'aŋ chrā nu ni pəɨ yei pi ni nyaŋ mbhɔ. Yei lǐ nɔ nōoŋ nu
moŋ sheshe ŋwa'aŋlɨ ŋa ŋ̀ga nā'aŋ nɛ ŋa ŋwa'aŋlɨ ghɔ llɔ pi mbhɔ mmu
shini, yei ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ ŋ̀ga nā'aŋ nɛ.

18 Pwapuŋ Taathɔ via, mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto, pɔ ni pəɨ ghao.

Fŭoŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ
Timoti
Kāoŋ nu pa thɔ nnu

Yei fŭoŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ ŋa Pɔɔ ni nā'aŋ mfɛ ni Timoti. Mŭuŋ Timoti ni mbɔ ŋoŋ Juu, tǎa vi pɔ ŋoŋ Gri. A ni mbɔ pakwo Pɔɔ moŋ nyīeŋ nu nshwei chrà Minnwi.

Ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei ni mbɔ nɔ shūu nu tə́nə nthɛ pa ntɨ́gɨ mifɨɨ moŋ chɔshi. Ntɨ́gɨ pei ni mbɔ pi nchinchiri pī'i nu nnu pa ŋgwa Juu pugu pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ. Ntɨ́gɨ ghɔ ni nchhu nu ŋa, mbhi yei pɨgɨ, ndɔ ŋoŋ nthɛ a wu'ɔ ndūgu ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ yichəɨ lɨna moŋ njiŋ pugu pa mieŋ nu ki lɔ ndaŋ ndɔ njī pichəɨ ŋkwaŋ maoŋ jɨ.

Ŋwa'aŋlɨ ghɔ pɨnɨ nchrā ŋkuoŋ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pa nnu fā'o nɔ nyīeŋ nu moŋ chɔshi nɛ, gha'o nu Minnwi pugu pa mbha chɔmbhi pa thishɨ. Pɔɔ gha ndugwi nu nshwei Timoti ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a nthɛ a pɔ ŋkiɛŋ muuŋ fà'a Krishto, pugu pa chofa'a yi ni pa ŋkwaŋ ŋkwaŋ kɨrɨ moŋ chɔshi.

Mā'aŋ nu chrà

1 Ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei llɔ mbhɔ mu Pɔɔ, mbɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Krishto Jishɔ, ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ gɨ́ Minnwi, mbɔ ŋkwe via, pugu Krishto Jishɔ, ŋa kwà'a yia pɔ mbɨŋ yu nɛ.

2 Ñā'aŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei mfɛ vɛ, ma Timoti, ŋkiɛŋ muuŋ a moŋ piŋ.

Ñduoŋ ŋa Minnwi Tǎa pugu Krishto Jishɔ Taathɔ via nōoŋ pwapuŋ pugu pa kwoshɨnɨ ni ghɨghrɨ vɛ.

Shūu nu tə́nə nthɛ ghaŋ yɛ'i yaoŋ mbɔ pa mifɨɨ

3 Ñtā'a nu ŋa ɔ kɨna Ɛfɛshɔ wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ŋki līgəɨ ghɔ ndɨɨ ŋa ŋki ghəɨ nu Mashedonia nɛ, nnɛ ŋa ɔ shi mfɛ gɨ́ ni pichəɨ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu thɔ njɛ'i yaoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji'i ŋkā'o nɛ, ŋa ô lāa ni pugu.

4 Lāa ŋa ki'i pugu nu'uŋ mfɛ noŋ yugu ni pa mishweishwei pugu pa ligi pa ŋkhu tǎa ki ndugwi yi, ŋa a ghà ŋgu'ɔ nthɔ pi ni mitatha ki lɔ nji'i mfā'o pi nnu ŋa Minnwi tā'a nu nɛ, ŋa pi ghà nji ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ nɛ.

5 Nnu ŋa a chwīe pigi fɛ gɨ́ yei nɛ pɔ nthɛ pi khwā ŋa a llɔ moŋ njù'ɔ taoŋtaoŋ, pugu pa ŋgaŋthɔ ŋa a yi shishi'i, ni piŋ shishini.

6 Pichəɨ ŋgwa tɔgɔ ŋkuoŋ tei nu nnu pei ŋgəɨ fāaŋ ndaoŋ nii moŋ pa chrà ghagha.

7 Ŋkhwā nu nɔ pɔ nu pa ghaŋ yɛ'i ŋgwa ni gɨ́ ndɔ ki lɔ nji'i nji nnu ŋa pugu chhu nu nɛ, ki nnu ŋa pugu chrā nu ŋkuoŋ ghɔ ni tɨnɨnju'ɔ nɛ.

8 Ndɔ pia ji ŋa gɨ́ pwa nɔ ha'aŋ ŋoŋ mfā'a nɔ ghɔ moŋ shɛndaoŋ ŋa a kā'o nɛ,

9 nji nu ŋa pi shi ki lɔ nū'ɔŋ gɨ́ nthɛ pi ŋgwa ndɨndɨ, pi ki nū'ɔŋ nthɛ pi pa ghaŋ pə'ɨ gɨ́ pugu pa ghaŋ tɨnɨthɔ, nthɛ pa ghaŋ ki gha'o Minnwi pugu pa ghaŋ phɨ, nthɛ ŋgwa ŋa pugu shi lɔ mbɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ, pugu pa ghaŋ chī'ə Minnwi, nthɛ pi ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu jwi pa tǎa pugu pugu pa mŭuŋ pugu nɛ, pugu pa ghaŋ jwi ŋgwa,

10 nthɛ ghaŋ kwoshuoŋ, pugu pa pimbia ŋa pugu nūaŋ pugu pa pichəɨ pimbia nɔ ha'aŋ ŋoŋ ghà nūaŋ pugu miŋgwɛ nɛ*, nthɛ pa ghaŋ yōo ŋgwa

* **1:10 1:10** Yəɨ ŋwa'aŋlɨ Ghaŋ Fà'a Nda Minnwi 18:22.

mfini nɔ ŋkǔna, ni pa ndɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa ghaŋ kwe ntie ŋgwa ni mbe pugu pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu chwīe sheshe nnu nduoŋ ŋa a lɔ nyīeŋ ta'a kwò pugu pa yaoŋ yɛ'i tithi nɛ,
11 ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ pwa pisha'akhɔ mbɔ yi ndigha'o Minnwi ŋa a fā'o ŋguoŋ mbɔrɔ ghao chhu nɛ, mbɔ pwa pisha'akhɔ ŋa pi fɛ vəɨ ŋa ńchīi nɛ.

Pɔɔ tōo Jishɔ nthɛ kwoshɨnɨ yi

12 Ntōo Krishto Jishɔ Taathɔ via ŋa a fɛ ghrí fà'a vəɨ nɛ. Ńtōo vi ŋa a Īii a ŋ̀kā'o, a chu'ɔ a nɔ fā'a nu mbhɔ yu.
13 Nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ ŋki fǔoŋ mbɔ pi ŋgaŋ wɛ'i ligi Minnwi nthɔ fɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni ŋgwa pi, ndɔ nchī'ə vi nɛ, Minnwi ni nōoŋ kwoshɨnɨ vəɨ nthɛ ŋa ŋki chwīe nnu pei pi moŋ ki ji pugu pa pou piŋ.
14 Ndɔ Taathɔ via shā'o ntou pwapuŋ yi mbɨŋ mu pugu pa piŋ ni khwā ŋa a pɔ moŋ Krishto Jishɔ nɛ.
15 Chrà yei ŋkiɛŋ nnu shini ŋa minthɛ ŋoŋ yɨ'ə noŋ yi ŋkuoŋ ghɔ ndɔ mbiŋ ŋguoŋ yi ghao, ŋa Krishto Jishɔ ni nthɔ ŋkuoŋ mbhi hɛiŋ nɔ kwe nu pa ghaŋ chwīe phɨ, mi ni mbɔ nchɔchhɔ vugu.
16 Ndɔ ti Minnwi nōoŋ kwoshɨnɨ vəɨ nnɛ ŋa Krishto Jishɔ nōoŋ tītinɨ wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ yi moŋ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a fā'a nu mbɨŋ mu mbɔ nchɔchhɔ pa ghaŋ phɨ nɛ, nɔ Lì ni ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu shi mbiŋ vi a fɛ chɔmbhi ki mmɛ ni pugu nɛ.
17 Ju ŋa a fùoŋ moŋ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ, ŋa mba'a a yi'i ma ŋkhu, ŋa pi shi'a njəɨ vi nɛ, mbɔ fiɛŋ ta'a Minnwi, gha'o nu pugu pa ndigha'o pɔ ji ki ndugwi yi lɔ ma mbɔ. A yie.

Fà'a Timoti

18 Ḿfɛ yei gɨ́ vɛ, ma Timoti muuŋ a, moŋ ta'a kwò pugu pa nnu ŋa Minnwi ni nōoŋ pi chhu nthɛ ghɔ, thi ŋkuoŋ chrà ghɔ nɔ mā'aŋ nu nchhɔ shi'i,
19 nchhɔ nthi nu ŋkuoŋ piŋ yɔ pugu pa ŋgaŋthɔ yɔ shishi'i. Pichəɨ lāa thi nu ŋkuoŋ nnu ŋa pugu ji ŋa a kā'o nɛ, nnɛ nwī'iŋ piŋ yugu nɔ pie ha'aŋ a shɨna kraokrao.
20 Moŋ shɨna ŋgwa pei, pia fā'o Haimenu pugu Alɛshanda ŋa ŋ̀kwo cha'a vugu mfɛ ni Shata, nnɛ ŋa pugu yɛ'i ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a nthɛ pugu mieŋ wɛ'i nu ligi Minnwi fɔ nɛ.

2

Luoŋ Minnwi mfɛ ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa

1 Fǔoŋ nnu ki'ɛ pɔ ŋa, ǹchhɔ ndīgəɨ vəɨ ŋa p̂əɨ fɛ pa píe, pa lúoŋ, yūa nu chà ni tōo nu ni Minnwi nɔ ligi ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ghao.
2 Pəɨ luoŋ Minnwi mfɛ ni pa fùoŋ pugu pa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ŋa pugu pɔ moŋ pa mɛmmɛ nthɨŋkwo nɛ, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pia chhɔ chɔmbhi ghɨghrɨ pugu pa juju, ŋa a fā'o pɔ́gɔ Minnwi ndɔ nchɨɨ moŋ ŋguoŋ puoŋ shɛndaoŋ nɛ.
3 Yei nnu pwa ndɔ mfɛ pwatua ni Minnwi mbɔ Ŋkwe via,
4 ŋa a khwā ŋa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa lūgu ndɔ nji nnu shini nɛ.
5 Nthɛ ŋa a wu'ɔ ta'a Minnwi ndɔ a wu'ɔ mbɔ ta'a ŋoŋ ŋa a thi shɨna Minnwi pugu pa ŋgwamishua, mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ vi ni Krishto Jishɔ nɛ.
6 Krishto Jishɔ ghɔ ni mfɛ chɔmbhi yi ŋkhu nɔ nchuoŋ thɔ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa. Yie ghɔ ni mbɔ lì moŋ ndɨɨ ka'oka'o nɔ nōoŋ nu ŋa Minnwi tā'a nu ŋa shesheŋoŋ lūgu.
7 Nthɛ ŋa yei nnu ŋa pi ni nchu'ɔ a nɔ ghɔ ŋa m̀bɔ ŋgaŋ chīi chrà ndɔ mbɨnɨ mbɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ, ǹthɔ nchhu pi nnu shini, ǹdɔ nji'i ndɛ'i pi

ŋgiɛŋ, mbɔ pi masha pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu lɔ mbɔ pa Juu moŋ piŋ pugu pa
nnu shini nɛ.
8 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ǹtā'a nu ŋa pa pimbia moŋ ŋguoŋ lɨ'ɨ ghao luoŋ Minnwi,
mbɨ'ɨ mbhɔ taoŋtaoŋ tɔthɨ ki lɔ nji'i mfā'o pɨgɨtua ki mindoundou.
9 Wu'ɔ nɛnnɛ, p̂iŋgɛ chwīe noŋ yugu shi'i ni pa ndhwí ŋa a ka'oka'o
ndɔ nchɨɨ nɛ, ki lɔ mbɔ pi ni chwīe nu ntou ŋgɨ̀nɔ thɔ pugu, pugu pa
shíga laoŋgo pugu pa pichəɨ pa shíga tɨnɨnchuoŋ ki pa mɛmmɛ ndhwí
tɨnɨnchuoŋ.*
10 A pie ŋa pugu chwīe noŋ yugu pi ni fà'a shi'i, mbɔ yaoŋ ŋa a kā'o ni
piŋgɛ ŋa pugu ghà ŋga'o Minnwi nɛ.
11 P̂iŋgɛ lɛrɛ laŋ, njɛ'i yaoŋ ni ŋguoŋ ya'o nchò ghao.
12 N̂dɔ nji'i mbiŋ ŋa miŋgwɛ yɛ'i ki ŋa a fā'o njɨ mbɨŋ mimbia, a ka pie
pi ŋa a lɛrɛ laŋ.
13 Nthɛ ŋa Minnwi ni fŭoŋ mbuoŋ pi Adaŋ ŋkaoŋ maa mbra ni Ive.
14 Ndɔ pi shini ndɔ mfɨɨ pi Adaŋ, pi ni mfɨɨ pi miŋgwɛ ghɔ a gū ŋgaŋ
pə'ɨ gí.
15 Ndɔ miŋgwɛ shi ndūgu ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ phi nu muuŋ nɔ ha'aŋ pugu
ntīi shii moŋ piŋ pugu pa khwǎ, ni chɔmbhi taoŋtaoŋ pugu pa wɛ̄iŋ nu
noŋ.

3

Ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pa ghaŋ yɛ'i ŋgwa moŋ chɔshi fā'o nɔ pɔ nu nɛ

1 Chrà yei ŋa pi ghà nchhu nɛ nnu shini ŋa: Shesheŋoŋ ŋkhwā nɔ pɔ
nu nthishɨ nɔ ŋgaŋ chhu chrà Minnwi, kaŋ a khwā ŋkiɛŋ fà'a.
2 Nthishɨ nɔ ŋgaŋ chhu chrà Minnwi fā'o nɔ pɔ nu ki ntəɨ, ndaŋ wu'ɔ
ta'a miŋgwɛ, ŋgwɛ̄iŋ noŋ yi, ntuo noŋ yi shi'i, ŋoŋ chɨɨchɨɨ, ŋgaŋ tuo pa
ghìnɨ shi'i, nji yɛ'i nu.
3 Ki lɔ mbɔ mbaa la'o, ki ŋgaŋ kɨkrɨ, mbɔ ŋoŋ juju, ki lɔ mbɔ ŋgaŋ fɛ̀'i,
ki lɔ mbɔ ŋgaŋ khwā mbɨŋ.
4 A fā'o nɔ tuo nu mooŋ nda yi shi'i, nchwīe puoŋ pi ya'o nchò yi moŋ
ŋguoŋ pógɔ.
5 Ti ŋ̈oŋ mieŋ ki ji ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a nthɛ a tuo nda yi shi'i nɛ, a kie pi nɛiŋ
ntuo chɔshi Minnwi shi'i?
6 Ki lɔ mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a wu'ɔ ŋka piŋ Minnwi piŋ, kaŋ a shi ŋku'ɔ noŋ yi
moŋ ntinta'o, mfā'o ŋkwaŋ njó ŋa pi ni mfɛ ni devɨ nɛ.
7 Nɔ pigi nu, a fā'o nɔ pɔ nu ŋoŋ ŋa ghaŋ ki thɔ chɔshi gha'o vi nɔ ŋkiɛŋ
ŋoŋ, nji ŋa ki'i a fā'o shhū noŋ ŋgū moŋ shǐri devɨ.

Ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pa dikɨŋ fā'o nɔ pɔ nu nɛ

8 Wu'ɔ nɛnnɛ, pa dikɨŋ* fā'o nɔ pɔ nu ŋgwa chɨɨchɨɨ, ki lɔ mbɔ ghaŋ paa
chrà, ki lɔ mfɛ noŋ yugu ni ntou là'o, ki ŋkhwā tɔgɔ nu moŋ shɛndaoŋ
ntəɨ nɔ fā'o nu mbɨŋ.
9 Pugu fā'o nɔ wɛ̄iŋ nu chrà nnu shini, mbɔ yi piŋ, ŋa pi nōoŋ ndwɛ nɛ,
ni ŋgaŋthɔ ŋa a yi shieshie nɛ.

---

* **2:9 2:9** Yei lɔ mbɔ pi ŋa ki'i miŋgwɛ mā'aŋ ndhwí tɨnɨnchuoŋ ki nchwīe thɔ yi. A pɔ pi ŋa pugu chwīe noŋ yugu moŋ shɛndaoŋ ŋa a ya ŋkā'o ki lɔ mbɔ pi nɔ ghaŋ nōoŋ noŋ ki nɔ shakhɨ. * **3:8 3:8** Njiŋ dikɨŋ pɔ ŋa *muuŋ fà'a.*

10 Pi fǔoŋ njwɛ'i vugu ŋkaoŋ, ti pugu mieŋ ki fā'o ntəɨ, pi nū'ɔŋ vugu
ki'ɛ nɔ pa dikɨŋ.
11 Pa piŋgɛ† ŋkaa pugu fā'o nɔ pɔ nu ŋgwa chɨɨchɨɨ, ki lɔ mbɔ ghaŋ
nchhu, pugu fā'o nɔ pɔ nu ghaŋ wɛ̄iŋ noŋ, mbɔ ŋgwa ndɨndɨ moŋ ŋguoŋ
yaoŋ.
12 Pa dikɨŋ fā'o nɔ laŋ nu wu'ɔ ta'a miŋgwɛ, ntuo puoŋ pugu, pugu pa
moŋ nda yugu shi'i.
13 Nthɛ ŋa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu fā'a fà'a yugu shi'i nɔ pa dikɨŋ nɛ, ŋgwa
shi ŋga'o vugu nɔ ŋkiɛŋ ŋgwa ndɔ mbɨnɨ mfā'o mmɛ tɨnɨnju'ɔ moŋ piŋ
yugu ŋa a pɔ moŋ Krishto Jishɔ nɛ.

Mmɛ nnu lə̄iŋ moŋ piŋ ŋa pi chwīe ŋgwa ji nɛ

14 M̀bī'i nu ŋa m̀ba'a a nu'uŋ nshɨga m̀aa nthɔ njəɨ vəɨ, ndɔ ǹā'aŋ pa
nnu pei ni pəɨ nnɛ ŋa,
15 m̀i njiyiri, pəɨ ji ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a pie ŋa ŋoŋ tuo noŋ yi moŋ mbaanda
Minnwi, mbɔ chɔshi Minnwi maoŋ, ŋa a kẁini pugu pa ntuoŋ nnu shini
nɛ.
16 Shishini nnu lə̄iŋ ŋa pi chwīe ndwɛ pi ji moŋ piŋ yia nɛ gha'o, ŋa,
A ni nōoŋ noŋ yi moŋ frɛinoŋ,
Jijwɛ Minnwi nōoŋ ŋa a yi ndɨndɨ,
Ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi yəɨ vi,
Pi chīi ligi yi moŋ pa la'ataoŋ ghao,
Pi piŋ vi moŋ ŋguoŋ mbhi ghao,
ŋku'ɔ ni ju po moŋ ndigha'o.

4

Pichəɨ ŋgwa shi ndāa piŋ yugu

1 Jijwɛ Minnwi chhu ŋa moŋ pa ndugwi llɛ́ pei, pichəɨ ŋgwa shi ntaoŋ
moŋ piŋ mfɛ noŋ yugu ni pa jijwɛ mifɨɨ pugu pa yaoŋ yɛ'i ŋa pa miŋwɛiŋ
tā'a nu ŋa ŋgwa thi ŋkuoŋ ghɔ nɛ.
2 A ghà nshē̄rɛ ghaŋ mifɨɨ, mbɔ pa ndɛ'i ŋgiɛŋ, shē̄rɛ ŋkwaŋ yaoŋ yɛ'i
yei, ŋgwa pei pɔ pi ŋgwa pɛ ŋa ŋgaŋthɔ yugu lɔ nji'i nji khu nduŋ nɛ.
3 Pugu ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu lāa láŋ, pugu pa pichəɨ ŋkwaŋ maoŋ jɨ, mbɔ
pa maoŋ jɨ ŋa Minnwi chwīe ŋa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu piŋ ndɔ nji nnu shini
nɛ, jɨ ni tōo nu.
4 Ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa Minnwi chwīe nɛ pwa, pa'a ndɔ mbie ŋa pi lāa sheshe
yaoŋ nɔ ha'aŋ p̈i ŋkwe ni tōo nu.
5 Nthɛ ŋa pi ghà nchwīe a pɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ chrà Minnwi
pugu luoŋ Minnwi.

Ŋkiɛŋ ŋgaŋ fà'a Krishto Jishɔ

6 Ɔ mfī'ɨ nnu pei ni ŋguoŋ pichəɨ ghaŋ piŋ, ɔ pɔ ŋkiɛŋ muuŋ fà'a Krishto
Jishɔ, ŋa a chhɔ ŋkugwi noŋ yi moŋ pa chrà ŋa ghaŋ piŋ thi ŋkuoŋ ghɔ
nɛ pugu pa ŋkiɛŋ yaoŋ yɛ'i ŋa ɔ ni ŋkwo thɔ njōu njiŋ yi nɛ.
7 Ki'i mfā'o nnu pəɨ pa mishweishwei ghagha ŋa a lɔ ŋgē̄rɛ ghɔ ŋa ɔ ji
Minnwi nɛ, ka thɔ njɛ'i noŋ yɔ pi nɔ fā'o nu chɔmbhi pɔgɔ Minnwi.
8 Nthɛ ŋa nɔ ha'aŋ yɛ'i nu frɛinoŋ ni pa yaoŋ ŋa a shi nchwīe a pɔ shi'i
fā'o yichəɨ fɨ'ɨ ghèrɛ nɛ, chɔmbhi pɔgɔ Minnwi fā'o ghèrɛ moŋ ŋguoŋ
shɛndaoŋ ghao nthɛ ŋa a fā'o kà'a moŋ yei chɔmbhi pugu pa yɛ chɔmbhi
ŋa a thɔ nu nɛ.

† **3:11 3:11** A nthɛ a pɔ piŋgɛ ki ŋgwɛ pa dikɨŋ, sheshe yi nthɛ a kā'o hɛiŋ.

9 Nnu yei nnu ŋa pinthɛ ŋoŋ yɨ'ə noŋ yi ŋkuoŋ ghɔ, mbɔ nnu ŋa a pie
ŋa pi piŋ ghao.
10 A pɔ nthɛ pi yei nnu ŋa pigi ghà mfā'a, ndɔ ŋgwie noŋ yigi, nthɛ ŋa
pigi nū'ɔŋ kwà'a yigi pi ŋkuoŋ Minnwi maoŋ, ŋa a ŋkwe ŋguoŋ ŋgwa
ghao, mī'ɛŋ mbɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ghaŋ piŋ nɛ.
11 Fɛ gɨ́ ndɔ njɛ'i pa nnu pei ni pugu.
12 Ki'i shesheŋoŋ chɨ̄'ə ghɔ nthɛ ŋa ɔ mikə'ɨ, ndɔ nōoŋ lǐ ni ghaŋ piŋ
moŋ chrà yɔ, mbha nnu yɔ, ni khwǎ, ni piŋ yɔ, ni chɔmbhi taoŋtaoŋ yɔ.
13 Fɛ noŋ yɔ ni mɛ̄iŋ nu Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi ŋgwa ya'o, pugu pa chīi nu,
ni yɛ'i nu chrà Minnwi, ti ǹshi nu'uŋ nthɔ.
14 Ki'i nchɨ̄'ə fɛ́ moŋ Jijwɛ ŋa ɔ fā'o nɛ ŋa Minnwi ni mfɛ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ
nōoŋ nu ni ŋgwa pugu chhu ndɨɨ yɛ ŋa pa thishɨ nɔ ghaŋ chhu chrà Minnwi
ni nū'ɔŋ mbhɔ yugu mbɨŋ ghɔ nɛ.
15 Chwīe nnu pei, mfɛ noŋ yɔ moŋ ghɔ, nnɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa yəɨ ŋkwaŋ
ha'aŋ ɔ ghəɨ nu shhɨ nɛ.
16 Lɨna ni noŋ yɔ pugu pa yaoŋ ŋa ɔ yɛ'i nu nɛ. Ghəɨ shhɨ nchwīe nu
nnɛ, nthɛ ŋa moŋ chwīe nu nnɛ, ɔ shi ŋkwe noŋ yɔ pugu pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa
pugu ywɛrɛ ghɔ nɛ.

5

Pa ntígɨ ŋa pi fɛ ni chɔshi

1 Ki'i mbīga ŋoŋ ŋa a kwo pɔ mmɛŋoŋ nɛ, ka mā'aŋ ghrɨ́ yi nɔ ha'aŋ a
pɔ pi tǎa ghɔ, ntuo pimbia ŋa pugu pi'i mikə'ɨ nɛ nɔ lǐŋ pɔ,
2 piŋgɛ ŋa pugu kwo pɔ mɛmmɛ ŋgwa nɛ nɔ pa mǔuŋ pɔ, piŋgɛ pɛ ŋa
pugu pi'i mikə'ɨ nɛ nɔ pa lǐŋ pɔ ni njù'ɔ taoŋtaoŋ.
3 Gha'o pa piŋgɛ kugu pɛ ŋa pugu ya mbɔ pa kugu shini nɛ.
4 Ndɔ m̈iŋgwɛ ŋkugu mfā'o puoŋ ki puoŋ puoŋ, puoŋ pighɔ fǔoŋ njɛ'i
nɔ nōoŋ nu pógɔ Minnwi ni mbaanda yugu nɔ lu'u nu shi'i ni pa tǎa pugu,
pugu pa mǔuŋ pugu, nthɛ ŋa yei nnu pwapwa ligi Minnwi.
5 Miŋgwɛ yɛ ŋa a ya mbɔ ŋkugu shini, mbɔ pi tə'ɨ vi nɛ, nū'ɔŋ kwā'a
nu mi pi mbɨŋ Minnwi, ŋgəɨ shhɨ ni luoŋ nu Minnwi nthɔ ŋkəɨ pa chà ni
Minnwi ni tu'u pugu pa naoŋchɨ.
6 Ndɔ miŋgwɛ ŋkugu yɛ ŋa a fɛ noŋ yi pi ni pa nnu nchhɔ shi'i nɛ, kwo
khu nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ a yi maoŋ nɛ.
7 Fɛ pa gɨ́ pei ŋkaa pugu ni pa ghaŋ piŋ, nji ŋa pugu shi mbɔ ki ntəɨ.
8 Ndɔ ti ǰoŋ mieŋ ki lɔ ndɨna ni ndaaŋoŋ yi mī'ɛŋ mbɔ mbaanda yi, kaŋ
a lāa pɔ nu ŋgaŋ piŋ, nōoŋ ŋa a pɨgɨ nchaa ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ mbiŋ Minnwi nɛ.
9 Ki'i pi nā'aŋ ligi miŋgwɛ ŋkugu moŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ pa kugu nɔ ha'aŋ a
mieŋ ki tɔgɔ ntɨgao wuŋ ŋga'o, ni ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ pi ŋgwɛ ta'a mimbia*,
10 ni mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa pi ji vi nɔ ŋgaŋ chwīe shi'i, nɔ ku'ɔ nu ni puoŋ pi shi'i,
nōoŋ pwapuŋ ni pa ghìnɨ, nshɨ̄gao kwò pa ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ,
ŋgɛ̄rɛ ŋgwa moŋ pa ghagha'a pugu, mfɛ noŋ yi nɔ chwīe nu ŋguoŋ fà'a
shi'i.
11 Ndɔ ki'i pəɨ nā'aŋ ligi pa piŋgɛ kugu ŋa pugu pi'i mikə'ɨ nɛ moŋ
ŋwa'aŋlɨ pa kugu, nthɛ ŋa ndɨɨ ŋa nǰi mimbia shi njia vugu nɛ, pugu tei
njiŋ Krishto fɔ ntā'a nu ndaŋ

* **5:9 5:9** Yichəɨ njiŋ yei nthɛ a pɔ ŋa *ni ŋgu'ɔ nji pi ndaoŋ vi kúoŋ tə'ɨ vi.*

12 nnɛ nshūu njɔ́ ni’iŋ noŋ yugu nɔ ghɔ nthɛ ŋa pugu pə’ɨ fŭoŋ kà’a ŋa
pugu ni nchwī nɛ.
13 Nɔ pigi nu ŋkuoŋ yie ghɔ, pugu yɛ’i mi chhɔ gha, nyīeŋ nu nda nda,
ki lɔ ŋgu’ɔ nchɔchhɔ gha, mbɨnɨ mbɔ ghaŋ nchhu, nchhɔ ntā’a lá’o nnu
ŋgwa nduoŋ, nchhu pa nnu pɛ ŋa pugu shini ndɔ mfā’o nɔ chhu nu nɛ.
14 Nnɛ, ǹshi ŋkhwā ŋa pugu ŋa pugu pa mikə’ɨ nɛ laŋ, mbhi puoŋ, ndɨna
ni mooŋ nda yugu, nnɛ ŋa ki’i mimbɨna fā’o shìna nɔ chrā nu phɨ nthɛ
via.
15 Nthɛ ŋa pichəɨ kwo kara nthɔ njōu njiŋ Shata.
16 Sheshe miŋgwɛ ŋa a ŋgaŋ piŋ nɛ, mfā’o pa ndaaŋoŋ yi pugu pɔ pa
kugu, â lɨna ni pugu. Ki’i pugu mieŋ lrǐ pɔ mbɨŋ chɔshi, nji ŋa minthɛ a
lɨna ni pɛ kugu ŋa pugu ya mbɔ ŋkugu shini nɛ.
17 Pa thishɨ ghaŋ chhu chrà Minnwi ŋa pugu tuo ŋgwa pugu shi’i nɔ
pa thishɨ nɛ, pie ŋa pi fɛ paa yɛrɛ gha’o nu ni pugu, mī’ɛŋ mbɔ ghaŋ yɛ’i
ŋgwa ŋa pugu wie noŋ yugu nɔ chīi nu pugu pa yɛ’i nu chrà Minnwi nɛ.
18 Nthɛ ŋa Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu ŋa, “Ki’i ŋkrao nchò fua ndɨɨ ŋa a
nyīeŋ nu ŋkuoŋ reshi nɔ kwīe nu nɛ,” ndɔ mbɨnɨ nā’aŋ ŋa, “A pie ŋa
ŋgaŋ fà’a fā’o pe yi.”
19 Ki’i mbiŋ nnu ŋa pi chhu thɔ nthishɨ ŋgaŋ chhu chrà Minnwi nɛ, kaŋ
a nɛiŋ pəɨ fā’o miŋkwentie yi paa ki yi trɛi.
20 Pīga pɛ thishɨ ŋa pugu kɨna moŋ phɨ nɛ shhɨ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa nnɛ ŋa pɨgəɨ
ŋgwa shi mfā’o pɔgɔ gu.
21 Shhɨ Minnwi pugu Krishto Jishɔ pugu pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi ŋa a
chu’ɔ nɛ, m̀fɛ gí tɨtɨnɨ vɛ ŋa ɔ̂ nū’ɔŋ ŋguoŋ pa ntígɨ pei, ki lɔ nōoŋ shieligi,
ki mbiŋ mbe moŋ ŋguoŋ nnu ghao ŋa ɔ chwīe nu nɛ.
22 Ki’i ŋkɔnɔ nɔ nū’ɔŋ nu mbhɔ yɔ mbɨŋ ŋoŋ nɔ chu’ɔ nu vi nɔ fā’a nu
fà’a Minnwi, ki mbɔ ŋgia phɨ yugu. Nū’ɔŋ noŋ yɔ mbɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ.
23 Ki’i nu’uŋ ŋgu’ɔ nthɔ nnu pi ŋkhǐ, nnu muuŋ shɨgɛi là’o nthɛ mooŋ
puŋ yɔ ŋa a fɛ ŋgə’ɨ, pugu pa ŋa ɔ ghīnɔ nu ki cha’a.
24 Phɨ pichəɨ ŋgwa ya nōoŋ páa, ŋgəɨ nu shhɨ pugu lɨ’ɨ shá’a, ndɔ ni
pichəɨ ŋgwa phɨ yugu la’a ŋkaoŋ pi maa njəɨ.
25 Wu’ɔ nɛnnɛ fà’a shi’i ghà nōoŋ páa, ndɔ nji’i nthɛ pi yɛ ŋa pi lɔ naa
njəɨ nɛ, nthɛ pa’a a lɔ ŋkɨna yi pūoŋ.

6

1 Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa shhò kŭna pɔ mbə’ɨ pugu nɛ lii pa Taathɔ pugu nɔ
ŋgwa ŋa pugu fā’o nɔ gha’o nu, nnɛ ŋa ki’i pi chrà phɨ nthɛ ligi Minnwi
pugu pa yaoŋ yɛ’i yia.
2 Pɛ ŋgwa ŋa taathɔ pugu ghaŋ piŋ nɛ, lɔ mfā’o nɔ chɨ’ə nu vugu nthɛ
ŋa pugu pugu pa lǐŋ moŋ piŋ. Pugu ka fā’o nɔ fā’a nu shi’i mbīgi ŋa ŋgwa
pɛ pugu shei nu ŋkuoŋ fà’a pwapuŋ yugu nɛ pɔ pi ghaŋ piŋ mbɔ ŋgwa
ŋa pugu khwā nɛ.

Pa ntígɨ təɨtəɨ pugu pa ŋkiɛŋ fā’o

Yɛ’i ndɔ ŋkwēnɛ ŋgwa pugu chwīe nnu pei.
3 Shesheŋoŋ njɛ’i ŋkwaŋ yɛ’i nu nduoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji’i nyīeŋ ta’a kwò pugu
pa chrà ka’oka’o mbɔ yi Taathɔ via mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto pugu pa yaoŋ yɛ’i
ŋa a nyīeŋ ta’a kwò pugu pa pɔgɔ Minnwi nɛ,
4 kaŋ a lɨnaoŋ ni nōoŋ noŋ ki lɔ nji kaŋ ta’a yaoŋ. A fā’o ntou shōrɔ nu
njù’ɔ, mbɔ njù’ɔ pɨphɨ nthɛ mindoundou pugu pa fè’i nthɛ chrà ŋa a thɔ

ni kighɨ'ə, pa minduoŋnduoŋ, chhu nu phɨ thɔ ŋgwa, wɛ̄iŋ nu ŋgwa ŋa pugu ghaŋ phɨ ndɔ ki lɔ mfā'o lǐ,
5 fɛ̀'i ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ghao shɨna ŋgwa pɛ ŋa njù'ɔ yugu pɨrɨ moŋ jijwɛ ki pugu lɔ nji nnu shini, mbī'i nu ŋa yaoŋ yɛ'i nthɛ Minnwi shɛndaoŋ kie nu mfā'o.
6 Ndɔ ndwɛ ntou shéi pɔ moŋ pɔgɔ nu Minnwi pugu pa yru nu ni yaoŋ ŋa pia fā'o nɛ,
7 nthɛ ŋa pia lɔ nji'i nthɔ ni yaoŋ ŋkuoŋ mbhi hɛiŋ, ndɔ minthɛ pa'a pia lɔ nji'i ndɔ̄gɔ yichəɨ yaoŋ ntaoŋ nɔ ghɔ.
8 Ndɔ p̈ia mfā'o maoŋ jɨ pugu pa ndhwí, p̂ia yru ni yie ghɔ.
9 Ndɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu tā'a nu mbɔ ghaŋ fā'o nɛ, gū moŋ pa mōoŋ nu nɔ chwīe nu phɨ. Ŋgū moŋ shǐri ntou pa nnu na pugu pa khwǎ pɨphɨ ŋa a chi vugu pugu shi'i ndɔ mbɨrɨ.
10 Nthɛ ŋa khwǎ mbɨŋ pɔ pi ŋǐeŋ ŋguoŋ ŋkwaŋ phɨ. A chwīe pa'o nu ntou yi nɔ fā'o nu mbɨŋ ŋa ntou ŋgwa ghɨ ntaoŋ moŋ piŋ, nchwɛ'i noŋ yugu ni ŋguoŋ ŋkwaŋ yu'ɔ njù'ɔ ghao.

Ndugwi njiŋ ntígɨ ŋa Pɔɔ ni mfɛ

11 Ndɔ ni gɔ̀ ma ŋoŋ Minnwi, tei mī'aŋ ŋguoŋ nnu pei ghao. Njōu njiŋ ndɨndɨ, pógɔ Minnwi, piŋ, khwǎ, t̄ii nu shii, juju.
12 Wie ŋkiɛŋ ŋkrɔ̀ mbɔ yi piŋ, wɛ̄iŋ chɔmbhi ki mmɛ ŋa pi ni mɛ̄iŋ ghɔ ŋa ɔ fā'o nɛ ndɨɨ ŋa ɔ ni nchrā shishi'i nthɛ piŋ yɔ shhɨ ntou pa miŋkwentie nɛ.
13 Mfɛ gí vɛ shhɨ Minnwi, ŋa a ghà mfɛ chɔmbhi ni ŋguoŋ yaoŋ nɛ, pugu Krishto Jishɔ ŋa a ni nchrā nnu shini nthɛ noŋ yi shishi'i shhɨ Pontiu Pailɛ nɛ,
14 ŋa ɔ̂ nū'ɔŋ pa kɨ̀na, ki kɔ̀rɔ, mbɔ ki ntəɨ ti Taathɔ via Jishɔ Krishto nu'uŋ nthɔ.
15 Minnwi shi nōoŋ thɔ nu yi ghɔ ndɨɨ ŋa ndɨɨ kā'o nɛ, mbɔ ju ŋa a fā'o ŋguoŋ mbɔrɔ, mbɔ fiɛŋ ŋoŋ ŋa a chaa ŋguoŋ njɨ, mbɔ Fùoŋ pa fùoŋ, Taathɔ pa taathɔ.
16 A wu'ɔ ju tə'ɨ vi ŋa a shi'a ŋkhu, nchhɔ moŋ li'ɛ ŋa mba'a ŋoŋ para yəɨ ghɔ, ŋa ŋoŋ lɔ naa ma njəɨ ndɔ pinthɛ pa'a ŋoŋ lɔ ndɔ njəɨ. Ŋguoŋ gha'o nu pugu njɨ ki ndugwi yi pɔ pi ji. A yie!
17 Tɨgɨ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ghaŋ fā'o moŋ mbhi yei nɛ ŋa ki'i pugu nōoŋ noŋ, ki nū'ɔŋ njù'ɔ yugu ŋkuoŋ pa fà'o, mbɔ yaoŋ ŋa mba'a ŋoŋ nū'ɔŋ noŋ yi ŋkuoŋ ghɔ nɛ. Ꝑugu nū'ɔŋ noŋ yugu pi mbɨŋ Minnwi, mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a ghà nɨ'ɨŋ via ni ŋguoŋ yaoŋ nɔ fā'o nu pwanju'ɔ nɔ ghɔ.
18 Pugu fā'o nɔ chwīe nu shi'i, mbɔ ghaŋ fà'o pi moŋ fà'a shi'i, mfā'o pwapuŋ, mbīri noŋ yugu nɔ fɛ nu pa maoŋ ni pichəɨ ŋgwa,
19 nnɛ nchhɔ ŋkɨrɨ fà'o ni noŋ yugu, mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ ŋǐeŋ shi'i ni pugu nɔ llɛmbhi yua, nji ŋa a nthɛ pugu fā'o yaoŋ ŋa a chɔmbhi shishini nɛ.
20 Yo! Ꝑimoti, lɨna ni yaoŋ ŋa pi lə̄ɨŋ vɛ nɛ. Lə'ɨ pa chrà ghagha pugu pa mindoundou na ŋa pichəɨ pa ŋgwa fāaŋ nu nchhɔ mɛ̄iŋ nu ŋa a ji nu nnu.
21 Nthɛ ŋa pichəɨ ŋgwa piŋ ŋa a nnu shini, nnɛ mfāaŋ shɛndaoŋ ntɨgɨ ŋa ghaŋ piŋ thi ŋkuoŋ ghɔ nɛ.
Pwapuŋ Minnwi pɔ mbɨŋ pəɨ.

Mbra ŋwa'aŋlɨ
Timoti
Kāoŋ nu pa thɔ nnu

Yei mbra ŋwa'aŋlɨ ŋa Pɔɔ ni nā'aŋ mfɛ ni Timoti nɛ. Timoti ni ŋkwo fā'o pə'ɨ njù'ɔ pugu pa pɔgɔ gu llɔ mbhɔ pa masha mifɨɨ ŋa pugu ni mfāaŋ ndaoŋ ni ŋgwa ndɔ mvū'u vugu ni pa nnu mindoundou ŋa a chwīe ŋgwa chhɔ moŋ minduoŋnduoŋ, ki lɔ nchhɔ pi chɔmbhi shīgao mbhɔ pugu pa yi ya'o nchò. Pɔɔ fɛ ntou pa ntígɨ ni Timoti nɔ ŋgaŋ kwò fà'a yi ndɔ mbɔ ŋgaŋ ghèrɛ vi nɔ mā'aŋ nu ghrí yi ŋa a kɨna mbɔ ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ nɔ miŋkwentie Jishɔ Krishto. Pɔɔ tɨgɨ vi ŋa a tīi shii, ŋgwēiŋ ntígɨ pwa pisha'akhɔ pugu pa Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Ndunu Kɨna a tɨnɨ, nchwīe fà'a yi nɔ ŋgaŋ yɛ'i ŋgwa pugu pa ŋgaŋ chīi chrà Minnwi a pwa nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ a tɔgɔ nu moŋ ŋgə'ɨ nɛ. Ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei gē Timoti ŋa a lə'ɨ pa mindoundou nnu na ŋa a lɔ mfā'o ghèrɛ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ya'o nɛ.

Pɔɔ mā'aŋ chrà Timoti

1 Ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei llɔ mbhɔ mu, Pɔɔ, mbɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Krishto Jishɔ, ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ khwā njù'ɔ Minnwi, nnɛ ŋa ǹchīi chɔmbhi ŋa pia fā'o moŋ pɔ nu moŋ Krishto Jíshɔ nɛ.

2 Ǹā'aŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei mfɛ vɛ, ma Timoti muuŋ a ŋa ǹja ŋkhwā.

Nduoŋ ŋa Minnwi Tǎa pugu Krishto Jishɔ Taathɔ via nōoŋ pwapuŋ, ni kwoshɨnɨ, ni ghɨghrɨ vɛ.

Tōo nu pugu mā'aŋ nu ghrí

3 Ǹtōo Minnwi ŋa ǹga ŋga'o wu'ɔ nɔ pa ŋkhu tǎa paŋ, ni ŋgaŋthɔ ŋa a yi shieshie nɛ. Ŋga ntōo vi nɔ ha'aŋ ǹkwiŋ vəɨ ki jwɛ moŋ luoŋ Minnwi a moŋ tu'u pugu pa naoŋchɨ nɛ.

4 Nɔ ha'aŋ ǹkwiŋ ŋkhǐ ligi yəɨ nɛ, ǹkhwā nɔ yəɨ nu vəɨ nnɛ ŋa minthɛ ndɨnaoŋ ni pwanju'ɔ.

5 Ŋkwiŋ piŋ ta'anju'ɔ ŋa ɔ fā'o nɛ, mbɔ piŋ ŋa a ni mbɔ njù'ɔ mamma ghɔ mbɔ Loeshi pugu mǔuŋ ghɔ Unishi, m̀fā'o tɨnɨnju'ɔ ŋa ɔ fā'o ŋkaa ghɔ.

6 Nthɛ yei nnu, ǹchhɔ ŋkwiŋ ghɔ ŋa ô pɨnɨ frəɨ fɛ́ Minnwi ghɔ ŋa a pɔ mbɨŋ ghɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ nū'ɔŋ nu mbhɔ ŋa pi ni nū'ɔŋ mbɨŋ ghɔ nɛ a kɨɨ nu.

7 Nthɛ ŋa Minnwi lɔ nji'i mfɛ pi Jijwɛ pɔgɔ gu ni pia. A fɛ pi Jijwɛ ŋa a lɨnaoŋ via ni njɨ pugu pa khwǎ ni wēiŋ noŋ.

8 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ki'i mfā'o lrithɔ nɔ chrā nu nɔ ligi Taathɔ via, ki nthɛ a mbɔ ŋgaŋ chə́ɨŋ nɔ ligi yi. Ndɔ yəɨ ŋgə'ɨ ŋkaa ghɔ nthɛ pwa pisha'akhɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ ghrɨ́ Minnwi,

9 ŋa a ni ŋkwe via ŋgē via ŋa pia pɔ ŋgwa pi pi taoŋtaoŋ, ki lɔ mbɔ nthɛ pi fà'a yia, mbɔ nthɛ pi ji nu nnu pugu pa pwapuŋ yi ŋa a ni nōoŋ ni pia ntɔgɔ pi mbɨŋ Krishto Jishɔ ŋkaoŋ mbhi maa njɛ̄ nɛ.

10 Ndɔ ndwɛ pi chwīe pia ji pwapuŋ yi ghɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ thɔ nu Ŋkwe via, mbɔ Krishto Jishɔ. Mbɔ ju ŋa a chi'i gu, nthɔ ni chɔmbhi, pugu pa chhɔ nu mbhi kikhu lɨ'ɨ wo ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha'akhɔ,

11 ŋa pi ni nchuʼɔ a ŋa mbɔ ŋgaŋ chīi nu, mbɨnɨ mbɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ, mbɨnɨ
mbɔ ŋgaŋ yɛʼi ŋkìnɨ ghɔ,
12 mbɔ nnu ŋa ǹjəɨ ŋgəʼɨ nɔ ghɔ nɛiŋ nɛ. Ndɔ, ǹdɔ njiʼi mfāʼo lrithɔ,
nthɛ ŋa ǹji ŋoŋ ŋa m̀biŋ vi nɛ, ndɔ ǹji ŋa a fāʼo ghrí nɔ kēʼi nu yaoŋ ŋa a
ləɨŋ nɛ ti ŋgəɨ nchəɨŋ yua ghɔ.
13 Kɨna ni ŋkwaŋ chrà tithi ŋa ɔ yaʼo mbhɔ mu moŋ piŋ pugu pa khwǎ
ŋa a pɔ moŋ Krishto Jishɔ.
14 Kēʼi pa maoŋ shiʼi ŋa pi ləɨŋ vɛ nɛ, ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ njɨ Jijwɛ Minnwi
ŋa a chhɔ mbɨŋ pia nɛ.
15 Ɔ ji ŋa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ŋa pugu pɔ Eshia nɛ tei a, shɨna pugu ni mbɔ
Figelushi pugu Həmogene.
16 Taathɔ nōoŋ kwoshɨnɨ ni ndaaŋoŋ Onɛshiforu nthɛ ŋa a ni njiɛŋ nthɔ
māʼaŋ njùʼɔ a ntou ndɨɨ. A shini ndɔ mfāʼo lrithɔ nthɛ ŋa m̀bɔ moŋ chə́ɨŋ.
17 Ndɔ ndɨɨ ŋa a ni nchəɨŋ Laʼataoŋ Roma nɛ, a ni ntāʼa a ni taʼanjuʼɔ yi
ti njəɨ a.
18 Taathɔ nōoŋ kwoshɨnɨ yi ghɔ moŋ Llɛmbhi ghɔ. Ɔ ya nji shiʼi ŋkwaŋ
haʼaŋ a ni ŋgɛ̄rɛ Ɛfɛshɔ nɛ.

2

Ŋkiɛŋ ŋgaŋ māʼaŋ nchhɔ̀ Krishto Jishɔ

1 Ndɔ ni gɔ̀ ma muuŋ a, fāʼo māʼaŋ ghrí moŋ pwapuŋ ŋa a pɔ mbɨŋ
Krishto Jishɔ nɛ.
2 Pa yaoŋ ŋa ɔ yaʼo mbhɔ mu shhɨ ntou pa miŋkwentie nɛ, fɛ mbhɔ pa
ŋgwa ndɨndɨ ŋa a nthɛ pugu pɨnɨ njɛʼi ŋgwa nduoŋ nɔ ghɔ ŋkaa pugu nɛ.
3 Yəɨ ŋgəʼɨ ŋkaa ghɔ nɔ ŋkiɛŋ shoogɛ Krishto Jishɔ.
4 Sheshe shoogɛ shiʼa niʼiŋ noŋ yi moŋ nnu pa ŋgwa gha, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ
a chwīe njùʼɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a nūʼɔŋ vi nɔ shoogɛ nɛ pwa.
5 Ŋgaŋ shɨrɨ tei shiʼa njiʼi mfāʼo ŋgáʼo kaŋ a nɛ a tei nɔ haʼaŋ gí tei ghɔ
pie nɛ.
6 Ŋgaŋ fāʼa nyǐeŋ ŋa a ya mfāʼa nɛ gɛ nɔ fāʼo nu fǔoŋ ghrà maoŋ kwōo
moŋ nyǐeŋ.
7 Ywɛrɛ thɔ yɔ ni nnu ŋa ǹchhu nɛ, nthɛ ŋa Taathɔ shi nchwīe ɔ ji ŋguoŋ
nnu ghao.
8 Chhɔ ŋkwiŋ Jishɔ Krishto, ŋa pi kuʼɔ ni ju moŋ gu, ŋa a ni mbɔ mbhě
yaoŋ fùoŋ Devi nɔ haʼaŋ pi yɛʼi moŋ pwa pishaʼakhɔ ŋa ǹga nchīi nɛ.
9 Nthɛ ŋa ǹjəɨ ŋgəʼɨ ndwɛ ti mbɔ moŋ chɛiŋ nɔ ŋgūo nnu mbɨmbhɨ nthɛ
pi pwa pishaʼakhɔ ghɔ. Ndɔ ti chrà Minnwi lɔ njiʼi mbɔ moŋ chɛiŋ.
10 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ǹtīi shii moŋ ŋguoŋ pa nnu ghao nɔ ligi pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa
Minnwi chuʼɔ nɛ, nnɛ ŋa pugu ŋkaa pugu nthɛ pugu fāʼo lūgu nu ŋa a pɔ
moŋ Krishto Jishɔ nɛ pugu pa ndighaʼo ki ndugwi yi.
11 Chrà yei chrà ŋa minthɛ ɔ yɨʼə noŋ yɔ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ,
Ƥia ŋkwo ŋkhu pia pa Krishto kaʼa,
pia pɨnɨ mfāʼo chɔmbhi pia pugu.
12 Ƥia nchhɔ ntīi shii,
pia pugu shi nshaʼa kaʼa,
ƥia ndāa vi,
juju ŋkaa yu shi ndāa via.
13 Ƥia mieŋ ki lɔ ŋgəɨ shhɨ nthɔ njɨʼə noŋ yia mbɨŋ yu,
a kɨna mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa minthɛ pia yɨʼə noŋ yia mbɨŋ yu
nthɛ ŋa minthɛ paʼa a lɔ ndāa ŋoŋ ŋa a yie nɛ.

Ŋgaŋ fà'a ŋa Minnwi piŋ vi nɛ

14 Kwiŋ vugu ni pa nnu pei, ndɔ mfɛ gɨ́ yei ni pugu ki lɔ ntɔnɔ shhɨ
Minnwi, ŋa ki'i pugu fɛ̀'i fɛ̀'i nthɛ pa chrà ŋa a lɔ mfā'o ghèrɛ ndɔ ŋka
pɨrɨ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ya'o nɛ pɨrɨ.
15 Kāa ni ŋguoŋ ghrí yɔ ghao nɔ thi nu shhɨ Minnwi nɔ ŋgaŋ fà'a ŋa ju
Minnwi piŋ nɛ, mbɔ ŋgaŋ fà'a ŋa a lɔ nji'i mfā'o nɔ lrī nu thɔ, ŋa a tɛrɛ
chrà nnu shini shishi'i.
16 Ndɔ lə'ɨ pa chrà ki pɔgɔ Minnwi pugu pa chrà na, nthɛ ŋa a shi ŋgu'ɔ
ni'iŋ ŋgwa pi moŋ ki pɔgɔ Minnwi mbīgi ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ.
17 Chrà ŋkwaŋ ŋgwa pei ghà ŋgu'ɔ ŋgɨ'əghɨ'ə ŋgə̄ɨ nu nɔ fí ki tɨnɨ. Paa
ŋgwa ŋa pugu yɛ'i ŋkwaŋ nnu pei nɛ Haimenu pugu Filetu,
18 mbɔ ŋgwa ŋa pugu fāaŋ shɛndaoŋ ki lɔ nu'uŋ mbi'i moŋ nnu shini,
nchhu nu ŋa pɨnɨ nu ŋku'ɔ moŋ gu kwo lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ, nnɛ, nthɔ ntāra piŋ pichəɨ
ŋgwa.
19 Ndɔ ŋǐeŋ ŋa Minnwi phi nɛ thi ntɨnɨ ni lǐ yei ŋkuoŋ ghɔ: "Taathɔ ji
pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pɔ pi ji nɛ," pugu pa ŋa, "Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a chhu ŋa a
yi Taathɔ nɛ mieŋ phɨ."
20 Moŋ nda liɛŋ, pi lɔ ŋgu'ɔ mfā'o pi maoŋ ŋa pi chwīe ni laoŋgo pugu
pa tɨ́nɨ, pi ghà mbɨnɨ mfā'o yi thɨ pugu pa mbə́ɨŋ, pi ghà nchwīe nnu ni
pichəɨ pi wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ŋa mɛmmɛ nnu taoŋ nɛ, nchwīe nnu ni pichəɨ pi lɛllɛ
moŋ nda.
21 Yei ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a pɔ ni ghaŋ piŋ nɛ, ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu chwīe noŋ
yugu mbɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ llɔ moŋ pa nnu pei nɛ, pi shi ndɔ̄gɔ vugu mfā'a pa
mɛmmɛ fà'a nɔ ghɔ, nthɛ ŋa pi tɛrɛ vugu nū'ɔŋ nɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ pugu fā'o
fà'a mbhɔ taathɔ vugu moŋ nda, mbīri noŋ yugu nɔ fā'a nu ŋguoŋ pa fà'a
shi'i.
22 Nɛnnɛ, tei pa nnu pɨphɨ pɛ ŋa pa kuoŋoŋ ghà ŋkhwā nɛ, njōu njiŋ
ndɨndɨ, piŋ, khwǎ ni ghɨghrɨ, pəɨ pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu gɛ̄ Taathɔ llɔ moŋ
ta'anju'ɔ nɛ.
23 Ndɔ lə'ɨ mindoundou nnu na ŋa lɨna shi lɔ mbɔ moŋ ghɔ nɛ, nthɛ ŋa
ɔ ji ŋa a ghà nshūu pi fɛ̀'i.
24 Ŋgaŋ fà'a Taathɔ lɔ mfā'o nɔ pɔ nu ŋgaŋ fɛ̄'i fɛ̀'i, a fā'o nɔ nōoŋ nu
pwapuŋ ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ghao, nji yɛ'i nu, mfā'o wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ ndɨɨ ŋa pi fāaŋ
mbɨŋ yu nɛ,
25 nthɔ nju'u ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pugu lɔ mbɔ ta'a kwò nɛ ni junoŋ, ŋa
kə'ɨchəɨ Minnwi shi nchwīe pugu pā'a ŋkǔnu yugu nji nnu shini.
26 Kə'ɨchəɨ lɨna yugu kwəɨ pugu tei shǐri devɨ ŋa a kwo wɛ̄iŋ vugu pugu
thɔ nja'o pi mbhɔ yu nɛ.

3

Mbha nnu pa ŋgwamishua moŋ pa ndugwi llɛmbhi

1 Ndɔ ji yei, ŋa moŋ pa ndugwi llɛmbhi, pa ndɨɨ tɨtɨnɨ shi nthɔ.
2 Nthɛ ŋa ŋgwamishua shi ŋkhwā pi noŋ pugu mbɔ pi pa ghaŋ khwā
mbɨŋ, nōoŋ noŋ, ŋkwēi njù'ɔ, ŋgwɛ'i ŋgwa, nchī'ə nchò pa tǎa pugu, pugu
pa mǔuŋ pugu, pa'a ndɔ nji shi'i, ki lɔ mfā'o pɔgɔ Minnwi,
3 ki lɔ mfā'o kwoshɨnɨ, ki ji lī̄gəɨ, ghaŋ chhu phɨ thɔ ŋgwa, ki lɔ mfā'o
wɛ̄iŋ noŋ, nnu pugu tɨnɨ ŋga'a ki lɔ ŋkhwā nnu shi'i,
4 ghaŋ yɨrɨ ŋgwa, ghaŋ chwīe nnu ki ywɛrɛ, ndɨnaoŋ ni ntita'o, ŋkhwā
pi nchhó shi'i ki lɔ ŋkhwā Minnwi,

5 mfā’o fhi nnu Minnwi mbɨŋ pugu ndɔ ndāa ya nnu Minnwi ghɔ ŋa
minthɛ a kwri vugu pugu fā’o pɔgɔ Minnwi nɛ. Lə’ɨ ŋkwaŋ ŋgwa pei.
6 Pichəɨ ŋgwa shɨna pugu ŋi’aŋ nii moŋ pa nda mfɨɨ piŋgɛ ŋa pugu lɔ
nja mfā’o lɨna, phɨ lrǐ mbɨŋ pugu, ŋguoŋ ŋkwaŋ kwā’a nu pɨphɨ tiɛŋ vugu
ŋgə̄ɨ nu nɔ,
7 mbɔ piŋgɛ ŋa pugu ghà ŋgu’ɔ nthɔ njɛ’i pi yaoŋ ndɔ pa’a ndɔ ma nji
nnu shini.
8 Wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ fie ndɨɨ chəɨ Janeshi pugu Jambreshi ni ntāra Mushi,*
nɛnnɛ ŋgwa pei ŋkaa pugu ghà ntāra nnu shini, mbɔ ŋgwa ŋa pī’i nu
muŋu tāra, mbɔ ŋgwa ŋa pi lāa vugu nɔ ha’aŋ ntɨ́gɨ ŋa ghaŋ piŋ nthi
ŋkuoŋ ghɔ nōoŋ nɛ.
9 Ndɔ mba’a pugu ghə̄ɨ shhɨ, nthɛ ŋa shesheŋoŋ shi njəɨ fɨ’ɨ ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ
pugu na nɛ. A wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ a ni mbɔ ni Janeshi pugu Jambreshi.

Ŋguoŋ Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi llɔ pi mbhɔ Minnwi

10 Ndɔ ni gɔ̀, ɔ yōu njiŋ yaoŋ ŋa ǹjɛ’i nu nɛ, ŋkwaŋ chɔmbhi a, thɔ nnu
ŋa m̀bɔ nɔ ghɔ nɛ, pugu pa piŋ a, ŋkwaŋ wɛ̄iŋ njù’ɔ a, khwǎ a ŋa m̀fā’o
pugu pa tiishii a
11 pugu pa ŋgə’ɨ pugu pa yú’ɔ ŋa ŋgwa ni mfɛ nu vəɨ. Ɔ ji ŋguoŋ nnu
pɛ ŋa a ni ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ mbɨŋ mu moŋ pa la’ataoŋ Antiɔ, ni Ikoniuŋ pugu pa
Lishtra nɛ, ŋkwaŋ wuwuru ŋgə’ɨ ŋa mi ni ntɨi shii moŋ ghɔ ndɔ Taathɔ
fu’u a moŋ ghɔ ghao.
12 Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu khwā chhɔ nu chɔmbhi pɔgɔ Minnwi, moŋ
Krishto Jishɔ nɛ, pi shi mfɛ ŋgə’ɨ ni pugu.
13 Ndɔ ŋgwa pɨphɨ pugu pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu fɨɨ nu nɔ pɔ nu yaoŋ ŋa pugu
lɔ mbɔ nɛ, shi ŋgu’ɔ nthɔ mbīgi pigi nii nu moŋ pa nnu phɨ, mfɨɨ ŋgwa pi
lɔ nthɔ mfɨɨ vugu.
14 Ndɔ ni gɔ̀, ghə̄ɨ shhɨ ni nnu ŋa ɔ yɛ’i ndɔ mbiŋ a tɨnɨ nɛ, nthɛ ŋa ɔ ji
ŋgwa pɛ ŋa ɔ yɛ’i mbhɔ pugu nɛ,
15 pugu pa ŋa ɔ kwiŋ nu ŋa llɔ kə’ɨ prɔ, ɔ ni nji Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi ŋa
a fā’o ghrɨ́ nɔ chwīe nu ɔ fā’o shiethɔ ŋa a ghà nthɔ ni lūgu nu ntɔgɔ pi
ŋkuoŋ piŋ mbɨŋ Krishto Jishɔ nɛ.
16 Ŋguoŋ Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi jwɛ Minnwi a taoŋ†, ŋgɛ̄rɛ nɔ yɛ’i nu nnu
shini, pīga nu ntəɨ, yu’u nu fàŋ, pīri nu ŋoŋ nɔ chhɔ nu chɔmbhi ndɨndɨ
17 nnɛ ŋa ŋgaŋ fà’a Minnwi shi mbɔ ŋkā’o, mfā’o ŋguoŋ yaoŋ nɔ chwīe
nu sheshe ŋkwaŋ fà’a shi’i nɔ ghɔ.

4

Chīi chrà Minnwi

1 Mfɛ gɨ́ vɛ ki lɔ nchhɔ ntɔtɔnɔ shhɨ Minnwi pugu Krishto Jishɔ ŋa a shi
nsha’a ŋgwa maoŋ pugu pa ŋgwa khu nɛ, pugu pa ŋa a thɔ nu nsha’a nɔ
fùoŋ nɛ,
2 chīi chrà Minnwi, pīri noŋ yɔ nɔ chīi nu ki pa nnu nyīeŋ nu shi’i ki a
lɔ nyīeŋ nu shi’i. Yu’u vugu nɔ ghɔ, mbīga vugu ndɔ mā’aŋ ghrɨ́ yugu ni
ŋguoŋ wɛ̄iŋ njù’ɔ ghao pugu pa yɛ’i nu.
3 Nthɛ ŋa ndɨɨ chhɔ nthɔ nu ŋa mba’a ŋgwa yi’i nu’uŋ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ njù’ɔ
yugu nja’o yaoŋ yɛ’i ŋa a kā’o nɛ, pugu shi njōu njiŋ nnu ŋa njù’ɔ yugu

---

* **3:8 3:8** 7:11-22 Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Taoŋ nu 8:7-19. † **3:16 3:16** Njiŋ yei pɔ ŋa *A Chrà llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi ŋa Minnwi kāoŋ ŋgwa pugu na’aŋ.*

tā’a nu nɛ, ŋkɨrɨ pa ghaŋ yɛ’i ŋgwa pugu yɛ’i vugu ni yaoŋ ŋa tə́nə yugu yīgao nu nɔ ya’o nu nɛ.
4 Pugu shi ŋkara ntei ya’o nu nnu shini, mfāaŋ ndaoŋ mfɛ ndɨɨ yugu pi
ni pa mishweishwei.
5 Ndɔ ni gɔ̀, wɛ̄iŋ noŋ yɔ nɔ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ghao, ntīi shii moŋ yəɨ ŋgə’ɨ,
mfā’a fà’a ŋgaŋ chīi chrà Minnwi, nchwīe ŋguoŋ fà’a yɔ ghao nɔ ŋgaŋ
fà’a Minnwi.
6 Nthɛ ŋa pi kwo thɔ nshā’o chɔmbhi a nɔ là’o fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ, ndɨɨ gu a kwo
kā’o.
7 Ŋkwo wie ŋkrɔ̀ shi’i ghɔ, ŋ̀kwo mī’ɛŋ tei ghɔ, ŋ̀kwo thi ŋkuoŋ piŋ ti
ŋgə̄ɨ ndugwi.
8 Jɛ̄ ndwɛ ŋgə̄ɨ nu shhɨ, pi kwo nū’ɔŋ ŋgá’o chɔmbhi ndɨndɨ vəɨ, ŋa
Taathɔ, mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a ghà nsha’a ni ndɨndɨ nɛ, shi mfɛ vəɨ llɛ́ ghɔ, ndɔ ki
lɔ ŋgu’ɔ mbɔ pi vəɨ tə’ɨ a, mbɨnɨ mbɔ ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu khwā
thɔ nu mi nɛ.

Pɔɔ chhu ŋa Timoti thɔ njəɨ vi moŋ khu ndɨɨ

9 Ya mba’o nɔ thɔ nu njəɨ a moŋ khu ndɨɨ.
10 Nthɛ ŋa Dema, nthɛ khwǎ ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei mī’aŋ a ŋgə̄ɨ Teshalonika,
Krɛsheŋ ghə̄ɨ Galashia,* Taitu ghə̄ɨ Damashia.
11 A wu’ɔ mbi’i Luka tə’ɨ vi pigi yu. Lɔ̄gɔ Maaku pəɨ yu thɔ njəɨ a, nthɛ
ŋa a fā’o ntou ghɛ̀rɛ vəɨ nɔ fà’a Minnwi.
12 Ntaoŋ Taikiku la’ataoŋ Ɛfɛshɔ.
13 Ndɨɨ ŋa ɔ thɔ nu nɛ, ɔ lɔ̄gɔ mmɛ ndhwí fīgəɨ ŋa mi ni mieŋ ni Kaapu
la’ataoŋ Troa. Thɔ ni pa ŋwa’aŋlɨ paŋ ŋkaa pugu, mī’ɛŋ mbɔ pa yi ŋgrào
minyieŋ.
14 Alɛshanda mbɔ ŋgaŋ lǐɛŋ, ni nchwīe ŋkiɛŋ nnu pɨphɨ mbɨŋ a. Taathɔ
shi mbe vi wu’ɔ nɔ fɨ’ɨ fà’a yi.
15 Chhɔ ndɨna vi ŋkaa ghɔ, nthɛ ŋa a ghà ndāa ŋkìnɨ yia ŋkiɛŋ yie ghɔ.
16 Moŋ fǔoŋ ŋgɛ́ nɔ tǎa nu nchò a lɨ’ɨ shá’a, ŋoŋ shini ndɔ nthɔ nɔ thi
nu yəɨ mu. Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ni mī’aŋ a ghao. Ki’i Minnwi wɛ̄iŋ vugu nthɛ yie
nnu.
17 Ndɔ Taathɔ ni nthi yəɨ a, mā’aŋ ghrí a, nnɛ ŋa ntɔgɔ mbhɔ a ŋkìnɨ
Minnwi shi nja nyīeŋ, ŋguoŋ ŋgwa, taoŋ nduoŋ ya’o. Nnɛ pi ni mfu’u a
nchò pa’o.
18 Taathɔ shi mfu’u a moŋ ŋguoŋ ghagha’a pɨphɨ ŋa pi thɔ nɔ vəɨ nɛ, nii
ni mmu ki kà’a lɔ ŋkēe a moŋ Sha’afuoŋ yi Po. Ndigha’o pɔ ghɔ ŋguoŋ
ndɨɨ ghao. A yie.

Ndugwi mā’aŋ nu chrà

19 Chrā ni Prishika† pugu Akwila pugu pa mbaanda Onɛshiforu.
20 Erashitu kɨna Koriŋ, mìeŋ Trɔfimu ŋa noŋ yi shini ndɔ mbwa nɛ
Milɛtu.
21 Kāa ni ŋguoŋ ghrí nɔ thɔ nu laoŋ ma nchhu. Yubulu mā’aŋ chrà yɔ.
Wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ Pudeŋ ni Lainu, ni Klaudia ni ŋguoŋ lǐŋ pia moŋ piŋ ghao
mā’aŋ ŋkaa pugu nɛ.
22 Taathɔ pɔ pugu jijwɛ yɔ ka’a. Pwapuŋ Minnwi pɔ ni pəɨ.

---

* **4:10 4:10** Pichəɨ Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi llɛshhɨ chhu ŋa *Gau.*

† **4:19 4:19** Prishika pɔ pi yichəɨ ligi Prishila.

Ŋwa'aŋlɨ
Taitu
Kāoŋ nu pa thɔ nnu

Ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei nā'aŋ Pɔɔ mfɛ ni Taitu, mbɔ ŋgaŋ piŋ llɔ shɨna pa ŋgwa taoŋ nduoŋ, ŋa a ni mbɔ pakwo fà'a Pɔɔ, ni nthɔ ŋgɛ̄rɛ Pɔɔ nɛ. A fɛ ntígɨ ni Taitu nthɛ ŋkwaŋ chɔmbhi ŋa pa thishɨ fā'o nɔ chhɔ nu nɛ, pugu pa ŋkwaŋ ntígɨ ŋa a fā'o nɔ fɛ nu ni pa piŋgɛ, pimbia, ma'aŋ mikhwa pugu pa kǔna nɛ. Pɔɔ chwīe Taitu ji ŋa a ŋkìnɨ nnu shini nthɛ Jishɔ Krishto ŋa a nthɛ a ghɛ̄rɛ ŋgwa pugu chhɔ chɔmbhi pɔgɔ Minnwi.

Mā'aŋ nu chrà

1 Ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei llɔ mbhɔ mu, Pɔɔ, mbɔ ŋkǔna Minnwi, ndɔ mbɨnɨ mbɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ Krishto. Pi ni nchu'ɔ a ntaoŋ nɔ ghɛ̄rɛ nu piŋ pa ŋgwa ha'aŋ Minnwi chu'ɔ vugu nɛ, mbɨnɨ nu'uŋ nchwīe pugu ji nnu shini ŋa a ghà nchwīe ŋoŋ fā'o pógɔ Minnwi nɛ,

2 ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ kwà'a fā'o nu chɔmbhi ki mmɛ. Minnwi, ŋa a shi'a ma ndɛ'i ŋgiɛŋ, ni ŋkā'a chɔmbhi yei ŋkaoŋ mbhi maa njɛ̄.

3 Ndɔ ndɨɨ ni ŋga ŋkā'o, a nōoŋ chrà yi ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ chīi nu chrà ghɔ ŋa pi ni mfɛ vəɨ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ gí Minnwi ŋkwe via nɛ.

4 Ǹā'aŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei mfɛ vɛ, ma Taitu, ŋkiɛŋ muuŋ a moŋ ta'a kwò piŋ.

Ǹduoŋ ŋa Minnwi Tǎa pugu Krishto Jishɔ, mbɔ ŋkwe via, fɛ pwapuŋ pugu pa ghɨghrɨ vɛ.

Ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a pie ŋa nthishɨ nɔ ŋgaŋ chhu chrà Minnwi pɔ nɛ

5 Ŋki mieŋ ghɔ Krɛtɛ nnɛ ŋa ɔ pīri pa nnu pɛ ŋa a ni ŋkɨna nɛ a kā'o ndɔ mbɨnɨ nu'uŋ nū'ɔŋ pa ŋgwa nɔ pa thishɨ nɔ ghaŋ chhu chrà Minnwi moŋ chɔshi moŋ ŋguoŋ pa la'ataoŋ ghao wu'ɔ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ ŋki nchhu vɛ nɛ.

6 A pie ŋa nthishɨ nɔ ŋgaŋ chhu chrà Minnwi pɔ ki ntəɨ, ndaŋ wu'ɔ ta'a miŋgwɛ, puoŋ pi pɔ ghaŋ piŋ ndɔ ki pi lɔ ndīi vugu nɔ ŋgwa gha ki pa ntɨnɨthɔ.

7 Nthɛ ŋa ŋgaŋ lɨna nu ni nnu Minnwi fā'o nɔ pɔ nu ŋoŋ ki ntəɨ. A lɔ mfā'o nɔ pɔ nu ŋgaŋ nōoŋ noŋ ki nji'ɛ mbɨgɨ túa, ki lɔ mbɔ mbaa là'o, ki ŋgaŋ kɨkrɨ, ki mbɔ ŋgaŋ njù'ɔ mbɨŋ.

8 Ndɔ a ka fā'o pi nɔ pɔ nu ŋoŋ ŋa a ghà ntuo pa ghìnɨ shi'i, ŋkhwā pa nnu shi'i, mbɔ ŋgaŋ ŋi'ɛŋ noŋ, mbɔ ŋoŋ tithi, mbɔ ŋoŋ taoŋtaoŋ, ndɔ mbɔ ŋgaŋ wɛ̄iŋ noŋ.

9 A fā'o nɔ wɛ̄iŋ nu chrà yei ŋa minthɛ ŋoŋ yɨ'ə noŋ yi ŋkuoŋ ghɔ nɛ nɔ ha'aŋ pi yɛ'i nɛ, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ a yɛ'i ŋgwa ni ntígɨ ŋa a kā'o nɛ, ndɔ mbɨnɨ mbɨga ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu yɛ'i nnu ŋa a lɔ ŋkā'o nɛ.

10 Nthɛ ŋa ntou ŋgwa pɔ ŋa pugu pɔ pi pa ntɨnɨthɔ, pa ghaŋ chrà ghagha, pa ghaŋ fīɨ ŋgwa, mī'ɛŋ mbɔ pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu yī'i ŋa ŋgwa nii ŋgunu mbrɛi nɔ kie nu ndūgu nɛ.

11 A pie ŋa pi chri nchò yugu, nthɛ ŋa pugu thɔ mbɨrɨ ntou pa ndaaŋoŋ ni yɛ'i nu pa nnu ŋa pugu shini ndɔ mfā'o nɔ yɛ'i nu nɛ, ŋguoŋ yi nthɛ ŋa pugu tā'a shéi tɔtrɔ.

12 Yichəɨ ta’a ŋoŋ Krɛtɛ, mbɔ ta’a njəɨli’ɨ vugu, ni nchhu ŋa, “Ŋgwa Krɛtɛ
ghà ŋgu’ɔ mbɔ pi pa ndɛ’i ŋgiɛŋ, mbɔ nɔ pa minyieŋ mbɨmbhɨ moŋ trŭ,
pa ghaŋ lì’ə, ndɔ ndigi yugu pɔ jɨ ki yru.”
13 Nnu yei ŋa pi nchhu nɛ, nnu shini. Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pīga vugu tɨtɨnɨ nnɛ
ŋa pugu fā’o piŋ shishi’i,
14 ki lɔ mfɛ noŋ yugu pi ni pa mishweishwei pa ŋgwa Juu ha’aŋ pugu ni
mbī’i nchhu, pugu pa gí ŋgwamishua ha’aŋ pugu tei njiŋ nnu shini.
15 Ni ŋgwa taoŋtaoŋ, ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao yi taoŋtaoŋ, ndɔ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa
pugu yi fuo, ndɔ mbɔ ghaŋ ki piŋ nɛ, yichəɨ yaoŋ lɔ nji’i mbɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ.
Ndɔ mbī’i nu nnu yugu pugu pa ŋgaŋthɔ yugu lɔ mbɔ pi yi taoŋtaoŋ.
16 Pugu gha nchhu ŋa pugu ji Minnwi ndɔ ndāa vi ni mbha fà’a pugu.
Pugu chwīe pa nnu ŋa pi pɨna, ndɔ mbɔ pa ntɨnɨthɔ, pa’a ndɔ ŋkā’o nɔ
chwīe nu sheshe nnu shì’i.

2

Yɛ’i yaoŋ yɛ’i ŋa a yi tithi nɛ

1 Ndɔ ni gɔ̀, yɛ’i ŋgwa ni yaoŋ ŋa a nyīeŋ ta’a kwò pugu yaoŋ yɛ’i tithi
nɛ.
2 Tɨgɨ lulunu pimbia ŋa p̂ugu wɛ̄iŋ noŋ pugu, mbɨnɨ mbɔ ŋgwa chɨɨchɨɨ,
nchhɔ chɔmbhi shiethɔ, mbɔ ŋgwa tithi moŋ piŋ, ni khwǎ, pugu pa tīi nu
shii.
3 Pa lulunu piŋgɛ ŋkaa pugu nōoŋ pɔgɔ Minnwi moŋ mbha nnu yugu,
ki lɔ mbɔ ghaŋ lə̄ɨŋ ŋgwa ni chrà, ki pa ŋkǔna moŋ là’o. Pugu fā’o nɔ yɛ’i
nu yaoŋ ŋa a kā’o nɛ,
4 nnɛ ntɨgɨ piŋgɛ ŋa pugu pi’i mikə’ɨ nɛ ŋa pugu khwā laoŋ pugu, pugu
pa puoŋ pugu,
5 ndɔ mbɨnɨ nchhɔ chɔmbhi shiethɔ, mbɔ ghaŋ ŋi’ɛŋ noŋ, mfā’a nu
nda shi’i, mfā’o pwapuŋ, nja’o nchò ndaoŋ vugu nnɛ ŋa ki’i pi wɛ’i chrà
Minnwi.
6 Wu’ɔ nɛnnɛ tɨgɨ pa pimbia ŋa pugu pi’i mikə’ɨ nɛ ŋa pugu chhɔ
chɔmbhi shiethɔ.
7 Nōoŋ noŋ yɔ moŋ ŋguoŋ shɛndaoŋ ghao nɔ lǐ nɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a ghà mfā’a
fà’a shi’i, moŋ yaoŋ ŋa ɔ yɛ’i nu nɛ, yɛ’i ni ta’anju’ɔ, pugu pa chɨɨchɨɨ.
8 Chrā chrà tithi ŋa mba’a ŋgwa yəɨ ntəɨ fɔ, nji ŋa pa mbǐna pɔ shi mfā’o
lrithɔ ki lɔ mfā’o sheshe nnu pɨphɨ nɔ chrā nu nthɛ via.
9 Pa ŋkǔna fā’o nɔ ya’o nu mbhɔ taathɔ vugu moŋ ŋguoŋ nnu ghao.
Pugu fā’o nɔ chwīe nu túa taathɔ yugu pwa ki lɔ nthɔ nyīeŋ ŋkhwē chrà
nchò pugu,
10 ki nthɔ njōo pa puoŋ mi yaoŋ mbhɔ pugu, ndɔ pugu pɔ ŋgwa ŋa
mimfɛ pi nnu ŋgò yugu, nnɛ ŋa moŋ ŋguoŋ puoŋ shɛndaoŋ ghao minthɛ
pugu gha’o ntígɨ Minnwi yia ŋa a ŋkwe via nɛ.
11 Nthɛ ŋa pwapuŋ Minnwi kwo nōoŋ noŋ yi, nthɔ nu ni lūgu nu ni
ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ghao.
12 Pwapuŋ yi ghɔ chhɔ ntɨgɨ via ŋa p̂ia mī’aŋ ŋkwaŋ chɔmbhi ŋa a lɔ
ŋga’o Minnwi nɛ pugu pa njù’ɔ maoŋ ŋkuoŋ ŋgrào mbhi, nchhɔ chɔmbhi
shiethɔ, pugu pa chɔmbhi ndɨndɨ, pugu pa chɔmbhi pɔgɔ Minnwi moŋ
mbhi yei,
13 ǹchhɔ njwɛrɛ kwà’a ŋa a gha nthɔ ni mbɔrɔ nɛ, mbɔ thɔ nu Minnwi
yia ndɔ mbɔ Minnwi ndiɛŋ, ndɔ mbɔ ŋkwe via, mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto moŋ
ndigha’o.

14 Jishɔ Krishto yei ni mfɛ noŋ yi ŋkhu nthɛ via nɔ yuoŋ nu via mfu'u moŋ ŋguoŋ pa nnu pɨphɨ ghao, nchwīe via pia pɔ pa ŋgwa taoŋtaoŋ ŋa pugu fā'o ni'iŋ njù'ɔ nɔ chwīe nu shi'i.
15 Chīi pa nnu pei, mā'aŋ ghrɨ́ ndɔ mbīga vugu ni ŋguoŋ ghrɨ́ ghao. Ki'i ŋoŋ chɨ̄'ə ghɔ.

3

Pīri noŋ yɔ nɔ fā'a nu ŋguoŋ fà'a shi'i

1 Kwiŋ vugu ŋa pugu ya'o nchò ghaŋ sha'a ŋgwa pugu pa thishɨ. Pugu ya'o nchò pa thishɨ, ndɔ mbīri noŋ yugu nɔ chwīe nu ŋguoŋ fà'a shi'i.
2 Shwei vugu ŋa ki'i pugu chrā nnu pɨphɨ thɔ shesheŋoŋ, ndə'ɨ fɛ̀'i, njū noŋ, ŋga'o ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ghao.
3 Nthɛ ŋa yichəɨ ndɨɨ pia ni noŋ yia ni mbɔ pa na, ntɨnɨthɔ, pi fāaŋ ndaoŋ ni pia, mbɔ pa kǔna mbhɔ ŋkwaŋ ŋkwaŋ njù'ɔ pugu pa nchhɔ shi'i. Nchhɔ chɔmbhi yia moŋ khwā nu ŋa pichəɨ ŋgwa pɔ moŋ yú'ɔ, mfā'o kighɨ'ə, ŋgwa ki pīna via, pia pīna ŋgwa.
4 Ndɔ ndɨɨ ŋa pwapuŋ pugu pa khwǎ Minnwi ŋkwe via ni nōoŋ noŋ yi nɛ,
5 a kwe via, pa'a ndɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pa fà'a tithi ŋa pia chwīe, a ni mbɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ kwoshɨnɨ yi, ntɔgɔ mbhɔ Jijwɛ Minnwi ŋa a phi via ŋkamu'ɔŋ, mfɛ chɔmbhi fhi ni pia ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ shīgao nu via.
6 Minnwi ni shā'o Jijwɛ yi ŋkiɛŋ ntou yi mbiŋ pia ntɔgɔ pi mbɨŋ Jishɔ Krishto ŋkwe via,
7 nnɛ ŋa pi shi ŋga nchwīe pia pɔ yi ka'oka'o shhɨ Minnwi, ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pwapuŋ yi, pia fā'o chɔmbhi ki mmɛ ŋa pia fā'o kwà'a nɔ ghɔ nɛ.
8 Chrà yei chrà ŋa minthɛ ŋoŋ yɨ'ə noŋ yi ŋkuoŋ ghɔ. Ntā'a nu ŋa ɔ wu'ɔ nthi pi ŋkuoŋ nnu pei, nnɛ ŋa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni ŋkwo piŋ Minnwi nɛ shi ndɨna nɔ fɛ nu noŋ yugu ni fā'a nu fà'a shi'i. Nnu pei ya mbwa ndɔ mfā'o shéi ni ŋgwa.
9 Ndɔ lə'ɨ mindoundou nnu na, pa shia nu nnu pa ligi pa ŋkhu tǎa, pa minduoŋnduoŋ, pa fɛ̀'i nthɛ gí, nthɛ ŋa pugu lɔ mfā'o shéi ndɔ pa'a ndɔ nji'i mfā'o ghɛ̀rɛ.
10 Ndɔ ni ŋoŋ ŋa a ghà nthɔ ni minduoŋnduoŋ nɛ, fɛ mbra yi ndɨɨ ŋa ɔ kwo shūu tə́nə yi mbɨnɨ mbi'i nɛ,
11 nji nu ŋa ŋkwaŋ ŋoŋ yinɛ, kɔ̀rɔ pɔ mbɨŋ yu, a ŋoŋ mbɨmbhɨ. Phɨ yi nōoŋ ŋa a pɔ moŋ ntəɨ.

Ndugwi ntígɨ pugu pa chrà

12 Ndɨɨ ŋa ǹtaoŋ Atɛma ki Taikiku vɛ nɛ, ɔ kāa nɔ thɔ nu njəɨ a Nikopoli, nthɛ ŋa ǹtā'a nu mbɔ pi fɔ moŋ laoŋ.
13 Kāa ni ŋguoŋ ghrɨ́ yɔ nɔ kɔnɔ nu Shɛna, mbɔ mmɛŋoŋ moŋ gí, pugu Apolo nɔ ha'aŋ pugu ghəɨ nyǐeŋ yugu nɛ. Kāa nɔ yəɨ nu ŋa pugu lɔ nji'i mbou yaoŋ.
14 A pie ŋa ŋgwa pia yɛ'i nɔ fɛ nu noŋ yugu ni fà'a shi'i, nɔ ghɛ̄rɛ nu ni pa chà ŋa a laoŋ nu nɛ, ki lɔ nchhɔ pi chɔmbhi ki ghɛ̀rɛ.
15 Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ŋa pigi pugu pɔ ka'a nɛ mā'aŋ chrà yɔ. Chrā ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu khwā via moŋ piŋ nɛ.
Pwapuŋ Minnwi pɔ ni pəɨ ghao.

Ŋwa’aŋlɨ
Filemu
Kāoŋ nu pa thɔ nnu

A nā’aŋ Pɔɔ nā’aŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei mfɛ ni Filemu nɔ līgəɨ nu vi nthɛ khwǎ, ŋa a piŋ Oneshimu mbɨnɨ nu’uŋ ndōgɔ vi, ki lɔ nu’uŋ mbɔ pi nɔ ŋkǔna, mbɔ pi nɔ ndǐŋ vi moŋ piŋ. Ŋwa’aŋlɨ ghɔ fɨ’ɨ kwrí ŋa a lōgɔ lɨ’ɨ moŋ chɔmbhi Oneshimu nɛ. Njiŋ Oneshimu pɔ ŋa, “yaoŋ ŋa a fā’o ghèrɛ.” Filemu ni mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ ŋgaŋ piŋ ha’aŋ pi ya nji vi la’ataoŋ Koloshe. Oneshimu ni mbɔ ŋkǔna yi ŋa a ni ntei, ŋga ŋgəɨ, njəɨ Pɔɔ mbiŋ Minnwi mbhɔ yu.

Mā’aŋ nu chrà

1 Ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei llɔ mbhɔ mu Pɔɔ, mbɔ ŋgaŋ chə́ɨŋ nthɛ Krishto Jishɔ; a pigi Timoti, ndǐŋ via.

Ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei ghəɨ pi mbhɔ Filemu taannu via mbɨnɨ mbɔ ŋgaŋ kwò fà’a pia pugu ka’a

2 ni Afia mbɔ ndǐŋ via yi miŋgwɛ, ni Akipu ŋa pia pugu mā’aŋ nchhò moŋ piŋ ka’a nɛ, ni chɔshi ŋa a ghà mbāoŋ nda ghɔ nɛ.

3 Pwapuŋ pugu pa ghɨghrɨ llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi, mbɔ Tǎa via, pugu Jishɔ Krishto, mbɔ Taathɔ, pɔ ni pəɨ.

Khwǎ pugu piŋ ŋa Filemu fā’o nɛ

4 Ǹtōo Minnwi a ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ nthɛ ghɔ sheshe ndɨɨ ŋa ŋga ǹchhɔ nduoŋ Minnwi mfɛ nu vɛ nɛ,

5 nthɛ ŋa ǹja’o fɨ’ɨ piŋ yɔ mbɨŋ Jishɔ Taathɔ pugu pa fɨ’ɨ khwǎ ŋa ɔ fā’o mbɨŋ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ nɛ.

6 Nduoŋ ŋa pɔ nu yia ka’a nɔ ghaŋ piŋ shi nchwīe pia pɨnɨ nji ŋguoŋ mbɔrɔ ŋa ŋguoŋ yia fā’o moŋ chɔmbhi yia moŋ pɔ nu ka’a pia pa Krishto.

7 Nthɛ ŋa ǹkwo fā’o ntou pwanju’ɔ pugu pa pɔ nu shi’i llɔ moŋ khwǎ ŋa ɔ fā’o nɛ ma ndǐŋ a, nthɛ ŋa njù’ɔ ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ gū ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ ghɔ.

Pɔɔ fɛ lìgəɨ nthɛ Oneshimu

8-9 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ǹdīgəɨ ghɔ ŋa ɔ chwīe nnu ŋa ɔ fā’o nɔ chwīe nu nɛ. Ni ghrɨ́ mbhɔ Krishto, a kaŋ nthɛ m̀fā’o tɨnɨnju’ɔ nɔ fɛ nu gɨ́ vɛ ŋa ɔ chwīe. Ndɔ nthɛ pi khwǎ ŋa pɔgɔ fā’o nɛ, ǹdīgəɨ ghɔ līgəɨ, mbɔ mu Pɔɔ ndunu ŋoŋ ndɔ mbɨnɨ mbɔ ŋgaŋ chə́ɨŋ nthɛ Krishto Jishɔ.

10 Ndīgəɨ ghɔ nthɛ muuŋ a, Oneshimu, ŋa mi ni ŋgū tǎa vi moŋ piŋ nɔ ha’aŋ m̀bɔ moŋ chə́ɨŋ hɛiŋ nɛ.

11 A shini ndɔ mfǔoŋ mfā’o ghèrɛ vɛ, ndɔ ti ndwɛ a fā’o ghèrɛ vɛ mbɨnɨ mfā’o vəɨ.

12 Ǹthɔ ntaoŋ vi ŋa a pɨnɨ nthɔ njəɨ ghɔ, nja mbɔ pi njù’ɔ a nɛnnɛ ŋa ǹtaoŋ nu vɛ.

13 Ŋka ni ŋkhwā nɔ mieŋ nu vi yəɨ mu, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ a ghērɛ a nɔ lɨ’ɨ yɔ moŋ pɨɨ ndɨɨ ŋa m̀bɔ moŋ chə́ɨŋ nthɛ pwa pisha’akhɔ nɛ.

14 Ndɔ ǹkhwā ŋa ki’i ǹchwīe sheshe nnu ki ɔ lɔ mbiŋ, nnɛ ki’i shi’i yɔ pɔ pi ŋa pi fra ghɔ fra. Á pɔ pi ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ njù’ɔ yɔ chhu nɛ.

15 Nthɛ ŋa kə̀ɨchəɨ a ni nchwīe yie ghɔ pi fɛ̄nɛ vəɨ yu nɔ kuo ndɨɨ nnɛ
ŋa ɔ shi mbɨnɨ mfā̀o vi nɔ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ
16 ki lɔ nu̍uŋ mbɔ pi nɔ ŋkǔna, ndɔ a chaa ŋkǔna, mbɔ nɔ ŋkɪɛŋ ndǐŋ,
mī̍ɛŋ mbɔ vəɨ. Ndwɛ a shi nja mfā̀o ntou ghɛ̀rɛ vɛ nɔ ŋkǔna yɔ pugu pa
ndǐŋ ghɔ moŋ piŋ.
17 Nnɛ ä mbɔ ŋa nɔ ŋgaŋ kwò fà̍a a, ɔ Ī̍ii a nɔ ndǐŋ ghɔ, ɔ piŋ mbɨnɨ
ndɔ̄gɔ vi ndɔ ha̍aŋ ɔ lɔ̄gɔ pi mmu.
18 Ä mfāaŋ sheshe nnu mbɨŋ ghɔ, ki sheshe ŋkrù yɔ pɔ puŋ yu, ɔ̂ nā̍aŋ
nɔ ligi a.
19 Ǹā̍aŋ yei lɨ̍ɨ pi ni nyaŋ mbhɔ: Mmu, Pɔɔ, nshi ndu̍u vɛ. Ǹdɔ nu̍uŋ
mfā̀o nɔ kwiŋ nu ghɔ ŋa ŋkrù a puŋ ghɔ yiɛŋ ti ŋga̍a nthɛ ŋa ɔ tɔgɔ pi
mbhɔ mu mfā̀o chɔmbhi ki mmɛ.
20 A yie, ma ndǐŋ a, ǹtā̍a shéi mbhɔ ghɔ nthɛ ligi Taathɔ. Mā̍aŋ njù̍ɔ a
nɔ ndǐŋ ɔ moŋ piŋ nu Krishto.
21 Ḿfā̀o tɨnɨnju̍ɔ ŋa ɔ shi nchwīe nnu ŋa ǹchhu nɛ, ǹā̍aŋ mfɛ vɛ, nji
nu ŋa ɔ shi nchwīe ti a ka chaa fɨ̍ɨ yɛ ŋa ǹchhu nɛ chaa.
22 Ta̍a nnu nɔ pɨnɨ nu mbīgi pɔ ŋa ɔ pīri njiɛŋ nda vəɨ, nthɛ ŋa m̀fā̀o
kwà̍a ŋa pi shi ŋkhwē luoŋ yəɨ ghao, mfu̍u a moŋ chə́ɨŋ ǹthɔ njəɨ vəɨ.

Ndugwi chrā nu

23 Epafra, mbɔ ŋgaŋ kwò chə́ɨŋ a nthɛ Krishto Jishɔ, mā̍aŋ chrà yɔ.
24 Maaku, ni Arishtaku, ni Dema, ni Luka mbɔ ghaŋ kwò fà̍a paŋ, mā̍aŋ
chrà yəɨ ŋkaa pugu.
25 Pwapuŋ Jishɔ Krishto mbɔ Taathɔ pɔ ni pəɨ ghao.

Ŋwa’aŋlɨ ŋgwa
Hibru
Kāoŋ nu pa thɔ nnu

Pi nā’aŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei nɔ mā’aŋ nu ghrí ghaŋ piŋ ha’aŋ pugu ni ntā’a nu ndāa piŋ yugu mbɨŋ Krishto nthɛ pa ŋgə’ɨ ŋa pugu ni ntɔgɔ nu moŋ ghɔ nɛ. Fŭoŋ nnu ŋa pi nā’aŋ nɔ mā’aŋ nu ghrí yugu nɛ pɔ ŋa, pi nōoŋ ŋa a Jishɔ Krishto mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ shɛndaoŋ ndɔ mbɔ ndugwi yi ŋa Minnwi tɔgɔ fɔ nōoŋ noŋ yi nɛ. Pi nōoŋ ŋa Jishɔ Muuŋ Minnwi, ni njɛ’i ya’o nchò ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pa ŋgə’ɨ ŋa a ni njəɨ nɛ. Jishɔ chaa ŋguoŋ pa njəɨ lɨ’ɨ Minnwi moŋ Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Ndunu Kìna pugu pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi. Jishɔ pɔ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ nɔ ŋgaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi, nthɨŋkwo yi chaa yi pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi pugu pa Mushi. Minnwi nōoŋ ŋa Jishɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a pɔ ki ndugwi yi nɔ ŋgaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi ŋa a chaa ŋguoŋ pɛ ha’aŋ a ni mbɔ moŋ Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Ndunu Kìna nɛ.

Ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei nōoŋ ŋa pa ghaŋ piŋ tɔgɔ mbhɔ Jishɔ ndūgu mbhɔ phɨ, ni pɔgɔ gu pugu pa gu. A nōoŋ ŋa pa nnu wɛ̄iŋ ŋkhĭ pugu pa fɛ̄’i nu ŋgiɛŋ moŋ Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Ndunu Kɨna ni mbɔ pi mili’i lūgu nu ŋa Jishɔ shi nthɔ nɔ ghɔ nɛ. Ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei gɛ̄ pa ghaŋ piŋ ŋa pugu kɨna moŋ piŋ nthi a tɨnɨ ti ŋgə̄ɨ nchəɨŋ nɔ ndugwi yi.

Jishɔ Krishto pɔ pi Muuŋ Minnwi

1 Fie llɛshhɨ, Minnwi ni nchrā ni pa tăa pia ntɔgɔ pi mbɨŋ pa njəɨlɨ’ɨ pi
ntou ndɨɨ moŋ ntou shɛndaoŋ.
2 Ndɔ moŋ ndugwi llé pei, a chrā ni pia ntɔgɔ pi mbɨŋ Muuŋ vi ŋa a ni
nū’ɔŋ vi ŋa ŋguoŋ yaoŋ moŋ mbhi hɛiŋ ma mbɔ ji nɛ. Minnwi ni nchwīe
mbhi yei ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ yu.
3 A pɔ pi chiachia thɛ nu ndigha’o Minnwi. A ya mbɔ pi ywrĭ ŋkwaŋ
ha’aŋ Minnwi pɔ nɛ. A ju mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a chwīe ŋguoŋ yaoŋ chhɔ mbɔ
nu nɔ ha’aŋ pugu pɔ nu nɛ, ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ ghrí chrà yi. A ni ŋga ŋkwo
shīgao phɨ ŋgwamishua, nchɔchhɔ ŋgei mbhɔ jɨ Ju ŋa a chaapifuoŋ tɔthɨ
nɛ.
4 Pi ni nchwīe Muuŋ vei chaa pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ ligi
ghɔ ŋa Minnwi ni mfɛ ghɔ ni nchaa yugu nɛ.
5 Nthɛ ŋa a yəɨ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi ŋa Minnwi ni ŋkwo ma nchhu ghɔ
ŋa,
“Ɔ Muuŋ a,
shi’a ŋ̀gū Tăa ghɔ”?
Ki ŋkamu’ɔŋ ŋa,
“Ŋshi mbɔ Tăa vi,
a pɔ Muuŋ a”?
6 Nɔ pigi nu ŋkamu’ɔŋ, ndɨɨ ŋa Minnwi ni nthɔ ni Muuŋ shhɨ ŋkuoŋ mbhi
nɛ, a chhu ŋa, “Ŋguoŋ ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi gha’o vi.”
7 A gha ŋgə̄ɨ mi chrā nu nthɛ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi, nchhu ŋa,
“Minnwi chwīe pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi pɔ pi nɔ fīfrəɨ,
nchwīe pa puoŋ fà’a pi pɔ nɔ lɨŋ móŋoŋ.”
8 Ndɔ, ŋga ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ Muuŋ, a chhu ŋa,
“Faaŋ yɔ, ma Minnwi, pɔ ki ndugwi yi,
mbɨ̀e ndɨndɨ pɔ pi mbɨ̀e ŋa ɔ sha’a fùoŋ yɔ nɔ ghɔ nɛ.

9 Ɔ khwā ndɨndɨ, mbɨ̌na mbha nnu pɨphɨ.
Nthɛ yie, ma Minnwi, Minnwi yɔ chu'ɔ ghɔ
mbɔrɔ ghɔ ni wru pwanju'ɔ ŋa a chaa yi ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pəɨ pugu pɔ nɛ."
10 A pɨnɨ nu'uŋ nchhu ŋa,
"Gɔ̀, Taathɔ, a chwīe gɔ̀ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ nɔ njɛ̄ yi,
pa po pɔ fà'a mbhɔ mɔ,
11 pugu shi mmɛ ntɔgɔ gha, ndɔ ɔ kɨna pi ki ndugwi yi,
pugu shi ndunu ŋkhu nɔ ndhwí.
12 Ɔ lɛ mbara vugu nɔ mmɛ ndhwí,
ŋkwri vugu nɔ ha'aŋ pi ghà ŋkwri ndhwí nɛ.
Ndɔ ɔ wu'ɔ ŋkɨna pi nɛnnɛ,
ndugwi yɔ lɔ nji'i mbɔ."
13 Nɔ pīgi nu, a pɔ yəɨ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi ŋa Minnwi ni ŋkwo ma nchhu ghɔ ŋa,
"Chɔchɔ hɛiŋ ŋgei mbhɔ a yi jɨ,
ti ǹshi nu'uŋ nchwīe pa mimbɨna pɔ gū krɨ́ tigi kwò yɔ?"
14 Pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ pighɔ lɔ ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ pi pa puoŋ fà'a jijwɛ ŋa pi taoŋ vugu ŋa pugu ghɛ̄rɛ pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu shi mfā'o lūgu nu nɛ?

2

Thi a tɨnɨ ŋkuoŋ nnu ŋa Minnwi chhu nɛ

1 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, a pie ŋa p̂ia ya mfɛ ndɨɨ yia mbīgi ni yaoŋ ŋa pia ni nja'o nɛ, kaŋ minthɛ nɛ pia lərə ndɔllɔ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ.

2 Nthɛ ŋa ŋkɨ̀nɨ Minnwi* ŋa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi ni mā'aŋ nɛ, ni nōoŋ ŋa ŋoŋ nthɛ a yɨ'ə noŋ yi ŋkuoŋ ghɔ, ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ŋa ŋoŋ chwīe nnu ŋa a lɔ nji'i ŋkā'o nɛ, ki ntɨnɨthɔ nɛ, a fā'o njó nɔ ha'aŋ a kā'o nɛ.

3 Ti minthɛ pia tei ki'ɛ pi nɛiŋ nɔ ha'aŋ p̈ia mieŋ ki tigi thɔ yia ŋkuoŋ ŋkiɛŋ shɛndaoŋ lūgu nu yei? A ni mfŭoŋ Taathɔ nchīi lūgu nu yei, pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni nja'o nɛ nōoŋ ni pia ŋa a yie ghɔ shini.

4 Minnwi ŋkaa yu ni mbɔ miŋkwentie pa nnu pighɔ, ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pa lĭ ŋa a ni nōoŋ pugu pa nnu ghraoghrao ŋa a ni nchwīe, pugu pa ŋkwaŋ ŋkwaŋ nnu ghrɨ́ ŋa a ni nchwīe nu pugu pa fɛ́ mooŋ Jijwɛ, ŋa a ni ŋgrā ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ a khwā nɛ.

Ŋoŋ ŋa lūgu nu yia llɔ mbhɔ yu nɛ

5 Minnwi shini ndɔ nji'i nū'ɔŋ pi ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi ŋa pugu sha'a mbhi fhi ŋa a thɔ nu nɛ, mbɔ mbhi yɛ ŋa pia chrā nu nthɛ yie nɛ.

6 Nɔ ha'aŋ pi chhu yichəɨ lɨ'ɨ moŋ Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi nɛ,
"Ŋoŋmishua pɔ pi khɔ ŋa ɔ chhɔ mbī'i pi ju
ki Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua ŋa ɔ lɨna nu ni jú?
7 Ɔ chwīe vi nɔ muuŋ kuo ndɨɨ a pɔ njiŋ ghaŋ ntaoŋ pɔ.
Ɔ shhɔ̄ vi ni ŋkie ndigha'o pugu pa pɔ nu chɨɨchɨɨ,†
8 nū'ɔŋ vi ŋa a sha'a ju ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao."
Nɔ nū'ɔŋ nu vi ŋa a thɔ nsha'a ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao, njiŋ yi pɔ ŋa yichəɨ yaoŋ lɔ nji'i mbɔ fɔ ŋa a lɔ nji'i nthɔ nsha'a ju. Ndɔ ti ndwɛ nɛiŋ, pia lɔ nji'i njəɨ vi a chhɔ nsha'a ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao.

---

* **2:2 2:2** Ŋkɨ̀nɨ yei hɛiŋ pɔ pi gɨ́ Mushi. Pa ŋgwa Juu ni nji yugu ŋa Gɨ́ ghɔ ni mfɛ Minnwi ni Mushi ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi. † **2:7 2:7** Pi pīgi moŋ pichəɨ pa Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi llɛshhɨ ŋa *Ɔ nū'ɔŋ vi ŋa a lɨna nu ni ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa ɔ ni nchwīe nɛ.*

9 Ndɔ ndwɛ, pia yəɨ pi ju ŋa pi chwīe vi nɔ muuŋ kuo ndɨɨ a pɔ njiŋ pa
ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi nɛ, mbɔ Jishɔ. Pi shhɔ̄ vi ni ŋkie ndigha'o pugu pa
gha'o nu nthɛ ŋgə'ɨ gu ŋa a ni ntɔgɔ moŋ ghɔ nɛ. Yie ghɔ ni mbhɔ nɛnnɛ
ŋa ntɔgɔ ŋkuoŋ pwapuŋ Minnwi minthɛ a khu gu nɔ ligi ŋguoŋ ŋgwa
ghao.
10 Nthɛ ŋa a ni ŋkā'o ŋa ju ŋa ŋguoŋ yaoŋ pɔ nthɛ pi ju ndɔ ndhɔ pi
mbhɔ yu nɛ chwīe Jishɔ pɔ ki ntəɨ ntɔgɔ pi moŋ yəɨ nu ŋgə'ɨ. Yei pɔ pi nɔ
chwīe nu ntou ŋgwa fā'o ndigha'o. Jishɔ ju ŋa a chu'ɔ shɛndaoŋ kie nu
ndūgu, ndɔ ŋgɛ̄rɛ ŋgwa ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ fɔ nɛ.
11 Ju ŋa a shīgao ŋgwa ŋa pugu pɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ nɛ pugu ju ghɔ ŋa pi
shīgao vi ŋa a pɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ nɛ lɩɔ pi moŋ ta'a ndaaŋoŋ. A chwīe yie ghɔ
pa'a a lɔ nji'i mfā'o lrithɔ nɔ mɛ̄iŋ nu vugu ni pa lǐŋ pi,
12 nchhu nu ŋa,
"Ñshi nchīi ligi yɔ ni pa lǐŋ paŋ,
shi njrāo ŋkhǐ ŋga'o ligi yɔ moŋ kɨrɨ yugu."
13 Ŋkamu'ɔŋ a pɨnɨ nchhu ŋa, "Ñshi njɨ'ə noŋ a pi mbɨŋ yu." A pɨnɨ nchhu
ŋkamu'ɔŋ ŋa, "Mbɔ nɛiŋ hɛiŋ pigi pa puoŋ pɛ ŋa Minnwi fɛ vəɨ nɛ."
14 Nthɛ ŋa pa puoŋ pɔ pi ŋgwamishua ni frɛinoŋ pugu pa chhǐ nɛ, Jishɔ
ŋkaa yu ni mbɔ ŋoŋmishua nɔ pugu, nnɛ ŋa ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ khu nu mi,
minthɛ a pɨrɨ ŋoŋ ŋa a fā'o ghrɨ́ gu nɛ, mbɔ devɨ,
15 nnɛ mfu'u ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni ŋkɨna moŋ ŋkǐɨ moŋ ŋguoŋ chɔmbhi
yugu ghao nthɛ pɔgɔ nu ŋa pugu shi ŋkhu nɛ.
16 Nthɛ ŋa shishini, a lɔ nji'i ŋgɛ̄rɛ pi ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi, a ghɛ̄rɛ pi
mbhɛ̌ yaoŋ Abrahaŋ.
17 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, a ni mbie ŋa pi chwīe vi a pɔ nɔ lǐŋ pi moŋ ŋguoŋ
shɛndaoŋ ghao, nji ŋa minthɛ a pɔ ŋkiɛŋ Taathɔ pa Thishɨ Ghaŋ Fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ
ŋa a fā'o kwoshɨnɨ ndɔ mfā'o ni'iŋ njù'ɔ moŋ fà'a nu fà'a Minnwi. Nnɛ
minthɛ a fɛ yaoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ŋa a shi nshīgao phɨ ŋgwa nɛ.
18 Nthɛ ŋa ju nduthɔ yi gha kwo yəɨ ŋgə'ɨ ndɨɨ ŋa pi mōoŋ vi nɛ, a fā'o
ghrɨ́ nɔ ghɛ̄rɛ nu ŋgwa pɛ ŋa mōoŋ nu thɔ nu ni pugu nɛ.

3

Jishɔ chaa Mushi

1 Pa lǐŋ paŋ pi taoŋtaoŋ moŋ piŋ ŋa Minnwi gɛ̄ vəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ nɛ, p̂əɨ
lɩi pi Jishɔ shi'i mbɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ ndɔ mbɨnɨ mbɔ Taathɔ pa Thishɨ Ghaŋ
Fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ piŋ yɛ ŋa pia chhu ŋa pia fā'o nɛ.
2 A ni ni'iŋ njù'ɔ yi nɔ fā'a nu fà'a ŋoŋ ŋa a ni nchu'ɔ vi nɛ, wu'ɔ nɔ
ha'aŋ Mushi ni mfā'o ni'iŋ njù'ɔ moŋ fà'a yi moŋ ŋguoŋ mbaanda Minnwi
nɛ.
3 Nthɛ ŋa pi yəɨ ŋa Jishɔ fā'o ndigha'o a yiɛŋ nchaa yi Mushi, a wu'ɔ nɔ
ha'aŋ ŋgaŋ ŋoŋ ŋa a krao nda pie ŋa a fā'o ntou gha'o nu nchaa nda ghɔ
nduthɔ yi nɛ.
4 Sheshe nda krao ŋoŋ ŋkrao nda ghɔ, ndɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a krao ŋguoŋ yaoŋ
nɛ pɔ pi Minnwi.
5 Mushi ni mfā'o ni'iŋ njù'ɔ moŋ ŋguoŋ mbaanda Minnwi nɔ muuŋ fà'a
nɔ kwe nu ntie pa nnu pɛ ŋa pi shi nchhu ndɨɨ nduoŋ nɛ.
6 Ndɔ Krishto fā'o ni'iŋ njù'ɔ moŋ mbaanda Minnwi pi nɔ Muuŋ. Ndɔ
pia pɔ pi mbaanda yi nɔ ha'aŋ pia nthi ŋkuoŋ tɨnɨnju'ɔ yia pugu pa khwā
njù'ɔ yia moŋ kwà'a ŋa pia fā'o nɛ.

Fɛrɛnoŋ ni ŋgwa Minnwi

7 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, nɔ ha'aŋ Jijwɛ Minnwi chhu nɛ,
"Shi'a, p̈əɨ nja'o ŋggì yi,
8 ki'i pəɨ fīnɨ njù'ɔ yəɨ
nɔ ha'aŋ pa ŋkhu tǎa pəɨ ni nchwīe ndɨɨ ŋa pugu ni mbā'a ŋkǔnu yugu ni Minnwi,
moŋ pɨɨ ndɨɨ ywɛ'i nu moŋ ŋkǔnu njó,
9 lɨ'ɨ ŋa pa ŋkhu tǎa pəɨ ni njwɛ'i a
ndɔ njəɨ mbhɔ fà'a a nɔ khwɛ wuŋ ŋga'o nɛ.
10 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, lwillwi a ni ntīgəɨ nthɛ yei ŋgwrɛiŋgwa, ǹchhu ŋa,
'Pugu ghà ŋgu'ɔ mfāaŋ pi ndaoŋ moŋ njù'ɔ pugu,
pugu lɔ nji'i ŋkāa nɔ ji nu nnu ŋa ǹtā'a nu ŋa pugu chwīe nɛ.'
11 Nɔ ha'aŋ mi ni ŋkwo kā'a ti nshwrɛ̄i moŋ mmɛ pɨgɨtua a nɛ,
'Mba'a pugu ma nii moŋ lɨ'ɨ fɛrɛ noŋ a.' "
12 P̈əɨ lɨna nu ma pa lǐŋ paŋ, nnɛ ŋa ki'i yichəɨ ŋoŋ shɨna pəɨ fā'o njù'ɔ ŋa a yi pɨphɨ ki lɔ mbiŋ Minnwi nɛ, nchwīe pəɨ gū ki lɔ nu'uŋ nthi moŋ piŋ nu Minnwi maoŋ.
13 Ndɔ pəɨ mā'aŋ ghrí noŋ pəɨ sheshe llɛ́ nɔ ha'aŋ ligi llɛmbhi ghɔ, "shi'a" nɛ, nnɛ ŋa mba'a phɨ fīɨ shesheŋoŋ vəɨ a fīnɨ njù'ɔ yi.
14 Nthɛ ŋa pia thɔ mbɔ ta'a yi pia pa Krishto ka'a nɔ ha'aŋ p̈ia nthi ŋkuoŋ tɨnɨnju'ɔ yɛ ŋa pia ni mfā'o nɛ ti ŋgə̄ɨ nchəɨŋ nɔ ndugwi yi.
15 Nɔ ha'aŋ Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu nɛ,
"Shi'a, p̈əɨ nja'o ŋggì yi,
ki'i pəɨ fīnɨ njù'ɔ yəɨ
nɔ ha'aŋ pa ŋkhu tǎa pəɨ ni nchwīe ndɨɨ ŋa pugu ni mbā'a ŋkǔnu yugu ni Minnwi nɛ."
16 Nthɛ ŋa a ni mbɔ pa gǒ ŋa pugu ni nja'o ŋggì Minnwi ndɔ mbā'a ŋkǔnu yugu ghɔ? A shini ndɔ ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ pi ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni ntaoŋ Ijipti, Mushi pɔ nthishɨ vugu nɛ?
17 Lwillwi Minnwi ni ntīgəɨ nthɛ pi pa gǒ nɔ khwɛ wuŋ ŋga'o? A shini ndɔ mbɔ nthɛ pi ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni nchwīe phɨ, ŋa pugu ni ŋgū ŋkhu ghao moŋ ŋkǔnu njó nɛ?
18 A ni nshwrɛ̄i nthɛ pi pa gǒ ŋa mba'a pugu yi'i nii moŋ lɨ'ɨ fɛrɛ noŋ yi? A shini ndɔ mbɔ pi ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni ntɨnɨthɔ nɛ?
19 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pia yəɨ ŋa pugu ni nii kie nthɛ ki piŋ.

4

1 Nthɛ yie, nɔ ha'aŋ kà'a nɔ nii nu moŋ lɨ'ɨ fɛrɛnoŋ yi wu'ɔ nthi nɛ, p̂ia fā'o pógɔ nji ŋa ki'i yichəɨ kaŋ ta'a ŋoŋ vəɨ mieŋ ki lɔ ndugwi pi moŋ fɛrɛnoŋ ghɔ.
2 Nthɛ ŋa pwa pisha'akhɔ ghɔ ni nthɔ ni pia wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ a ni nthɔ ni pugu nɛ, ndɔ ŋkɨ̀nɨ ŋa pugu ni nja'o nɛ shini ndɔ ŋgɛ̄rɛ vugu nthɛ ŋa pugu shini ndɔ mfā'o piŋ ŋkuoŋ ŋkɨ̀nɨ ghɔ ŋa pugu ni nja'o nɛ.
3 Nthɛ ŋa pia ŋa pia piŋ nɛ nii moŋ fɛrɛnoŋ ghɔ. Nɔ ha'aŋ a ni nchhu ŋa,
"Nɔ ha'aŋ mi ni ŋkwo kā'a ti nshwrɛ̄i moŋ mmɛ pɨgɨtua a nɛ,
mba'a pugu ma nii moŋ lɨ'ɨ fɛrɛnoŋ a."
A ni nchhu yei nnu nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ a ni ŋkwo mī'ɛŋ fà'a yi llɔ moŋ njɛ̄ mbhi nɛ.

4 Nthɛ ŋa a chrā moŋ yichəɨ lɨ'ɨ moŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ nthɛ khwachəɨ llɛ́ ŋa,
"Minnwi ni ŋga mī'ɛŋ ŋguoŋ pa fà'a pi mfɛrɛ moŋ khwachəɨ llɛ́."
5 Ŋkamu'ɔŋ, wu'ɔ moŋ lɨ'ɨ pighɔ a chhu ŋa, "Mba'a pugu ma nii moŋ lɨ'ɨ
fɛrɛnoŋ a."
6 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ŋa a kɨna ŋa pichəɨ ŋgwa wu'ɔ nii fɔ nɛ, ŋa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa
pugu ni mfŭoŋ nja'o pisha'akhɔ fɛrɛnoŋ ghɔ shini ndɔ nii fɔ nthɛ tɨnɨthɔ
nɛ,
7 a pɨnɨ nu'uŋ nū'ɔŋ yichəɨ llɛ́, pi mɛ̄iŋ llɛ́ ghɔ ni "shi'a." A ni ŋga nda'a
ntou ŋga'o a tɔgɔ mbɨŋ Devi, moŋ lɨ'ɨ ŋa pia nǐ ŋkwo chhu nɛ, nchhu ŋa,
"Shi'a, p̆əɨ nja'o ŋggì yi, ki'i pəɨ fīnɨ njù'ɔ yəɨ."
8 Nthɛ ŋa a kaŋ ni mbɔ ŋa Joshua ni mfɛ fɛrɛnoŋ ni pugu, Minnwi shi kaŋ
ndɔ mbɨnɨ nchhɔ nchhu yichəɨ llɛ́ fɛrɛnoŋ ŋkamu'ɔŋ.
9 Nnɛ ki'ɛ, llɛ́ fɛrɛnoŋ wu'ɔ mbi'i ni ŋgwa Minnwi.
10 Nthɛ ŋa shesheŋoŋ ŋa a kwo nii moŋ lɨ'ɨ ŋa Minnwi shi mfɛ fɛrɛnoŋ
ghɔ nɛ kwo fā'o fɛrɛnoŋ nthɛ fà'a pi, wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ Minnwi ni mī'ɛŋ fà'a
yi mfɛrɛ ŋkaa yu nɛ.
11 Pia pa'o nɛ ki'ɛ nɔ nii nu moŋ fɛrɛnoŋ ghɔ, nji ŋa ki'i sheshеŋoŋ gu
moŋ ŋkwaŋ tɨnɨthɔ ghɔ.
12 Nthɛ ŋa chrà Minnwi yi maoŋ ndɔ mfā'a nu, nchɨgəɨ nchaa kafa paa
njiŋ. A ghà nshe ti mfɛ̄nɛ nchə̆ɨ pugu pa jijwɛ, pugu pa younoŋ pugu pa
mimbaoŋ mooŋ kwéi, nji kwā'a nu pugu nnu ŋa njù'ɔ ŋoŋ tā'a nu nɛ.
13 Yichəɨ yaoŋ lɔ mbɔ ŋa a lɛ̄rɛ ligi yu. Ŋguoŋ yi ghao pɔ pi ntii shhɨ yu,
mbɔ ju ŋa pia lɛ ntaa noŋ yia ghɔ nɛ.

Jishɔ pɔ pi ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ Taathɔ
pa Thishɨ Ghaŋ Fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi

14 Ŋa pia fā'o ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ Taathɔ pa Thishɨ Ghaŋ Fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ŋa a ki nii
ntiri moŋ pa po nɛ, mbɔ Jishɔ Muuŋ Minnwi nɛ, p̂ia wɛ̄iŋ piŋ yia ŋa pia
chhu ŋa pia piŋ nɛ a tɨnɨ.
15 Nthɛ ŋa pia lɔ nji'i mfā'o pi Taathɔ pa Thishɨ Ghaŋ Fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ŋa minthɛ
pa'a a lɔ nji'i mfā'o kwoshɨnɨ ni pia moŋ pɛ nnu ŋa pia pou ghɨ́ fɔ nɛ. Pia
fā'o pi yɛ ŋa a kwo tɔgɔ moŋ mōoŋ nu moŋ ŋguoŋ puoŋ shɛndaoŋ ghao
nɔ ha'aŋ pia pɔ nɛ, ndɔ ki lɔ nchwīe phɨ.
16 P̀ia chənə mbara yəɨ faaŋ pwapuŋ Minnwi ki'ɛ ni tɨnɨnju'ɔ nji ŋa
minthɛ pia fā'o kwoshɨnɨ pi lɔ nōoŋ pwapuŋ ni pia moŋ ndɨɨ ŋa pia fā'o
pa chà yi nɛ.

5

1 Nthɛ ŋa sheshe taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pɔ pi ŋoŋ ŋa pi chu'ɔ
vi shɨna ŋgwa pi, ŋa a ghə̄ɨ shhɨ Minnwi ni pa nnu nɔ ligi ŋgwa, mfɛ pa
maoŋ fɛ́ pugu pa maoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ nthɛ phɨ ŋgwa pighɔ ni Minnwi.
2 Nthɛ ŋa ju ŋkaa yu wu'ɔ ŋoŋmishua ŋa a shi'a mbou ntəɨ nɛ, minthɛ a
tuo ŋgwa ki ji nnu ndɔ mbɔ ŋgwa ŋa pugu ghà mfāaŋ pa nnu nɛ, ni juju.
3 Nthɛ yei nnu, a yi'i ŋa a fɛ̄'i ŋgiɛŋ nthɛ ji phɨ ŋkaa yu wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ
a ghà mfɛ̄'i nthɛ yi ŋgwa nɛ.
4 Nthɛ ŋa ŋoŋ shi'a nji'i ndɔ̄gɔ yie ndigha'o nɔ pɔ nu taathɔ pa thishɨ
ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pi ni noŋ yi, a wu'ɔ mbɔ pi ndɨɨ ŋa Minnwi mɛ̄iŋ vi, wu'ɔ
nɔ ha'aŋ Ɛroŋ ni mbɔ nɛ.
5 Wu'ɔ nɛnnɛ, Krishto shini ndɔ ŋkə̄rə noŋ yi nɔ pɔ nu taathɔ pa thishɨ
ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ. A ni ŋka chhu Minnwi ghɔ ŋa,

“Ɔ Muuŋ a,
shi’a, ŋ̀gū Tǎa ghɔ.”
6 Nɔ ha’aŋ a pɨnɨ nu’uŋ nchhu moŋ yichəɨ lɨ’ɨ Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi ŋa,
“Ɔ ŋgaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi ki ndugwi yi,
moŋ nthɨŋkwo Mekishede.”
7 Moŋ llɛ́ pɛ ŋa Jishɔ ni mbɔ moŋ frɛinoŋ nɛ, Jishɔ ni nduoŋ Minnwi ndɔ
njūa chà pi ni kə̄ɨ nu ni njɨ ni ŋkhĭ ligi shhɨ Minnwi, mbɔ ju ŋa minthɛ a
kwe vi moŋ gu nɛ. Minnwi ni nja’o luoŋ yi nthɛ ŋa a ni mfā’o pógɔ ghɔ.
8 Nji’i nthɛ nɔ ha’aŋ a ni mbɔ Muuŋ Minnwi nɛ, a ni njɛ’i ya’o nu nchò
ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ ŋgə’ɨ ŋa a ni njəɨ nɛ.
9 Pi ni ŋga nchwīe vi a pɔ yi ka’oka’o, a gū ŋoŋ ŋa a shi ŋkwe ŋguoŋ
ŋgwa ha’aŋ pugu ya’o nchò yi nɛ. A kwe vugu nɔ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ.
10 Minnwi ni nū’ɔŋ vi ŋa a Taathɔ pa Thishɨ Ghaŋ Fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ moŋ
nthɨŋkwo Mekishede.

Shūu nu tə́nə nthɛ lāa nu piŋ

11 Ntou nnu pɔ ŋa pigi fā’o nɔ chhu nu nthɛ pa nnu pei, ndɔ a gha’a nɔ
kīgɛi nu ni pəɨ nthɛ ŋa thɔ yəɨ fīnɨ nɔ ya’o nu nnu.
12 Nthɛ ŋa nji’i nthɛ pi nɔ ha’aŋ a pie ŋa pəɨ pɔ pi pa ghaŋ yɛ’i ŋgwa
ndwɛ nɛ, a pie ŋa ŋoŋ wu’ɔ mbɨnɨ njɛ’i vəɨ ni pa njɛ̄ yaoŋ yɛ’i moŋ ŋkɨ̀nɨ
Minnwi ŋkamu’ɔŋ. A wu’ɔ mbɨnɨ mbie nu ŋa pəɨ nuaŋ pi pɨnɨ, ki lɔ njɨ pi
maoŋ chiɛŋchiɛŋ.
13 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a yru pi ŋkuoŋ pɨnɨ nɛ nōoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji’i nji thɔ yi ni
ntígɨ ŋkuoŋ nnu ndɨndɨ, nthɛ ŋa a wu’ɔ mbi’i pi muuŋ mbrɔ.
14 Ndɔ pa maoŋ chiɛŋchiɛŋ pɔ pi ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pa ntɨnɨmmɛ nɛ,
ŋa pugu tɔgɔ moŋ yɛ’i nu noŋ yugu shi’i nɔ ji nu nnu, nji kwrí ŋa a pɔ
shɨna pwà pugu pa phɨ nɛ.

6

1 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pîa mieŋ yɛ’i nu pa fŭoŋ yaoŋ yɛ’i nthɛ Krishto, ŋku’ɔ
mbɔ pa ntɨnɨmmɛ ki lɔ ŋgu’ɔ mbɨnɨ nchhɔ nchrā nthɛ pi pa fŭoŋ yaoŋ
yɛ’i, mbɔ pa pā’a nu ŋkŭnu yia ni pa fà’a ghagha pugu pa piŋ nu Minnwi,
2 pugu pa ntígɨ nthɛ pa nnu wɛ̄iŋ nu ŋkhĭ*, pa nnu nū’ɔŋ nu mbhɔ thɔ
ŋgwa, pa nnu pɨnɨ nu ŋku’ɔ moŋ gu pugu pa shá’a ki ndugwi yi.
3 Ndɔ pigi shi nchwīe ŋguoŋ pa nnu pei ghao nɔ ha’aŋ Minnwi mbiŋ.
4 Nthɛ ŋa yichəɨ shɛndaoŋ lɔ nji’i mbɔ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa ligi yugu ni ŋkwo
ŋa’aŋ nɛ, ŋa pugu ni ŋkwo ywɛ’i pa fé llɔ po nɛ, mfā’o yugu ghrà moŋ
Jijwɛ Minnwi,
5 ŋkwo ywɛ’i nja’o ha’aŋ chrà Minnwi pwa nɛ, pugu pa njɨ mbhi yɛ ŋa
a thɔ nu nɛ,
6 ndɔ mbɨnɨ ntei nɛ, shɛndaoŋ lɔ nu’uŋ mbɔ nɔ pɨnɨ nu ŋkwəɨ ni pugu,
pugu pā’a ŋkŭnu yugu ni phɨ, ŋa pugu pɨnɨ nu’uŋ nchhɔ ŋkwiŋ Muuŋ
Minnwi ŋkuoŋ wá’a nɛ, nnɛ nchhɔ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ pi yugu noŋ mbɨnɨ nchhɔ
mā’aŋ lrithɔ thɔ yu shhɛnte.
7 Nthɛ ŋa shhɛ ŋa a shwei ŋkhĭ mbì yɛ ŋa a ghà ndhɔ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ nɛ,
maoŋ ku’ɔ nu fɔ ŋa a ghà ŋgɛ̄rɛ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pi ni mfā’a maoŋ pighɔ nthɛ
vugu nɛ, ghà mfā’o mbɔrɔ llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi.

---

* **6:2 6:2** Njiŋ yei pɨnɨ mbɔ ŋa *pa nnu kwe ŋkhĭ.*

8 Ndɔ ä ŋkuʼɔ pa trŭ pugu pa michwɛʼichwɛʼi ŋkuoŋ ghɔ, kaŋ a lɔ njiʼi
mfāʼo ghèrɛ, mbara nɔ fāʼo nu nchɔ̀nɔ llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi, ndugwi yi pɔ ŋa
pi tūoŋ vi.
9 Ndɔ njiʼi nthɛ nɔ haʼaŋ pigi chrā pi nɛiŋ nɛ, ndɔ ni pəɨ, ma lĭŋ paŋ,
pigi fāʼo tɨnɨnjuʼɔ nthɛ pa ŋkiɛŋ nnu nthɛ vəɨ mbɔ pa nnu ŋa a yi lūgu nu
nɛ.
10 Nthɛ ŋa Minnwi lɔ njiʼi mbɔ pi Minnwi ŋgaŋ mbe nɛnnɛ nɔ līʼɛ nu
fàʼa yəɨ pugu pa khwă ŋa pəɨ nōoŋ nthɛ ligi yi moŋ fāʼa nu mbhɔ ŋgwa
Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ nɔ haʼaŋ pəɨ wuʼɔ nchwīe nu nɛ.
11 Pigi khwā ŋa shesheŋoŋ vəɨ nōoŋ wuʼɔ fɨʼɨ ŋkwaŋ niʼiŋ njùʼɔ ghɔ ti
ŋgəɨ nchəɨŋ nɔ ndugwi yi, nɛnnɛ ŋa shishini, Minnwi shi mfɛ yaoŋ ŋa pəɨ
fāʼo kwàʼa ŋkuoŋ ghɔ nɛ ni pəɨ,
12 nnɛ ŋa kiʼi pəɨ shūu noŋ yəɨ, ndɔ p̂əɨ pīni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu tɔgɔ moŋ
piŋ pugu pa wɛ̄iŋ njùʼɔ mfāʼo yaoŋ ŋa Minnwi kāʼa nɛ.

Minnwi shi nchwīe nnu haʼaŋ a kāʼa nɛ

13 Ndɨɨ ŋa Minnwi ni mfɛ kàʼa ni Abrahaŋ, nthɛ ŋa a shini ndɔ mfāʼo
ŋoŋ ŋa a chaa vi nɛ, a ni nshwrɛ̄i pi ni noŋ yi,
14 nchhu nu ŋa, “Shishini, ǹshi mfɛ mbɔrɔ vɛ ndɔ nchwīe ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ yɔ
yiɛŋ.”
15 Nɛnnɛ, Abrahaŋ wɛ̄iŋ njùʼɔ yi mfāʼo yaoŋ ŋa Minnwi ni ŋkāʼa nɛ.
16 Ŋgwa ghà nshwrɛ̄i pi yaoŋ ŋa a chaa vugu nɛ, shwrɛ̄i nu ghɔ lūgwi
pa ŋguoŋ mindoundou ghao.
17 Nnɛ ndɨɨ ŋa Minnwi ni ŋkhwā nɔ nōoŋ nu ki khuthɔ lɔ mbɔ ni pa
ŋgwa haʼaŋ pugu shi mfāʼo yaoŋ ŋa a kāʼa nɛ, ŋa a shiʼa ma ŋkwri moŋ
nnu ŋa a nū̀ʼɔŋ nɔ chwīe nu nɛ, a ni nōoŋ pi ni shwrɛ̄i nu,
18 nnɛ ŋa ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ paa yaoŋ, mbɔ kàʼa pugu pa shwrɛ̄i nu ŋa
mbaʼa a yiʼi ŋkwri nɛ, mbɔ pa yaoŋ ŋa mbaʼa Minnwi yiʼi ndɛʼi ŋgiɛŋ nɔ
nɛ, pia ŋa pia tei ŋgəɨ njəɨ vi nɔ lɛ̄rɛ nu thɔ yia nɛ fāʼo ntou māʼaŋ njùʼɔ
nɔ wɛ̄iŋ nu kwàʼa ŋa a pɔ shhɨ pia nɛ a tɨnɨ.
19 Pia fāʼo kwàʼa yei nɔ yaoŋ ŋa a tuo chɔmbhi yia, mbɔ kwàʼa ŋa mbaʼa
yaoŋ kāoŋ ndɔ ti ŋoŋ nthɛ a yɨʼə noŋ yi ŋkuoŋ ghɔ, ŋa a nii moŋ lɨʼɨ
taoŋtaoŋ njiŋ ndhwí kɨʼɨ lɨʼɨ Nda Minnwi,
20 mbɔ lɨʼɨ ŋa Jishɔ kwo nii fɔ nthɛ via nɔ haʼaŋ a gū Taathɔ pa Thishɨ
Ghaŋ Fɛʼiŋgiɛŋ nɔ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ moŋ nthɨŋkwo Mekishede.

7

Taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛʼiŋgiɛŋ mbɔ Mekishede

1 Nɔ Mekishede yei, a ni mbɔ fùoŋ Shalɛiŋ, mbɔ ŋgaŋ fɛʼiŋgiɛŋ Minnwi
ŋa a chaapifuoŋ nɛ. Nɔ haʼaŋ Abrahaŋ ni nthɔ ŋkwəɨ nchhɔ̀ lɨʼɨ ŋa a ni
ŋgaʼa khwɛ pa fùoŋ pichəɨ nɛ, a ni mfɛ mbɔrɔ ni Abrahaŋ.
2 Abrahaŋ ni ŋgrā maoŋ ŋa a ni ndɔ̄gɔ lɨʼɨ nchhɔ̀ nɛ wuŋ lɨʼɨ mfɛ taʼa lɨʼɨ
ni Mekishede. Nɔ kara nu njiŋ ligi yi, fŭoŋ yi pɔ ŋa, “Fùoŋ Ndɨndɨ” ndɔ
mbɨnɨ nthɛ ŋa a ni mbɔ fùoŋ Shalɛiŋ, njiŋ yi pɔ ŋa, “Fùoŋ Pa Taʼaŋggi”.
3 Pi lɔ njiʼi nji tăa vi ki mŭuŋ vi ki ndaaŋoŋ yi, paʼa ndɔ mfāʼo llé ŋa pi
ni mbhi vi ki llé ŋa a ni ŋkhu nɛ. A pɔ nɔ Muuŋ Minnwi, ŋkɨna mbɔ ŋgaŋ
fɛʼiŋgiɛŋ Minnwi ki ndugwi yi.
4 Yəɨ fɨʼɨ ŋkwaŋ nɔ haʼaŋ ŋoŋ vei ni mbɔ ŋoŋ ndiɛŋ njəɨ, mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa
Abrahaŋ ŋkhu tăa via ni ŋgrā maoŋ haʼaŋ a ni ŋkwəɨ nɔ lɨʼɨ nchhɔ̀ wuŋ
lɨʼɨ, mfɛ taʼa lɨʼɨ ghɔ.

5 Pa ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ Levi pɛ ŋa pugu ni mfā’a nu Nda Minnwi nɔ pa ghaŋ
fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi nɛ, gɨ́ ni mfɛ njɨ ni pugu nɔ kwe nu shwéi mbhɔ pa
ŋgwa, mbɔ pa lǐŋ pugu, nji’i nthɛ pi nɔ ha’aŋ pa lǐŋ pugu ŋkaa pugu ni
mbɔ ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ Abrahaŋ nɛ.
6 Ndɔ Mekishede vei ŋa a lɔ nji’i ndhɔ pi moŋ ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ Levi nɛ ni ŋkwe
shwéi mbhɔ Abrahaŋ ndɔ mfɛ mbɔrɔ ni ju ŋa a ni mfā’o kà’a Minnwi nɛ.
7 A lɔ nu’uŋ mbɔ pi nnu khuthɔ ŋa mmɛŋoŋ ndiɛŋ ghà mfɛ mbɔrɔ ni
ŋoŋ kikɛ’i.
8 Nɔ ghaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi, a ghà ŋkwe ŋgwamishua ŋa pugu ghà ŋkhu
nɛ, ndɔ nɔ yi Mekishede, shwéi ghɔ ni ŋkwe ŋoŋ ŋa a shi’a ma ŋkhu nɔ
ha’aŋ Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu nɛ.
9 Ŋoŋ nthɛ a chhu ŋa Levi nduthɔ yi ŋa a kwe pa shwéi nɛ ni mfɛ pa
shwéi ntɔgɔ mbɨŋ Abrahaŋ,
10 nthɛ ŋa a ni ŋgu’ɔ mbɔ pi moŋ noŋ ŋkhu tǎa vi, mbɔ Abrahaŋ, ndɨɨ
ŋa pugu Mekishede ni mbāoŋ nɛ.

Pi pīni Jishɔ pugu Mekishede

11 Ndwɛ, pi ni mfɛ gɨ́ ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ ghaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi llɔ moŋ
ndaaŋoŋ Levi ni ŋgwa Ishrae. A kaŋ ni mbɔ ŋa fà’a ghaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi
llɔ moŋ ndaaŋoŋ Levi nthɛ a chwīe ŋgwa pɔ ki ntəɨ, a shi kaŋ ni nu’uŋ
mbie ŋa yichəɨ ŋkwaŋ ghrà ghaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi pɔ, mbɔ yɛ ŋa a pɔ
moŋ nthɨŋkwo Mekishede ki lɔ mbɔ pi yi Ɛroŋ nɛ.
12 Nthɛ ŋa ndɨɨ ŋa ŋkwaŋ ghaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ kwri nɛ, a pie ŋa gɨ́ kwri ŋkaa
yu.
13 Nthɛ ŋa ŋoŋ ŋa pi chrā pa nnu pei nthɛ vi pɔ pi ŋoŋ llɔ moŋ ndaaŋoŋ
nduoŋ, ndɔ yichəɨ kaŋ ta’a ŋoŋ llɔ moŋ yugu ndaaŋoŋ lɔ naa ma mfā’a
lɨ’ɨ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi.
14 Nthɛ ŋa pi ya nji ŋa Taathɔ via ni ndhɔ pi moŋ ndaaŋoŋ Juda, ndɔ
Mushi shini ndɔ nchhu sheshe nnu nthɛ yie ndaaŋoŋ nɔ pa ghaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ
Minnwi.
15 Nnu ghɔ ya mbɨnɨ nōoŋ ndwɛ shi’i ndɨɨ ŋa yichəɨ ŋgaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ
Minnwi pɨnɨ nu’uŋ ŋku’ɔ nɔ Mekishede nɛ,
16 a pɔ ŋgaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi ki lɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ gɨ́ Mushi ŋa a wu’ɔ
mbɔ pi nnu llɔ nu moŋ ndaaŋoŋ, a pɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ ghrɨ́ chɔmbhi ŋa
minthɛ pa’a pi lɔ mbɨrɨ nɛ.
17 Nthɛ ŋa pi chhu nthɛ vi ŋa,
“Ɔ ŋgaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi ki ndugwi yi moŋ nthɨŋkwo Mekishede.”
18 Pi chi ndunu kìna nū’ɔŋ njiŋ nthɛ ŋa a ni mbou ghrɨ́ ndɔ pa’a ndɔ mfā’o
ghèrɛ nɛ,
19 nthɛ ŋa gɨ́ Mushi shini ndɔ nchwīe sheshe yaoŋ pɔ yi ka’oka’o ndɔ ndwɛ
pi kwo thɔ ni kwà’a ŋa a pɨnɨ mbwa mbīgi, mbɔ shɛndaoŋ ŋa pia shi ntɔgɔ
fɔ nchənə mbara yəɨ Minnwi.
20 Minnwi fɛ shɛndaoŋ fhi yei ni shwrēi nu kìna. Ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni
mfŭoŋ ŋgū pa ghaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ nɛ, Minnwi shini ndɔ nshwrēi nthɛ vugu.
21 Ndɔ Jishɔ ŋkaa yu ni ŋgū ŋgaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ kìna
ŋa a ni nshwrēi ndɨɨ ŋa a ni nchhu ŋa,
“Taathɔ kwo shwrēi, ti mba’a a yi’i ŋkwri njù’ɔ yi,
‘Ɔ ŋgaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi ki ndugwi yi.’”
22 A chwīe yie Jishɔ pɔ ŋkiɛŋ ŋgaŋ fɛ tɨnɨnju’ɔ ŋa yei kìna pɨnɨ mbwa
ŋga’a.

23 Pa fǔoŋ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ni njiɛŋ, nthɛ ŋa gu ni nja'a vugu nɔ ghəɨ nu
shhɨ ni fà'a yugu nɔ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi.
24 Ndɔ Jishɔ kɨna mbɔ ŋgaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi ki ndugwi yi nthɛ ŋa ju
ndutho yi lɔ mfā'o ndugwi yi.
25 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ndwɛ pugu pa ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ghao, a fā'o ghrɨ́ nɔ kwe nu
ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu tɔgɔ mbɨŋ yu nchənə mbara yəɨ Minnwi nɛ, nthɛ ŋa a
ghà ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ yi maoŋ nɔ līgəɨ nu Minnwi nthɛ vugu.
26 Nthɛ ŋa shishini, a ni ŋkā'o ŋa pia fā'o Taathɔ pa Thishɨ Ghaŋ
Fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi ŋa a pɔ nɔ ju, ŋa a yi taoŋtaoŋ, ki lɔ mfā'o sheshe
ntəɨ ki nchhí, mfu'u noŋ yi shɨna ghaŋ phɨ, pi kərə vi a fərə ndugwi pa
yɛrɛ po.
27 A lɔ nji'i mbie ŋa a chhɔ mfɛ̄'i ŋgiɛŋ lɛllɛ nɔ pa pie taathɔ pa thishɨ
ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi, mfǔoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ nthɛ ji phɨ maa mbɨnɨ mfɛ̄'i nthɛ
yi ŋgwa, nthɛ ŋa a ni nchwīe yie wu'ɔ ta'a ŋgɛ́ ndɔ mbɔ ndugwi yi ndɨɨ
ŋa a ni mfɛ noŋ yi nɔ yaoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ nɛ.
28 Gɨ́ Mushi ghà nchu'ɔ ŋgwamishua ŋa pugu pɔ nɔ sheshe ŋoŋmishua
nɛ ŋa pugu pɔ pa taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ, ndɔ Minnwi ni nchrā
ndɔ nshwrɛ̄i ndɨɨ ŋa gɨ́ ni ŋkwo fǔoŋ mbɔ nɛ, ni nchu'ɔ Muuŋ ŋa pi ni
nchwīe vi a pɔ ki ntəɨ ki ndugwi yi nɛ.

8

Jishɔ pɔ pi Taathɔ pa Thishɨ Ghaŋ Fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ
kɨna ŋa a pwa ŋga'a nɛ

1 Ndwɛ, ŋguoŋ nnu ŋa pigi chhu nu nɛ pɔ pi yei: pia fā'o yɛ ŋkwaŋ
Taathɔ pa Thishɨ Ghaŋ Fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ŋa a chhɔ pi ŋgei mbhɔ jɨ Minnwi
Chaapifuoŋ po,
2 muuŋ fà'a moŋ pa lɨ'ɨ taoŋtaoŋ, moŋ ya ŋkiɛŋ ntǎa ŋa a lɔ ŋkrao
ŋoŋmishua, a krao Taathɔ nɛ.
3 Nthɛ ŋa pi ghà nchu'ɔ sheshe taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ŋa a fɛ
pa yaoŋ fɛ́ pugu pɔ yaoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ, nnɛ a pie ŋa yei Taathɔ pa Thishɨ Ghaŋ
Fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ fā'o yaoŋ nɔ fɛ̄'i nu ŋgiɛŋ nɔ ghɔ.
4 Ndwɛ, a kaŋ nǐ mbɔ pi ŋkuoŋ shhɛ, a shi kaŋ nji'i mbɔ ŋgaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ
Minnwi kaŋ shɨgɛi nthɛ ŋa pa ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi pɔ fɔ ŋa pugu ghà
mfɛ pa yaoŋ fɛ́ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ gɨ́ chhu nɛ.
5 Fà'a ŋa ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pighɔ ghà mfā'a nɛ pɔ pi fhi pugu pa mili'i pa
nnu ŋa a pɔ po nɛ, nthɛ ŋa ndɨɨ ŋa Mushi ni ntā'a nu ŋkrao ntǎa ghɔ nɛ,
Minnwi fɛ ntɨ́gɨ ghɔ, nchhu nu ŋa, "Pa'o nɔ yəɨ nu ŋa ɔ chwīe ŋguoŋ yaoŋ
moŋ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pi ni nōoŋ vɛ ŋkuoŋ mbra nɛ."
6 Ndɔ ti nɔ ha'aŋ a pɔ nɛ, Krishto fā'o fà'a ŋa a ya mbwa nchaa yugu,
wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ kɨna ŋa a ju mbɔ ŋgaŋ chīni ŋggì fɔ pwa ŋga'a, nthɛ ŋa a
yɨ'ə pi ŋkuoŋ pa ŋkiɛŋ kà'a.
7 Nthɛ ŋa fǔoŋ Kɨna kaŋ ni mbɔ pi ki ntəɨ, a shi kaŋ ndɔ mbɔ ŋa pi chhɔ
ntā'a mbra yi.
8 Nthɛ ŋa a ni njəɨ ntəɨ mbɨŋ pugu ndɨɨ ŋa a ni nchhu ŋa,
"A chhu ju Taathɔ ŋa, lɨi njəɨ, pa llɛ́ chhɔ nthɔ nu,
ŋa ǹshi ŋgwrā kɨna fhi
pigi pa ŋgwa Ishrae pugu pa ŋgwa Juda.
9 Mba'a yei kɨna yi'i mbɔ pi nɔ yɛ ŋa ŋki wrā
pigi pa tǎa pugu llɛ́ yɛ ŋa

ŋki wɛ̄iŋ mbhɔ yugu
ntaoŋ ni pugu moŋ la'ataoŋ Ijipti nɛ.
Nthɛ ŋa pugu shini ndɔ ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ nthɔ nū'ɔŋ kìna a,
nthɛ yie ghɔ, pa'a ǹdɔ mfā'o ndɨɨ yugu, a chhu ju Taathɔ.
10 Nthɛ ŋa yei kìna ŋa ǹshi ŋgwrā pigi pa mbaanda Ishrae nɛ,
pa llɛ́ pighɔ shi ŋga ntɔgɔ, a chhu Taathɔ,
Nshi ni'iŋ gɨ́ paŋ thɔ pugu,
ndɔ mbɨnɨ nā'aŋ njù'ɔ pugu,
Ndɔ ǹshi mbɔ Minnwi yugu,
pugu pɔ pa ŋgwa paŋ.
11 Mba'a shesheŋoŋ yi'i njɛ'i taakuo vi ki shesheŋoŋ yɛ'i ndǐŋ vi,
nchhu nu ghɔ ŋa, 'Ji Taathɔ.'
Nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ yugu ghao shi nji a,
llɔ ŋkuoŋ pa miŋkwasha ti ŋgə̄ɨ nchəɨŋ ŋkuoŋ pa ŋgwa liɛŋliɛŋ.
12 Nthɛ ŋa ǹshi mfā'o kwoshɨnɨ ni pa fāaŋ pugu,
pa'a ndɔ nu'uŋ ŋkwiŋ pa phɨ pugu kaŋ shɨgɛi yi."
13 Minnwi gha nchrā nu nthɛ kìna fhi, a chwīe fǔoŋ yi lūnu, ndɔ sheshe yaoŋ ŋa a lūnu ndɔ mbɨrɨ nu nɛ tɔthɔ mbhɛ.

9

Gha'o nu Minnwi ŋkuoŋ shhɛ pugu pa gha'o nu Minnwi po

1 Fǔoŋ kìna ni mfā'o pa gɨ́ nɔ nnu gha'o Minnwi pugu pa lɨ'ɨ gha'o Minnwi ŋkuoŋ shhɛ.
2 Pi ni njīgi ntǎa a fā'o paa njiɛŋ. Moŋ fǔoŋ njiɛŋ, yaoŋ tigi laŋ ni mbɔ fɔ, ni taprɛi ni brɛi ŋa pi fɛ ni Minnwi nɛ. Pi ni mɛ̄iŋ fǔoŋ njiɛŋ yei ni Lɨ'ɨ Taoŋtaoŋ.
3 Njiɛŋ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Ndugwi Lɨ'ɨ Taoŋtaoŋ nɛ ni mbɔ njiŋ mbra ndhwí kɨ'ɨ lɨ'ɨ,
4 mfā'o lɨ'ɨ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ŋa pi chwīe ni laoŋgo nɔ tūoŋ nu lěi pugu pa ŋkùŋ nū'ɔŋ kìna, pi pūoŋ ni laoŋgo, kǐŋ ŋa pi chwīe ni laoŋgo ni mana moŋ ghɔ ni mbɔ moŋ ŋkùŋ ghɔ, ni mbǐe Ɛroŋ ŋa a ni ŋkhɛ̄ nɛ, ni ŋgù'ɔ ŋa Minnwi ni nā'aŋ kìna yi ŋkuoŋ ghɔ nɛ.
5 Thɔ ŋkùŋ ghɔ ni mbɔ pa mimaoŋ ŋa pugu ni mfā'o pra yugu nchhɔ nōoŋ ndigha'o Minnwi, pra yugu kuru faaŋ kwoshɨnɨ. Ndɔ ndwɛ, minthɛ pa'a pigi lɔ mfī'ɨ ŋguoŋ nnu pei ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ.
6 Yei ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pi ni mbīri pa maoŋ pighɔ nɛ. Pa ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi nii moŋ fǔoŋ njiɛŋ sheshe llɛ́ nɔ chwīe nu pa fà'a pugu.
7 Ndɔ a wu'ɔ nii taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ tə'ɨ vi moŋ mbra njiɛŋ ndɔ ŋgu'ɔ nchwīe nnɛ pi ta'a ŋgɛ́ moŋ ta'a ŋga'o. A ghà nii ni chhǐ nɔ fɛ nu ni Minnwi nthɛ noŋ yi pugu pa phɨ ŋgwa nduoŋ ha'aŋ pugu chwīe moŋ ki ji nɛ.
8 Moŋ nnu yei, Jijwɛ Minnwi ni nōoŋ ŋa shɛndaoŋ tɔgɔ nu nii moŋ Lɨ'ɨ Taoŋtaoŋ lɔ naa mbɔ yi wo ya'a nɔ ha'aŋ fǔoŋ njiɛŋ ntǎa ghɔ wu'ɔ nthi fɔ nɛ.
9 Yei pɔ pi lǐ nɔ ndɨɨ yei. Yei nōoŋ ŋa pa maoŋ fɛ́ pugu pa minyieŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ha'aŋ pi fɛ ni Minnwi nɛ nthɛ pa'a a lɔ nchwīe ŋganthɔ pa ghaŋ gha'o Minnwi pɔ ki ntəɨ,

10 nthɛ ŋa pugu wu’ɔ ndīi pi pa nnu maoŋ jɨ pugu pa maoŋ nnu, pugu
pa ŋkwaŋ ŋkwaŋ nnu wɛ̄iŋ ŋkhĭ, mbɔ pa gí nthɛ frɛinoŋ ŋa a fā’a ti nthɔ
nchəiŋ moŋ ndɨɨ nnu fhi nɛ.
11 Ndɔ ndwɛ, Krishto thɔ nɔ Taathɔ pa Thishɨ Ghaŋ Fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ mfɛ pa
maoŋ shi’i ŋa a kwo thɔ nɛ. A nii ki’ɛ moŋ ntăa liɛŋ ŋa a pɔ ki ntəɨ. Pi
shi lɔ nji’i nchwīe ntăa yei ni mbhɔ ŋoŋmishua, pa’a ndɔ nji’i mbɔ pi yi
ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei ha’aŋ pi chwiechwie nɛ.
12 A nii ta’a ŋgɛ́ a lɔ mbɔ ŋguoŋ yi moŋ pa Lɨ’ɨ Taoŋtaoŋ, ndɔ pa’a ndɔ
ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ chhĭ pa mimbhi pugu pa puoŋ nà’aŋ, ndɔ a ni ntɔgɔ pi
ŋkuoŋ chhĭ yi, nnɛ njuoŋ lūgu nu yia nɔ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ.
13 A kaŋ ni mbɔ ŋa chhĭ mimbhi pugu nà’aŋ mimbia pugu pa phu muuŋ
nà’aŋ tūoŋ ha’aŋ pi lōgɔ njrā mbɨŋ ŋgwa nɛ nthɛ a chwīe ŋgwa ha’aŋ
pugu fā’o nchhí nɛ pɔ pi taoŋtaoŋ,
14 a nōoŋ ŋa chhĭ Krishto, ŋa a tɔgɔ mbhɔ Jijwɛ ŋa a lɔ mfā’o ndugwi yi
nɛ, mfɛ noŋ yi ki nchhí lɔ mbɔ mbɨŋ yu ni Minnwi nɛ, shi nshīgao ŋganthɔ
yia a pɔ ki ntəɨ pi fɨ’ɨ yi nɛiŋ llɔ ŋkuoŋ pa fà’a khu nɔ gha’o nu Minnwi
maoŋ.
15 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, a ju mbɔ ŋgaŋ chīni ŋggì moŋ kìna fhi, nnɛ ŋa ŋgwa pɛ
ŋa a gɛ̄ vugu nɛ nthɛ pugu fā’o mbɔrɔ ki ndugwi yi ŋa Minnwi kā’a nɔ fɛ
nu ni pugu nɛ, nthɛ ŋa ju Krishto kwo khu nɔ yuoŋ nu ŋgwa mfu’u moŋ
phɨ ŋa pi ni nchwīe ndɨɨ fŭoŋ kìna nɛ.
16 Ndɨɨ ŋa ŋoŋ nū’ɔŋ gí nɔ ha’aŋ pa nnu shi mbɔ ndɨɨ ŋa a khu nɛ, a pie
ŋa pi nōoŋ ŋa ŋoŋ ŋa a nū’ɔŋ gí ghɔ nɛ kwo khu,
17 nthɛ ŋa ŋkwaŋ gí ghɔ ghà ŋgu’ɔ mfā’a pi ndɨɨ ŋa ŋoŋ ghɔ kwo khu
nɛ, nthɛ ŋa mba’a gí ghɔ fā’a ndɨɨ ŋa ŋoŋ ghɔ wu’ɔ mbi’i yi maoŋ nɛ.
18 A ni nchwīe yie ghɔ pi ni nchwīe fŭoŋ kìna jɛ̄ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ chhĭ.
19 Nthɛ ŋa Mushi ni ŋga nchhu ŋguoŋ kìna ŋa a taoŋ moŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ gí
nɛ ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ghao, ndōgɔ chhĭ puoŋ nà’aŋ pugu pa mimbhi nyāaŋ
ni ŋkhĭ njrā ŋkuoŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ gí pugu pa ŋgwa, ni yichəɨ ŋkwaŋ muuŋ thɨ
pi mɛ̄iŋ ni haisho, pugu pa ŋgì ŋa a taoŋ mbɨŋ minjɨɨ, pi ni’iŋ yaoŋ fɔ a
fā’o ŋgwrà pipie.
20 A ni ŋga njrā, nchhu nu ŋa, “Yei chhĭ wrā kìna yɛ ŋa Minnwi ni mfɛ
gí ni pəɨ nthɛ yie nɛ.”
21 Wu’ɔ nɛnnɛ, a pɨnɨ nu’uŋ njrā chhĭ ghɔ ŋkuoŋ ntăa pugu pa ŋguoŋ
pa maoŋ pɛ ŋa pi ghà ŋga’o Minnwi nɔ ghɔ nɛ.
22 Shishini, moŋ gí Mushi, pi ghà nchwīe yaoŋ pɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ ntɔgɔ pi
kúoŋ chhĭ, ti chhĭ mieŋ ki kwri, pa’a lī’ɛ nu phɨ lɔ mbɔ.
23 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, a ni mbie ŋa pi chwīe pa fhi maoŋ ha’aŋ a pɔ po nɛ pɔ
yi taoŋtaoŋ moŋ shɛndaoŋ yei, ndɔ pa maoŋ po pie ŋa pi chwīe a pɔ yi
taoŋtaoŋ ni pa ŋkiɛŋ maoŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ a chaa pei.
24 Nthɛ ŋa Krishto shini ndɔ nii moŋ lɨ’ɨ taoŋtaoŋ ha’aŋ pi chwīe pi ni
mbhɔ nɛ, ŋa a ni mbɔ fhi ŋkiɛŋ yi nɛ, ndɔ a ni nja nii pi ŋkiɛŋ moŋ po
ndutho yi, ndwɛ nɔ thi nu shhɨ Minnwi nɔ lɨ’ɨ yia.
25 A shini ndɔ nji’i mfā’o nɔ fɛ nu noŋ yi nɔ yaoŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ ŋgɛŋgɛ, nɔ
ha’aŋ taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ ŋa a nii moŋ pa Lɨ’ɨ Taoŋtaoŋ sheshe
ŋga’o ni chhĭ ŋa a lɔ nji’i mbɔ ji nɛ.
26 A kaŋ ni mbɔ nɛnnɛ, a kaŋ ni mfā’o nɔ yəɨ nu ŋgə’ɨ ŋgɛŋgɛ llɔ ndɨɨ
ŋa pi ni mbā’o mbhi nɛ. Ndɔ nɔ ha’aŋ a pɔ nɛ, a nōoŋ noŋ yi ta’a ŋgɛ, a

lɔ mbɔ ŋguoŋ yi moŋ ndugwi ŋguoŋ pa ndɨɨ ghao nɔ fu'u nu phɨ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ fɛ nu noŋ yi nɔ yaoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ.
27 Wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pi nū'ɔŋ ŋa ŋoŋmishua shi ŋkhu ta'a ŋgɛ, mbra nnu
a thi shá'a nɛ,
28 wu'ɔ nɛnnɛ, pi fɛ Krishto ta'a ŋgɛ́ nɔ yaoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ nɔ kwe nu phɨ
ntou ŋgwa, a shi mbɨnɨ nōoŋ noŋ yi mbra ŋgɛ́ ki lɔ nu'uŋ nthɛ pi shīgao
nu phɨ, ndɔ nthɛ pi kwe nu ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu chhɔ njwɛrɛ vi ŋkiɛŋ yie nɛ.

10

Pi fɛ Krishto wu'ɔ ta'a ŋgɛ́ nɔ yaoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ

1 Nthɛ ŋa gɨ́ ni ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ pi mili'i pa maoŋ shi'i ha'aŋ a fā'o nɔ thɔ nu
ki lɔ nja mbɔ pi ŋkiɛŋ maoŋ pighɔ nɛ, a kaŋ ni mfɛ pa'a pa yaoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ
ha'aŋ pugu ni mfɛ nu sheshe ŋga'o nɛ lɔ nchwīe pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni nthɔ
yəɨ Minnwi nɛ pɔ ki ntəɨ.
2 A kaŋ ni mbɔ ŋa pi kwo ya nshīgao phɨ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni nchhɔ
ŋga'o Minnwi nɛ shishini, pugu shi kaŋ ni nu'uŋ mbī'i ŋa pugu pa ghaŋ
phɨ ŋkamu'ɔŋ, nnɛ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ kaŋ ni ntithi.
3 Nɔ ha'aŋ a pɔ nɛ, pa maoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pighɔ ni mfā'a nɔ kwiŋ nu ŋgwa
ni phɨ yugu sheshe ŋga'o.
4 Nthɛ ŋa minthɛ pa'a chhǐ pa nà'aŋ mimbia pugu pa mimbhi lɔ nshīgao
phɨ.
5 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ndɨɨ ŋa Krishto ni nthɔ ŋkuoŋ mbhi nɛ, a ni nchhu ŋa,
"Ɔ lɔ nji'i ntā'a pa maoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa maoŋ fɛ́,
ndɔ ɔ fɛ frɛinoŋ vəɨ.
6 Ɔ lɔ nji'i mfā'o pwanju'ɔ
ni pa mimaoŋ ha'aŋ pi tūoŋ pugu pa pichəɨ pa maoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ nduoŋ
nɔ shīgao nu phɨ.
7 Nɛnnɛ nchhu ŋa, 'Līi njəɨ, ǹthɔ nɔ chwīe nu nnu yɛ ŋa ɔ tā'a nu nɛ ma
Minnwi,
wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pi nā'aŋ nthɛ a moŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ gɨ́ nɛ.'"
8 Fǔoŋ yi Krishto chhu ŋa, "Ɔ lɔ nji'i ŋkhwā ki mfā'o pwanju'ɔ ni fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ
pugu pa maoŋ fɛ́ pugu pa minyieŋ ha'aŋ pi tūoŋ nɔ yaoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ nɛ pugu
pa maoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ nɔ shīgao nu phɨ" (pi fɛ maoŋ pei pi ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ gɨ́
chhu nɛ),
9 nɛnnɛ, a pɨnɨ mbīgi ŋa, "Līi njəɨ, ǹthɔ nɔ chwīe nu nnu ha'aŋ ɔ tā'a nu
nɛ." A ni mī'aŋ fǔoŋ yi nnɛ nɔ thɔ nu ni mbra yi.
10 Nthɛ ŋa Jishɔ Krishto chwīe nnu ŋa Minnwi tā'a nu ŋa a chwīe nɛ, pi
chwīe pia pɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ llɔ moŋ phɨ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ fɛ̄'i nu ŋgiɛŋ ŋa a ni
mfɛ̄'i pi ni ji frɛinoŋ ta'a ŋgɛ́ a lɔ mbɔ ŋguoŋ yi nɛ.
11 Sheshe ŋgaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ghà mfā'a fà'a yi sheshe llɛ́ nthɔ fɛ̄'i ndɔ nthɔ
mbi'i ta'a ŋkwaŋ fɛ̄'i nu ŋgiɛŋ ŋa minthɛ pa'a a lɔ ma nshīgao phɨ nɛ.
12 Ndɔ ndɨɨ ŋa Krishto ni ŋkwo fɛ ta'a yaoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ nɔ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ghao
nthɛ phɨ nɛ, a ni nchɔchhɔ ŋgei mbhɔ jɨ Minnwi,
13 nchhɔ njwɛrɛ nu llɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ ti pi shi nu'uŋ nchwīe pa mimbɨna pi pɔ
krí tigi kwò yi.
14 Nthɛ ŋa ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ ta'a yaoŋ fɛ́, a chwīe ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu thɔ
mbɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ nɛ pɔ ki ntəɨ nɔ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ.
15 Ndɔ Jijwɛ Minnwi ŋkaa yu pɔ miŋkwentie ni pigi ndɨɨ ŋa a ni ŋkwo
chhu ŋa,

16 “Yei kɨ̀na ŋa ǹshi ŋgwrā pigi pugu
pa llɛ́ pighɔ shi ŋga ntɔgɔ, a chhu Taathɔ:
‘Ǹshi ni’iŋ gí paŋ moŋ njù’ɔ pugu
ndɔ mbɨnɨ nā’aŋ moŋ thɔ pugu.’”
17 Nɛnnɛ ki’ɛ a pīgi ŋa,
“M̀ba’a shi nu’uŋ ŋkwiŋ pa phɨ yugu pugu pa sheshe nnu pɨphɨ ha’aŋ pugu
chwīe nɛ ŋkamu’ɔŋ.”
18 Ndɨɨ ŋa pi kwo lī’ɛ pa phɨ pei nɛ, chà yaoŋ fɛ́ nɔ lī’ɛ nu phɨ lɔ nu’uŋ mbɔ.

P̀ia chənə nthɔ yəɨ Minnwi

19 Nɛnnɛ ki’ɛ, ma lǐŋ paŋ, pia fā’o tɨnɨnju’ɔ nɔ nii nu moŋ pa Lɨ’ɨ Taoŋtaoŋ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ chhǐ Jishɔ.
20 A chu’ɔ shɛndaoŋ fhi, ndɔ mbɔ shɛndaoŋ maoŋ ni pia ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ ndhwí kɨ’ɨ lɨ’ɨ, njiŋ yei pɔ pi ŋa a tɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ frɛinoŋ yi.
21 Ndɔ pia fā’o mmɛ ŋgaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi ŋa a lɨna nu ni mbaanda Minnwi.
22 Nthɛ pa nnu pei, p̂ia chənə nthɔ yəɨ Minnwi ni njù’ɔ nnu shini pugu pa tɨnɨnju’ɔ moŋ piŋ, ni ŋgaŋthɔ ŋa pi kwo yrā a pɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ llɔ moŋ phɨ, ni pa noŋ ŋa pi kwo shīgao ni ŋkhǐ taoŋtaoŋ nɛ.
23 P̀ia wɛ̄iŋ kwà’a ha’aŋ pia chhu ŋa pia fā’o nɛ a tɨnɨ, nthɛ ŋa minthɛ pia yɨ’ə noŋ yia mbɨŋ Minnwi nɔ nū’ɔŋ nu kà’a yi.
24 P̀ia pī’i ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ a nthɛ pia kwɛ̄nɛ noŋ pia nɔ fā’o nu khwǎ pugu pa fà’a shi’i,
25 ki lɔ nchhɔ funu paoŋ nu ta’a lɨ’ɨ ka’a nɔ ha’aŋ pichəɨ pa ŋgwa chhɔ nchwīe nu nɛ. A ka pie pi ŋa pia mā’aŋ ghrí lǐŋ pia ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ mbīgi nɔ ha’aŋ ɔ yəɨ Llɛmbhi Taathɔ chənə mbara nu nɛ.
26 Nthɛ ŋa nɔ ha’aŋ pia kwo ji nnu shini nɛ, p̈ia mbɨnɨ ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ nchhɔ nchwīe phɨ ndɔ nji nu, pa’a yichəɨ yaoŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ nthɛ phɨ lɔ nu’uŋ mbi’i ni pia,
27 ŋkiɛŋ wuwuru ywɛrɛ nu shá’a ŋa a thɔ nu nɛ pugu pa tɨtɨnɨ móŋoŋ ŋa a shi mī’ɛŋ pa mimbɨna nɛ.
28 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a ni ndāa gɨ́ Mushi nɛ, pi ni jwi vi ki lɔ mfā’o kwoshɨnɨ ndɨɨ ŋa paa ŋgwa ki pi trɛi nu’uŋ mbɔ nɔ pa miŋkwentie nɛ.
29 Ɔ pī’i ŋa njó ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu nɨ̄ɨ Muuŋ Minnwi la’o kwò pugu nɛ, shi mbɔ pi fɨ’ɨ yi nɛiŋ? Mbɔ pa ŋgwa ha’aŋ pugu lōgɔ chhǐ kɨ̀na ha’aŋ pugu kie ŋkuoŋ ghɔ mbɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ nɛ nɔ yaoŋ ghagha, ndɔ ŋgwɛ’i Jijwɛ ŋa a nōoŋ pwapuŋ nɛ?
30 Nthɛ ŋa pia ji vi ŋa a chhu ŋa, “M̀fā’o nji nɔ fɛ nu njó, ǹshi nthu,” mbɨnɨ nchhu ŋa, “Taathɔ shi nsha’a ŋgwa pi.”
31 A ŋkiɛŋ nnu wuwuru nɔ gū nu mbhɔ Minnwi maoŋ.
32 P̀əɨ kwiŋ ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ a ni mfǔoŋ mbɔ ni pəɨ nɛ, ndɨɨ ŋa ligi yəɨ ni ŋkwo ŋa’aŋ nɛ, pəɨ ni ntīi shii moŋ pa tɨtɨnɨ ŋgə’ɨ.
33 Pichəɨ ndɨɨ ni mbɔ pi wɛ’i vəɨ lɨ’ɨ wo ndɔ mfɛ ŋgə’ɨ ni pəɨ, pichəɨ ndɨɨ pəɨ ghɛ̄rɛ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu yəɨ ŋkwaŋ ŋgə’ɨ ŋa pəɨ ghà njəɨ nɛ.
34 Nthɛ ŋa pəɨ ni nōoŋ kwoshɨnɨ ni pa ghaŋ chə́iŋ, ndɨɨ ŋa pi ni nshiri maoŋ pəɨ ŋkwe nɛ, pəɨ piŋ ni pwanju’ɔ, nji nu ŋa pəɨ fā’o pa maoŋ ha’aŋ a pwa nchaa pie ghɔ nɛ, mbɔ pɛ ha’aŋ a ma ŋgu’ɔ mbɔ nɔ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ nɛ.
35 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ki’i pəɨ mī’aŋ tɨnɨnju’ɔ yəɨ, nthɛ ŋa a shi nthɔ ni mmɛ kɨ̀nɛiŋ.

36 Pəɨ fā’o nɔ tīi nu shii, nnɛ ŋa ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ kwo chwīe nnu ŋa Minnwi
tā’a nu nɛ, minthɛ pəɨ fā’o yaoŋ ŋa a kā’a vəɨ nɔ ghɔ nɛ.
37 Nthɛ ŋa,
“Moŋ muuŋ mi kuo ndɨɨ,
Ju ŋa a thɔ nu nɛ shi nthɔ ki lɔ njīri.
38 Ndɔ ŋgwa paŋ pi ndɨndɨ shi nchhɔ chɔmbhi yugu pi moŋ piŋ.
Ndɔ ti shesheŋoŋ vugu nshū’u mbɨnɨ njiŋ,
pa’a ndɔ mfā’o pwanju’ɔ mbɨŋ pugu.”
39 Ndɔ pia lɔ mbɔ ŋgia ŋgwa pɛ ha’aŋ pugu shū’u mbɨnɨ njiŋ nshi’i nɛ, pia
pɔ pi ŋgia ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu fā’o piŋ ndūgu nɛ.

11

Pa mɛmmɛ lɨ piŋ

1 Ndwɛ, piŋ pɔ pi fā’o nu tɨnɨnju’ɔ ni pa yaoŋ ha’aŋ ɔ fā’o kwà’a ŋkuoŋ
ghɔ nɛ, nji nu ni tɨnɨnju’ɔ ŋa ɔ shi mfā’o yaoŋ ŋa ɔ lɔ naa njəɨ nɛ.
2 Nthɛ ŋa a ni ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ, Minnwi piŋ pa ŋgwa llɛshhɨ.
3 A pɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ ŋa pia ji ŋa Minnwi ni nchwīe mbhi pi ni chrà
ŋa a ni ntaoŋ nchò yu nɛ, nnɛ ŋa yaoŋ ŋa pi yəɨ nɛ, pi shini ndɔ nchwīe
pi ni pa yaoŋ ŋa pi yəɨ nɛ.
4 A ni ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ ŋa Abe ni mfɛ yaoŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ ni Minnwi a pwa
nchaa yi Keiŋ, ŋa Minnwi ni mbiŋ vi ŋa a ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ, mbiŋ vi ntɔgɔ pi
ŋkuoŋ piŋ nu ji yaoŋ fɛ́. Nji’i nthɛ nɔ ha’aŋ a kukhu nɛ, ndɔ ntɔgɔ ŋkuoŋ
piŋ yi ghɔ, a wu’ɔ nchrā nu.
5 A ni ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ pi lōgɔ Enoke ŋku’ɔ nɔ tɔthɨ nnɛ ŋa ki’i a khu,
kaŋ ta’a ŋoŋ shini ndɔ njəɨ vi nthɛ ŋa Minnwi ni ndōgɔ vi. Ndwɛ, ŋkaoŋ
pi maa ndōgɔ vi, pi ni ŋkwo piŋ vi ŋa a ni ŋkwo chwīe túa Minnwi pwa.
6 Mba’a shesheŋoŋ chwīe túa Minnwi pwa ki lɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ, nthɛ
ŋa shesheŋoŋ ŋa a thɔ njəɨ Minnwi nɛ, pie ŋa a piŋ ŋa Minnwi pɔ fɔ ndɔ
nchhɔ ŋkīnɛiŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu tā’a vi nɛ.
7 Ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ, Minnwi ni ŋga shūu tə́nə Noa ni pa nnu ŋa a
thɔ nu ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ, nji’i nthɛ pi nɔ ha’aŋ a shini ndɔ naa njəɨ nɛ, moŋ pɔgɔ
Minnwi, a ni nchwīe mmɛ pie ŋa a pɔ nɔ nda nɛ nɔ kwe nu mbaanda yi
nɔ ghɔ. Nthɛ yei, ŋguoŋ mbhi ni mfā’o njó gu, Minnwi ni nchhu ŋa Noa
ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ nthɛ pi piŋ yi.
8 Ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ, ndɨɨ ŋa Minnwi ni ŋgē Abrahaŋ ŋa a ghəɨ nɔ lɨ’ɨ
ha’aŋ a shi mfɛ ghɔ nɔ ji nɛ, Abrahaŋ ya’o nchò yi, ntaoŋ ki lɔ nji lɨ’ɨ ha’aŋ
a ni ŋgəɨ nu nɛ.
9 Ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ a ni ŋgəɨ nɔ chhɔ nu moŋ la’ataoŋ ŋa Minnwi ni
ŋkā’a nɔ fɛ nu ghɔ nɛ, moŋ ŋgìnɨ la’ataoŋ ghɔ a la’a fɔ moŋ pa ntǎa, wu’ɔ
nɔ ŋa Aiji pugu Jakɔ, ŋa pi ni ŋkā’a vugu ni shhɛ ghɔ ni nda’a moŋ ntǎa
ŋkaa pugu nɛ.
10 Nthɛ ŋa a ni nchhɔ nchēi pi mmɛ la’ataoŋ yɛ ŋa Minnwi ni mbī’i
ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ a fā’o nɔ pɔ nu ndɔ ŋkrao nɛ, kwò mmɛ la’ataoŋ ghɔ pɔ ki
ndugwi yi.
11 A ni ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ ŋa nji’i nthɛ pi Shera ni mfā’o njɨ nɔ shūu
nu, nji’i nthɛ pi nɔ ha’aŋ ŋga’ombhi yi ni ŋkwo chaa yi ŋoŋ ŋa minthɛ a

shūu nɛ, nthɛ ŋa a ni mbī'i ŋa ŋoŋ ŋa a kā'a vi nɛ ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ nɔ chwīe nu nnu ha'aŋ a kā'a nɛ.*

12 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, llɔ mbɨŋ ta'a ŋoŋ ŋa a ni ŋkwo pɔ nɔ ŋoŋ khu, pi ni mbhi ŋgwrɛiŋgwa ŋa pugu ni njiɛŋ ti mbɔ nɔ fínəɨ po, mbɨnɨ njiɛŋ ti mbɔ nɔ shíshhɛ ŋkɨŋ ŋkhǐ ŋa minthɛ pa'a pi lɔ nshia nɛ.

13 Ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa pei ni ŋkhu moŋ piŋ ki lɔ naa mfā'o yaoŋ ŋa pi ni ŋkā'a nɛ, ndɔ pugu ni njəɨ pi fie shhɨ pugu ndɔ mbiŋ maoŋ pighɔ, ndɔ mbɨnɨ nchhu ŋa pugu pɔ pi pa ghìnɨ ndɔ pa'a ŋkuoŋ shhɛ yei lɔ mbɔ la'a yugu.

14 Nthɛ ŋa pa ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu ghà nchrā ŋkwaŋ nnu pei nɛ chwīe pa'a khuthɔ lɔ nu'uŋ mbɔ ŋa pugu chhɔ ntā'a la'ataoŋ ha'aŋ a shi mbɔ yugu nɛ, yɛ ŋa pugu ni ndhɔ fɔ nɛ.

15 Pugu kaŋ ni nchhɔ mbī'i la'ataoŋ yɛ ŋa pugu ni ndhɔ fɔ nɛ, pugu kaŋ ni mfā'o shìna nɔ pīnɨ nu fɔ.

16 Ndɔ nɔ ha'aŋ a pɔ nɛ, pugu chhɔ nshigi pi la'ataoŋ ha'aŋ a pwa nchaa yei nɛ, mbɔ yi po. Nɛnnɛ Minnwi lɔ nji'i mfā'o lrithɔ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ vi ni Minnwi yugu, nthɛ ŋa a kwo pīri mmɛ la'ataoŋ ni pugu.

17 Ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ ndɨɨ ŋa Minnwi ni njwɛ'i Abrahaŋ nɛ, a ni mfɛ Aiji nɔ yaoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ. Abrahaŋ ju ŋa Minnwi ni mfɛ kà'a ghɔ nɛ, ndɔ a ni nthɔ mbīri nu nɔ fɛ nu fiɛŋ muuŋ vi nɔ yaoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ni Minnwi.

18 Minnwi ni nchhu ghɔ ŋa, "A shi ntɔgɔ pi mbɨŋ Aiji ŋa ɔ shi mfā'o ŋgwrɛiŋgwa ŋa mi ni ŋkā'a nɛ."

19 Abrahaŋ ni njwɛrɛ ŋa minthɛ Minnwi pɨ'ɨ Aiji moŋ gu, ndɔ nɔ chrā nu, Abrahaŋ ni mbɨnɨ mfā'o vi llɔ moŋ gu.

20 Ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ Aiji ni mfɛ mbɔrɔ ni Jakɔ pugu Ɛshɔ nɔ pa nnu ŋa a lɛ ma nthɔ nɛ.

21 Ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ, ndɨɨ ŋa Jakɔ ni ŋkhu nu nɛ, a fɛ mbɔrɔ ni sheshe muuŋ Joshɛ ndɔ ŋga'o Minnwi nɔ ha'aŋ a ni njɨ'ə noŋ yi thɔ mbǐe yi nɛ.

22 A ni ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ, Joshɛ gha ntā'a ŋkhu, nchrā ŋkuoŋ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ puoŋ Ishrae shi ntaoŋ la'ataoŋ Ijipti nɛ, ndɔ mfɛ pa gí nɔ nnu ha'aŋ pi shi nchwīe ni pa kwéi pi nɛ.

23 A ni ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ, pi gha mbhi Mushi, pa tǎa pi lə̄ɨŋ vi nɔ trɛi nàoŋ, nthɛ ŋa pugu ni njəɨ ŋa a mbwa muuŋ, ndɔ pa'a pugu lɔ mfā'o pɔgɔ gu nɔ pə'ɨ nu gí fùoŋ.

24 Ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ, Mushi ni ŋga ŋgū mmɛŋoŋ ndāa ŋa ki'i pi mɛ̄iŋ vi ŋa a muuŋ muuŋ fùoŋ Fɛrɔ yi miŋgwɛ.

25 A ni ŋka chu'ɔ pi nɔ yəɨ nu ŋgə'ɨ pugu pa ŋgwa Minnwi nchaa ŋa a fā'o pwanju'ɔ pwatua moŋ phɨ nɔ kuo ndɨɨ.

26 A ni mbī'i ŋa fā'o nu wé'i nthɛ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ fā'o nchaa pa fā'o moŋ la'ataoŋ Ijipti, nthɛ ŋa a ni nthɔ ndīi pi kìnɛiŋ ŋa a pɔ shhɨ nɛ.

27 Ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ, a lɔllɔ Ijipti pi ki lɔ nji'i mfā'o pɔgɔ gu nthɛ pɨgɨtua fùoŋ. Pi nɔ ha'aŋ a ni nthɔ njəɨ Minnwi ha'aŋ pi shi'a njəɨ vi nɛ, a ni ndāa nɔ shrī nu ŋkǔnu yi mbɨnɨ.

---

* **11:11 11:11** Yichəɨ shɛndaoŋ nɔ chhu nu nnu yei pɔ ŋa *A ni ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ Abrahaŋ fā'o njɨ nɔ pɔ nu tǎa nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ a ni ŋkwo ya ndunu ndɔ minthɛ pa'a Shera ŋkaa yu lɔ nu'uŋ mfā'o puoŋ nɛ. Abrahaŋ ni mbī'i ŋa ŋoŋ ŋa a kā'a vi nɛ ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ nɔ chwīe nu nnu ha'aŋ a kā'a nɛ.*

28 Ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ, a ni nū’ɔŋ Jɨ Lli Nji’a ndɔ mbɨnɨ nchhu ŋa pi mīŋi
chhĭ ŋkuoŋ pa chonda, nnɛ ŋa ki’i ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi ŋa pi ni ntaoŋ vi
ŋa a jwi pa fŭoŋ phi nɛ kāoŋ vugu.
29 Ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ, pugu ni nshā’a mmɛ ŋkhĭ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Ŋkhĭ
Pipie pi nɔ ha’aŋ pugu ni ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ shhɛ yo, ndɔ pa ŋgwa Ijipti gha
mōoŋ yugu ŋkhu moŋ ŋkhĭ ghɔ.
30 Ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ, pa ŋka’a ŋgu’ɔ Jeriko ni mbūo nshā’o shhɛ ndɨɨ
ŋa pugu ni ŋgīŋ mbāoŋ nɔ khwachəɨ llɛ́ nɛ.
31 Ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ piŋ, Raha miŋgwɛ shakhɨ shini ndɔ ŋkhu pugu pa
ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni ntɨnɨthɔ nɛ, nthɛ ŋa a ni ntuo pa miyra llɔ la’ataoŋ
Ishrae shi’i.
32 Ŋgu’ɔ ŋgəɨ nu shhɨ? Nthɛ ŋa ndɨɨ shi mbou vəɨ nɔ chrā nu nthɛ
pa Gidioŋ, Bara, Shaoŋshi, Jefta, nthɛ Devi pugu Shamuɛ pugu pa njəɨlɨ’ɨ
Minnwi,
33 ha’aŋ pugu ni ntɔgɔ ŋkuoŋ piŋ ŋga’a pa la’ataoŋ. Pugu ni nchwīe
nnu ŋa a kā’o nɛ ndɔ mfā’o yaoŋ ŋa Minnwi ni ŋkā’a nɛ. Pugu ni nchri
nchò pa pa’o,
34 mbɨgɛi njɨ móŋoŋ, ndə’ɨ ki pi lɔ njwi vugu ni kafa, mfā’o ghrí moŋ
pou ghrí, mfā’o tɨtɨnɨ ghrí moŋ nchhò, mā’aŋ ŋga’a ghaŋ mā’aŋ nchhò pa
taoŋ nduoŋ pugu tei.
35 Piŋgɛ ni mbɨnɨ mfā’o lĭŋ pugu ha’aŋ pugu ni ŋkwo khu nɛ ntɔgɔ pi
moŋ ku’ɔ nu moŋ gu.
Pi ni mfɛ wuwuru ŋgə’ɨ ni pichəɨ, pugu lāa ŋa mba’a pugu taoŋ chə́ɨŋ,
nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pugu fā’o ŋkiɛŋ chɔmbhi ndɨɨ ŋa pugu pɨnɨ ŋku’ɔ moŋ gu
nɛ.
36 Pi ni mā’aŋ pichəɨ ni kwə̀ɨŋ, ndɔ ŋgwie pichəɨ ti ŋkrao ni pa chɛiŋ
mā’aŋ moŋ chə́ɨŋ.
37 Pi ni ntuŋ vugu ni ŋgù’ɔ, nsho vugu pugu taoŋ paa krao[†], njwi vugu
ni kafa. Pugu mā’aŋ pa ŋgrào minjɨɨ pugu pa mimbhi mbɨŋ pugu nyīeŋ
nu, mbou, pi fɛ ŋgə’ɨ ni pugu, pa’a ndɔ ntuo vugu shi’i.
38 Mbha nnu ŋgwa pei ni nja mbwa ŋga’a nɔ pɔ nu ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei,
pugu ni nthɔ nyīeŋ nu lɨ’ɨlɨ’ɨ moŋ ŋkŭnu njó pugu pa ŋkuoŋ mbra nchhɔ
nu moŋ pa llù pugu pa pùo.
39 Nji’i nthɛ nɔ ha’aŋ pi ni mbiŋ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pei nthɛ piŋ yugu nɛ, pugu
shini ndɔ mfā’o yaoŋ ŋa Minnwi ni ŋkā’a nɛ,
40 nthɛ ŋa Minnwi ni nū’ɔŋ yaoŋ ŋa a pwa nchaa yie nɛ ni pia, nnɛ ŋa
pia ŋkiɛŋ, pa’a pi lɔ nchwīe pugu pɔ ki ntəɨ.

12

Jishɔ ŋoŋ ŋa piŋ yia llɔ pi mbhɔ yu a
pɨnɨ nchwīe piŋ yia pɔ ki ntəɨ nɛ

1 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ŋa pia fā’o ntou pa miŋkwentie yəɨ pia nɛ, p̂ia mī’aŋ
ŋguoŋ pa lrĭ pugu pa phɨ ŋa a krɛ̄i mbɨŋ pia nɛ, p̂ia tei ni tiishii, tei ŋa a
pɔ shhɨ pia nɛ,
2 nchhɔ ndīi pi Jishɔ, mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa piŋ yia llɔ mbhɔ yu, a lɔ mbɨnɨ mbɔ
ŋoŋ ŋa a chwīe piŋ yia pɔ ki ntəɨ nɛ. Nthɛ pwanju’ɔ ŋa a ni mbɔ shhɨ
yu nɛ, a ni ŋgwɛ̄iŋ njù’ɔ yi ti ŋgəɨ nchəɨŋ nthɨŋkwo ŋa a ni ŋkhu ŋkuoŋ

† **11:37 11:37** Pichəɨ pa Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi moŋ chrà Gri pɨnɨ mbīgi ŋa *mooŋ vugu.*

wá'a, mbī'i lrithɔ khu nu ŋkuoŋ wá'a ghɔ a pɔ nnu gha, pi chərə vi ŋgei mbhɔ jɨ shhɨ faaŋ Minnwi.

Ki'i mfā'o lɨ'ənoŋ

3 Pī'i mbɨŋ ju ŋa a ni ntīi shii moŋ ŋkwaŋ kipɨna yɛ ŋa a ni nthɔ nu ghɔ llɔ mbhɔ ghaŋ phɨ nɛ, nnɛ ŋa ki'i ɔ fā'o lɨ'ənoŋ nshūu mbīnɨ njiŋ.
4 Moŋ ŋkrɔ̀ yəɨ pəɨ pa phɨ, pəɨ lɔ naa ndɨ'ɨ ti nchəɨŋ moŋ nthɨŋkwo ŋa pi jwi vəɨ
5 ki pəɨ lī'ɛ mā'aŋ njù'ɔ yɛ ŋa a chrā ni pəɨ nɔ pa puoŋ pi nɛ.
"Muuŋ a, ki'i ndɔ̄gɔ pi ni thɔ mbhɔ ndɨɨ ŋa taathɔ yu'u ghɔ nɛ,
ki mfā'o lɨ'ənoŋ ndɨɨ ŋa a fɛ̄'i ghɔ nɛ.
6 Nthɛ ŋa Taathɔ ghà nju'u ŋoŋ ŋa a khwā nɛ,
mfɛ njɔ́ ni sheshe muuŋ ŋa a lɔ̄gɔ vi nɔ muuŋ vi nɛ."
7 A pɔ nthɛ pi yu'u nu ŋa pəɨ fā'o nɔ wɛ̄iŋ nu njù'ɔ yəɨ. Minnwi fā'a nu mbɨŋ pəɨ pi nɔ puoŋ pi. Nthɛ ŋa a yəɨ muuŋ ŋa tǎa vi ghà mieŋ ki lɔ nju'u vi?
8 Pi mieŋ ki lɔ nju'u vəɨ nɔ ha'aŋ pi ghà nju'u ŋguoŋ puoŋ nɛ, a nōoŋ ŋa pəɨ pɔ pi nɔ pa puoŋ phi mbhi, ki lɔ mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ pa puoŋ.
9 Nɔ pīgi nu, pia fā'o pa tǎa ŋkuoŋ shhɛ hɛiŋ ŋa pugu ghà nju'u via, ndɔ pia wu'ɔ nja nja'o vugu. Yie lɔ mbie ŋa pia ka pīnɨ nja'o nchò Tǎa pa jijwɛ pugu pa chɔmbhi ya'o mbīgi ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ?
10 Pa tǎa ŋkuoŋ mbhi hɛiŋ ghà nju'u via nɔ muuŋ kuo ndɨɨ nɔ ha'aŋ pugu lī̄i a kā'o mbhɔ pugu nɛ, ndɔ A ghà nju'u via nnɛ ŋa pia pɔ shi'i, nnɛ ŋa pia fā'o ŋkwaŋ taoŋtaoŋ yi.
11 Ŋguoŋ yu'u nu ghà mfhi nɔ ha'aŋ a thɔ pi ni yú'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ ki lɔ mbɔ pi nnu shi'i, ndɔ a gha ndara, ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu yɛ'i yaoŋ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ nɛ, a yuŋ ntíɛŋ mbɔ ta'aŋggi pugu chɔmbhi ndɨndɨ.
12 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, kərə mbhɔ mɔ ŋa a kɨna nɛ tɔthɨ, ndɔ nshwīi kwɛ́rɛ mɔ ŋa a nāna nɛ.
13 Pəɨ chwīe shɛndaoŋ ha'aŋ kwò yəɨ tɔgɔ nu fɔ nɛ pɔ yi tithi, nnɛ ŋa ki'i kwò yəɨ ha'aŋ a lɔ nja ntɨnɨ nɛ tēe nɔ yòu yi, a ka titɨnɨ mbɔ shi'i.
14 Kāa nɔ pɔ nu ni ta'aŋggi pəɨ pa shesheŋoŋ ndɔ mbɨnɨ nchhɔ chɔmbhi taoŋtaoŋ ŋa a ŋkiɛŋ pa'a kaŋ ta'a ŋoŋ lɔ shi njəɨ Taathɔ nɛ.
15 Pəɨ lɨna nɔ yəɨ nu ŋa shesheŋoŋ lɔ nshūu mbɨnɨ njiŋ ntaoŋ moŋ pwapuŋ Minnwi. Pəɨ lɨna nɔ yəɨ nu ŋa ki'i shesheŋoŋ pɔ nɔ ŋ̌ieŋ thɨ lwillwi ŋa a ghà ŋku'ɔ nthɔ ni ghagha'a ntou ŋgwa kie ŋkuoŋ ghɔ mfuo noŋ yugu nɛ.
16 Pəɨ yəɨ ŋa ki'i shesheŋoŋ pɔ miŋkwoshuoŋ, ki ŋoŋ ki pɔgɔ Minnwi nɔ Ɛshɔ ŋa a ni mfīni lɨ'ɨ yi nɔ muuŋ shhɨ nthɛ ta'a ŋgɛ́ maoŋ jɨ nɛ.
17 Nthɛ ŋa pəɨ ji ŋa a ni ŋga nu'uŋ nda'a, a tā'a nu nɔ fā'o nu mbɔrɔ, pi lāa vi nthɛ ŋa a shini ndɔ nu'uŋ mfā'o shìna nɔ pɨnɨ nu ŋkwri njù'ɔ yi, nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ a ni ntā'a shìna ni ŋkhĭ ligi nɛ.

Sha'afuoŋ ŋa minthɛ pa'a pi lɔ nji'i nchī'ɨ

18 Pəɨ lɔ nji'i nthɔ pi ŋkɨŋ mbra ŋa minthɛ pəɨ kāoŋ, pugu móŋoŋ ŋa a kɨɨ nu, ni titɨnɨ njiŋnjiŋ pugu pa mmɛ fiŋ,
19 ni ntàŋ ŋa pi tua pugu pa ŋggì ŋa chrà yi chwīe ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu ya'o nɛ lī̄gəɨ ŋa ki'i pi nu'uŋ mbɨnɨ nchrā ni pugu.

20 Nthɛ ŋa gí yɛ ŋa pi ni mfɛ ni pugu nɛ ni ŋga'a vugu. Gí ghɔ ni mbɔ
ŋa, "A nji'i mbɔ ŋa a kāoŋ minyieŋ ŋkāoŋ mbra ghɔ, pi tuŋ vi ni ŋgù'ɔ a
khu."
21 Shishini, lɨ'ɨ ghɔ ni ŋgūru ti Mushi chhu ŋa, "Ndɨnaoŋ ni pɔgɔ gu pugu
pa wrū nu."
22 Ndɔ pəɨ thɔ pi yəɨ mbra ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Shayaoŋ nɛ, pugu pa mmɛ
la'ataoŋ Minnwi maoŋ, mbɔ Jerushalɛiŋ ŋa a llɔ po, shhɨ pa ŋkaŋŋkaŋ pa
ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi ŋa pugu kɨrɨ moŋ mmɛ pwatua nɛ,
23 pəɨ thɔ pi moŋ chɔshi pa fŭoŋ phi ha'aŋ pi nā'aŋ ligi yugu po nɛ. Pəɨ
thɔ pi shhɨ Minnwi ŋgaŋ sha'a ŋguoŋ ŋgwa, shhɨ pa jijwɛ pa ŋgwa ndɨndɨ
ŋa pi chwīe pugu pɔ ki ntəɨ nɛ.
24 Pəɨ thɔ pi shhɨ Jishɔ mbɔ ŋgaŋ chīni ŋgwa pugu pa Minnwi moŋ kìna
fhi, shhɨ chhǐ ŋa pi yrā, ŋa a chrā pa nnu shi'i nchaa chhǐ Abe nɛ.
25 Ꝑəɨ lɨna nu ŋa pəɨ lɔ nji'i ndāa vi ŋa a chrā nu nɛ. Nthɛ ŋa ä mbɔ ŋa
ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni ndāa nɔ ya'o nu chrà Minnwi mbhɔ ŋoŋ ŋa Minnwi
ni mfɛ ŋkìnɨ yi ghɔ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ hɛiŋ nɛ shini ndɔ ntei, pəɨ pī'i ki'ɛ ŋa
minthɛ pia kie pi nɛiŋ ntei, nɔ ha'aŋ p̈ia ndāa ju ŋa a chrā nu pi llɔ po nɛ!
26 A ni ŋga mbɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ, ŋggì yi chī'ɨ shhɛ, ndɔ ndwɛ a kā'a ŋa, "Ndɔ
mba'a ǹshi ŋgu'ɔ mbīnɨ nchī'ɨ pi shhɛ tə'ɨ vi ŋkamu'ɔŋ, ndɔ ǹshi nchī'ɨ
po ŋkaa yu."
27 Chrà yei ŋa "ǹshi ŋgu'ɔ mbīnɨ" thɔ, nōoŋ pi fu'u nu pa maoŋ ŋa
minthɛ pi chī'ɨ nɛ, mbɔ pa yaoŋ ŋa pi chwīe nɛ, nnɛ ŋa pa maoŋ ŋa minthɛ
pa'a pi lɔ nchī'ɨ nɛ nthɛ pugu kɨna.
28 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, p̂ia fā'o tōo nu nthɛ ŋa pia fā'o Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi ŋa
minthɛ pa'a pi lɔ nchī'ɨ nɛ. Nthɛ yie ghɔ, pia gha'o Minnwi moŋ shɛndaoŋ
ŋa a shi mbwa vi nɛ moŋ ya'o nchò pugu pa pógɔ,
29 nthɛ ŋa Minnwi yia pɔ pi móŋoŋ ŋa a ghà ŋkɨɨ yaoŋ nshi'i nɛ.

13

Pa yaoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ŋa a ghà mfɛ pwatua ni Minnwi nɛ

1 Ꝑəɨ ghəɨ shhɨ nchhɔ ŋkhwā noŋ pəɨ nɔ pa ghaŋ piŋ.
2 Ki'i pəɨ Ɩi'ɛ lɨna nu ni pa ghìnɨ, nthɛ ŋa moŋ chwīe nu nɛnnɛ, pichəɨ
pa ŋgwa lɨna ni pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi ki lɔ nji.
3 Ꝑəɨ kwiŋ pa ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu pɔ moŋ chə́iŋ nɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ pugu
pɔ moŋ chə́iŋ ka'a, ŋkwiŋ ŋgwa ha'aŋ pi lɔ ntuo vugu shi'i nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ
pugu thɔ njəɨ ŋgə'ɨ pi ka'a.
4 Ŋguoŋ ŋ̂gwa ghao gha'o láŋ, ki'i ŋoŋ nūaŋ pugu ŋoŋ nduoŋ ŋa a lɔ mbɔ
ŋgwɛ vi ki ndaoŋ vi nɛ, nthɛ ŋa Minnwi shi nsha'a pa ghaŋ kwoshuoŋ,
pugu pa ghaŋ láŋ ŋa pugu kwoshuoŋ nɛ.
5 Lɨna nu ŋa ki'i khwā mbɨŋ pɔ moŋ chɔmbhi yɔ, fā'o njru ni yaoŋ ŋa ɔ
fā'o nɛ. Nthɛ ŋa Minnwi ni nchhu ŋa,
"Mba'a nji'i ma mieŋ ghɔ,
ki ma njɨrɨ ghɔ."
6 Nɛnnɛ minthɛ pia chhu ni tɨnɨnju'ɔ ŋa,
"Taathɔ ŋgaŋ ghèrɛ a, m̀ba'a nji'i mbɔgɔ gu.
Minthɛ ŋoŋmishua chwīe pi khɔ mbɨŋ mu?"
7 Ꝑəɨ kwiŋ pa thishɨ pəɨ, mbɔ pɛ ŋa pugu chhu chrà Minnwi ni pəɨ nɛ.
Pəɨ pī'i ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pugu ni nchhɔ chɔmbhi yugu ti nu'uŋ ŋkhu nɛ mbīni
piŋ yugu.

8 Jishɔ Krishto pɔ wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ a ni mbɔ yua nɛ, ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ pi nɛnnɛ shi'a, ndɔ ma ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ pi nɛnnɛ nɔ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ.
9 Ki'i pəɨ mieŋ pa ŋkwaŋ ŋkwaŋ ntígɨ pugu pa ŋgìnɨ ntígɨ tiɛŋ vəɨ ni'iŋ moŋ trǔ, a pwa ŋa piŋ ŋoŋ tɨnɨ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pwapuŋ Minnwi, ki lɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ nū'ɔŋ nu pa nù'ɔŋ nthɛ nnu maoŋ jɨ, pa nù'ɔŋ pei lɔ nji'i ŋgɛ̄rɛ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu nū'ɔŋ nɛ.
10 Pia fā'o lɨ'ɨ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ* ŋa pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu fā'a nu moŋ lɨ'ɨ ŋa pa ŋgwa Juu ghà ŋga'o Minnwi nɛ lɔ mfā'o njɨ nɔ jɨ nu maoŋ ha'aŋ a llɔ ŋkuoŋ lɨ'ɨ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ghɔ nɛ.
11 Nthɛ ŋa frɛinoŋ pa minyieŋ pɛ ŋa taathɔ pa thishɨ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ nii ni chhǐ yugu moŋ pa Lɨ'ɨ Taoŋtaoŋ Nda Minnwi nɔ yaoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ nthɛ phɨ nɛ, pi tūoŋ pi mbhi nɔ lɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ ŋgwa lɔ ŋkrao ntǎa nɛ.
12 Nthɛ yei, Jishɔ ŋkaa yu ni ntaoŋ moŋ la'a ŋkaoŋ maa njəɨ ŋgə'ɨ ŋkhu, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ a chwīe ŋgwa pɔ pi taoŋtaoŋ ni ji chhǐ.
13 Nɛnnɛ ki'ɛ, a pie ŋa pia taoŋ moŋ la'a ŋgə̄ɨ mbhi lɨ'ɨ ŋa ŋoŋ lɔ ŋkrao ntǎa nɛ mbara vi, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pia fā'o yia ghrà moŋ shhunoŋ ŋa a ni ntɔgɔ moŋ ghɔ nɛ.
14 Nthɛ ŋa pia lɔ nji'i mfā'o la'ataoŋ ŋa a shi ma ŋkɨna nɛ hɛiŋ, ndɔ pia thɔ nshigi pi mmɛ la'ataoŋ ŋa a shi nthɔ nɛ.
15 Ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ yu ki'ɛ, p̂ia ghə̄ɨ shhɨ nthɔ mfɛ yaoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ mbɔ tōo nu ni Minnwi, mbɔ yaoŋ fɛ́ ŋa a ghà mfɛ pa nchò pɛ ŋa pugu chhu páa ŋa a Taathɔ nɛ.
16 Ki'i pəɨ wɛ̄iŋ chwīe nu shi'i ni thɔ mbhɔ pugu pa ghrā nu maoŋ ha'aŋ pəɨ fā'o nɛ pəɨ pa ŋgwa nduoŋ, nthɛ ŋa pa ŋkwaŋ maoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pei ghà mfɛ pwanju'ɔ ni Minnwi.
17 P̂əɨ ya'o nchò pa thishɨ pəɨ mfɛ noŋ yəɨ ni pugu, nthɛ ŋa pugu chhɔ ndɨna nu ni nchə̌ɨ yəɨ nɔ pa ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu lɛ mfī'ɨ ni Minnwi ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pugu fā'a nɛ. P̂əɨ chwīe nɛnnɛ nthɛ ŋa a pie ŋa pugu chwīe fà'a yei moŋ pwanju'ɔ, ki lɔ mbɔ pi ni shɔnɔ nu, nthɛ ŋa mba'a yinɛ ghɛ̄rɛ vəɨ.
18 P̂əɨ luoŋ Minnwi ni pigi, nthɛ ŋa pigi fā'o tɨnɨnju'ɔ ŋa ŋgaŋthɔ yigi yi shieshie, pigi khwā nɔ chwīe nu nnu ha'aŋ a kā'o nɛ moŋ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ghao.
19 Ndīgəɨ vəɨ ŋkiɛŋ ntou yi ŋa pəɨ luoŋ ni Minnwi ŋa ki'i a shɨgashɨga ŋkaoŋ a maa mbīnɨ ntaoŋ a ŋa mbīnɨ njəɨ vəɨ.

Ndugwi njiŋ luoŋ Minnwi

20 Ndwɛ, ǹduoŋ ŋa Minnwi ŋa ta'aŋggi ghà ndhɔ mbhɔ yu nɛ, ŋa a ku'ɔ ni Jishɔ Taathɔ via moŋ gu nɛ, mbɔ ju Jishɔ ŋa a mmɛ ŋkɛ̄'i pa minjɨɨ nɛ, ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ chhǐ kìna ŋa a lɔ nji'i mfā'o ndugwi yi nɛ,
21 pīri vəɨ ni ŋguoŋ pa maoŋ shi'i ghao, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pəɨ chwīe nnu ŋa a tā'a nu nɛ, a fā'a yaoŋ ŋa a khwǎ nɛ moŋ chɔmbhi yia ntɔgɔ pi mbɨŋ Jishɔ Krishto, ŋa ndigha'o pɔ pi ji ki ndugwi yi nɛ. Á pɔ nɛnnɛ.

Ndugwi mā'aŋ nu chrà

22 Ndīgəɨ vəɨ ma pa lǐŋ paŋ, ŋa p̂əɨ ywɛrɛ chrà mā'aŋ ghrí yei ni wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ, nthɛ ŋa ŋwa'aŋli yei ŋa ǹā'aŋ ni pəɨ nɛ lɔ nji'i nshɨgashɨga.
23 Ntā'a nu pəɨ ji ŋa pi fu'u Timoti ndǐŋ via moŋ chə́ɨŋ. Á shi nji'ɛ nthɔ, kaŋ pigi yu shi nthɔ ka'a njəɨ vəɨ ndɨɨ ŋa nthɔ nu nɛ.

---

* **13:10 13:10** Njiŋ lɨ'ɨ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ yei pɔ pi gu Jishɔ ŋkuoŋ wá'a.

24 Ƥəɨ chrā ni ŋguoŋ pa thishɨ pəɨ, mbɨnɨ nchrā ni ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa
Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ. Pa ŋgwa llɔ moŋ la'ataoŋ Itali chhu ŋa pi chrā ni
pəɨ.
25 Ƞduoŋ ŋa pwapuŋ Minnwi pɔ ni pəɨ ghao.

Ŋwa'aŋlɨ
Jɛiŋ
Kāoŋ nu pa thɔ nnu

Ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei pɔ pi pa nchinchiri ntígɨ llɔ mbhɔ Jɛiŋ ŋgəɨ nu ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa Minnwi ŋa pugu sha moŋ ŋguoŋ mbhi nɛ. Jɛiŋ lɔ̄gɔ pa yaoŋ mā'aŋ fɨ'ɨ nnu ŋa a chhu nu nɛ ni pa maoŋ pighɔ, nɔ tigɨ nu ŋkuoŋ shiethɔ ŋa a ghà mfā'a nɛ, pugu pa ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ mbha nnu pa ghaŋ piŋ fā'ɔ nɔ pɔ nu nɛ. Llɔ moŋ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pa ghaŋ piŋ ghà ndīi nnu nɛ, a chrā ŋkuoŋ pa thɔ nnu nɔ pa nnu fà'ɔ, pou, mōoŋ nu, mbha nnu shi'i, shieligi, piŋ pugu pa fà'a, lɨna nu ni lɨŋ yɔ, shiethɔ, fɛ̀'i, nōoŋ noŋ pugu pa junoŋ, sha'a nu ŋgwa nduoŋ, kwēi nu njù'ɔ, wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ pugu pa luoŋ Minnwi. A chrà tɨtɨnɨ ŋkuoŋ nōoŋ nu piŋ moŋ nnu Minnwi ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ fà'a.

Mā'aŋ nu chrà llɔ mbhɔ Jɛiŋ

1 Ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei llɔ mbhɔ mu Jɛiŋ, mbɔ muuŋ fà'a Minnwi pugu Jishɔ Krishto ŋa a Taathɔ nɛ.

Nchrā ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa Minnwi llɔ moŋ paanchrɔ la'ataoŋ Ishrae ŋa pugu sha moŋ ŋguoŋ mbhi nɛ.

Piŋ pugu shiethɔ

2 Pa l̆ĭŋ paŋ, p̂əɨ lɔ̄gɔ a pɔ nnu pwanju'ɔ ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ tɔgɔ moŋ ŋkwaŋ ŋkwaŋ mōoŋ nu nɛ,

3 nthɛ ŋa pəɨ ji ŋa p̈iŋ yəɨ ntɔgɔ pi moŋ mōoŋ nu, chwī̈e pəɨ fā'ɔ wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ.

4 P̈əɨ mieŋ wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ mī'ɛŋ fà'a yi mbɨŋ pəɨ, nnɛ ŋa pəɨ kā'ɔ moŋ piŋ yəɨ ti ndɨnaoŋ ki lɔ nu'uŋ mbou sheshe yaoŋ.

5 Sheshеŋoŋ shɨna pəɨ mbou shiethɔ, â luoŋ mbhɔ Minnwi ŋa a ghà mfɛ ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ki lɔ ŋgī'ɛ, ki lɔ ŋkrɛ̄i ŋoŋ nɛ, kaŋ a shi mfɛ ghɔ.

6 Ndɔ ndɨɨ ŋa ɔ luoŋ nɛ, luoŋ moŋ piŋ, ki lɔ mfā'ɔ khuthɔ. Nthɛ ŋa ŋoŋ ŋa thɔ yi kukhu nɛ pɔ pi nɔ mba'aŋkhi thɔ ŋkhĭ ŋa fɨfrəɨ chi vi mfɛ hɛiŋ, mbɨnɨ mfɛ hini.

7 Ki'i ŋoŋ ghɔ pī'i ŋa a shi mfā'ɔ sheshe yaoŋ mbhɔ Taathɔ,

8 nthɛ ŋa ŋkwaŋ ŋoŋ vei ŋgaŋ paa njù'ɔ, ki lɔ mfā'ɔ nthi mi moŋ ŋguoŋ mbha nnu pi ghao.

Pou pugu pa fà'ɔ

9 Ŋgaŋ piŋ yɛ ŋa a pɔ pi miŋkwasha nɛ fā'ɔ ntou pwanju'ɔ ŋa pi kərə vi,

10 ŋgaŋ fà'ɔ fā'ɔ pwatua ŋa pi shwi'i vi shhɛ, nthɛ ŋa ju nduthɔ yi shi ntɔgɔ gha nɔ frawa ŋa trŭ fu'u nɛ.

11 Nthɛ ŋa minaoŋ ghà nsha'a ni tɨtɨnɨ laoŋlaoŋ ntūoŋ trŭ ghɔ, frawa yi gū, ndĭpwa yi phɛ gha. A wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ŋgaŋ fà'ɔ shi ntɔgɔ ghagha moŋ titri maoŋ pɛ ŋa a yōu njiŋ yi nɛ.

12 Mbɔrɔ yi ŋoŋ yɛ ŋa a kɨna ntithi a tɨnɨ moŋ mōoŋ nu nɛ, nthɛ ŋa a shi ŋga nthi a tɨnɨ ti mōoŋ nu ghɔ tɔgɔ, a fā'ɔ ŋgá'ɔ chɔmbhi, ŋa Minnwi kā'a ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu khwa vi nɛ.

13 Ki'i ŋoŋ chhu ndɨɨ ŋa ywɛ'i nu ŋa a chwīe phɨ thɔ ghɔ nɛ ŋa, "A ywɛ'i
Minnwi njwɛ'i a nnɛ," nthɛ ŋa minthɛ pa'a phɨ lɔ njwɛ'i Minnwi ndɔ ti
pa'a Ju nduthɔ yi lɔ njwɛ'i ŋoŋ ŋa a chwīe phɨ.
14 Ndɔ ywɛ'i nu ŋa ŋoŋ chwīe phɨ ghà nthɔ ni ŋoŋ ndɨɨ ŋa a mieŋ pī'i
nu pɨphɨ shūu vi ndwɛrɛ vi ŋgwɛ̄iŋ nɛ.
15 Nnɛ, ndɨɨ ŋa pī'i nu pɨphɨ ghɔ shūu nɛ, kaŋ a shi mbhi phɨ, phɨ gha
nja ŋku'ɔ shi'i, mbhi gu.
16 Ki'i pəɨ fɨɨ noŋ yəɨ, ma pa lǐŋ paŋ ŋa ǹkhwā.
17 Ŋguoŋ pa yaoŋ fɛ́ shi'i pugu pa kɨ̀nɛiŋ ki kɔ̀rɔ, llɔ pi po, nshwi'i nu
shhɛ llɔ mbhɔ Tǎa pa lí'ɛ ŋa a shi'a ma ŋkwri nu nɔ mili'i ŋa a nyīeŋ nu
nɛ.
18 Nthɛ khwǎ njù'ɔ yi, a chwīe pia pɔ phi ŋkamu'ɔŋ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ
chrà yi, mbɔ nnu shini, nnɛ ŋa pia pɔ nɔ yichəɨ ŋkwaŋ fǔoŋ ntíɛŋ thɨ moŋ
ŋguoŋ pa maoŋ ŋa a puoŋ nɛ.

Ya'o nu ndɔ nchwīe nnu ŋa chrà Minnwi chhu nɛ

19 Ndɔ p̂əɨ ji yei, ma ŋkiɛŋ pa lǐŋ paŋ, a pie ŋa shesheŋoŋ vəɨ yī'ɛ njwɛrɛ
nnu, ndɔ ki lɔ ŋkɔnɔ chrà nu, ki lɔ nji'ɛ mbɨgɨ túa,
20 nthɛ ŋa pɨgɨtua ŋoŋmishua shi'a nthɔ ni ŋkwaŋ ndɨndɨ yɛ ŋa Minnwi
tā'a nu nɛ.
21 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, fu'u ŋguoŋ nnu tɔtrɔ pugu pa mbha nnu pɨphɨ moŋ
chɔmbhi yɔ, mbiŋ chrà yɛ ŋa Minnwi phī moŋ njù'ɔ ghɔ nɛ ni junoŋ, mbɔ
chrà ŋa a fā'o ghrí ŋa minthɛ a kwe ghɔ nɛ.
22 Pəɨ pɔ ghaŋ nū'ɔŋ chrà Minnwi ki lɔ ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ pi ghaŋ ya'o nu, nnɛ
nthɔ mfɨɨ noŋ yəɨ.
23 Nthɛ ŋa ŋ̈oŋ ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ pi ŋgaŋ ywɛrɛ chrà Minnwi ki lɔ mbɔ ŋgaŋ
chwīe, kaŋ a pɔ nɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a ya ndīi ligi yi shishi'i moŋ mililigi,
24 ndīi noŋ yi ŋga ndɔllɔ ŋgə̄ɨ, ndī'ɛ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a pɔ nɛ wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ.
25 Ndɔ sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a lɨi gí tithi ŋa a ghà ŋkīgɛi ŋkɨ̄ɨ mbɨŋ ŋoŋ nɛ, nīi
shii moŋ ghɔ, ki lɔ ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ pi ŋoŋ ŋa a ya'o ndɔ ndī'ɛ nɛ, mbɔ pi ŋgaŋ
fā'a fà'a ghɔ ŋa gɨ́ ghɔ chhu nɛ, kaŋ mbɔrɔ shi mbɔ yi ŋoŋ ghɔ.
26 Ɔ nchhu ŋa ɔ ŋoŋ Minnwi ki lɔ ndɨna ni lɨŋ yɔ, kaŋ ɔ fɨɨ pi noŋ yɔ, jɔ
nnu Minnwi ghɔ lɔ nji'i mfā'o ghèrɛ.
27 Nnu Minnwi ŋa a yi taoŋtaoŋ ki lɔ mfā'o nchhí ligi Minnwi Tǎa nɛ pɔ
ŋa, ɔ kra pa puoŋ minthi pugu pa piŋgɛ kugu moŋ pa ŋgə'ɨŋgə'ɨ pugu,
ndɔ ndɨna ni noŋ yɔ ki ŋkuoŋ mbhi lɔ ntrao ghɔ.

2

Nōoŋ nu shieligi

1 Pa lǐŋ paŋ, ki'i pəɨ nōoŋ shieligi nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ thi moŋ piŋ yəɨ mbɨŋ
Jishɔ Taathɔ mbɔ Krishto ndɔ mbɔ Taathɔ pa ndigha'o nɛ.
2 Nthɛ ŋa ŋ̈oŋ ŋgwɛ pa krɛ́i laoŋgo, mā'aŋ ŋkwaŋ ŋkwaŋ ndhwí, nii
moŋ nda luoŋ Minnwi yəɨ, ŋgaŋ pou mā'aŋ kukhu ndhwí nii ŋkaa yu,
3 ö mfɛ ndɨɨ pi ni wu'ɔ yɛ ŋoŋ ŋa a mā'aŋ ŋkiɛŋkiɛŋ ndhwí nɛ nchhu
ghɔ ŋa, "Chhɔ hɛiŋ nɔ lɨ'ɨ shi'i," nchhu ni ŋgaŋ pou ŋa, "Thi hini ndāa
nnɛ ɔ chhɔ shhɛ nda,"
4 yie ghɔ lɔ nōoŋ ŋa pəɨ shɛ̄rɛ noŋ pəɨ, nōoŋ ŋa pəɨ lɨi nnu ni mbe mbɔ
nnu pɨphɨ?
5 Ṗəɨ ywɛrɛ, ma pa lǐŋ paŋ ŋa ǹkhwā. Minnwi chu'ɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu
pou ŋkuoŋ mbhi hɛiŋ nɛ, ŋa pugu pɔ pa ghaŋ fà'o moŋ piŋ, ŋa pugu fā'o

shìna moŋ Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi. A kā'a nɔ fɛ nu Sha'afuoŋ yi yei ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu khwā vi nɛ.
6 Ndɔ pəɨ chī'ə ŋgaŋ pou. A shi lɔ mbɔ ghaŋ fà'o mbɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ghà mfɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni pəɨ nɛ? Mbɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ghà nshūu vəɨ ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ moŋ shá'a nɛ?
7 A lɔ mbɔ pugu mbɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ghà nchī'ə ligi Jishɔ, mbɔ ligi chɨichɨɨ ŋa pi chhɔ̄ thɔ pəɨ nɛ?
8 Ꝑəɨ nja nthɔ nū'ɔŋ pi gɨ́ pifuoŋ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a pɔ moŋ Ꝿwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi ŋa, "Khwā taakuo yɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ɔ khwā noŋ yɔ nɛ," kaŋ pəɨ ya mfā'a nu shi'i.
9 Ti pəɨ nthɔ nōoŋ pi shieligi, kaŋ pəɨ thɔ nchwīe pi phɨ, gɨ́ wɛ̄iŋ vəɨ nɔ pa ŋgusha'a.
10 Nthɛ ŋa shesheŋoŋ ŋa a nū'ɔŋ ŋguoŋ gɨ́ ghao ndɔ ŋgū yichəɨ ta'a yi nɛ, nōoŋ ŋa a gū ghao.
11 Nthɛ ŋa ŋoŋ ŋa a chhu ŋa, "Ki'i ŋgaŋ láŋ kwo shúoŋ nɛ," pɨnɨ ŋgu'ɔ nchhu ju ŋa, "Ki'i njwi ŋoŋ." Ɔ mbɔ ŋgaŋ láŋ ki lɔ ŋkwo shúoŋ ndɔ njwi ŋoŋ, kaŋ ɔ wu'ɔ mbɔ pi ŋgaŋ pə'ɨ gɨ́ ŋkaa ghɔ.
12 Nnɛ pəɨ chrā ndɔ nchwīe sheshe nnu nɔ ŋgwa ŋa pugu ji nu ŋa gɨ́ ŋa a ghà ŋkīgɛi ŋkɨ̌ɨ mbɨŋ ŋgwa nɛ, shi nsha'a vugu.
13 Minnwi shi ndɛ nsha'a ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ nōoŋ kwoshɨnɨ nɛ ki kwoshɨnɨ. Kwoshɨnɨ ghà ŋgwē ndɨɨ ŋa shá'a thɔ nɛ.

Piŋ pugu pa fà'a

14 Lǐŋ paŋ, ghèrɛ yi khɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ŋoŋ nchhu ŋa a fā'o piŋ, ki lɔ nōoŋ piŋ ghɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ fà'a yi. Minthɛ piŋ ghɔ kwe vi?
15 A mbɔ ŋa pa lǐŋ pɔ moŋ piŋ pou ndhwí pugu pa maoŋ jɨ,
16 ta'a ŋoŋ shɨna pəɨ chhu ni pugu ŋa, "Ꝑəɨ ghə̄ɨ moŋ ghɨghrɨ, noŋ yəɨ lāoŋ, pəɨ fā'o njrú," ki lɔ nji'i mfɛ pi yaoŋ ŋa pugu tā'a nu nɛ, ghèrɛ yi pɔ pi khɔ?
17 Nɛnnɛ, piŋ ŋa a pɔ pi tə'ɨ vi ki fà'a lɔ mbɔ fɔ nɛ khu yi.
18 Ndɔ yichəɨ ŋoŋ chhu ŋa, "Ɔ fā'o piŋ, ndɔ m̀fā'o fà'a." Nōoŋ piŋ yɔ vəɨ ki fà'a lɔ mbɔ, ǹōoŋ piŋ a vɛ ni fà'a a.
19 Ɔ piŋ ŋa Minnwi ta'a yi, ɔ chwīe a pwa. Nji'i nthɛ pi pa jijwɛ pɨphɨ piŋ, ti ŋgrū moŋ pɔgɔ gu.
20 Yaoŋ na yei! Ɔ tā'a nu ŋa pi nōoŋ vɛ ŋa piŋ ki fà'a lɔ fā'o ghèrɛ?
21 Abrahaŋ, ŋkhu tǎa via, shini ndɔ mbɔ ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ mbhɔ Minnwi ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ fà'a yi, ndɨɨ ŋa a ni mfɛ Aiji muuŋ vi nɔ yaoŋ fɛ́ ŋkuoŋ lɨ'ɨ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ nɛ?
22 Ɔ yəɨ ŋa piŋ yi pugu pa fà'a yi ni mfā'a nu ka'a, a ni nōoŋ ŋa piŋ yi ŋkiɛŋ yi ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ fà'a yi.
23 Nchò Ꝿwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi ni nchəɨŋ nɔ ha'aŋ a ni nchhu ŋa, "Abrahaŋ ni mbiŋ Minnwi, pi lɔ̄gɔ ŋa a ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ." Pi ni mɛ̄iŋ vi ŋa taannu Minnwi.
24 Ɔ yəɨ ŋa pi ghà ndɔ̄gɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ nthɛ pi fà'a yi ki lɔ ŋgu'ɔ nthɛ pi piŋ yi tə'ɨ vi.
25 Wu'ɔ nɛnnɛ, pi shini ndɔ ndɔ̄gɔ miŋgwɛ shakhɨ chəɨ, mbɔ Raha, ŋa a ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ nthɛ pi fà'a yi ndɨɨ ŋa a ni ndɔ̄gɔ pa miyra pighɔ ntaoŋ vugu pugu tɔgɔ moŋ ndaoŋ nduoŋ ŋgə̄ɨ nɛ?*

---

* **2:25 2:25** Pa miyra pei pɛ ŋa a pɔ moŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ Joshua, ŋa pa miyra ni nthɔ nɔ yra nu Jeriko nɛ. Joshua 2.

26 Wu’ɔ nɛnnɛ, nɔ ha’aŋ ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ mfā’o jijwɛ yi khu nɛ, a wu’ɔ nɔ
ha’aŋ piŋ ŋa pi lɔ nōoŋ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ fà’a yi khu nɛ.

3

Pu’ɔ nu liŋ yɔ

1 Pa lǐŋ paŋ, ki’i ntou yəɨ pa’o nɔ pɔ nu ghaŋ yɛ’i ŋgwa, nɔ ha’aŋ pəɨ ji
nɛ, pigi ŋa pigi ghaŋ yɛ’i ŋgwa nɛ, yigi shá’a lɛ mbɨnɨ ntɨnɨ ŋgəɨ shhɨ.
2 Nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ yia ghà mfāaŋ nnu, ti šheshеŋoŋ mieŋ ki fāaŋ nnu moŋ
nnu ŋa a chhu nɛ, kaŋ a ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ mfā’o ntəɨ, mfā’o njɨ nɔ tuo nu noŋ
yi.
3 Pia ghà ni’iŋ yaoŋ tínɨ nchò pa minyieŋləɨ nɔ chwīe nu pugu ya’o nchò
yia, nnɛ ŋa pia fā’o njɨ nɔ chwīe nu pugu ghəɨ sheshe lɨ’ɨ ŋa pia khwā nɛ.
4 Pɛ’i pa mitu ŋkhǐ njəɨ, nji’i nthɛ pi nɔ ha’aŋ pugu ya ŋga’o, a tiɛŋ fɨfrəɨ
ntiɛŋ vugu nyīeŋ nu nɔ nɛ, ŋgaŋ shūgu vi ghà ŋgu’ɔ ŋkara thɔ yi pi ni
muuŋ mi prǎ pugu ghəɨ lɨ’ɨ ha’aŋ a khwā nɛ.
5 Wu’ɔ nɛnnɛ, liŋ ŋoŋ wu’ɔ muuŋ mi ghrà noŋ ŋoŋ, ndɔ a ghà ŋkwēi
njù’ɔ ni mɛmmɛ nnu. Muuŋ mi liŋ móŋoŋ nthɛ a tūoŋ ta’a mmɛ pa’a!
6 Ndɔ liŋ ŋoŋ pɔ pi móŋoŋ. Liŋ mmɛ nda phɨ moŋ noŋ ŋoŋ. A ghà ntrao
ŋguoŋ noŋ ŋoŋ ghao, nchwīe ŋguoŋ chɔmbhi yia chəɨŋ móŋoŋ, móŋoŋ
ŋgù’ɔ liɛŋ shhɛ* fɛ móŋoŋ ghɔ.
7 Ŋgwamishua fā’o njɨ nɔ pu’ɔ nu ŋguoŋ ŋkwaŋ ŋkwaŋ pa minyieŋ
ghao ni pa mishi ni pa miyaoŋ shatei, pugu pa mimaoŋ moŋ ŋkhǐ,
8 ndɔ minthɛ pa’a kaŋ ta’a ŋoŋ lɔ mbu’ɔ liŋ. A phɨ ŋa a shi’a mfɛrɛ,
ndɨnaoŋ ni njɨ’ɨ ŋa minthɛ a jwi ŋoŋ.
9 Pia ghà ŋga’o Taathɔ, mbɔ Tǎa via, pi wu’ɔ ni liŋ yia, mbɨnɨ ŋgu’ɔ
nchɔ̄nɔ ŋgwa ha’aŋ Minnwi puoŋ vugu, pugu fhi vi nɛ, pi wu’ɔ ni liŋ ghɔ.
10 Gha’o nu Minnwi pugu pa chɔ̄nɔ nu ŋgwa ghà ŋgu’ɔ ntaoŋ pi moŋ
ta’a nchò ghɔ. Pa lǐŋ paŋ, yei lɔ mfā’o nɔ pɔ nu nnɛ.
11 Ŋkhǐ lɨliŋ pugu yi lwillwi nthɛ a taoŋ moŋ ta’a ŋka’ashɛ?
12 Lǐŋ paŋ, mimfɛ thɨ chǐa yuŋ olive, ki thɨ grape nthɛ a yuŋ chǐa? Mba’a
ŋkhǐ lɨliŋ taoŋ moŋ ta’a ŋka’ashɛ pugu yi lwillwi.

Shiethɔ llɔ po

13 Ŋoŋ ŋa a fā’o shiethɔ ndɔ nji nnu shɨna pəɨ nɛ gǒ? A nōoŋ ntɔgɔ pi
moŋ chɔmbhi yi, yi shishi’i, pugu pa fà’a yi moŋ shiethɔ juju.
14 Ndɔ ö mfā’o kighɨ’ə lwillwi, mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa ɔ wu’ɔ mbī’i pi jɔ nnu, ki’i
ŋkwēi njù’ɔ yɔ ndɔ ndɛ’i ŋgiɛŋ nthɔ ŋkuru nnu shini.
15 Yie ŋkwaŋ shiethɔ lɔ nji’i mbɔ yɛ ŋa a llɔ po nɛ, ndɔ a llɔ pi ŋkuoŋ
shhɛ hɛiŋ, mbɔ yi moŋ frɛinoŋ pugu pa yi Shata.
16 Nthɛ ŋa moŋ lɨ’ɨ ŋa kighɨ’ə pɔ, ŋoŋ wu’ɔ ntā’a pi ji nnu nɛ, vuvu’u shi
mbɔ pugu pa ŋguoŋ ŋkwaŋ nnu pɨphɨ ghao.
17 Ndɔ shiethɔ ŋa a llɔ pi po nɛ, fǔoŋ yi pɔ ŋa a yi taoŋtaoŋ, mbɔ yi
ta’aŋggi, mbɔ yi juju, ŋkhwā nɔ ywɛrɛ nu nnu, ndɨnaoŋ ni kwoshɨnɨ pugu
pa ntíɛŋ shi’i, ki lɔ mbiŋ mbe, ki mbɔ ni mifɨɨ.
18 Mbhě ŋa a ghà njuŋ ntíɛŋ ndɨndɨ nɛ, phī pa ghaŋ chwīe ta’aŋggi moŋ
ta’aŋggi.

---

* **3:6 3:6** Móŋoŋ yei lɔ ŋgu’ɔ mbɔ pi lɨ’ɨ ŋa ghaŋ ki piŋ gha ŋkɨɨ fɔ nɛ. A pɨnɨ nu’uŋ nthi nɔ ligi Shata pugu pa miŋwɛiŋ pi.

4

Chwīe nu taannu pəɨ ŋkuoŋ mbhi

1 A chhɔ nthɔ khɔ ni fɛ̀'i pugu pa ŋkrɔ̀ shɨna pəɨ? A lɔ nchwīe pa yəɨ
nnu ŋa pəɨ shɔ̄rɔ nu njù'ɔ pəɨ, ŋa pugu thɔ mā'aŋ nchhɔ̀ moŋ noŋ pəɨ nɛ?
2 Pəɨ tā'a pa yaoŋ ndɔ pa'a ndɔ mfā'o, nɛnnɛ, pəɨ jwi. Pəɨ shɔ̄rɔ pa yaoŋ
nɔ fā'o nu ndɔ pa'a ndɔ mfā'o, nɛnnɛ, pəɨ fɛ̄'i fɛ̀'i ndɔ ŋgwie ŋkrɔ̀. Pəɨ lɔ
nji'i mfā'o yaoŋ ŋa pəɨ tā'a nu nɛ nthɛ ŋa pəɨ lɔ nji'i nduoŋ mbhɔ Minnwi.
3 Pəɨ luoŋ ki Minnwi lɔ mfɛ ni pəɨ, nthɛ ŋa pəɨ luoŋ ni njù'ɔ pɨphɨ, nɔ
pɨrɨ nu ŋkuoŋ wu'ɔ yəɨ pa nnu ŋa pəɨ tā'a nu nɛ.
4 Pa shakhɨ moŋ piŋ pei! Pəɨ lɔ nji ŋa khwā nu pa nnu ŋkuoŋ mbhi pɔ
pi ŋa pəɨ pīna Minnwi? Nthɛ yie ghɔ, shesheŋoŋ ŋa a khwā nɔ chwīe nu
taannu pugu pa ŋkuoŋ mbhi nɛ, chwīe noŋ yi mbɔ mbɨ̌na Minnwi.
5 Ki pəɨ gɛ̄ ŋa a pɔ pi ghagha ŋa chrà Minnwi chhu ŋa, "Minnwi shigi
jijwɛ ŋa a ni'iŋ mbɨŋ pia nɛ ni titinɨ shɔ̄rɔ nu"?
6 Ndɔ Minnwi ya mfā'o pwapuŋ mbɨŋ pia, a chwīe yie chrà yi chhu ŋa,
"Minnwi lāa ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu kərə noŋ yugu tɔthɨ nɛ,
nōoŋ pwapuŋ yi ni ŋgwa ŋa pugu shwi'i noŋ yugu shhɛ nɛ."*
7 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, p̂əɨ fɛ noŋ yəɨ ni Minnwi. P̂əɨ thi a tɨnɨ nɔ mā'aŋ nu devɨ,
kaŋ a shí ntei vəɨ.
8 P̂əɨ chənə mbara yəɨ Minnwi, kaŋ a shi nchənə mbara yəɨ pəɨ. P̂əɨ
pā'a ŋkǔnu yəɨ ni phɨ, ma ghaŋ chwīe phɨ! Pəɨ ŋa pəɨ fā'o paa njù'ɔ nɛ,
p̂əɨ shɨgao njù'ɔ yəɨ!
9 P̂əɨ fā'o pə'ɨ njù'ɔ, njwei ndɔ ŋkə̄ɨ, gwɛ̀ yəɨ kara mbɔ kə̄ɨ nu, pwanju'ɔ
yəɨ kara mbɔ yu'ɔ njù'ɔ.
10 P̂əɨ shwi'i noŋ yəɨ shhɛ shhɨ Taathɔ, kaŋ a shi ŋkə̄rə vəɨ tɔthɨ.

Kī'i nsha'a ŋgwa nduoŋ

11 Lǐŋ paŋ, ki'i pəɨ chrà nnu pɨphɨ nɔ ligi ŋgwa nduoŋ. Ŋoŋ ŋa a chrà
nnu pɨphɨ nɔ ligi ndǐŋ vi nɛ, ki nsha'a vi nɛ, chrà pi nnu pɨphɨ nthɛ gí, ndɔ
nsha'a gí ghɔ. Ndɔ ti ö nsha'a gí sha'a, a nōoŋ ŋa ɔ lɔ mbɔ ŋgaŋ chwīe nu
nnu ŋa gí chhu nɛ, ɔ pɔ pi ŋgaŋ sha'a nu.
12 A wu'ɔ ta'a ŋoŋ ŋa a ghà mfɛ gí ndɔ mbɔ ŋgaŋ shá'a, mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a
nthɛ a kwe ŋoŋ ki njwi vi nɛ. Ndɔ ɔ pɔ pi gǒ nɔ sha'a nu taakuo yɔ?

Shūu nu tənə nthɛ nnu kwēi njù'ɔ

13 Thɔ hɛiŋ ndwɛ, gɔ̀ ŋa ɔ ghà nchhu ŋa, "Shi'a ki yua, pigi shi ŋgə̄ɨ moŋ
yichəɨ la'ataoŋ, nda'a fɔ nɔ ta'a ŋga'o, pigi shi mbi'ɛ taŋ fɔ mfā'o shéi."
14 Ɔ ji ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ chɔmbhi yɔ shi mbɔ yua nɛ? Chɔmbhi yɔ pɔ nɔ
mbà'a ŋa a ghà ŋkwrī ni muuŋ tutu'u nɛ, ŋa a pɔ nɔ muuŋ kuo ndɨɨ ndɔ
ŋki'i mɛmmɛ nɛ.
15 A ka pie ŋa ɔ chhu pi ŋa, "Taathɔ mbiŋ, pigi chɔmbhi, nchwīe yei nnu
ki nchwīe yini."
16 Ndɔ ha'aŋ a pɔ nɛ, ɔ ghà ŋkwēi njù'ɔ yɔ moŋ ntinta'o, ŋguoŋ ŋkwaŋ
kwēi njù'ɔ pighɔ nnu pɨphɨ.
17 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, shesheŋoŋ ŋa a ji nnu ŋa a kā'o nɔ chwīe nu ndɔ mieŋ
ki lɔ nchwīe nɛ, ni ŋoŋ ghɔ, a chwīe pi nnu pɨphɨ.

---

* **4:6 4:6** Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Lu'ɔ Chrà 3:34.

5

Shūu nu tə́nə ni ghaŋ fà'o

1 Ndwɛ, pəɨ ŋa pəɨ ghaŋ fà'o nɛ, p̂əɨ kə̄ɨ ndɔ mba'o ŋgòu nthɛ ŋgə'ɨ ŋa
a shi nii vəɨ nɛ!
2 Fà'o pəɨ kwo fɔ̄rɔ, shə́'ɨ kwo kru ndhwí pəɨ.
3 Wrukiɛŋ kwo kru pa laoŋgo pugu pa mbɨŋ pəɨ, wrukiɛŋ ghɔ lɛ mbɔ
miŋkwentie nɔ wɛ̄iŋ nu vəɨ, ŋkru frèi yəɨ nɔ móŋoŋ. Pəɨ kɨrɨ pa fà'o moŋ
ndugwi llɛ́ pei.
4 Lii njəɨ, mbɨŋ ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu fā'a moŋ nyìeŋ pəɨ, ki pəɨ lɔ mbe vugu
nɛ, chhɔ nɛ ŋkə̄ɨ nu nthɛ vəɨ, kə̄ɨ pa ghaŋ kwōo maoŋ moŋ nyìeŋ pəɨ kwo
chəɨŋ tə́nə Minnwi ŋa a Taathɔ pa shoogɛ po nɛ.
5 Pəɨ ni nchhɔ chɔmbhi yəɨ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ moŋ mmɛ nchhɔ shi'i, nchwī̃e pa
sheshe nnu ŋa pəɨ khwā nɛ, ŋkugwi noŋ yəɨ ŋga'o, nthɔ njwɛrɛ llɛmbhi
ŋa pi shi nsho vəɨ nɛ.
6 Pəɨ wɛ̄iŋ ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ nɔ ŋgusha'a, njwi vi ndɔ pa'a a lɔ ndɨ'ɨ vəɨ.

Wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ pugu pa luoŋ Minnwi

7 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ma pa lǐŋ paŋ, p̂əɨ fā'o wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ ti Taathɔ shi nu'uŋ nthɔ.
Lii njəɨ, ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ ghaŋ fā'a nyìeŋ ghà mfā'o wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ ti ŋkiɛŋkiɛŋ
maoŋ shhɛ tɨnɨ. Pugu ghà mfā'o wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ njwɛrɛ shhɨ mbì pugu pa njiŋ
mbì, a llɔ.
8 P̂əɨ ŋkaa pəɨ fā'o wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ. P̂əɨ tithi ni njù'ɔ yəɨ a tɨnɨ, nthɛ ŋa ndɨɨ
thɔ Taathɔ kwo para.
9 Pa lǐŋ paŋ, ki'i pəɨ luo nu ni noŋ pəɨ, nnɛ ŋa ki'i pi sha'a vəɨ. P̂əɨ lii
njəɨ, ŋgaŋ sha'a shá'a kwo thi nɛ chonda.
10 Nɔ lì yəɨ ŋgə'ɨ pugu pa wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ, ma lǐŋ paŋ, pəɨ lii mbɨŋ pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ
Minnwi pɛ ŋa pugu ni nchrā nɔ ligi Taathɔ nɛ.
11 Lii njəɨ, pigi lii ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni ntii shii ntithi a tɨnɨ nɛ, ŋa mbɔrɔ
yugu. Pəɨ kwo ya'o nɔ ha'aŋ Jobo ni ntii shii ntithi a tɨnɨ nɛ, ndɔ njəɨ
nnu ŋa Taathɔ ni ntā'a nu ŋa a lūgwi ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ nɛ. Minnwi ŋoŋ ŋa a fā'o
kwoshɨnɨ, ndɨnaoŋ ni pwapuŋ.
12 Ndɔ yɛ ŋa a chaa ŋguoŋ yi ghao nɛ, ma lǐŋ paŋ, pɔ ŋa, ki'i ma nshwrɛ̄i
kìna, ki'i nshwrɛ̄i po ki shhɛ ki sheshe ŋkwaŋ kìna nduoŋ. "Ooŋ" yəɨ pɔ
Ooŋ, "ŋga" yəɨ pɔ ŋga, nnɛ ŋa ki'i pəɨ pɔ pa ŋgusha'a.

Ghrí luoŋ nu Minnwi

13 Shesheŋoŋ pɔ shɨna pəɨ nthɔ njəɨ ŋgə'ɨ? A luoŋ Minnwi. Shesheŋoŋ
vəɨ fā'o pwatua? A yrāo ŋkhǐ ŋga'o Minnwi.
14 Shesheŋoŋ vəɨ ghǐnɔ nu? A mɛ̄iŋ pa thishɨ moŋ chɔshi, pugu thɔ
nduoŋ Minnwi ghɔ, nju'ɔ vi ni wru nɔ ligi Taathɔ,
15 luoŋ Minnwi ŋa pi luoŋ moŋ piŋ nɛ shi njīgɨ ghǐnɔ ŋgaŋ ghǐnɔ, Minnwi
pɨ'ɨ vi kúoŋ ghǐnɔ, ti ä mbɔ yɛ ŋa a ni nchwī̃e phɨ nɛ, Minnwi lī'ɛ phɨ yi.
16 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, p̂əɨ kə̄ɨ phɨ yəɨ ni noŋ pəɨ, nduoŋ Minnwi mfɛ ni noŋ
pəɨ nnɛ ŋa Minnwi chwī̃e pəɨ pɔ shi'i. Luoŋ Minnwi ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ fā'o ntou
ghrí nɔ chwī̃e nu ntou nnu lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ.
17 Elaija ni mbɔ ŋoŋmishua nɔ pia, a ni nduoŋ Minnwi ki jwɛ ŋa ki'i
mbì llɔ, pa'a mbì lɔ ndhɔ nɔ trɛi ŋga'o ni ntɨgao nàoŋ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ.
18 A pɨnɨ nduoŋ ki'ɛ, po fɛ mbì, pa maoŋ shhɛ ku'ɔ.

Kwəɨ ni ndǐŋ ghɔ ŋkuoŋ piŋ

19 Pa lǐŋ paŋ, ta'a ŋ̈oŋ shɨna pəɨ mfāaŋ ndaoŋ mieŋ nnu shini, yichəɨ
ŋoŋ pɨnɨ ŋkwəɨ ni ju ŋkuoŋ nnu shini ghɔ,
20 â ji nu nɛ ŋa shesheŋoŋ ŋa a pɨnɨ mbīnɨ ni ŋgaŋ phɨ ŋkuoŋ nnu shini
nɛ shi ŋkwe nchə̌ɨ ŋoŋ ghɔ moŋ gu, ndɔ shi nchwīe pi lī'ɛ ntou phɨ.

Fŭoŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ
Pita
Kāoŋ nu pa thɔ nnu

Ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei nā'aŋ Pita, mbɔ ta'a ŋgaŋ younjiŋ shɨna paanchrɔ ŋa Jishɔ ni nchu'ɔ nɛ. A ni nā'aŋ mfɛ ni pa ghaŋ piŋ ha'aŋ pugu ni ntɔgɔ nu moŋ pa ntou ŋgə'ɨ nsha moŋ mbhi nthɛ titɨnɨ ŋgə'ɨ ŋa pi ni mfɛ nu ni pugu nɛ, ŋa pugu thi a tɨnɨ moŋ piŋ yugu. A ni nchwīe yei ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ kwiŋ nu vugu ni pwa pisha'akhɔ Jishɔ, ŋa nnu gu yi, ni nnu ku'ɔ nu mi moŋ gu pugu pa mbra thɔ nu mi, fɛ kwà'a ni pugu nɔ ghaŋ piŋ. Nthɛ pi yei, pugu fā'o nɔ tīi nu shii moŋ ŋgə'ɨ, mbɔ ni tɨnɨnju'ɔ ŋa ŋgə'ɨ yei thɔ pi nɔ mōoŋ nu piŋ yugu njəɨ ŋa a yi tithi. A ni mbɨnɨ ŋkwiŋ vugu ŋa Minnwi shi ŋkīnɛiŋ piŋ yugu ndɨɨ ŋa Jishɔ shi mbɨnɨ nu'uŋ nthɔ nɛ.

Mā'aŋ nu chrà

1 Ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei llɔ pi mbhɔ mu Pita mbɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ Krishto.

Mfɛ pi ni pa ŋgwa Minnwi ŋa a chu'ɔ nɛ. Ŋgwa pei sha, nchhɔ nu nɔ pa ghìnɨ moŋ ŋgei pa la'ataoŋ Pontu, Galashia, Kapadoshia, Eshia pugu pa Bitinia.

2 Minnwi Tăa ni nji vəɨ, ndɔ nchu'ɔ vəɨ ŋa pəɨ pɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ Jijwɛ yi, nnɛ nɔ ya'o nu nchò Jishɔ Krishto ndɔ mbɨnɨ mbɔ yi shīgao ni chhĭ yi.

Pwapuŋ pugu pa ghɨghrɨ pɔ yəɨ ti nja njiɛŋ.

Pi phi ghɔ ŋkamu'ɔŋ ŋa ɔ fā'o kwà'a maoŋ

3 Mbɔrɔ pɔ ni Minnwi ndɔ mbɨnɨ mbɔ Tăa Taathɔ via Jishɔ Krishto! Ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ mmɛ kwoshɨnɨ yi, a chwīe pia pɔ phi ŋkamu'ɔŋ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ ku'ɔ nu ni Jishɔ Krishto moŋ gu. Yei chwīe pia fā'o kwà'a maoŋ,

4 nchhɔ njwɛrɛ nu nɔ fā'o nu pa maoŋ shi'i ŋa Minnwi shi mfɛ nɛ, ŋa a shi'a ma mbɨrɨ ndɔ pa'a ndɔ mfā'o kɔ̀rɔ, ndɔ mba'a a ma ŋkhu, ŋa Minnwi nū'ɔŋ po ni pəɨ nɛ.

5 Maoŋ pighɔ pɔ pi yəɨ, mbɔ pəɨ ŋa ntɔgɔ ŋkuoŋ piŋ, Minnwi chhɔ ŋkē'i vəɨ ni ghrí yi, ti pəɨ shi nu'uŋ mfā'o lūgu nu ŋa Minnwi shi nōoŋ ni pəɨ moŋ ndugwi llé nɛ.

6 Nthɛ pa nnu pei, pəɨ thɔ mfā'o pwatua, nji'i nthɛ nɔ ha'aŋ nɔ muuŋ kuo ndɨɨ, a pie ŋa pəɨ fā'o pə'ɨ njù'ɔ nthɛ ntou pa mooŋ nu nɛ,

7 nnɛ ŋa piŋ yɔ shi nōoŋ noŋ yi ŋa a ŋkiɛŋ yi, wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pi ghà njwɛ'i laoŋgo ni móŋoŋ nɔ chwīe nu a pɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ nɛ. Ndɔ piŋ yɔ ŋkiɛŋ yi nchaa laoŋgo, nthɛ ŋa laoŋgo ghà mbɨrɨ. Ndɨɨ ŋa piŋ yɔ nōoŋ noŋ yi ŋa a ŋkiɛŋ yi nɛ, kaŋ ɔ shi mfā'o tōo nu pugu pa ndigha'o ni gha'o nu ndɨɨ ŋa Jishɔ Krishto shi mbɨnɨ nōoŋ noŋ yi nɛ.

8 Nji'i nthɛ nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ lɔ njəɨ vi nɛ, pəɨ khwā vi. Nji'i nthɛ nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ lɔ njəɨ vi ndwɛ nɛ, pəɨ piŋ vi, mfā'o pwanju'ɔ ni fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ pwatua pwapwa ŋa minthɛ pa'a ŋoŋ lɔ mfɨ'ɨ,

9 nthɛ ŋa pəɨ shi mfā'o kìnɛiŋ piŋ yəɨ, mbɔ ŋa nchə̌ɨ yəɨ lūgu.

10 A ni mbɔ nthɛ pi lūgu nu yei ŋa pa njəɨli'ɨ Minnwi ni nta'a, ndɔ mbie pɔpɔrɔ njəɨ, nchrā nthɛ fé yei ŋa Minnwi shi mfɛ ni pəɨ nɛ.

11 Pugu ni ŋkāa nɔ ji nu ŋa ndɨɨ ghɔ shi mbɔ pi ndɨɨ khɔ pugu pa ŋa a
shi mbɔ pi ŋkwaŋ nɛiŋ. Yei ni mbɔ ndɨɨ yɛ ŋa Jijwɛ Krishto ŋa a pɔ mbɨŋ
pugu nɛ ni nthɔ nshwei vugu ni ŋgə'ɨ ŋa Krishto shi ntīi shii moŋ ghɔ nɛ
ŋkaoŋ ndɨɨ maa ŋkā'o pugu pa ndigha'o ŋa a shi njōu njiŋ yi nɛ.
12 Minnwi ni nōoŋ ni pugu ŋa pugu lɔ nji'i mfā'a nu nthɛ pi noŋ yugu,
pugu fā'a nthɛ pi pəɨ, nɔ ha'aŋ pi kwo chīi ndwɛ ni pəɨ ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ
ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni nchīi ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha'akhɔ ni pəɨ ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ
Jijwɛ Minnwi ŋa pi taoŋ llɔ po. Pa nnu pei ni mbɔ pa nnu ŋa nji'i nthɛ pi
ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi shigi nɔ pɛ'i nu.

Gè ŋa pəɨ chhɔ chɔmbhi taoŋtaoŋ

13 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, p̂əɨ pīri njù'ɔ yəɨ nɔ fà'a, nchhɔ ni lɨna, nū'ɔŋ ŋguoŋ
njù'ɔ yəɨ ŋkuoŋ pwapuŋ ŋa pi shi nōoŋ ni pəɨ ndɨɨ ŋa Jishɔ Krishto pɨnɨ
nōoŋ noŋ yi nɛ.
14 Nɔ puoŋ ya'o nchò, ki'i pəɨ yi'i mfɛ njù'ɔ yəɨ ni ŋkwaŋ shɔ̄rɔ nu ŋa
pəɨ ni mfā'o ndɨɨ ŋa pəɨ ni mbɔ moŋ ki ji nɛ.
15 Ndɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ju ŋa a mɛ̄iŋ vəɨ pɔ pi yi taoŋtaoŋ nɛ, p̂əɨ ŋkaa pəɨ pɔ
taoŋtaoŋ moŋ ŋguoŋ mbha nnu pəɨ ghao,
16 ŋa pi nā'aŋ ŋa, "P̂əɨ pɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ nthɛ ŋa mi yi taoŋtaoŋ."
17 P̂əɨ ŋkə̄ɨ ghɔ nɔ Tǎa ŋa a ghà nsha'a ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ghao ki lɔ nōoŋ
shieligi, nsha'a pa ŋgwa pi ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ mbha nnu yugu nōoŋ nɛ, a
pie ŋa nɔ pa ghìnɨ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ hɛiŋ, p̂əɨ chhɔ pɨgəɨ chɔmbhi yəɨ ŋkuoŋ
shhɛ hɛiŋ pi ni pɔ́gɔ Minnwi,
18 mbɔrɔ nthɔ nji nu ŋa pi ni njuoŋ vəɨ mfu'u moŋ mbha nnu chɔmbhi
ki ghèrɛ ŋa pəɨ ni njɛ'i llɔ mbhɔ pa ŋkhu pa tǎa pəɨ nɛ, ki lɔ mbɔ pi ni pa
maoŋ ŋa a ghà nda'a mbɨrɨ nɛ nɔ pa maoŋ tɨnɨnchuoŋ pugu pa laoŋgo.
19 Pi ni njuoŋ vəɨ pi ni mbwa chhǐ Krishto, mbɔ chhǐ ŋa a pɔ nɔ yi muuŋ
minjɨɨ ŋa a lɔ nji'i mfā'o ntəɨ ki kɔ̀rɔ nɛ.
20 Ŋkaoŋ Minnwi maa nchwīe mbhi, a ni ŋkwo chu'ɔ Krishto, ndɔ nōoŋ
vi moŋ ndugwi llé pei nthɛ pi pəɨ,
21 ŋa pəɨ tɔgɔ mbhɔ yu mbiŋ Minnwi nɛ. A ni mbɨ'ɨ Minnwi ghɔ mbɨ'ɨ
vi moŋ gu mfɛ ndigha'o ghɔ, nnɛ ŋa piŋ yəɨ pugu pa kwà'a yəɨ pɔ pi mbɨŋ
Minnwi.
22 Ndwɛ ŋa pəɨ chwīe noŋ yəɨ mbɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ ya'o nu
nnu shini ndɔ nchwīe nɛ, ndɔ mbɨnɨ mfā'o ŋkɨɛŋ khwā noŋ nɔ pa lǐŋ moŋ
piŋ nɛ, p̂əɨ khwā noŋ pəɨ shishi'i ni ta'anju'ɔ,
23 ŋa pi phi vəɨ ŋkamu'ɔŋ, pa'a ndɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ mbhĕ yaoŋ ŋa a
ghà mbɨrɨ nɛ, pi phi vəɨ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ yaoŋ ŋa a shi'a nji'i mbɨrɨ nɛ, mbɔ
chrà Minnwi. Chrà ghɔ yi maoŋ ndɔ ŋkɨna ki ndugwi yi.
24 Nthɛ ŋa,
"Ŋguoŋ chɔmbhi ŋgwamishua pɔ pi nɔ trŭ,
ŋguoŋ ndigha'o yugu ghao pɔ pi nɔ frawa trŭ.
Trŭ ghà mbrāo, frawa chu'ɔ ŋgū.
25 Ndɔ chrà Taathɔ kɨna ki ndugwi yi."*
Ndɔ chrà yei pwa pisha'akhɔ ŋa pi ni nchīi ni pəɨ nɛ.

2

Ŋgù'ɔ ŋa a yi maoŋ pugu pa ŋgwa taoŋtaoŋ

* **1:25 1:25** Ishaya 40:6,8.

1 Nnɛ, ɸ̂əɨ mī’aŋ ŋguoŋ mbha nnu pɨphɨ ghao, pugu pa lɛ’iŋgiɛŋ, pugu
pa mbha nnu mifɨɨ, ni kighɨ’ə, pugu pa chhu nu phɨ thɔ ŋgwa.
2 Nɔ puoŋ prɔ ŋa pi wu’ɔ ŋka phi vugu phi nɛ, ɸ̂əɨ shigi nuaŋ nu ŋkiɛŋ
pɨnɨ shi’i mbɔ yi jijwɛ nnɛ ŋa pəɨ shi ntɔgɔ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ ŋku’ɔ moŋ lūgu nu.
3 Ŋa Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu ŋa, “Pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ ni njwɛ’i njəɨ ŋa Taathɔ
ya mbwa.”
4 Nɔ ha’aŋ pəɨ thɔ nu njəɨ vi nɔ ŋgù’ɔ ŋa a yi maoŋ, ŋgwamishua lāa,
ndɔ ŋga mbɔ ligi Minnwi nɛ, mbɔ pi ŋgù’ɔ ŋa pi chu’ɔ ndɔ mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ yi.
5 Pəɨ nduthɔ yəɨ pɔ nɔ pa ŋgù’ɔ maoŋ ŋa pi thɔ ŋkrao nu ŋku’ɔ nu nɔ
ghɔ nɔ nda moŋ Jijwɛ nɔ pɔ nu ghaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi yi taoŋtaoŋ, nɔ
fɛ nu maoŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ ŋa Minnwi piŋ nɛ, mbɔ yi moŋ jijwɛ ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ
Jishɔ Krishto.
6 Nthɛ ŋa a pɔ moŋ Ŋwa’aŋlɨ Minnwi ŋa,
“Līi njəɨ, ǹū’ɔŋ ŋgù’ɔ chəɨ Shayaoŋ,
mbɔ ŋgù’ɔ nchini nda ŋa nchu’ɔ nū’ɔŋ, mbɔ ŋgù’ɔ pwapwa.
Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ vi nɛ
mba’a a lɛ ma mfā’o lrithɔ.”
7 Nnɛ ndigha’o ghɔ pɔ pi ni pəɨ ŋa pəɨ piŋ nɛ, ndɔ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu lɔ
nji’i mbiŋ nɛ,
“Ŋgù’ɔ yɛ ŋa
ghaŋ krao nda ni ndāa nɛ pɨnɨ mbɔ ju ndugwi ŋgù’ɔ shi’i,”
8 mbɨnɨ mbɔ,
“Ŋgù’ɔ kɨ’ɨŋgɨnɨ,
mbɨnɨ mbɔ ŋgù’ɔ mā’aŋ ŋgwa shhɛ.”
Pugu kōrɔ nthɛ ŋa pugu chī’ə chrà Minnwi, nɔ ha’aŋ pi ni nū’ɔŋ vugu ŋa
pugu chwīe nɛ.
9 Ndɔ pəɨ pɔ pi ŋgwrɛiŋgwa ŋa pi chu’ɔ, mbɔ ghaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi
ndɔ mbɔ pa pifuoŋ, ŋgwa taoŋtaoŋ, ŋgwa ŋa pugu pɔ pi ji nɛ, ŋa pəɨ chīi
ndǐpwa Ju ŋa a gɛ̄ vəɨ mfu’u vəɨ moŋ njiŋ ni’iŋ vəɨ moŋ lí’ɛ pwapwa yi.
10 Yichəɨ ndɨɨ ni mbɔ pa’a pəɨ lɔ nji’i mbɔ ŋgwa Minnwi, ndɔ ndwɛ pəɨ
ŋgwa pi, yichəɨ ndɨɨ ni mbɔ pa’a pəɨ lɔ nji kwoshɨnɨ Minnwi ndɔ ndwɛ pəɨ
fā’o kwoshɨnɨ yi.
11 Pa ŋkiɛŋ lǐŋ paŋ, ǹdīgəɨ vəɨ, pəɨ nɔ pa ghìnɨ ndɔ mbɔ nɔ ŋgwa ŋa pi
yōu vugu nɛ, ɸ̂əɨ lə’ɨ pa nnu khwā nu pa nnu tɔtrɔ ŋa pugu thɔ mā’aŋ
nchhò pugu pa nchə̌ɨ yəɨ nɛ.
12 Mbha nnu pəɨ shɨna pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu lɔ nji’i mbiŋ Minnwi nɛ pɔ
yi chɨɨchɨɨ, nnɛ ŋa ndɨɨ ŋa pugu chrā nthɛ vəɨ nɔ ghaŋ phɨ nɛ, pugu nthɛ
pugu yəɨ mbha nnu shi’i pəɨ ŋga’o Minnwi llé ŋa a lɛ nthɔ nɛ.

Ya’o nu nchò pa thishɨ

13 Nthɛ pi Taathɔ, ɸ̂əɨ ya’o nchò ŋguoŋ pa thishɨ ŋa ŋgwamishua nū’ɔŋ
nɛ. Ya’o nchò fùoŋ Roma, mbɔ mmɛ taathɔ,
14 nja’o nchò ghaŋ sha’a ŋgwa nɔ ŋgwa ŋa Minnwi tɔgɔ mbɔ fùoŋ Roma
ntaoŋ vugu nɔ fɛ nu njɔ́ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu chwīe phɨ nɛ, ndɔ mbɨnɨ ŋga’o
ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu chwīe shi’i nɛ.
15 Nthɛ ŋa a nnu ŋa Minnwi tā’a nu nɛ, ŋa pəɨ kie ŋkuoŋ chwīe nu shi’i,
nchri chrà ki ji ŋa pa nàna ghà nchrā nɛ.
16 Ṗəɨ chhɔ chɔmbhi yəɨ nɔ pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu lɔ nji’i mbɔ pa kǔna, ndɔ
ki lɔ ndɔ̄gɔ ji nu ŋa pəɨ lɔ nji’i mbɔ pa kǔna nɛ ŋkuru pi nnu pɨphɨ nɔ ghɔ,
pəɨ chhɔ pi nɔ puoŋ fà’a Minnwi.

17 Pəɨ gha'o ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ghao. Ŋkhwā pa lǐŋ moŋ piŋ, mfā'o pɔgɔ
Minnwi, ŋgɨnɔ fùoŋ Roma.

Ntígɨ ni pa puoŋ fà'a

18 Pa puoŋ fà'a, p̂əɨ ya'o mbhɔ taathɔ pəɨ ni ŋguoŋ gha'o nu ghao, nja'o
nchò yugu ki lɔ ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ pi pɛ taathɔ ŋa pugu ŋgwa shi'i mbɨnɨ mbɔ
ŋgwa juju nɛ, nji'i nthɛ pi pi pɨphɨ ŋkaa pugu.
19 Minnwi shi mfɛ mbɔrɔ ni pəɨ nthɛ yie, nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ ntūi shii moŋ ŋgə'ɨ
ki mbhɔ yəɨ lɔ mbɔ nɔ ghɔ, nthɛ pi ŋa pəɨ ji nnu ŋa Minnwi tā'a nu nɛ.
20 Nthɛ ŋa pəɨ shi nshei pi khɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ nchwīe phɨ, pi wie vəɨ, pəɨ
tūi shii moŋ ghɔ? Ndɔ ti p̈əɨ nchwīe shi'i pi wie vəɨ, Minnwi fā'o pwatua
ni pəɨ nthɛ yie.
21 Nthɛ ŋa pi gɛ̄ vəɨ nthɛ pi yei, nthɛ ŋa Krishto ni njəɨ ŋgə'ɨ nthɛ vəɨ,
mieŋ lǐ ni pəɨ, nnɛ ŋa pəɨ chu'ɔ chhɨkwo yi.
22 A shini ndɔ nchwīe phɨ, ndɔ pa'a kaŋ ta'a chrà mifɨɨ lɔ mbɔ nchò yu.
23 Ndɨɨ ŋa pi ni ŋgwɛ'i vi nɛ, a shini ndɔ ndu'u, ndɨɨ ŋa a ni njəɨ ŋgə'ɨ nɛ,
a shini ndɔ ŋgūru ŋoŋ, a ni ŋgu'ɔ ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ nthɔ mfɛ noŋ yi ni Minnwi,
mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a ghà nsha'a ŋgwa ni ndɨndɨ nɛ.
24 Ju ndutho yi ni ntiɛŋ phɨ yia mbɨŋ yu ŋkuoŋ wá'a nnɛ ŋa pia khu nthɛ
phɨ, mbɔ yi maoŋ moŋ ndɨndɨ. Ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pa fí pi, ghǐnɔ yəɨ pɔ yi
yīgɨ.
25 Pəɨ ni nchhɔ fāaŋ ndaoŋ nɔ pa minjɨɨ, ndɔ ŋkwo pīnɨ ndwɛ njəɨ ŋkɛ̄'i
vəɨ, mbɔ ŋgaŋ lɨna ni nchə̌ɨ yəɨ.

3

Pa piŋgɛ láŋ pugu pa laoŋ pugu

1 Wu'ɔ nɛnnɛ, pa piŋgɛ láŋ, p̂əɨ ya'o nchò laoŋ pəɨ, nji ŋa s̈hesheŋoŋ
vugu mieŋ ki lɔ mbiŋ chrà Minnwi, a nthɛ pugu shi ŋkara mbiŋ pi wu'ɔ
nɔ yəɨ nu mbha nnu ŋgwɛ pugu, pi ki pəɨ lɔ nchrā nnu,
2 ndɨɨ ŋa pugu yəɨ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ mbha nnu pəɨ yi ya'o nchò ndɔ mbɔ yi
taoŋtaoŋ nɛ.
3 Ki'i chwīe nu noŋ yəɨ pɔ pi yi ŋgrào noŋ nɔ pa pa'a nu thɔ, pa gwɛ nu
shígа tɨnɨnchuoŋ, ki ŋkwaŋ ndhwí ŋa pəɨ mā'aŋ nu nɛ.
4 Chwīe nu noŋ yəɨ mbwa pɔ pi yi moŋ njù'ɔ, mbɔ yɛ ndǐpwa ŋa a shi'a
ma mbɨrɨ nɛ, mbɔ yi jijwɛ juju pugu pa yi chichhi. A yie ŋa a pwa ligi
Minnwi.
5 Nthɛ ŋa yei ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ piŋgɛ taoŋtaoŋ llɛshhɨ, ŋa pugu ni nū'ɔŋ
kwà'a yugu mbɨŋ Minnwi, ni nchhɔ nchwīe noŋ pugu mbwa, tɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ
ya'o nu nchò laoŋ pugu,
6 wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ Shera ni nja'o nchò Abrahaŋ ti nchhɔ mɛ̄iŋ vi pi ni
taathɔ. Ndɔ pəɨ pa puoŋ pi nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ nchhɔ nchwīe shi'i ki lɔ mbɔgɔ
sheshe yaoŋ.
7 Wu'ɔ nɛnnɛ, pimbia, p̂əɨ chhɔ pəɨ pa gwɛ pəɨ moŋ ŋkwaŋ shɛndaoŋ
ŋa a kā'o nɛ, ni ji nu ŋa pugu shi lɔ ntɨnɨ nɔ pəɨ. Ŋga'o vugu nthɛ ŋa pəɨ
pugu shi mfā'o fɛ́ chɔmbhi ŋa Minnwi shi mfɛ nɛ ka'a. Pəɨ chwīe nnɛ nji
ŋa ki'i luoŋ Minnwi yəɨ fā'o kɨ'ɨŋgɨnɨ.

Yəɨ nu ŋgə'ɨ nthɛ ŋa pəɨ chwīe nnu ndɨndɨ

8 Nɔ lūgwi nu, p̂əɨ pɔ ni ta'a nchò, mfā'o kwoshɨnɨ ni noŋ pəɨ, mfā'o
khwā noŋ shɨna pəɨ, ni njù'ɔ pɔpɔrɔ ndɔ mfā'o jū noŋ.

9 Ki'i ndu'u phɨ ni phɨ, ki wɛ́'i ni wɛ́'i, ndɔ ka lu'u pi ni mbɔrɔ, nthɛ ŋa
mbɔrɔ yaoŋ ŋa Minnwi ni ŋkā'a nɔ fɛ nu vɛ ndɨɨ ŋa a ni ŋgɛ̄ ghɔ nɛ.
10 Nthɛ ŋa Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu ŋa,
Shesheŋoŋ ntā'a nu mfā'o nchhɔ́ shi'i ndɔ njəɨ pa nnu shi'i ŋa a thɔ ndɔ̄gɔ
lɨ'ɨ nɛ,
ki'i pa chrà pɨphɨ taoŋ nchò yu, ki pa chrà lɛ'iŋgiɛŋ,
11 a pā'a ŋkŭnu yi ni phɨ ndɔ nchwīe shi'i,
a shigi ghɨghrɨ ndɔ njōu njiŋ yi.
12 Nthɛ ŋa ligi Taathɔ pɔ mbɨŋ pa ŋgwa ndɨndɨ a lɔ mbɨnɨ nja'o luoŋ
Minnwi yugu.
Ndɔ Taathɔ ghà mbɨrɨ ligi yi ni pa ghaŋ chwīe phɨ.
13 A shi mfɛ gǒ ŋgə'ɨ ni pəɨ nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ shigi chwīe nu shi'i?
14 Ndɔ p̈əɨ nji'i njəɨ ŋgə'ɨ nthɛ ŋa pəɨ chwīe nnu ŋa a kā'o nɛ Minnwi fɛ
mbɔrɔ ni pəɨ. Ki'i pəɨ pɔgɔ shesheŋoŋ, ndɔ ki'i njù'ɔ yəɨ ghana vəɨ.
15 Ndɔ p̂əɨ gha'o Krishto nɔ Taathɔ moŋ njù'ɔ pəɨ, mbīri noŋ yəɨ ŋguoŋ
ndɨɨ nɔ fɛ nu khwɛ̀ ni shesheŋoŋ ŋa a pie vəɨ ni nnu nthɛ kwà'a ŋa pəɨ
fā'o mbɨŋ pəɨ nɛ,
16 ndɔ p̂əɨ chwīe ni juju pugu pa pɔ́gɔ. Ŋganthɔ yəɨ pɔ yi shieshie, nnɛ
ŋa pi nchhu nnu pɨphɨ thɔ pəɨ, lrithɔ wɛ̄iŋ ŋgwa pighɔ ŋa pugu wɛ'i mbha
nnu shi'i yəɨ moŋ Krishto nɛ.
17 Nthɛ ŋa a pwa nɔ yəɨ nu ŋgə'ɨ nthɛ chwīe nu nnu shi'i nɔ ha'aŋ a
mbɔ nnu ŋa Minnwi tā'a nu nɛ, nchaa yəɨ nu ŋgə'ɨ nthɛ nchwīe nu phɨ.
18 Nthɛ ŋa Krishto ni njəɨ ŋgə'ɨ* ŋkaa yu ta'a ŋgɛ́ nthɛ phɨ, mbɔ ŋoŋ
ndɨndɨ nɔ ligi ŋgwa pɨphɨ, nnɛ nɔ thɔ nu ni pia njəɨ Minnwi nɔ ghɔ. Pi ni
njwi vi moŋ frɛinoŋ, ndɔ pi chwīe a pɔ yi maoŋ moŋ Jijwɛ Minnwi†.
19 Moŋ Jijwɛ ghɔ, a ni ŋgə̄ɨ nchīi chrà ni pa jijwɛ ŋa pugu pɔ moŋ chə́ɨŋ
nɛ,
20 mbɔ pa jijwɛ ŋa pugu ni ma ntɨnɨthɔ ndɨɨ ŋa Minnwi ni nthɔ mfā'o
wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ moŋ llɛmbhi Noa, nɔ ha'aŋ pi ni nthɔ nchwīe ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ pie
ŋa pɔ nɔ nda nɛ, ŋa shɨgɛi ŋgwa, mbɔ fúoŋ ŋgwa, ni ndūgu moŋ ghɔ
ntɔgɔ ŋkuoŋ ŋkhǐ.
21 Ŋa a ni mbɔ lǐ nchhɔ nōoŋ kwe ŋkhǐ ŋa a lūgu ni pəɨ ndwɛ, ki lɔ mbɔ
pi nɔ yaoŋ fu'u nchhí mbɨŋ noŋ, ndɔ a pɔ pi píe ni Minnwi nɔ chwīe nu
ŋganthɔ yia pɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ‡, ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ ku'ɔ nu Jishɔ Krishto moŋ
gu.
22 Jishɔ Krishto yei ŋoŋ ŋa a ghə̄ɨ po, nchhɔ ŋgei mbhɔ Minnwi yi jɨ,
nthɔ nsha'a pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi pugu pa thishɨ moŋ po pugu pa ghaŋ
njɨ.

4

Chɔmbhi ŋa a fā'o kwrî nɛ

1 Nthɛ ŋa Krishto ni njəɨ ŋgə'ɨ moŋ frɛinoŋ nɛ, p̂əɨ pīri noŋ yəɨ moŋ ta'a
ŋkwaŋ pī'i nu, nthɛ ŋa shesheŋoŋ ŋa a yəɨ ŋgə'ɨ moŋ frɛinoŋ nɛ lɔ nu'uŋ
nchhɔ nu moŋ phɨ.

---

* **3:18 3:18** Pichəɨ pa Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu pi ŋa *nthɛ ŋa Krishto ni ŋkhu nthɛ phɨ.* † **3:18 3:18** Yichəɨ shɛndaoŋ nɔ chhu nu nnu yei pɔ ŋa, *moŋ jijwɛ yi.* ‡ **3:21 3:21** Yichəɨ shɛndaoŋ nɔ chhu nu nnu yei pɔ ŋa *A pie ni Minnwi llɔ moŋ ŋganthɔ yia ŋa a yi taoŋtaoŋ nɛ.*

2 Llɔ ndwɛ ŋgə̄ɨ nu shhɨ, pəɨ chhɔ pɨgəɨ chɔmbhi yəɨ ŋkuoŋ mbhi hɛiŋ
ki lɔ nthɔ nchwīe pi nnu ha'aŋ ŋgwamishua shɔ̄rɔ nu nɛ, pəɨ chwīe pi
nnu ŋa Minnwi tā'a nu nɛ.
3 Nthɛ ŋa ndɨɨ ŋa a tɔgɔ nɛ kwo yiɛŋ nɔ chwīe nu nnu ŋa pa ghaŋ ki piŋ
Minnwi khwā nɔ chwīe nu nɛ. Pəɨ ni nchhɔ chɔmbhi tɔtrɔ, nshɔ̄rɔ njù'ɔ,
mbaa là'o, ŋgə̄ɨ nu moŋ pa lɨ'ɨ jɨ ki tou, pa lɨ'ɨ nnu là'o, ni'iŋ noŋ yəɨ moŋ
wuwuru gha'o nu pa nnwi.
4 Moŋ ŋguoŋ pa nnu pei, pugu ghà ŋgrāo ŋa pəɨ lɔ nu'uŋ ntūru pəɨ pugu
nɔ chwīe nu pa nnu ŋa a shi mbɨrɨ vəɨ pɨrɨ nɛ, nnɛ pugu chhu phɨ thɔ ghɔ,
5 ndɔ pugu shi ntaa noŋ yugu ni Minnwi, ŋa a pīri noŋ yi nɔ sha'a nu
ŋgwa maoŋ pugu pa ŋgwa khu nɛ.
6 Nthɛ yei nnu, pi chīi ŋkìnɨ pwa pisha'akhɔ nji'i nthɛ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa
pugu khu nɛ, ŋa nji'i nthɛ nɔ ha'aŋ pi sha'a vugu moŋ frɛinoŋ nɔ ha'aŋ pi
ghà nsha'a ŋgwamishua nɛ, minthɛ pugu fā'o chɔmbhi moŋ jijwɛ ŋkwaŋ
ha'aŋ Minnwi ghà nchhɔ nɛ.

Ŋkiɛŋ ŋgaŋ lɨna ni pa maoŋ ŋa Minnwi fɛ nɛ

7 Ndɨɨ ŋa ŋguoŋ pa yaoŋ ghao shi ndugwi nɛ kwo para, nthɛ yie ghɔ, p̂əɨ
fā'o wɛ̄iŋ noŋ, nchhɔ ni lɨna məɨ nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pəɨ luoŋ Minnwi.
8 Ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ nnu ŋa a nchaa ŋguoŋ yi nɛ pɔ ŋa p̂əɨ khwā noŋ pəɨ ni
ta'anju'ɔ, nthɛ ŋa khwǎ ghà ŋkuru ntou phɨ.
9 P̂əɨ ghrā maoŋ ŋa pəɨ fā'o nda pəɨ nɛ shɨna pəɨ ki lɔ nduo nu.
10 Nɔ ŋkiɛŋ pa ghaŋ lɨna ni pa ŋkwaŋ ŋkwaŋ yaoŋ fɛ llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi,
ŝhesheŋoŋ ghɛ̄rɛ vichəɨ ni ŋkiɛŋ yaoŋ fɛ́ ŋa Minnwi fɛ ghɔ nɛ.
11 Sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a chrā nɛ, chrā nɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a chhu pi pa ŋkìnɨ llɔ mbhɔ
Minnwi, sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a fā'a nu nɛ, fā'a nɔ ha'aŋ a fā'a pi ni ghrí ŋa
Minnwi fɛ nɛ, nnɛ ŋa moŋ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao, Minnwi shi mfā'o ndigha'o
yi ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ Jishɔ Krishto, mbɔ ju ŋa ndigha'o pugu pa ghrí pɔ pi ji
ki ndugwi yi nɛ. A̋ pɔ nɛnnɛ.

Yəɨ nu ŋgə'ɨ nɔ ŋgaŋ piŋ

12 Ŋkiɛŋ pa l̋íŋ paŋ, ki'i pəɨ ghrāo tɨtɨnɨ mōoŋ nu ŋa a nii vəɨ nɔ mōoŋ
nu vəɨ, pi nɔ ha'aŋ a thɔ ndɔ̄gɔ yichəɨ ŋgìnɨ nnu ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ mbɨŋ pəɨ.
13 Ndɔ pəɨ ka fā'o pi pwatua ŋa pəɨ fā'o yəɨ ghrà ŋgə'ɨ ŋa Krishto ni
njəɨ nɛ, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ fā'o pwatua pugu pa pwanju'ɔ ndɨɨ
ŋa Krishto shi mbɨnɨ nu'uŋ nthɔ moŋ ndigha'o yi nɛ.
14 P̋i ŋgwɛ'i vəɨ nthɛ pi ligi Krishto, kaŋ pəɨ fā'o mbɔrɔ, nthɛ ŋa Jijwɛ
ndigha'o pugu pa yi Minnwi pɔ mbɨŋ pəɨ.
15 Ndɔ ki'i sheshеŋoŋ vəɨ yəɨ ŋgə'ɨ nthɛ pi ŋa a njwi ŋoŋ, ki ŋgɨna, ki
ŋgūo nnu mbɨmbhɨ, ki chəɨŋkichini.
16 Ndɔ ti ŝheshеŋoŋ vəɨ njəɨ ŋgə'ɨ nthɛ pi ŋa a Krishitɛŋ, ki'i a fā'o lrithɔ,
a fɛ pi ndigha'o ni Minnwi ŋa a piŋ ligi Krishto.
17 Nthɛ ŋa ndɨɨ sha'a kwo kā'o, ndɔ pi fǔoŋ njɛ̄ sha'a pi moŋ mbaanda
Minnwi. Ti ä njɛ̄ pi ni pia, kaŋ a shi mbɔ pi nɛiŋ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu lɔ
nji'i mbiŋ pwa pisha'akhɔ Minnwi nɛ?
18 Nɔ ha'aŋ Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi chhu ŋa,

"A̋ ŋga'a ni ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ nɔ lūgu nu,
kaŋ shwéi yi shi mbɔ pi nɛiŋ ni pa ghaŋ ki gha'o Minnwi, pugu pa
ghaŋ phɨ?"

19 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ŋgwa pɛ, ŋa pugu yəɨ ŋgə'ɨ nthɛ ŋa a nnu ŋa Minnwi tā'a
nu nthɛ vugu nɛ, fɛ nchə̌ɨ yugu ni Minnwi mbuoŋ vugu ŋa a kà'a ki fɨɨ, nɔ
ha'aŋ pugu ghə̄ɨ shhɨ nthɔ nchwīe nnu ŋa a kā'o nɛ.

5

Kɛ̄'i minjɨɨ Minnwi

1 Nɛnnɛ, mà'aŋ ghrí pa thishɨ ŋa pugu thɔ njɛ'i ŋgwa shɨna pəɨ nɛ, nɔ
yichəɨ ta'a nthishɨ ŋa a ghà njɛ'i ŋgwa ndɔ mbɔ miŋkwentie pa ŋgə'ɨ
Krishto ndɔ mbɨnɨ mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a shi mfā'o ghrà moŋ ndigha'o ŋa pi shi
nōoŋ nɛ,
2 ŋa p̂əɨ kɛ̄'i minjɨɨ Minnwi shɨna pəɨ, ndɨna ni pugu ki lɔ nthɛ pi ŋa pi
yī'i vəɨ yī'i, ndɔ a pɔ pi moŋ khwā njù'ɔ yəɨ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ Minnwi tā'a
nu ŋa pəɨ chwīe nɛ, ki lɔ mbɔ nthɛ pi njù'ɔ mbɨŋ, mbɔ nthɛ pi khwā njù'ɔ
nɔ fà'a.
3 Ki lɔ nthɔ nsha'a ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pəɨ lɨna nu ni pugu nɛ, pəɨ nōoŋ pi lǐ ni
pa minjɨɨ pighɔ.
4 Ndɨɨ ŋa Taathɔ pa Ŋkɛ̄'i Minjɨɨ thɔ nɛ, pəɨ shi mfā'o ŋkie ndigha'o ŋa
a shi'a ma ŋkhu nɛ.
5 Wu'ɔ nɛnnɛ, p̂əɨ ŋa pəɨ pa mikə'ɨ nɛ, ya'o nchò pa thishɨ ŋa pugu yɛ'i
ŋgwa nɛ. Ŋguoŋ vəɨ ghao pɔ pa ghaŋ jū noŋ ni noŋ pəɨ nthɛ ŋa, "Minnwi
lāa ŋgwa ha'aŋ pugu kərə noŋ yugu tɔthɨ nɛ, nōoŋ pwapuŋ yi ni ŋgwa
ha'aŋ pugu shwi'i noŋ yugu shhɛ nɛ."
6 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, p̂əɨ shwi'i noŋ yəɨ shhɛ shhɨ Minnwi ŋa a fā'o njɨ nɔ lɨ'ɨ
nu vəɨ nɛ, njǐ ŋa ndɨɨ shi ŋga ŋkā'o, a kərə vəɨ tɔthɨ.
7 P̂əɨ thɔ ncha'a ŋguoŋ pa lrǐ pəɨ mfɛ nu ghɔ nthɛ ŋa a ghà ndɨna ni pəɨ.
8 P̂əɨ chhɔ ni lɨna məɨ, nchhɔ njra nu. Mbǐna vəɨ, mbɔ devɨ, nyīeŋ nu nɔ
pa'o ŋa a wara nu, nthɔ ntā'a ŋoŋ nshāa vi.
9 Ndɔ p̂əɨ lɨ'ɨ vi, nthi a tɨnɨ moŋ piŋ yəɨ, nji nu ŋa ŋkwaŋ ŋgə'ɨ ŋa pəɨ
tɔgɔ nu moŋ ghɔ nɛ, pa lǐŋ pəɨ moŋ ŋguoŋ mbhi ghao tɔgɔ nu moŋ ghɔ
ŋkaa pugu.
10 Pəɨ shi ŋga ŋkwo yəɨ ŋgə'ɨ nɔ kuo ndɨɨ, Minnwi ŋa a fā'o ŋguoŋ
pwapuŋ, ŋgɛ̄ vəɨ ŋa pəɨ fā'o yəɨ ghrà ndigha'o yi ŋa a lɔ mfā'o ndugwi yi
moŋ Krishto nɛ, ju nduthɔ yi shi nchwīe pəɨ kā'o, ntuoŋ vəɨ, mā'aŋ ghrí
yəɨ ndɔ mbɨnɨ nchwīe pəɨ thi shi'i.
11 Ŋguoŋ ghrí ghao, ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ghao pɔ pi ji ki ndugwi yi. A pɔ nɛnnɛ.

Ndugwi njiŋ mā'aŋ nu chrà

12 Shaila*, ndǐŋ via, ŋa minthɛ ŋoŋ yɨ'ə noŋ yi mbiŋ yu nɔ ha'aŋ njəɨ
nɛ, ghɛ̄rɛ a nɔ nā'aŋ nu muuŋ kuo ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei. Ŋthɔ mā'aŋ ghrí yəɨ ndɔ
nchhu nu ni pəɨ ŋa yei pwapuŋ Minnwi shishini. Pəɨ thi moŋ ghɔ a tɨnɨ.
13 Yichəɨ ta'a chɔshi nɔ yəɨ ŋa a pɔ Babiloŋ nɛ, ŋa pi chu'ɔ vi ŋkaa yu
nɛ mā'aŋ chrà yəɨ. Maaku muuŋ a mā'aŋ chrà yəɨ ŋkaa yu.
14 P̂əɨ chrā ni noŋ pəɨ ni paŋ nu nɔ nōoŋ nu khwǎ ghaŋ piŋ.
Ghɨghrɨ pɔ mbɨŋ ŋguoŋ vəɨ ghao ŋa pəɨ pɔ moŋ Krishto nɛ.

* **5:12 5:12** Gri fā'o pi ŋa Shivanu, mbɔ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pi ghà mbɨnɨ mɛ̄iŋ Shaila ghɔ nɛ.

Mbra ŋwa'aŋlɨ
Pita
Kāoŋ nu pa thɔ nnu

Ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei nā'aŋ Pita mfɛ ni pa ntou pichəɨ pa ghaŋ piŋ llɛshhɨ. Pita ni ndɔ̄gɔ nthi mi nɔ ta'a ŋoŋ ŋa pugu Jishɔ ni mbɔ ndɨɨ ŋa Jishɔ ni fā'a nu nɛ, nɔ nā'aŋ nu ŋkwiŋ pa ghaŋ piŋ ni pa nnu ha'aŋ pi ni njɛ'i vugu nɔ ghɔ nɛ.

Pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ mifɨɨ ni nthɔ nchhu nu ŋa nɔ ha'aŋ Jishɔ lɔ naa nthɔ nɛ, mba'a a shi nu'uŋ mbɨnɨ nthɔ. Pugu shini ndɔ mbī'i ŋa llɛmbhi shá'a thɔ nu, nnɛ pa'a ndɔ nchhɔ chɔmbhi yugu moŋ shīgao mbhɔ. Pita nā'aŋ nthɔ nchhu nu ŋa wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ju nduthɔ yi ni njəɨ ndigha'o Jishɔ ŋkuoŋ mbra nɛ, a nɔ ha'aŋ shesheŋoŋ shi njəɨ ndɨɨ ŋa Jishɔ shi mbɨnɨ nthɔ nɛ. Pita shrā ntígɨ pa masha mifɨɨ páa, ndɔ nā'aŋ njó ŋa Minnwi shi mfɛ ni pugu nɛ.

Pita nōoŋ ŋa nnu ŋa a chwīe pīnɨ nu Jishɔ yīri nɛ pɔ ŋa ŋgwa pā'a ŋkŭnu yugu ni phɨ. Pa ghaŋ piŋ fā'o nɔ chhɔ nu chɔmbhi shishi'i ŋa a lɨnaoŋ ni kwà'a nɔ ha'aŋ pugu chhɔ njwɛrɛ po fhi pugu shhɛ fhi llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi mbhɔ lɨ'ɨ ŋa ndɨndɨ pɔ nɛ.

Mā'aŋ nu chrà

1 Ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei llɔ mbhɔ mu Shemu Pita, mbɔ muuŋ fà'a, ndɔ mbɨnɨ mbɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ Krishto ŋgəɨ nu ni pəɨ ŋa pəɨ fā'o piŋ ŋa a ta'a ŋkwaŋ pugu pa yigi ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ ndɨndɨ Minnwi via ndɔ mbɔ ŋkwe via, Jishɔ Krishto nɛ.

2 Ňduoŋ ŋa Minnwi pīgi pwapuŋ yi pugu pa ghɨghrɨ yi ni pəɨ moŋ ji nu vi pugu pa Jishɔ Taathɔ via.

Ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ ghaŋ piŋ fā'o nɔ chhɔ nu chɔmbhi yugu nɛ

3 Ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ njɨ yi nɔ Minnwi, a fɛ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa a pie ŋa pia fā'o nɔ chhɔ nu chɔmbhi pɔgɔ Minnwi. Pia fā'o ŋguoŋ maoŋ pei ghao ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ ji nu mi, mbɔ ju yɛ ŋa a gē via ŋa pia thɔ njəɨ vi ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ ndigha'o yi pugu pa mbha nnu shi'i.

4 Ntɔgɔ pi moŋ yei shɛndaoŋ, a fɛ pa mbwa kà'a pugu pa kà'a liɛŋ ni pia, nnɛ ŋa ŋkie ŋkuoŋ pa kà'a pighɔ minthɛ pəɨ tei pɨrɨ nu ŋa a pɔ moŋ mbhi nthɛ khwǎ phɨ nɛ, mfā'o púoŋ ŋa a pɔ nɔ yi Minnwi.

5 Nthɛ yei nnu, pa'o ni ŋguoŋ ghrí yɔ ghao nɔ pīgi nu mbha nnu shi'i ŋkuoŋ piŋ, ŋkuoŋ mbha nnu shi'i yɔ pīgi ji nu nnu,

6 ŋkuoŋ ghɔ pīgi wɛ̄iŋ noŋ, ŋkuoŋ wɛ̄iŋ noŋ pīgi tiishii, ŋkuoŋ tiishii pīgi pɔgɔ Minnwi,

7 ŋkuoŋ pɔgɔ Minnwi pīgi khwǎ moŋ piŋ, ŋkuoŋ khwǎ moŋ nda piŋ pīgi khwǎ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa.

8 Nthɛ ŋa p̈əɨ mfā'o pa mbha nnu pei ndɔ ŋku'ɔ moŋ ghɔ mbīgi ŋgəɨ shhɨ, kaŋ pəɨ shi nji Taathɔ via mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto moŋ shɛndaoŋ ŋa a shi nchwīe pəɨ fā'a shishi'i ndɔ njuŋ ntíɛŋ nɛ.

9 Nthɛ ŋa shesheŋoŋ ŋa a pou pa mbha nnu pei nɛ, ligi yi thɔ nchri nu ti nchəɨŋ moŋ nthɨŋkwo ŋa a lɔ nu'uŋ njəɨ lɨ'ɨ, ŋkwo lɨ'ɛ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pi shīgao vi moŋ pa phɨ ŋa a ni mbɔ moŋ ghɔ nɛ.

10 Nthɛ yie ghɔ ma pa lǐŋ paŋ, p̂əɨ ya mba'o nɔ nōoŋ nu ŋa Minnwi gɛ̄ vəɨ ndɔ nchu'ɔ vəɨ nɔ ŋgwa pi shini, nthɛ ŋa p̈əɨ nchwīe pa nnu pei, pa'a pəɨ lɔ ma ŋgū moŋ piŋ yəɨ.
11 Nthɛ ŋa moŋ yei shɛndaoŋ, pi shi mfɛ ghrɨ́ ni pia nɔ nii nu moŋ Sha'afuoŋ ki ndugwi yi, mbɔ yi Taathɔ ndɔ mbɔ ŋkwe via, Jishɔ Krishto.
12 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ǹshi ŋgu'ɔ nchhɔ ŋkwiŋ vəɨ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ni pa mbha nnu pei, nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ ji ndɔ ŋkwo ya mbhi kwo yəɨ moŋ nnu shini ŋa pəɨ fā'o nɛ.
13 M̀bī'i ŋa a kā'o vəɨ nɔ kwēnɛ nu vəɨ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ kwiŋ nu vəɨ, nɔ ha'aŋ ǹgu'ɔ mbɔ yi maoŋ nɛ,
14 nji nu ŋa ndɨɨ shrāo frɛinoŋ nchí'a yei kwo para nɔ ha'aŋ Taathɔ via Jishɔ Krishto ni ŋkwo chwīe ǹji nɛ.
15 M̀ba'o nu ni ŋguoŋ kāa nu ghao nnɛ ŋa ǹshi ŋga mieŋ mbhi yei, pəɨ kwiŋ pa nnu pei moŋ sheshe ndɨɨ.

Pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni njəɨ ndigha'o Krishto

16 Pigi shini ndɔ njōu pi njiŋ mishweishwei ŋa ŋgwa pī'i ni lɨna thɔ yugu ndɨɨ ŋa pigi ni nchwīe pəɨ ji thɔ nu Taathɔ via, mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto, moŋ ghrɨ́, ndɔ ti pìgi ni ŋka yəɨ pi ndigha'o yi.
17 Ndɨɨ ŋa Minnwi Tǎa ni mfɛ ndigha'o ni Jishɔ Krishto ndɔ nōoŋ vi nɔ ŋoŋ ndiɛŋ nɛ, Ndigha'o Tɛthɛ ghɔ ni nchhu ghɔ ŋa, "Yei ŋkiɛŋ Muuŋ a ŋa ŋ̀khwā, m̀fā'o pwatua nthɛ vi."
18 Pigi ŋkaa pigi ni nja'o ŋggì yei llɔ po nthɛ ŋa pigi pugu ni mbɔ ŋkuoŋ mbra Minnwi ghɔ ka'a, mbɔ mbra taoŋtaoŋ.
19 Pia fā'o chrà ŋa pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi ni nchhu nɛ, mbɔ yaoŋ ŋa a nthɛ ŋoŋ fā'o tɨnɨnju'ɔ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ, ŋa a pie ŋa pəɨ ni'iŋ njù'ɔ yəɨ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ nɔ laŋ ŋa a kɨɨ nu moŋ njiŋ ti mbhi shi nu'uŋ ndaŋ, lí'ɛ fínəɨ muuŋ tutu'u thɛ njù'ɔ pəɨ.
20 A pwa ŋa pəɨ fǔoŋ nji yei, ŋa ŋkìnɨ Minnwi ŋa pa Njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi nā'aŋ moŋ Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi nɛ lɔ mbie ŋa ŋoŋ tūgu pi ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a ywɛrɛ ji nɛ.*
21 Nthɛ ŋa yichəɨ chrà llɔ mbhɔ njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi shini ndɔ mbɔ fɔ ŋa a llɔ pi moŋ khwā njù'ɔ ŋoŋmishua, ndɔ ŋgwa ni nchrā llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi nɔ ha'aŋ Jijwɛ Minnwi ni mfɛ njɨ ni pugu nɛ.

2

Pa masha pugu pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ mifɨɨ

1 Ndɔ pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ mifɨɨ ni ntaoŋ shɨna pa ŋgwa Ishrae llɛshhɨ, wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pa masha mifɨɨ shi ntaoŋ shɨna pəɨ nɛ, ŋa pugu shi ŋi'aŋ nii shɨna pəɨ ni pa ntígɨ pɨphɨ ŋa a yi pɨrɨ ŋgwa nɛ, nthɔ ndāa Taathɔ ŋa a yuoŋ vugu nɛ, nnɛ Minnwi shi nshí'i vugu pi ni tei moŋ kwo ndɨɨ.
2 Ntou ŋgwa shi njōu njiŋ mbha nnu tɔtrɔ yugu, nthɛ vugu, pi chrā nnu pɨphɨ nthɛ shɛndaoŋ nnu shini.
3 Moŋ shɔ̄rɔ nu njù'ɔ yugu, pugu shi nchīgi vəɨ ni pa chrà mifɨɨ. Minnwi ni ŋkwo pīri njó yugu ti a kā'o, ni ŋkwo kā'a pɨrɨ nu vugu ti a kā'o.

---

* **1:20 1:20** Yichəɨ njiŋ lɨ'ɨ yei pɨnɨ mbɔ ŋa *ŋkìnɨ Minnwi ŋa pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi ni nā'aŋ moŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ nɛ shini ndɔ ndhɔ pi moŋ mbī'i nu pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ pighɔ.*

4 Minnwi shini ndɔ mieŋ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi ndɨɨ ŋa pugu ni nchwīe phɨ
nɛ. A ni mā’aŋ vugu moŋ móŋoŋ lɨ’ɨ ha’aŋ pi ni nū’ɔŋ vugu moŋ chɛiŋ
moŋ lɨ’ɨ njiŋnjiŋ nthɔ njwɛrɛ llɛmbhi shá’a.
5 Minnwi shini ndɔ mieŋ pa ŋgwa fie llɛshhɨ ŋkiɛŋ Noa ŋa a ni ŋkwe vi,
mbɔ ŋgaŋ chīi nnu ndɨndɨ, pugu pa khwachəɨ ŋgwa nduoŋ. Yei ni ndɔ̄gɔ
lɨ’ɨ ndɨɨ ŋa a ni ŋkuru mbhi ŋa ŋgwa ki ya’o nchò yi ni mbɔ fɔ nɛ ni ŋkhĭ.
6 A ni ŋga nda’a, Minnwi fɛ njó ni pa la’ataoŋ Shodoŋ pugu Gomora,
ntūoŋ vugu ti pugu gu phu. A ni nchwīe pugu pɔ lì nnu ŋa a shi ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ
mbɨŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu lɔ mbɔgɔ vi nɛ.
7 Ndɔ Minnwi ni ŋkwe Lɔti, mbɔ ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ, ŋa a ni mfā’o tɨtɨnɨ pɨgɨ
njù’ɔ nthɛ mbha nnu tɔtrɔ ŋgwa pɨphɨ.
8 Lɔti yei ni mbɔ ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ. A ni nchhɔ mfā’o yu’ɔ njù’ɔ nthɛ pa mbha
nnu pɨphɨ ŋa a ni njəɨ nu ndɔ nja’o nu shɨna pugu lɛllɛ nɛ.
9 A mbɔ nɛnnɛ, ɔ yəɨ ki’ɛ ŋa Taathɔ ji ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ a nthɛ a kwe ŋgwa
ha’aŋ pugu pɔgɔ vi nɛ moŋ ghagha’a ndɔ mbɨnɨ nū’ɔŋ ŋgwa pɨphɨ moŋ
ŋgə’ɨ nchhɔ njwɛrɛ llɛmbhi shá’a,
10 mī’ɛŋ mbɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu thɔ nchwīe pa nnu tɔtrɔ ŋa frɛinoŋ yugu
tā’a nu nɛ ndɔ mbɨnɨ nthɔ nchɨ’ə pa njɨ Minnwi nɔ sha’a nu.
Pugu fā’o tɨnɨnju’ɔ pugu pa nōoŋ noŋ ndɔ ki lɔ mfā’o pɔgɔ ndɨɨ ŋa pugu
wɛ’i ghaŋ ndigha’o nɛ.
11 Ndɔ nji’i nthɛ pi ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi, ŋa pugu fā’o ghrí a yiɛŋ ntou yi
nchaa pa masha mifɨɨ pei nɛ, lɔ nji’i nchhu phɨ thɔ pugu, shhɨ Taathɔ.
12 Ndɔ ŋgwa pei chwīe nnu pi ki ywɛrɛ, nɔ pa minyieŋ ki lɔ mfā’o lɨna
ŋa pi phi vugu pi ŋa pi wɛ̄iŋ njwi. Pugu ghà nchrā phɨ ŋkuoŋ pa yaoŋ ŋa
pugu lɔ nji’i nji. Pi shi nshi’i vugu ŋkaa pugu nɔ pa minyieŋ.
13 Pugu shi njəɨ ŋgə’ɨ, mbɔ pe ŋgə’ɨ ŋa pugu ni mfɛ nu nɛ. Pugu lɨi a pɔ
nɔ nchhó shi’i nɔ chwīe nu sheshe nnu ŋa a shi mfɛ pwanju’ɔ ni frɛinoŋ
yugu nɛ moŋ nthɛ minaoŋ. Pugu ya mbɔ pi ghaŋ fɛ lrithɔ pugu pa shhū
noŋ nɔ ha’aŋ pugu tūru pəɨ pugu lɨ’ɨ jɨ maoŋ nɛ, nthɔ nchwīe nchhó moŋ
mbha nnu mifɨɨ pugu.
14 Ligi yugu shi lɔ ndīi nnu nduoŋ ntɔgɔ tā’a nu miŋgwɛ ŋa pugu pugu
shi nūaŋ nɛ, pa’a pugu lɔ ma njru ni chwīe nu phɨ, mfɨɨ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu
lɔ nji’i nthi a tɨnɨ nɛ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ moŋ shĭri yugu. Pugu fā’o njù’ɔ ŋa pi yɛ’i
vugu ni shɔ̄rɔ nu. Nchɔ̀nɔ pɔ mbɨŋ pugu.
15 Pugu mieŋ ŋkiɛŋ ndaoŋ, nii moŋ trŭ. Pugu tɔgɔ ŋkwaŋ shɛndaoŋ ŋa
Balaaŋ, mbɔ muuŋ Beo, ni ntɔgɔ nɛ, a ni ŋkhwā shéi pi ŋkuoŋ tɔgɔ nu
shɛndaoŋ ŋa a lɔ ŋkā’o nɛ.
16 Ndɔ Minnwi pīga vi nthɛ phɨ ŋa a ni nchwīe nɛ, ŋkwéiŋ, mbɔ minyieŋ
ŋa a shi’a nchrā nɛ, chrā ni ŋggì ŋoŋmishua, ndɨ’ɨ nnu lìlɨŋ ŋa njəɨlɨ’ɨ
Minnwi ni ntā’a nu nchwīe nɛ.
17 Ŋgwa pei pɔ nɔ sha’ashhɛ ŋa ŋkhĭ lɔ nji’i ntaoŋ nu fɔ, pugu pɔ nɔ
lúluŋ ŋa fiŋ tiɛŋ nyīeŋ nu nɔ ghɔ. Pi kwo pīri lɨ’ɨ ndugwi njiŋnjiŋ nū’ɔŋ
ni pugu.
18 Nthɛ ŋa pugu chrā mɛmmɛ chrà ghagha, ŋkwēi njù’ɔ nɔ ghɔ, mbīri
ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu wu’ɔ ŋkakaa nɔ taoŋ nu shɨna ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu wu’ɔ
nchhɔ pi moŋ ntəɨ nɛ, ŋgwēiŋ vugu ni fɨɨ nu vugu ni pa khwā nu shúoŋ.
19 Pugu kā’a vugu ŋa pugu shi ntaoŋ moŋ kŭna ndɔ mbɔ pa ŋkŭna
ndutho yugu moŋ mbha nnu tɔtrɔ. Nthɛ ŋa sheshe yaoŋ ŋa a gha’a ŋoŋ
nɛ, ŋoŋ ghɔ ŋkŭna mbhɔ yaoŋ ghɔ.

20 Nthɛ ŋa, ä mbɔ ŋa ŋoŋ kwo tei pa nnu pɛ ŋa a ghà ntrao ŋoŋ moŋ mbhi
nɛ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ ji nu Taathɔ via, mbɨnɨ mbɔ ŋkwe via, Jishɔ Krishto,
mbɨnɨ mieŋ noŋ yugu maoŋ pighɔ krao vugu ŋga'a vugu, kaŋ chɔmbhi
ŋoŋ ghɔ pɨnɨ mbɨgɨ nchaa ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ a ni fŭoŋ mbɔ nɔ njɛ̄ yi nɛ.
21 A ni ŋka pwa ŋa pugu shi kaŋ ni ndɔ nji shɛndaoŋ ndɨndɨ, nchaa ŋa
pugu ji mbɨnɨ nu'uŋ ŋkara ŋkŭnu yugu ni kìna taoŋtaoŋ ŋa pi fɛ ni pugu
nɛ.
22 Nnu ŋa lu'ɔ chrà, mbɔ nnu shini chhu nɛ lɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ mbɨŋ pugu, "Miŋgu
ghà mfu'u mbɨnɨ njɨ maoŋ fu'u yi ghɔ" ndɔ "miŋkunyaŋ ghà ŋga ŋkwo
shīgao noŋ yi, mbɨnɨ mbɨnɨ nūaŋ moŋ titwrɛi."

3

Kà'a ŋa Taathɔ thɔ nu

1 Yei mbra ŋwa'aŋlɨ ŋa ǹā'aŋ nu mfɛ ni pəɨ ndwɛ, ma ŋkiɛŋ pa lǐŋ paŋ.
Moŋ ŋguoŋ paa ŋwa'aŋlɨ pighɔ, ǹchhɔ ŋkwɛ̄nɛ vəɨ nɔ kwiŋ nu vəɨ nɔ fā'o
nu pī'ɨ nu shi'ɨ.
2 Ǹtā'a nu ŋa p̂əɨ kwiŋ pa nnu ŋa Minnwi ni ŋkwo nōoŋ ni pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ pi
pi taoŋtaoŋ pugu chhu nɛ, pugu pa gɨ́ Taathɔ mbɨnɨ mbɔ Ŋkwe ntɔgɔ pi
mbhɔ ghaŋ ntaoŋ Krishto ŋa pugu ni njɛ'i vəɨ nɛ.
3 P̌əɨ fŭoŋ nji yei nnu, ŋa moŋ pa ndugwi llɛmbhi, ghaŋ mā'aŋ kwə̀iŋ
shi nthɔ ni mā'aŋ nu kwə̀iŋ yugu, nthɔ njōu njiŋ pa nnu pɨphɨ ŋa njù'ɔ
yugu chhu ni pugu nɛ.
4 Pugu shi nchhu ŋa, "A ni ŋkā'a ŋa a shi mbɨnɨ nu'uŋ nthɔ ti a hɨŋ?
Jɛ̄ fie ndɨɨ ŋa pa tăa pia ni ŋkhu nɛ*, pa nnu wu'ɔ ŋgə̄ɨ nu shhɨ wu'ɔ nɔ
ha'aŋ pugu ni mbɔ moŋ njɛ̄ mbhi nɛ."
5 Pugu Ī'ɛ nɔ ji nu yei nnu ŋa ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ chrà Minnwi, pa po ni
ŋkwo pɔ nɔ ntaaŋ ndɨɨ, shhɛ pɔ yi chwīe pi llɔ moŋ ŋkhǐ ndɔ ntɔgɔ pi
mbhɔ ŋkhǐ.
6 Ndɔ ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ ŋkhǐ, mbɔ ŋkhǐ mbì, mbhi yɛ ŋa a ni mbɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ
nɛ, ŋkhǐ ni njīe vi ndɔ shi'ɨ.
7 Ndɔ pa po pugu shhɛ yɛ ŋa a pɔ ndwɛ nɛ, wu'ɔ mbɔ ti nchəɨŋ ndwɛ
nthɛ pi chrà yi ghɔ, nnɛ ŋa pi lɛ mbɨrɨ vi ni móŋoŋ, pi nū'ɔŋ vugu nthɔ
njwɛrɛ llɛmbhi shá'a mbɔ llɛ́ ŋa pi shi mbɨrɨ ghaŋ ki pɔgɔ Minnwi nɛ.
8 Ndɔ ki'ɨ pəɨ Ī'ɛ yei ta'a nnu, ma ŋkiɛŋ pa lǐŋ paŋ, ta'a llɛ́ ni Taathɔ pɔ
pi nɔ ta'a ŋkaŋ ŋga'ombhi, ta'a ŋkaŋ ŋga'ombhi pɔ pi nɔ ta'a llɛ́.
9 Taathɔ lɔ njiyiri nɔ chwīe nu nnu ŋa a kā'a nɛ nɔ ha'aŋ pichəɨ ŋgwa Īii
yīri nu nɛ, ndɔ a thɔ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ pi njù'ɔ yi ni pəɨ ki lɔ ntā'a nu ŋa shesheŋoŋ
vəɨ shi'ɨ, nthɔ ntā'a pi ŋa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pā'a ŋkŭnu yugu ni phɨ.
10 Ndɔ llɛmbhi Taathɔ shi nthɔ pi nɔ ha'aŋ ŋgɨna ghà ŋgwī'ɨ nthɔ nɛ, pa
po shi ntɔgɔ gha ni titɨnɨ yɔ̄nɔ nu, pa maoŋ moŋ po kɨɨ ndɔ nshi'ɨ, ŋkuoŋ
shhɛ pugu pa nnu ŋa ŋgwa ni nchwīe nu nɛ shi ntaoŋ lɨ'ɨ wo.†
11 Ti ŋa pi shi nshi'ɨ ŋguoŋ maoŋ pei moŋ yei ŋkwaŋ shɛndaoŋ nɛ, p̂əɨ
pī'ɨ ŋkwaŋ ŋgwa ŋa pəɨ fā'o nɔ pɔ nu nɛ. P̌əɨ fā'o nɔ chhɔ nu chɔmbhi
taoŋtaoŋ pugu pa chɔmbhi pɔgɔ Minnwi
12 nthɔ njwɛrɛ nu, ndɔ ŋkɔnɔ thɔ nu llɛmbhi Minnwi, mbɔ llɛ́ ŋa pi shi
ntūoŋ pa po ni móŋoŋ a shūgwi, pa maoŋ po shūgwi moŋ kɨɨ nu ghɔ.

---

* **3:4 3:4** Yei thɔ nchhu pi pɛ ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni mfŭoŋ mbɔ ghaŋ younjiŋ Krishto nɛ. † **3:10 3:10** A pɔ moŋ pichəɨ Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi pi ŋa *Pi shi ntūoŋ.*

13 Ndɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ kà'a yi chhu nɛ, pia thɔ njwɛrɛ po
fhi pugu pa shhɛ fhi lɨ'ɨ ŋa ndɨndɨ Minnwi pɔ nɛ.
14 Nthɛ yie, ma ŋkiɛŋ pa lǐŋ paŋ, ŋa pəɨ thɔ njwɛrɛ nnu pei nɛ, p̂əɨ kāa
nɔ yəɨ nu ŋa pəɨ pɔ shhɨ yu ki muuŋ mi tɔtrɔ, ki ntəɨ lɔ mbɔ mbɨŋ pəɨ ndɔ
mbɨnɨ mbɔ ni ta'aŋggi pəɨ pugu.
15 Ndɔ mbɨnɨ ndɔ̄gɔ wɛ̄iŋ njù'ɔ Taathɔ via, nɔ shìna ŋa a fɛ nu ŋa pəɨ
lūgu wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ Pɔɔ, ŋkiɛŋ ndǐŋ via, ni nā'aŋ mfɛ ni pəɨ ŋkaa yu ntɔgɔ
pi ŋkuoŋ fɨ'ɨ shiethɔ ŋa pi ni mfɛ ghɔ nɛ.
16 Yei ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ a ghà nā'aŋ ŋguoŋ pa ŋwa'aŋlɨ pi ghao, ndɨɨ ŋa
a chrā nu nthɛ nnu pei nɛ. Pichəɨ pa maoŋ pɔ moŋ ghɔ ŋa a gha'a nɔ ji
nu ŋa pichəɨ pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu lɔ nji nnu, ndɔ ki lɔ nthi a tɨnɨ moŋ piŋ,
kara nchhu nnu nduoŋ, wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ pugu ghà nu'uŋ nchwīe ni pichəɨ
lɨ'ɨ moŋ Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi nɛ, nnɛ mbɨrɨ noŋ yugu.
17 Ndɔ nthɛ ŋa pəɨ kwo ji yei ni shhɨ nɛ, ŋkiɛŋ pa lǐŋ paŋ, p̂əɨ lɨna nu ŋa
ki'i pi fɨɨ vəɨ ni pa nnu ntəɨ ŋgwa pɨphɨ, nnɛ mieŋ ki lɔ nu'uŋ nthi a tɨnɨ.
18 Ndɔ p̂əɨ ku'ɔ nu moŋ pwapuŋ pugu pa ji nu Taathɔ via mbɨnɨ mbɔ
Ŋkwe via Jishɔ Krishto. Ŋguoŋ ndigha'o ghao pɔ ghɔ ndwɛ ti ŋgə̄ɨ nchəɨŋ
moŋ llɛmbhi ŋa mba'a ndugwi yi pɔ nɛ. A pɔ nɛnnɛ.

Fŭoŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ
Jouŋ
Kāoŋ nu pa thɔ nnu

Pi ni nā’aŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei mfɛ ni pa ghaŋ piŋ ŋa pugu ni mbɔ moŋ fiŋthɔ nɛ. Pichəɨ shini ndɔ nu’uŋ nthi moŋ piŋ mbɨŋ Jishɔ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha’aŋ pi ni njɛ’i vugu nɔ ghɔ llɔ moŋ njɛ̄ yi nɛ.

Pa ŋgwa Gri ni mbī’i ŋa frɛinoŋ pɨgɨ a wu’ɔ mbwa jijwɛ ŋoŋ, nnɛ pa’a ndɔ mbiŋ ŋa Minnwi shwi’i ŋkuoŋ shhɛ hɛiŋ nɔ ŋoŋ ŋoŋmishua moŋ frɛinoŋ. Nji’i nthɛ pi nɔ ha’aŋ pugu shini ndɔ mbiŋ vi, mbɔ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu’ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ, nthɔ nchhɔ pi moŋ phɨ, ndɔ ki lɔ nthɔ nōoŋ khwǎ nɛ, pugu ni nchhu ŋa pugu ji Minnwi ndɔ mbɔ pi yi Minnwi. Pugu ni ntaoŋ shɨna pa ghaŋ piŋ nthɛ ŋa pugu ni mbī’i ŋa pugu fā’o yichəɨ ji nu nnu moŋ jijwɛ ŋa a chaa yi pɨgəɨ ŋgwa nduoŋ nɛ. Nnu yei ni nchī’ɨ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni ŋkɨna moŋ chɔshi nɛ, thɔ yugu fiŋ nthɛ pa nnu ha’aŋ pi ni njɛ’i vugu nɔ ghɔ nɛ.

Jouŋ, ŋa a ni nji ŋgwa pei shi’i, ndɔ ni njəɨ Jishɔ Taathɔ ni ligi yi nɛ, nā’aŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei nɔ fɛ nu tɨnɨnju’ɔ ni pugu nɔ nnu ŋa pugu ni nja’o llɔ nɔ njɛ̄ yi nɛ. Ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei nōoŋ nu ŋa Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu’ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ ni nthɔ shini moŋ frɛinoŋ nthɔ mā’aŋ ghrí ghaŋ piŋ ŋa pugu fā’o nnu shini. Ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei tii ŋa chhɔ nu chɔmbhi taoŋtaoŋ pugu pa lɨna nu ni pichəɨ pa ŋgwa pɔ pi ya ŋkiɛŋ pa lì nɔ nōoŋ nu ŋa ŋoŋ ji Minnwi.

Chrà chɔmbhi

1 Pigi chīi yɛ ŋa a ni mbɔ nɔ njɛ̄ yi nɛ ni pəɨ, mbɔ yɛ ŋa pigi ni nja’o, mbɔ yɛ ŋa pigi ni njəɨ. Pigi ni njəɨ yie ni ligi yigi, ŋkāoŋ ni mbhɔ yigi, nthɛ chrà chɔmbhi.

2 Chɔmbhi ghɔ ni nōoŋ noŋ yi, pigi yəɨ, ndɔ kwe ntie yi ndwɛ, ndɔ nchīi chɔmbhi ki ndugwi yi ghɔ ŋa a ni mbɔ pugu Tǎa nɛ.

3 Nnu ŋa pigi ni nja’o ndɔ njəɨ nɛ, pigi pɨnɨ nchīi ni pəɨ nnɛ ŋa pia pɔ nu ka’a moŋ ta’anju’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ pia pa Tǎa ni muuŋ vi Jishɔ Krishto kwo pɔ ta’a yi moŋ ta’anju’ɔ nɛ.

4 Pigi* nā’aŋ pei nnu nnɛ ŋa pwanju’ɔ yigi lɨnaoŋ.

Minnwi pɔ pi lí’ɛ

5 Yei ŋkɨ̀nɨ yɛ ŋa pigi ya’o mbhɔ yu ndɔ nchīi ni pəɨ ŋa, Minnwi pɔ pi lí’ɛ pa’a kaŋ shɨgɛi njiŋ lɔ mbɔ mbɨŋ yu.

6 Pia nchhu ŋa pia pugu pɔ nu ka’a moŋ ta’anju’ɔ ndɔ nyīeŋ nu njiŋnjiŋ, kaŋ pia lɛ’ilɛ’i, kí lɔ nthɔ nchwīe pi nnu shini.

7 Ndɔ p̈ia nyīeŋ pi moŋ lí’ɛ, nɔ ha’aŋ Minnwi nduthɔ yi pɔ moŋ lí’ɛ nɛ, pia ni noŋ pia pɔ ka’a, chhǐ Jishɔ Muuŋ vi shīgao ŋguoŋ phɨ yia ghao.

8 Pia nchhu ŋa pia lɔ mfā’o phɨ, kaŋ pia fīɨ pi noŋ yia, pa’a nnu shini lɔ mbɔ njù’ɔ pia.

9 Ndɔ ti p̈ia mbiŋ phɨ yia ndɔ njūa ni Minnwi, kaŋ A shi ndī’ɛ phɨ yia ghao ndɔ nshīgao ŋguoŋ nnu phɨ yia ghao, nthɛ ŋa a shi nū’ɔŋ kà’a yi ŋa a chhu ŋa a shi ndī’ɛ phɨ yia nɛ, ndɔ mbɔ Minnwi ndɨndɨ.

---

* **1:4 1:4** A pɔ moŋ pichəɨ ŋwa’aŋlɨ ndunu ŋa *Pəɨ fā’o yichəɨ pwanju’ɔ yigi.*

10 Pia nchhu ŋa pia lɔ nchwīe phɨ, a nōoŋ ŋa pia chhu ŋa a Minnwi ŋgaŋ
lɛ'iŋgiɛŋ nnɛ pa'a chrà yi lɔ nji'i mbɔ njù'ɔ pia.

2

Krishto ŋgaŋ ghèrɛ via

1 Pa puoŋ mi puoŋ paŋ, ǹchhɔ nā'aŋ pa nnu pei ni pəɨ nnɛ ŋa ki'i pəɨ
chwīe phɨ. Ndɔ ti šhesheŋoŋ nchwīe phɨ, kaŋ pia fā'o ŋgaŋ līgəɨ ŋa a shi
ndīgəɨ Tǎa mfɛ via nɔ, mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ.
2 A ju nduthɔ yi mbɔ yaoŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ŋa a fu'u pɨgɨtua Minnwi nthɛ phɨ
yia, ki lɔ ŋgu'ɔ mbɔ pi yia tə'ɨ via, ndɔ mbɨnɨ mbɔ yi ŋguoŋ mbhi ghao
ŋkaa pugu.
3 Minthɛ pia fā'o tinɨnju'ɔ ŋa pia ji Minnwi pi nɔ ha'aŋ ɸia nū'ɔŋ pa
kìna pi.
4 Ŋoŋ ŋa a chhu ŋa, "Ňji vi," ndɔ ki lɔ nū'ɔŋ kìna yi nɛ, pɔ pi ndɛ'iŋgiɛŋ
ndɔ pa'a nnu shini lɔ mbɔ njù'ɔ yu,
5 ndɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ghà nū'ɔŋ chrà yi nɛ, ŋgwa pɛ ŋa khwǎ yɛ ŋa
pugu fā'o mbɨŋ Minnwi nɛ ya mbɔ yi ka'oka'o. A ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ minthɛ pia
ji ŋa pia pa Minnwi ta'a yi nɛ.
6 Pia nchhu ŋa pia kɨna mbɔ pia pa Minnwi ta'a yi, a pie ŋa pia chhɔ
chɔmbhi yia ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ Jishɔ Krishto ni nchhɔ nɛ.

Kìna fhi

7 Ŋkiɛŋ lǐŋ paŋ, ǹdɔ nji'i nthɔ nā'aŋ pi kìna fhi ni pəɨ, a pɔ pi yi ndunu
ŋa pəɨ ni ŋkwo fā'o nɔ njɛ̄ yi nɛ. Ndunu kìna ghɔ yɛ ŋa pəɨ ni ŋkwo ya'o
nɛ.
8 Ndɔ ti ǹchhɔ nā'aŋ pi kìna fhi ni pəɨ nthɛ ŋa nnu shini ŋa a pɔ moŋ ghɔ
nɛ pi yəɨ mbɨŋ Krishto mbɨnɨ njəɨ mbɨŋ pəɨ, nthɛ ŋa njiŋŋjiŋ thɔ ntɔgɔtɔgɔ,
ŋkiɛŋ lí'ɛ kwo thɛ nu.
9 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a chhu ŋa a pɔ moŋ lī'ɛ ndɔ mbīna ndǐŋ vi nɛ wu'ɔ mbɔ
moŋ njiŋ.
10 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a khwā ndǐŋ vi nɛ chhɔ pi moŋ lī'ɛ, nthɛ yie ghɔ, yichəɨ
nnu lɔ mbɔ mbɨŋ pia ŋa a shi nchwīe ŋoŋ nduoŋ chwīe phɨ.
11 Ndɔ ŋoŋ ŋa a pīna ndǐŋ vi nɛ pɔ pi moŋ njiŋ nthɔ nyīeŋ pi moŋ njiŋ
ghɔ, ki lɔ nji lɨ'ɨ ŋa a ghə̄ɨ nu nɛ, nthɛ ŋa njiŋŋjiŋ ghɔ kwo chri ligi yi.
12 Ňthɔ nā'aŋ nu mfɛ ni pəɨ, ma pa puoŋ mi puoŋ paŋ,
nthɛ ŋa pi kwo lī'ɛ phɨ yəɨ nthɛ pi Jishɔ.
13 Ňthɔ nā'aŋ nu ni pəɨ, ma pa tǎa,
nthɛ ŋa pəɨ ji vi, mbɔ ju yɛ ŋa a ni ŋkwo pɔ nɔ njɛ̄ yi nɛ.
Nā'aŋ nu ni pəɨ, ma pa kuoŋoŋ,
nthɛ ŋa pəɨ gha'a ŋoŋ mbɨmbhɨ.
Ňā'aŋ nu ni pəɨ, ma pa puoŋ
nthɛ ŋa pəɨ ji Tǎa.
14 Ňā'aŋ mfɛ ni pəɨ, ma pa tǎa
nthɛ ŋa pəɨ ji vi ŋa a ni mbɔ nɔ njɛ̄ yi nɛ.
Ňā'aŋ mfɛ ni pəɨ, ma pa kuoŋoŋ
nthɛ ŋa pəɨ fā'o njɨ,
chrà Minnwi kɨna mbɨŋ pəɨ,
ndɔ pəɨ kwo gha'a ŋoŋ mbɨmbhɨ.

Ki'i ŋkhwā ŋkuoŋ mbhi

15 Nɛnnɛ, ǹshwei vəɨ, ki'i pəɨ khwā ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei, ki pa maoŋ ŋkuoŋ
mbhi yei. Shesheŋoŋ ŋkhwā ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei, kaŋ a lɔ mfā'o khwǎ mbɨŋ
Tǎa.
16 Nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ pa maoŋ ŋkuoŋ mbhi, yaoŋ ŋa frɛinoŋ tā'a nu nɛ pugu
pa yaoŋ ŋa ligi ŋoŋmishua yəɨ ŋkhwā nu nɔ fā'o nu nɛ, pugu pa kwēi nu
njù'ɔ moŋ nōoŋ noŋ nthɛ pa maoŋ ŋa ŋoŋ fā'o nɛ, kaŋ ta'a nnu yei lɔ
ndhɔ pi mbhɔ Tǎa, a pɔ pi yi ŋkuoŋ mbhi.
17 Ŋkuoŋ mbhi chhɔ ntɔgɔtɔgɔ pugu pa ji yaoŋ ŋa a khwā nɛ, ndɔ ŋgwa
pɛ ŋa pugu chwīe nnu ŋa Minnwi chhu nɛ, pugu shi nchhɔ mbhi ki ndugwi
yi.

Pəɨ lɨna pa mbɨ̌na Krishto

18 Puoŋ paŋ, ndugwi yi kwo para, nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ ni nja'o ŋa mbɨ̌na Krishto
thɔ nu nɛ, nɛnnɛ ntou pi kwo thɔ, nthɛ yie ghɔ, p̂ia ji ŋa ndugwi yi kwo
para.
19 Pugu ni mieŋ via ntaoŋ ni vugu, ndɔ pugu shini ndɔ nja mbɔ pi ŋgia
yia, nthɛ ŋa pugu kaŋ ni mbɔ ŋgia yia, pugu kaŋ ni ŋkɨna pia pugu, ndɔ
pugu ni ntaoŋ shɨna pia, nɛnnɛ, a ya nōoŋ ŋa ŋguoŋ yugu shini ndɔ mbɔ
ŋgia yia.
20 Ju ŋa a yi taoŋtaoŋ nɛ shā'o Jijwɛ Minnwi mbɨŋ ghɔ, nɛnnɛ ŋguoŋ vəɨ
ji nnu shini.
21 Ǹā'aŋ mfɛ ni pəɨ pa'a ndɔ nthɛ pi ŋa pəɨ shi lɔ nji nnu shini, nthɛ pi
ŋa pəɨ ji, ndɔ pəɨ ŋkaa pəɨ ji ŋa lɛ'iŋgiɛŋ shi'a ndhɔ mbhɔ nnu shini.
22 Ŋgaŋ lɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pɔ pi gǒ? A ŋoŋ yɛ ŋa a lāa ŋa Jishɔ shi lɔ mbɔ Ju yɛ
ŋa pi Chu'ɔ vi Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ. Ŋoŋ vei ju mbɔ mbɨ̌na Krishto, mbɔ ju
vɛ ŋa a lāa Tǎa mbɨnɨ ndāa Muuŋ nɛ.
23 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a lāa Muuŋ nɛ lāa Tǎa ŋkaa yu, shesheŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ
Muuŋ ndɔ nchhu nɛ, piŋ Tǎa ŋkaa yu.
24 Ni gɔ̀, a pie ŋa yaoŋ ŋa ɔ ni nja'o nɔ njɛ̄ yi nɛ kɨna njù'ɔ ghɔ. Yaoŋ ŋa
ɔ ni nja'o llɔ nɔ njɛ̄ yi nɛ ŋ̈kɨna njù'ɔ ghɔ, kaŋ gɔgɔ shi ŋkɨna mbɨŋ Muuŋ
pugu Tǎa.
25 Yei yaoŋ ŋa a kā'a via nɔ ghɔ nɛ, chɔmbhi ki mmɛ.
26 Ǹā'aŋ pa nnu pei mfɛ ni pəɨ nthɛ pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu tā'a nu mfɨ̄ɨ
vəɨ nɛ.
27 Ndɔ ni pəɨ, Jijwɛ Minnwi ŋa Krishto shā'o mbɨŋ pəɨ nɛ kɨna mbɨŋ pəɨ,
nnɛ pa'a pəɨ lɔ mfā'o chà shesheŋoŋ nɔ yɛ'i nu vəɨ. Nthɛ ŋa Jijwɛ yi yɛ'i
vəɨ ni ŋguoŋ nnu ghao, yaoŋ ŋa a yɛ'i nu nɛ pɔ pi nnu shini, ki lɔ mbɔ
lɛ'iŋgiɛŋ. Wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ a yɛ'i vəɨ nɛ, pəɨ kɨna pəɨ pa Krishto ka'a.
28 Nnɛ, ma puoŋ mi puoŋ paŋ, p̂əɨ kɨna pəɨ pugu ka'a, nnɛ ŋa a shi ŋga
mbɨnɨ, pia fā'o tɨnɨnju'ɔ ki lɔ nshū'u mbɨnɨ njiŋ moŋ lrithɔ ndɨɨ ŋa a thɔ
nɛ.
29 P̈əɨ nji ŋa Krishto ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ, pəɨ ji nɛ ki'ɛ ŋa shesheŋoŋ ŋa a ghà
nchwīe nnu ndɨndɨ nɛ phi Minnwi mbhi vi.

3

Puoŋ Minnwi

1 Lii njəɨ fɨ'ɨ khwǎ ŋa Tǎa fā'o mbɨŋ pia nɛ njəɨ, a mɛ̄iŋ via ni puoŋ pi,
pia lɔ mbɔ yie shini. Nnu ŋa a chwīe pa'a ŋkuoŋ mbhi lɔ nji via nɛ pɔ ŋa
ŋkuoŋ mbhi shini ndɔ nji vi.

2 Ŋkiɛŋ lǐŋ paŋ, pia pɔ pi pa puoŋ Minnwi ndwɛ, ndɔ ti ŋkwaŋ yaoŋ ŋa
pia shi mbɔ nɛ, pi lɔ naa nōoŋ ni pia ya'a, ndɔ pia ji ŋa ndɨɨ ŋa a shi nōoŋ
noŋ yi nɛ, pia shi ndɛ mbɔ nɔ ju, nthɛ ŋa pia shi njəɨ vi ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ
a pɔ nɛ.
3 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a chhɔ mfā'o yei kwà'a mbɨŋ yu nɛ chwīe noŋ yi mbɔ
yi taoŋtaoŋ, wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ju nduthɔ yi, yi taoŋtaoŋ nɛ.
4 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a lōgɔ chwīe nu phɨ a pɔ mbha nnu yi nɛ, a thɔ nchwīe
pi nɔ ŋgūo nnu mbɨmbhɨ nthɛ ŋa phɨ pɔ pi mbha nnu ŋgūo nnu mbɨmbhɨ.
5 Pəɨ ji ŋa Krishto ni nthɔ pi nɔ shīgao nu phɨ, ndɔ pa'a phɨ lɔ mbɔ mbɨŋ
yu.
6 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a ta'a yi pugu Krishto nɛ shi'a ndōgɔ chwīe nu phɨ a pɔ
chofa'a yi, shesheŋoŋ ŋa chwīe nu phɨ fà'a yi nɛ lɔ naa njəɨ vi ki nji vi.
7 Puoŋ mi puoŋ paŋ, ki'i shesheŋoŋ fɨɨ vəɨ, shesheŋoŋ ŋa a thɔ nchwīe
nnu ndɨndɨ nɛ pɔ ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ nɔ ha'aŋ juju ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ nɛ.
8 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa mbha nnu pi pɔ pi chwīe nu phɨ nɛ pɔ pi yi Shata. Nthɛ
ŋa Shata ni ŋkwo thɔ nchwīe phɨ llɔ nɔ njɛ̄ yi. Nnu ŋa a ni nchwīe Muuŋ
Minnwi thɔ nɛ, ni mbɔ ŋa a pɨrɨ fà'a Shata.
9 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a phi Minnwi mbhi vi nɛ shi'a ndōgɔ chwīe nu phɨ a
pɔ chofa'a yi, nthɛ ŋa mbha nnu Minnwi pɔ mbɨŋ yu ti minthɛ pa'a a lɔ
ŋkɨna nthɔ nchwīe phɨ nthɛ ŋa a phi Minnwi mbhi vi.
10 Ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ yei pinthɛ pi ji puoŋ Minnwi pugu pa yaoŋ ŋa puoŋ
Shata yie nɛ. Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a shi'a nji'i nchwīe nnu ndɨndɨ ki ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ
ŋkhwā ndǐŋ vi nɛ, lɔ mbɔ yi Minnwi.

Shesheŋoŋ khwā pichəɨ ŋgwa

11 Yei ŋkɨ̀nɨ ŋa pəɨ kwo ya'o llɔ moŋ njɛ̄ yi nɛ, ŋa p̂ia khwā noŋ pia.
12 Ki'i pia pɔ pi nɔ Keiŋ ŋa a ni mbɔ yi ŋoŋ mbɨmbhɨ, mbɔ Shata, njwi
ndǐŋ vi nɛ. A ni njwi vi nthɛ pi khɔ? Nthɛ ŋa fà'a yi ni mbɔ yi pɨphɨ, ndɔ
yi ndǐŋ vi pɔ fà'a ndɨndɨ.
13 Ki'i pəɨ ghrāo, ma pa lǐŋ paŋ, ŋa ŋkuoŋ mbhi pīna vəɨ.
14 Pia ji ŋa pia kwo taoŋ moŋ gu nii moŋ chɔmbhi, pia ji nthɛ ŋa pia
khwā lǐŋ pia. Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji'i mfā'o khwǎ nɛ, kɨna moŋ gu.
15 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a pīna ndǐŋ vi nɛ pɔ pi njwi ŋoŋ, ndɔ pəɨ ji ŋa mba'a
pa ghaŋ jwi ŋgwa fā'o chɔmbhi ki mmɛ moŋ njù'ɔ pugu.
16 Yei ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pia ghà nji ŋkiɛŋ khwǎ nɛ, ŋa Jishɔ ni ŋkhu nthɛ via,
nthɛ yie ghɔ, a pie ŋa pia khu nthɛ pa lǐŋ pia.
17 Ŋoŋ mfā'o fɨ'ɨ maoŋ ŋa a nthɛ a yru nɔ ghɔ shi'i ndɔ njəɨ ndǐŋ vi moŋ
pou ki lɔ nōoŋ kwoshɨnɨ ghɔ, kaŋ khwǎ Minnwi pɔ njù'ɔ yu pi nɛiŋ?
18 Puoŋ mi puoŋ paŋ, ki'i khwǎ yia wu'ɔ mbɔ pi ni nchò ki chrà. P̂ia
nōoŋ nnu khwǎ ntɔgɔ pi moŋ fà'a yia pugu pa nnu shini.
19 Ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ yie, pia shi nji ŋa pia ŋgia nnu shini ndɔ mfā'o
tɨnɨnju'ɔ shhɨ Minnwi.
20 Njù'ɔ yia ŋgwɛ̄iŋ via nɔ ŋgusha'a, pia ji nu ŋa Minnwi chaa njù'ɔ yia
ndɔ nji ŋguoŋ nnu ghao.
21 Ŋkiɛŋ lǐŋ paŋ, rǐjù'ɔ yia mieŋ ki wɛ̄iŋ via nɔ pa ŋgusha'a, kaŋ pia fā'o
tɨnɨnju'ɔ shhɨ Minnwi.
22 Ti sheshe yaoŋ ŋa pia pie mbhɔ yu nɛ kaŋ pia shi mfā'o, nthɛ ŋa pia
gha nū'ɔŋ kɨ̀na yi ndɔ nchwīe nnu ŋa a pwa vi nɛ.
23 Kɨ̀na yi pɔ ŋa pia fā'o piŋ mbɨŋ Muuŋ vi, mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto, ndɔ ŋkhwā
noŋ pia wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ a fɛ gɨ́ ni p̂ia ŋa pia khwā nɛ.

24 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a nū’ɔŋ kɨna Minnwi nɛ, kɨna mbɨŋ Minnwi, Minnwi
kɨna mbɨŋ yu. Pia ji ŋa a kɨna mbɔ ta’a yi pia pugu, ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ Jijwɛ
yi ŋa a fɛ ni pia nɛ.

4

Ji nu pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ mifɨɨ

1 Ŋkiɛŋ ǐŋ paŋ, ki’i nji’i mbiŋ pi shesheŋoŋ ŋa a chhu ŋa nnu ŋa a chhu
nu llɔ pi mbhɔ Jijwɛ Minnwi nɛ, ndɔ ywɛ’i vugu nɔ yəɨ nu ŋa Jijwɛ ŋa
pugu fā’o nɛ llɔ pi mbhɔ Minnwi. Nthɛ ŋa ntou pa njəɨlɨ’ɨ mifɨɨ pɔ moŋ
mbhi shi’a.
2 Yei ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ minthɛ ɔ kie nji ŋa Jijwɛ Minnwi pɔ mbɨŋ pugu nɛ.
Shesheŋoŋ vugu mbiŋ ŋa Jishɔ Krishto ni nthɔ moŋ frɛinoŋ, kaŋ a llɔ
mbhɔ Minnwi.
3 Shesheŋoŋ mieŋ ki lɔ mbiŋ ŋa Jishɔ ni nthɔ moŋ mbhi yei nɔ
ŋoŋmishua, kaŋ ŋoŋ ghɔ lɔ nji’i mfā’o Jijwɛ Minnwi. Ŋoŋ ghɔ fā’o pi
jijwɛ mbǐna Krishto ŋa pəɨ ni nja’o ŋa a thɔ nu, ndwɛ a kwo lɔ mbɔ moŋ
mbhi nɛ.
4 Pa puoŋ mi puoŋ paŋ, pəɨ pɔ pi yi Minnwi ŋkwo lɔ ŋga’a vugu, nthɛ
ŋa ju ŋa a chhɔ njù’ɔ pəɨ nɛ chaa vi ŋa a pɔ moŋ mbhi nɛ.
5 Ŋgwa pighɔ pɔ pi yi ŋkuoŋ mbhi yei, nthɛ yie ghɔ, pugu chrā nnu pugu
pi nɔ ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ mbhi, ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ mbhi ya’o vugu.
6 Ndɔ ti pia pɔ pi yi Minnwi. Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a ji Minnwi nɛ ghà nja’o via;
shesheŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ mbɔ yi Minnwi nɛ shi’a nja’o via. Yei ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ pia
ghà ŋkie nji Jijwɛ nnu shini pugu jijwɛ mifɨɨ nɛ.

Minnwi pɔ pi khwǎ

7 Pa ŋkiɛŋ ǐŋ paŋ, p̂ia khwā noŋ pia, nthɛ ŋa khwǎ llɔ pi mbhɔ Minnwi.
Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a nōoŋ khwǎ nɛ phi Minnwi mbhi vi ndɔ a ji Minnwi.
8 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ nōoŋ khwǎ nɛ lɔ nji’i nji Minnwi, nthɛ ŋa Minnwi
khwǎ.
9 Minnwi ni nōoŋ fɨ’ɨ ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ a khwā via nɛ, pi ni taoŋ nu fiɛŋ
Muuŋ vi a thɔ moŋ mbhi, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pia fā’o chɔmbhi ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ
yu.
10 Yei yaoŋ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni khwǎ nɛ, a lɔ nji’i mbɔ pi ŋa pia ni ŋkwo khwā
vi, a pɔ pi ŋa a ni ŋkhwā via ntaoŋ Muuŋ vi nɔ yaoŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ ŋa a pɨ’ɨ
pɨgɨtua Minnwi nthɛ phɨ yia nɛ.
11 Pa ŋkiɛŋ ǐŋ paŋ, Minnwi ŋkhwā via fɨ’ɨ yei, a pie ŋa pia pɨnɨ ŋkhwā
noŋ pia.
12 Chəɨ kaŋ ta’a ŋoŋ lɔ naa njəɨ Minnwi, p̈ia ŋkhwā noŋ pia, Minnwi
kɨna pia pugu ka’a, khwǎ yi pɔ yi ndɨnaoŋ njù’ɔ pia.
13 Yei ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ minthɛ pia ji ŋa pia pugu kɨna ka’a, juju kɨna pia
pugu nɛ, nthɛ pi ŋa a fɛ Jijwɛ yi ni pia.
14 Pigi yəɨ ndɔ mbɔ pa miŋkwentie ŋa Tǎa taoŋ Muuŋ ŋa â thɔ mbɔ
ŋkwe mbhi.
15 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ ndɔ nchhu ŋa Jishɔ Muuŋ Minnwi nɛ, Minnwi
kɨna mbɔ pugu yu ka’a, juju kɨna mbɔ pugu Minnwi.
16 Nnɛ pia ji ndɔ mbiŋ fɨ’ɨ ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ Minnwi khwā via nɛ.

Minnwi pɔ pi khwǎ, nnɛ ŋoŋ ŋa a kɨna nchhɔ moŋ khwǎ nɛ kɨna pugu
pa Minnwi ka’a, Minnwi kɨna pugu yu ka’a.

17 Moŋ yei shɛndaoŋ pinthɛ pia ji ŋa khwǎ Minnwi lɨnaoŋ shɨna pia,
nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pia fā'o tɨnɨnju'ɔ moŋ llɛmbhi shá'a, nthɛ ŋa nɔ ha'aŋ ju
nduthɔ yi pɔ nɛ, a ha'aŋ pia ŋka pia pɔ moŋ mbhi yei nɛ.
18 Pɔgɔ gu lɔ mbɔ moŋ khwǎ, ndɔ khwǎ ŋa a yi ndɨnaoŋ ghà njōu pɔgɔ
gu. Nnɛ khwǎ lɔ ndɨnaoŋ mbɨŋ shesheŋoŋ ŋa a pɔgɔ gu nɛ, nthɛ ŋa pɔgɔ
gu ghà nyīeŋ pi pugu njɔ́.
19 Pia ghà nōoŋ khwǎ nthɛ ŋa Minnwi fǔoŋ ŋkhwā via.
20 Shesheŋoŋ nchhu ŋa, "Ŋkhwā Minnwi," ndɔ mbīna ndǐŋ vi, kaŋ a
ndɛ'iŋgiɛŋ, nthɛ ŋa ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji'i ŋkhwā ndǐŋ vi, mbɔ ŋoŋmishua ŋa
yəɨ nu nɛ, nthɛ pa'a a lɔ ŋkhwā Minnwi ŋa lɔ nji'i njəɨ nɛ.
21 Yei gí ŋa a fɛ ni pia: Ŋoŋ yɛ ŋa a khwā Minnwi nɛ yī'i ŋa a khwā ndǐŋ
vi.

5

Gha'a nu ŋkuoŋ mbhi

1 Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ŋa pugu piŋ ŋa Jishɔ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe
nɛ phi Minnwi mbhi vugu. Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ŋa pugu khwā Tǎa nɛ khwā ŋoŋ
ŋa a phi Tǎa mbhi vugu nɛ.
2 Yei ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pia ghà nji ŋa pia khwā puoŋ Minnwi nɛ: A ndɨɨ ŋa
pia khwā Minnwi nchwīe nnu ŋa pa kɨna pi chhu nɛ.
3 Nthɛ ŋa a yei mbɔ khwǎ Minnwi: ŋa pia nū'ɔŋ pa kɨna pi. Ndɔ pa kɨna
pi pighɔ lɔ nji'i mbɔ pi lrǐ.
4 Nthɛ ŋa ŋoŋ ŋa a phi Minnwi mbhi vi nɛ, gha'a ŋkuoŋ mbhi. Yei gha'a
nu ŋa a gha'a ŋkuoŋ mbhi nɛ, pɔ pi piŋ yia.
5 A gǒ ŋa a gha'a ŋkuoŋ mbhi? Ŋkiɛŋ ju ŋa a piŋ ŋa Jishɔ pɔ pi Muuŋ
Minnwi nɛ.

Nnu ŋa pi chhu nthɛ Muuŋ Minnwi nɛ

6 Yei ju ŋa a ni nthɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ kwe ŋkhǐ moŋ ŋkhǐ pugu pa chhǐ
nɛ, mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto, ki lɔ ŋgu'ɔ ntɔgɔ pi moŋ ŋkhǐ tə'ɨ vi, a ni mbɔ pugu
pa chhǐ gu yi. Jijwɛ Minnwi pɔ miŋkwentie yi, nthɛ ŋa Jijwɛ Minnwi ghɔ
Ju mbɔ nnu shini.
7 A trɛi pa miŋkwentie:
8 Jijwɛ, ŋkhǐ ni chhǐ. Ndɔ ŋguoŋ yi trɛi pei pɔ ni ta'aŋggi.
9 Pia mbiŋ ŋgwamishua ha'aŋ pugu pa miŋkwentie nɛ, p̂ia ji nɛ ki'ɛ ŋa
Minnwi nɔ miŋkwentie chaa yie ghɔ. Yei kwe nu ntie ŋa Minnwi kwe ntie
Muuŋ vi nɔ ghɔ nɛ.
10 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a fā'o piŋ mbɨŋ Muuŋ Minnwi nɛ fā'o miŋkwentie yei
njù'ɔ yu. Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji'i mbiŋ Minnwi nɛ chwīe Minnwi pɔ ndɛ'i
ŋgiɛŋ, nthɛ ŋa pugu lɔ mbiŋ nnu ŋa Minnwi chhu nthɛ Muuŋ vi nɛ.
11 Yei nnu ghɔ ŋa Minnwi chhu nɛ: Minnwi fɛ chɔmbhi ki mmɛ ni pia.
Chɔmbhi yei pɔ pi mbɨŋ Muuŋ vi.
12 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a fā'o Muuŋ Minnwi nɛ fā'o chɔmbhi. Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a
lɔ nji'i mfā'o Muuŋ Minnwi nɛ lɔ nji'i mfā'o chɔmbhi.

P̂əɨ ji ŋa pəɨ fā'o chɔmbhi ki mmɛ

13 Nā'aŋ nnu pei mfɛ ni pəɨ ŋa pəɨ piŋ Muuŋ Minnwi nɛ, nnɛ ŋa pəɨ ji
ŋa pəɨ fā'o chɔmbhi ki mmɛ.
14 Yei tɨnɨnju'ɔ ŋa pia fā'o mbɨŋ Minnwi nɛ, ŋa p̈ia mbie sheshe yaoŋ
ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ a tā'a nu nɛ, kaŋ a shi nja'o via.

15 Ŋa p̈ia nji ŋa a ghà nja’o via moŋ ŋguoŋ nnu ŋa pia pie vi nɔ nɛ, pia pɨnɨ nji ŋa a shi mfɛ yaoŋ ŋa pia pie nu nɛ.
16 Shesheŋoŋ njəɨ ndǐŋ vi a thɔ nchwīe phɨ ŋa a lɔ nji’i ndugwi moŋ gu moŋ jijwɛ nɛ, a luoŋ Minnwi mfɛ ghɔ, Minnwi fɛ chɔmbhi ghɔ, mbɔ pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu chwīe phɨ ŋa mba’a a yi’i ndugwi moŋ gu nɛ. Yichəɨ phɨ pɔ ŋa a ghà ndugwi pi moŋ gu, ǹdɔ nji’i mfɛ pi gɨ́ ŋa pi luoŋ Minnwi mfɛ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu chwīe ŋkwaŋ phɨ ghɔ nɛ.
17 Ŋguoŋ nnu ŋa a lɔ ŋkā’o nɛ pɔ pi phɨ, ndɔ phɨ pɔ ŋa a lɔ nji’i ndugwi moŋ gu jijwɛ.
18 Pia ji ŋa shesheŋoŋ ŋa a phi Minnwi mbhi vi nɛ shi’a ŋgə̄ɨ shhɨ nchhɔ nchwīe phɨ, nthɛ ŋa Muuŋ Minnwi shi ndɨ’ɨ vi, nnɛ mba’a ŋoŋ mbɨmbhɨ, mbɔ Shata, kāoŋ vi.
19 Pia ji ŋa pia llɔ pi mbɔ Minnwi, ndɔ ŋguoŋ mbhi ghao pɔ pi mbhɔ ŋoŋ mbɨmbhɨ.
20 Pia ji ŋa Muuŋ Minnwi thɔ ndɔ mfɛ shiethɔ ni pia, nnɛ ŋa a nthɛ pia ji Minnwi, mbɔ ju ŋa a yi shini nɛ. Pia pɔ moŋ ju ŋa a yi shini nɛ, moŋ Muuŋ vi, mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto. A ju mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ Minnwi shini mbɔ chɔmbhi ki mmɛ.
21 Pa puoŋ mi puoŋ paŋ, pə̂ɨ lə’ɨ gha’o nu pa nnwi.

Mbra Ŋwa’aŋlɨ
Jouŋ
Kāoŋ nu pa thɔ nnu

A wu’ɔ nā’aŋ Jouŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei nɔ shūu nu tə́nə ghaŋ piŋ moŋ yichəɨ chɔshi nthɛ pa ghaŋ mifɨɨ, ndɔ mbɨni ndīgəɨ vugu ŋa pugu khwā noŋ. A gɛ̄ chɔshi moŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei pi ŋa Miŋgwɛ, pa ŋgia chɔshi pɔ pa puoŋ Miŋgwɛ vei. Jouŋ tūgu noŋ yi nɔ nthishɨ. Pa ŋgwa moŋ chɔshɨ yei thɔ ŋkra Jouŋ, a yəɨ ŋa pugu thɔ chhɔ chɔmbhi yugu moŋ nnu shini. Nnɛ a pɨnɨ nā’aŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ nɔ shwei nu chɔshi yei ŋa ki’i pugu tuoŋ pa masha mifɨɨ.

Mā’aŋ nu chrà

1 Ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei llɔ pi mbhɔ mu, Jouŋ, mbɔ nthishɨ moŋ chɔshi, ŋgəɨ nu mbhɔ miŋgwɛ yei ŋa pi chu’ɔ vi nɛ, pugu pa puoŋ pi ŋa ǹkhwā moŋ nnu shini, ndɔ ki lɔ ŋgu’ɔ mbɔ pi mmu tə’ɨ a. Ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ŋa pugu ji nnu shini nɛ khwā vəɨ ŋkaa pugu,

2 nthɛ nnu shini ŋa a kɨna mbɨŋ pia, ndɔ shi mbɔ ka’a ki ndugwi yi nɛ.

3 Pwapuŋ ni kwoshɨnɨ ni ghɨghrɨ pɔ ni pia llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi Tǎa pugu Jishɔ Krishto, mbɔ muuŋ Tǎa, moŋ nnu shini pugu pa khwā.

Nyīeŋ nu moŋ khwǎ pugu pa nnu shini

4 Njù’ɔ a pwa ti ŋga’a nɔ yəɨ nu ŋa pichəɨ pa puoŋ pɔ chhɔ nu moŋ nnu shini wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ Tǎa ni mfɛ gí ni pia nɛ.

5 Ndwɛ ǹchhɔ mbie ghɔ, ma ŋkiɛŋ miŋgwɛ vei, a lɔ nji’i mbɔ pi ŋa ǹchhɔ nā’aŋ pi kɨna fhi mfɛ nu ni pəɨ, a wu’ɔ yɛ ŋa pia ni mfā’o llɔ nɔ njɛ̄ yi nɛ, ŋa p̂ia khwā noŋ pia.

6 A yei mbɔ khwǎ, ŋa p̂ia chhɔ ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ kɨna yi chhu nɛ. Yei kɨna yi, wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ pəɨ ni nja’o moŋ njɛ̄ yi nɛ, ŋa p̂əɨ chhɔ moŋ khwǎ.

7 Ntou pa ŋgwa mifɨɨ kwo taoŋ moŋ mbhi, mbɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu lɔ nji’i mbiŋ ŋa Jishɔ Krishto thɔ moŋ frɛinoŋ nɛ. Ŋkwaŋ ŋoŋ vei pɔ pi ŋgaŋ mifɨɨ mbɔ mbǐna Krishto.

8 Pəɨ lɨna ni noŋ pəɨ, nji ŋa mba’a pəɨ phɛ yaoŋ ŋa pia kwo fā’a nɛ, nji ŋa minthɛ pia fā’o kɨnɛiŋ ti a lɨnaoŋ.

9 Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a ghəɨ shhɨ ki lɔ ŋgu’ɔ ŋkɨna pi ŋkuoŋ yaoŋ ŋa Krishto yɛ’i nɛ, lɔ nji’i mfā’o Minnwi. Ŋoŋ ŋa a kɨna moŋ yaoŋ ŋa Krishto yɛ’i nɛ, fā’o Tǎa pugu muuŋ.

10 Sheshеŋoŋ nthɔ njəɨ vəɨ, ki lɔ nthɔ pi ni ntígɨ yei, ki’i pəɨ piŋ vi nda pəɨ, ki nchrā ghɔ,

11 nthɛ ŋa sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a chrā ghɔ nɛ, pɔ pi pakwo pi moŋ fà’a pɨphɨ yi.

Ndugwi njiŋ chrà nu

12 Mfā’o ntou nnu nɔ shwei nu vəɨ nɔ ghɔ, ndɔ m̀ba’a nji’i nā’aŋ nā’aŋ moŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ, ǹshi ŋka khwā pi nɔ kra nu vəɨ, nchrā ni pəɨ pia thɔ njəɨ ligi, nnɛ ŋa pwanju’ɔ yia lɨnaoŋ.

13 Puoŋ ndǐŋ ghɔ yi miŋgwɛ ŋa pi chu’ɔ vi nɛ, mā’aŋ chrà yɔ.

Yichəɨ mbra ŋwa’aŋlɨ
Jouŋ
Kāoŋ nu pa thɔ nnu

Jouŋ nā’aŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei nɔ chhu nu ni Gayu ŋa ju, Gayu, ya fā’a nu shi’i. A nā’aŋ nɔ piŋ nu pichəɨ pa ŋgwa ŋa a taoŋ moŋ chɔshi yei, ndɔ yichəɨ nthishɨ fɔ, ligi yi pɔ Diotrefɛ, lāa vugu lāa. Diotrefɛ ni ndāa njɨ Jouŋ ti nchəɨŋ moŋ yɛ nthɨŋkwo ŋa a fu’u ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ghɛ̄rɛ ŋgwa ha’aŋ Jouŋ taoŋ nɛ moŋ chɔshi. Gayu ni ndɔ̄gɔ ghaŋ chhu chrà Minnwi pei, (ŋa Diotrefɛ ni ndāa ŋa ki’i pi ghɛ̄rɛ vugu nɛ), ŋgə̄ɨ ni pugu nda yu, ŋgɛ̄rɛ vugu, pugu chwīe fà’a yugu. Jouŋ, moŋ chhu nu ŋa Gayu fā’a nu shi’i, nōoŋ ŋa a nnu kaka’o nɔ ghɛ̄rɛ nu pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu nyīeŋ nthɔ nchīi chrà Minnwi ndɔ nchhɔ nu moŋ nnu shini nɛ.

Mā’aŋ nu chrà

1 Ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei llɔ pi mbhɔ mu, Jouŋ, mbɔ nthishɨ moŋ chɔshi, ŋgə̄ɨ nu mbhɔ Gayu ŋa ǹkhwā shishini nɛ.

2 Ŋkiɛŋ ndǐŋ a, ǹduoŋ ŋa ŋguoŋ pa nnu tɔgɔ shi’i, pugu pa ŋa ɔ fā’o noŋ nyieŋ ntɨnɨ wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ pa nnu nyīeŋ nu shishi’i ni nchə̌ɨ yɔ nɛ.

3 Mi ni mfā’o pwanju’ɔ ŋkiɛŋ ntou yi ndɨɨ ŋa pichəɨ ghaŋ piŋ ni nthɔ nshwei a ni fɨ’ɨ ni’iŋ njù’ɔ ŋa ɔ fā’o ŋkuoŋ nnu shini nɛ, nɔ ha’aŋ shishini ɔ chhɔ nu moŋ nnu shini nɛ.

4 Ǹdɔ nji’i mfā’o pwanju’ɔ a yiɛŋ nchaa yei: ya’o nu ŋa pa puoŋ paŋ chhɔ nu moŋ nnu shini.

Lɨna nu ni ghaŋ fà’a Minnwi

5 Ŋkiɛŋ ndǐŋ a, ɔ ya mfā’o ta’anju’ɔ ni fɨ’ɨ fà’a ŋa ɔ fā’a nu mbɨŋ pichəɨ ghaŋ piŋ nji’i nthɛ pi nɔ ha’aŋ pugu pɔ pi pa ghìnɨ nɛ.

6 Pugu ni nchīi ni ŋgwa moŋ chɔshi fɨ’ɨ khwǎ ŋa ɔ ni nōoŋ ni pugu nɛ. A shi mbɔ nnu shi’i nɔ ha’aŋ ɔ ŋgɛ̄rɛ vugu nɔ ha’aŋ a nshi mfɛ pwanju’ɔ ni Minnwi nɛ ndɨɨ ŋa pugu llɔ nyǐeŋ nɛ.

7 Nthɛ ŋa pugu nyīeŋ pi nɔ ligi Taathɔ ki lɔ nji’i nthɔ mbiŋ ŋkwe sheshe yaoŋ mbhɔ ghaŋ ki piŋ Minnwi.

8 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, a pie ŋa pia ghɛ̄rɛ ŋkwaŋ ŋgwa pei, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pia ŋkaa pia pɔ ghaŋ fà’a moŋ yɛ’i nu nnu shini.

9 Ŋkwo nā’aŋ yaoŋ mfɛ ni chɔshi, ndɔ Diotrefɛ ŋa a khwā nɔ nū’ɔŋ nu noŋ yi shhɨ nɛ shi’a ŋkhwā nɔ ya’o nu mbhɔ pigi.

10 Ǹshi ŋga nthɔ hɛnɛ, kaŋ ǹshi ntaoŋ ni pa nnu pɛ ŋa a chwīe nu nɛ páa, pa nnu wuwuru ŋa a chrā nthɛ vigi nɛ. Nɔ ha’aŋ pei nnu wu’ɔ ŋkɨgəɨ kɨgəɨ, a pɨnɨ nu’uŋ ndāa nɔ chhu nu thɔ a pwa ni ghaŋ piŋ, ndɔ mbɨnɨ nu’uŋ ndāa ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu tā’a nchhu ŋa pugu thɔ a pwa ni pugu nɛ, ti mfu’u vugu fu’u moŋ chɔshi.

11 Ŋkiɛŋ ndǐŋ a, ki’i pəɨ pīni nnu pɨphɨ. Ṗəɨ pīni pi nnu shi’i. Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a chwīe nnu shi’i nɛ, pɔ pi yi Minnwi. Shesheŋoŋ ŋa chwīe nnu pɨphɨ lɔ naa nji Minnwi.

12 Shesheŋoŋ chrā nnu shi’i nɔ ligi Demetriu. A gha nchhɔ chɔmbhi yi ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ nnu shini Minnwi chhu nɛ, yei nōoŋ ŋa a ŋkiɛŋ ŋoŋ. Pigi

ŋkaa pigi, pīgi nchhu yigi nnu shi'i nthɛ vi, ɔ ji ŋa nnu ŋa pigi chhu nɛ nnu shini.

Ndugwi chrà

13 Mfā'o ntou nnu nɔ chhu nu vɛ, ndɔ pa'a ǹdɔ nji'i ntā'a nu nā'aŋ nā'aŋ moŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ.

14 Ŋkwā'a nɔ yəɨ nu ghɔ moŋ kuo ndɨɨ yei, pɔgɔ yəɨ ligi nchrā.

15 Minnwi fɛ ghɨghrɨ vɛ. Ŋguoŋ pa shuoŋ pɔ hɛiŋ mā'aŋ chrà yɔ. Chrā ni ŋguoŋ pa taannu pɔ, pa ta'a ta'a.

Ŋwa'aŋlɨ
Jude
Kāoŋ nu pa thɔ nnu

Pi ni nā'aŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ Jude nɔ shūu nu tə́nə ghaŋ piŋ nthɛ pa masha mifɨɨ ŋa pugu chhu ŋa pugu ghaŋ piŋ nɛ. Moŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei, ŋa a fhi mbra ŋwa'aŋlɨ Pita moŋ pa nnu ŋa pi nā'aŋ nɛ, Jude kwɛ̄nɛ pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu mɛ̄iŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ yi nɛ ŋa pugu wie ŋkrɔ̀ piŋ ŋa Minnwi fɛ ni pugu ta'a ŋgɛ́ nɔ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ghao nɛ. Jude chhu ŋa pa masha mifɨɨ pei yɨ'ə noŋ yugu pi kúoŋ nnu ŋa njə̀ɨŋ yugu nōoŋ nɛ, ki lɔ mbɔ nnu ŋa Minnwi chhu nɛ, nnɛ mfuo frɛinoŋ yugu ni shúoŋ, nchī'ə njɨ ŋa Minnwi nū'ɔŋ nɛ ndɔ ŋgwɛ'i pa ghaŋ ndigha'o. Nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ ha'aŋ pugu chhu ŋa pugu mā'aŋ pi ŋkə̀nɨ Minnwi nɛ, pugu ya nchwī̃e pi nnu ŋa njù'ɔ yugu na'aŋ ni pugu nɛ, pa'a ndɔ mfā'o Jijwɛ Minnwi mbɨŋ pugu. Jude tā'a nu ŋa pa ghaŋ piŋ lāa nnu ŋa pugu yɛ'i nu nɛ pugu ŋkwaŋ lǐ ŋa pugu nōoŋ nu nɛ.

Mā'aŋ nu chrà

1 Ŋwa'aŋlɨ yei llɔ mbhɔ mu Jude, mbɔ muuŋ fà'a Jishɔ Krishto mbɨnɨ mbɔ ndǐŋ Jɛiŋ, ŋgə̄ɨ nu ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa Minnwi, mbɔ Tǎa, gɛ̄ vugu, ndɔ ŋkhwā vugu, nū'ɔŋ ni Jishɔ Krishto nɛ.

2 Ŋduoŋ ŋa Minnwi nōoŋ ntou kwoshɨnɨ pugu pa ghɨghrɨ pugu pa khwǎ ni pəɨ.

Pa masha mifɨɨ

3 Ŋkiɛŋ pa lǐŋ paŋ, nji'i nthɛ nɔ ha'aŋ mi ni nthɔ ŋkhwā nu nɔ nā'aŋ nu ŋwa'aŋlɨ mfɛ ni pəɨ nthɛ ta'a ŋkwaŋ lūgu nu ŋa pia fā'o nɛ, ŋki yəɨ ŋa a pie ŋa ǹā'aŋ nɔ mā'aŋ nu ghrí yəɨ ŋa p̂əɨ wie ŋkrɔ̀ nthɛ piŋ ŋa pi ni mfɛ ni pia, mbɔ ŋgwa Minnwi ta'a ŋgɛ́ nɔ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ghao nɛ.

4 Nthɛ ŋa pichəɨ ŋgwa ŋi'aŋ nii ki pi lɔ nji, mbɔ ŋgwa ki pɔgɔ Minnwi ŋa pugu liŋ ŋkə̀nɨ nthɛ pwapuŋ Minnwi via nnɛ nɔ lɨ'ɨ nu mbha nnu tɔtrɔ yugu. Ŋgwa pei lāa Jishɔ Krishto fiɛŋ Masha via ndɔ mbɔ Taathɔ. Pi ni ŋkwo nā'aŋ* fie ndɨɨ ŋa ŋgwa pei shi mfā'o njɔ́.

5 Ntā'a nu mbɨnɨ ŋkwiŋ vəɨ, nji'i nthɛ nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ ji ŋguoŋ nnu yei ŋa Taathɔ† ni ŋga ŋkwo kwe la'ataoŋ Ishrae llɔ moŋ la'ataoŋ Ijipti, ndɔ ŋga nda'a, nshi'i ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu shini ndɔ mbiŋ nɛ.

6 Pəɨ kwiŋ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi pɛ ŋa pugu shini ndɔ ŋkɨna moŋ lɨ'ɨ yɛ ŋa pugu ni mfā'o njɨ fɔ nɛ, mī'aŋ lɨ'ɨ ŋa pugu ni mfā'o nɔ chhɔ nu nɛ, Minnwi krao vugu ni chɛiŋ nɔ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ, nū'ɔŋ moŋ mmɛ njiŋnjiŋ nthɔ njwɛrɛ mmɛ llɛmbhi shá'a.

7 Kwiŋ la'ataoŋ Shodoŋ pugu Gomora pugu pa pichəɨ pa la'ataoŋ yəɨ pugu, ŋa pugu ŋkaa pugu ni mfɛ noŋ yugu ni kwoshuoŋ pugu pa mbha nnu tɔtrɔ nɛ, pugu ni njəɨ ŋgə'ɨ njɔ́ móŋoŋ ki ndugwi yi nɔ lǐ ni ŋguoŋ ŋgwa.

---

* **1:4 1:4** Yichəɨ njiŋ lɨ'ɨ yei pɨnɨ mbɔ ŋa*pi ni ŋkwo nū'ɔŋ fie ndɨɨ.* † **1:5 1:5** Pichəɨ pa ndunu Ŋwa'aŋlɨ Minnwi moŋ chrà Gri fā'o pi Jishɔ nɔ lɨ'ɨ yei, nōoŋ nu ŋa Jishɔ ni ŋkwe vugu ŋkaoŋ pi maa mbhi vi ŋkuoŋ mbhi hɛiŋ.

8 Wu’ɔ nɛnnɛ, ŋgwa pei ŋkaa pugu, yɨ’ə noŋ yugu pi kúoŋ nnu ŋa njə̀ɨŋ
yugu nōoŋ nɛ, nnɛ mfuo frɛinoŋ yugu ni shúoŋ, nchī’ə njɨ ŋa Minnwi
nū’ɔŋ nɛ ndɔ ŋgwɛ’i pa ghaŋ ndigha’o.
9 Ndɔ ndɨɨ ŋa nthishɨ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi, mbɔ Maikə, ni nshūu nu
pugu Shata ndɔ ndōu nu nthɛ khu Mushi nɛ, a shini ndɔ nji’i mbī’i nɔ chrā
nu chrà nchɨ’əshə nɔ sha’a nu Shata, ndɔ a ni chhu pi ŋa, “Taathɔ pīga
ghɔ.”
10 Ndɔ ŋgwa pei gha ŋgwɛ’i ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa pugu lɔ nji’i nji nɛ, ndɔ pa
nnu pɛ ŋa pugu ji ki lɔ mbī’i nɔ pa minyieŋ nɛ, pa nnu pighɔ gha mbɨrɨ
vugu.
11 Wuwuru ŋgə’ɨ pɔ ni pugu. Nthɛ ŋa pugu yōu njiŋ ŋkwaŋ mbha nnu
Keiŋ, pugu mī’aŋ noŋ yugu nchwīe pa ntəɨ ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ Balaaŋ ni nchwīe
nɛ nɔ fā’o nu shéi, ndɔ nshi’i ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ Kora ni shi’i nɛ nthɛ tɨnɨthɔ.
12 Pa ŋgwa pei pa thɔ mitwɛ’i njó lɨ’ɨ jɨ khwǎ yəɨ nɔ ha’aŋ pugu jɨ maoŋ
pəɨ pugu ki lɔ mfā’o pɔ́gɔ, ŋgu’ɔ ndɨna pi ni noŋ yugu, pa lúluŋ ki mbì ŋa
fɨfrəɨ tɨɛŋ nyīeŋ nu nɔ ghɔ, mbɔ nɔ pa thɨ ŋa a lɔ njuŋ ntíɛŋ moŋ ndɨɨ kwo
ntíɛŋ nɛ, pa thɨ ŋa pi kwo shū’ɔ vugu llɔ ŋkuoŋ ŋǐeŋ yugu ti pugu kwo
khu.
13 Pugu pɔ nɔ fiŋ tɨtɨnɨ thɔ ŋkhǐ, pa mbha nnu lrithɔ pugu thɔ nōoŋ noŋ
yi nɔ fa’ofa’o fiŋ ghɔ. Pugu pɔ nɔ pa fínəɨ ŋa pugu fiŋ nu nɛ, Minnwi kwo
nū’ɔŋ njiŋnjiŋ ki ndugwi yi ni pugu.
14 A ni ŋgu’ɔ mbɔ nthɛ pi pa nnu pei ŋa Enoke mbɔ khwachəɨ ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ
llɔ mbɨŋ Adaŋ ni njəɨ nnu llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi nchhu ŋa, “Lii njəɨ, taathɔ thɔ
nu nɛ pugu pa wuŋ ŋkaŋ‡ ŋgwa pi pi taoŋtaoŋ
15 nɔ sha’a nu ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ndɔ mfɛ njó ni ŋguoŋ pa ghaŋ ki pɔgɔ
Minnwi nthɛ pa mbha nnu ki fā’o pɔ́gɔ Minnwi ha’aŋ pugu chwīe nu nɛ,
pugu pa chrà pɨphɨ ŋa pa ghaŋ ki pɔgɔ Minnwi mbɔ pa ghaŋ phɨ chrā nu
nthɛ vi nɛ.”
16 Ŋgwa pei ghà ŋgu’ɔ ma nthɔ nduoluo, ghaŋ yūa shwieshwie, nthɔ
njōu njiŋ pa nnu pɨphɨ ha’aŋ njù’ɔ yugu tā’a nu nɛ, pugu chrā ni nōoŋ
noŋ nthɔ mfīɨ ŋgwa ni chrà lɨlɨŋ nnɛ nɔ tā’a nu shìna yugu.

Gè nɔ fīi nu shii

17 Ndɔ p̂əɨ kwiŋ pa nnu ŋa pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Taathɔ via, mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto,
ni nchhu ni pəɨ nɛ.
18 Pugu ni nchhu ni pəɨ ŋa, “Moŋ ndugwi llé, pa ghaŋ mā’aŋ kwə̀ɨŋ shi
mbɔ, nthɔ njōu njiŋ pa nnu ki pɔgɔ Minnwi ŋa pugu shɔ̄rɔ nu nɛ.”
19 Yei pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu thɔ nthɔ nu ni pa minduoŋnduoŋ nɛ, mbɔ
pa ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ mbhi, ki lɔ mfā’o Jijwɛ Minnwi mbɨŋ pugu.
20 Ndɔ ni pəɨ, ma ŋkiɛŋ pa lǐŋ paŋ, p̂əɨ kɨna nchhɔ ŋkugwi noŋ yəɨ ŋku’ɔ
nu moŋ yaoŋ yɛ’i taoŋtaoŋ ŋa pa ghaŋ piŋ thi ŋkuoŋ ghɔ nɛ, ndɔ nduoŋ
nu moŋ ghrí Jijwɛ Minnwi.
21 P̂əɨ nū’ɔŋ noŋ yəɨ moŋ khwǎ ŋa Minnwi fā’o mbɨŋ pəɨ nɛ, nɔ ha’aŋ pəɨ
ywɛrɛ kwoshɨnɨ Taathɔ via mbɔ Jishɔ Krishto nɔ fɛ nu chɔmbhi ki mmɛ
ni pəɨ nɛ.
22 P̂əɨ fā’o kwoshɨnɨ mbɨŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu fā’o khuthɔ nɛ.
23 Ŋkwe pichəɨ ŋgwa, ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ jā nu vugu mfu’u moŋ móŋoŋ,
ndɔ nōoŋ kwoshɨnɨ ni pichəɨ moŋ pɔ́gɔ, nchhɔ mbīna phɨ pighɔ ha’aŋ a
trao chɔmbhi yugu nɛ.

‡ **1:14 1:14** Yichəɨ shɛndaoŋ nɔ chhu nu nnu yei pɔ ŋa *ŋkaŋŋkaŋ*.

Gha'o nu Minnwi moŋ luoŋ

24 Ni ju ŋa a fā'o nji nɔ tuo nu vəi ki pəi lɔ ŋgū, nthɔ ni pəi ki kɔ̀rɔ lɔ
mbɔ mbiŋ pəi shhi ndigha'o yi ni ntou pwanju'ɔ.
25 Ni fiɛŋ Minnwi Ŋkwe via, ntɔgɔ pi mbhɔ Jishɔ Krishto, mbɔ Taathɔ
via, pɔ ndigha'o, ni chiichii, ni ghrí pugu pa nji, llɔ ndii ŋa a ni ŋkwo ma
ntɔgɔ nɛ pugu pa ndwɛ, ti ŋgəi nchəiŋ moŋ ndii ŋa ndugwi yi lɔ mbɔ nɛ!
A pɔ nɛnnɛ.

Ŋwa’aŋlɨ
Nnu Nōoŋ
Kāoŋ nu pa thɔ nnu

Pi ni nā’aŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ pa nnu ŋa Jishɔ Krishto ni nōoŋ ni Jouŋ moŋ ndɨɨ ŋa pa ghaŋ piŋ ni ntɔgɔ nu moŋ ŋgə’ɨ nthɛ piŋ yugu mbɨŋ Jishɔ Krishto Taathɔ nɛ. Mmɛ thɔ nnu ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei pɔ pi nɔ fɛ nu kwà’a pugu pa mā’aŋ ghrɨ́ ni ghaŋ piŋ pei ŋa pugu tɔgɔ nu moŋ ŋgə’ɨ nɛ ndɔ mbɨnɨ ŋkwēnɛ vugu ŋa pugu thi a tɨnɨ.

Ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei fā’o ntou pa nnu nōoŋ pugu pa nnu ŋa Jouŋ yəɨ. Pi mā’aŋ fɨ’ɨ nnu pighɔ pi ni pa chrā mili’i ŋa a pɔ pi nɔ nnu lə̄ɨŋ ni ŋgwa nduoŋ ndɔ pa ghaŋ piŋ moŋ pɨɨ ndɨɨ ghɔ ni nji njiŋ yi. Pi pi’i pa thɔ nnu ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ pi ghà mbi’i ŋkhĭ yrāo nɛ moŋ pa nnu ŋa Jouŋ ni njəɨ nɛ.

Nnu ŋa Minnwi tā’a nu ŋa pi ji llɔ moŋ njɛ̄ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei ŋgə̄ɨ nchəɨŋ moŋ ndugwi yi nɛ pɔ ŋa: Ntɔgɔ mbhɔ Jishɔ Krishto Taathɔ, Minnwi shi ŋga’a ŋguoŋ pa mbɨ̌na pi ghao ti mfɛ ni Shata nduthɔ yi, ndɔ ŋkɨnɛɨŋ ŋgwa pi pi ndɨndɨ ni mbɔrɔ po fhi pugu pa shhɛ fhi ndɨɨ ŋa a mī’ɛŋ gha’a nu pa mbɨ̌na pi nɛ.

Njɛ̄ yi

1 Yei pa nnu ŋa Jishɔ Krishto ni nōoŋ, ŋa Minnwi ni mfɛ ghɔ ŋa a nōoŋ
ni pa puoŋ fà’a pi, mbɔ pa nnu ŋa a tɔthɔ ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ nɛ. Jishɔ ni ntaoŋ pi
ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi ŋa a ghə̄ɨ nchwīe Jouŋ muuŋ fà’a yi ji pa nnu pei.
2 Jouŋ ni nchhu ŋguoŋ nnu ŋa a yəɨ nɛ. Nnu pighɔ ni mbɔ chrà llɔ mbhɔ
Minnwi pugu pa nnu ŋa Jishɔ Krishto ni nchhu shishini nɛ.
3 Mbɔrɔ pɔ ni ŋoŋ yɛ ŋa a mɛ̄iŋ chrà nnu nōoŋ yei ŋggì yi taoŋ nɛ,
mbɔrɔ pɔ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ya’o ndɔ nchwīe pa nnu ŋa a pɔ moŋ ghɔ
nɛ, nthɛ ŋa ndɨɨ para.

Ŋkìnɨ ni khwachəɨ chɔshi

4 Ŋkìnɨ llɔ mbhɔ Jouŋ ŋgə̄ɨ mbhɔ khwachəɨ chɔshi ŋa a pɔ moŋ Eshia
nɛ.
Pwapuŋ pugu pa ghɨghrɨ pɔ ni pəɨ llɔ mbhɔ ju yɛ ŋa a pɔ, ndɔ ni mbɔ,
ndɔ mbɔ nɔ thɔ nu pugu pa llɔ mbhɔ khwachəɨ jijwɛ ŋa a pɔ yəɨ faaŋ yi
nɛ,
5 pugu pa llɔ mbhɔ Jishɔ Krishto mbɔ miŋkwentie ŋa a ghà ŋgu’ɔ mfī’ɨ
pi nɔ ha’aŋ a yəɨ nɛ, mbɔ fŭoŋ ŋoŋ nɔ ku’ɔ nu moŋ gu, mbɔ ŋgaŋ sha’a
ŋguoŋ pa fùoŋ ghao moŋ mbhi.
Ni ju ŋa a khwā via, ŋkwe via llɔ moŋ pa phɨ pia ntɔgɔ pi moŋ chhĭ yi,
6 ndɔ nchwīe via pia pɔ pa ghaŋ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ moŋ Sha’afuoŋ Minnwi yi
mbɨnɨ mbɔ Tăa vi nɛ, ŋguoŋ ndigha’o ghao pugu njɨ ki ndugwi yi pɔ ghɔ.
A pɔ nɛnnɛ.
7 Līi njəɨ, a thɔ nu nɛ moŋ lúluŋ,
ŋguoŋ ligi ghao shi njəɨ vi,
nji’i nthɛ pi ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni nchwɛ’i vi nɛ,
ŋguoŋ pa la’ataoŋ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ ghao shi mbɔ ni tu’uthɔ nthɛ vi.
A ha’aŋ a lɛ mbɔ nɛ. A yie.

8 Minnwi Taathɔ chhu ŋa, “Mi njɛ̄ yi ndɔ mbɔ ndugwi yi, mbɔ ju ŋa a pɔ, ni mbɔ, ndɔ shi nthɔ, ju ŋa a chaa ŋguoŋ nji nɛ.”

Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua nōoŋ noŋ yi

9 A mmu, Jouŋ ndǐŋ vəi, mbɔ ŋganŋ kwo yəi moŋ ŋgə’i pugu pa Sha’afuoŋ Minnwi pugu pa wɛ̄iŋ nu njù’ɔ moŋ tiishii ŋa pia tɔgɔ nu moŋ ghɔ nɔ ghaŋ younjiŋ Jishɔ. Pi ni nū’ɔŋ a ŋkuoŋ muuŋ ŋkǔnu ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Pamo titri ŋkhǐ nthɛ ŋa ŋki chīi chrà Minnwi pugu pa ŋa ǹchhu nnu shini ŋa a pɔ nthɛ Jishɔ nɛ

10 Mi ni mbɔ moŋ Jijwɛ moŋ llɛmbhi Taathɔ, nja’o mmɛ ŋggì njiŋ mu nɔ ntàŋ,

11 a chhu nu ŋa, “Nā’aŋ nnu ŋa ɔ shi njəi nɛ moŋ ŋwa’aŋli ntaoŋ ni khwachəi chɔshi pɛ ŋa pugu pɔ la’ataoŋ Ɛfɛshɔ, ni Shimaina, ni Pegamuŋ, ni Tiatira, ni Shadi, ni Filadefia, ni Laodeshia nɛ.”

12 Nnɛ ŋ̀kara nɔ yəi nu ŋggì ghɔ ŋa a ni nchrā nu vəi nɛ. Ŋga ŋkara, njəi khwachəi yaoŋ tigi laŋ ŋa pi chwīe ni laoŋgo.

13 Titri pugu, yichəi ŋoŋ ni mbɔ nɔ muuŋ ŋoŋmishua, mā’aŋ mmɛ ntaaŋ ndhwí, ŋgwara laoŋgo a tiri nɔ njù’ɔ yi.

14 Ŋgiithɔ yi fugu nɔ frǔ fhu, mbini mfugu nɔ wěi. Ligi yi pɔ nɔ liŋ móŋoŋ.

15 Kwo mi pɔ nɔ yichəi ŋkwaŋ tínı ŋa pi tūoŋ moŋ móŋoŋ ndɔ nju’ɔ a lii. Ŋggì yi pɔ nɔ ntou ŋkhǐ ŋa a khīi ŋkhɔ̄ nu.

16 A tuo khwachəi ndigi fínəi ŋgei mbhɔ yi yi ji. Kafa chəchigəi ŋa a fā’o paa ŋgei nɛ taoŋ nchò yu. Miŋi mi pɔ nɔ minaoŋ ŋa a ya nthɛ nu shi’i.

17 Mi ni ŋga njəi, ŋgū shhi yu nɔ ha’aŋ ŋkukhu. Ndɔ a nū’ɔŋ mbhɔ yi yi ji mbiŋ mu, nchhu nu ŋa, “Ki’i mbɔgɔ gu. A mmu mbɔ fǔoŋ yi ndɔ mbɔ ndugwi yi,

18 mbɔ ju ŋa a yi maoŋ nɛ. Mi ni ŋkhu, ndɔ Īii njəi, mi yi maoŋ ki ndugwi yi, ndɔ mfā’o chu’ɔ fìni gu pugu pa li’i ŋgwa khu.

19 “Nthɛ yie ghɔ, nā’aŋ pa nnu ŋa ɔ yəi nɛ, pa nnu pɛ ŋa a pɔ ndwɛ nɛ, pugu pa nnu ŋa a shi ndɔ̄gɔ li’i ndii nduoŋ nɛ.

20 Ndɔ nɔ pa nnu lə̄iŋ nthɛ khwachəi fínəi pɛ ŋa ɔ ni njəi ŋgei mbhɔ a yi ji nɛ, pugu pa khwachəi yaoŋ tigi laŋ ŋa pi chwīe ni laoŋgo nɛ, khwachəi fínəi pighɔ ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi ni khwachəi chɔshi pighɔ, khwachəi yaoŋ tigi laŋ pɔ khwachəi chɔshi pighɔ.”

2

Ŋkìni ni chɔshi Ɛfɛshɔ

1 “Nā’aŋ mfɛ ni ŋganŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi chɔshi moŋ Ɛfɛshɔ: ‘Pei pa chrà ju yɛ ŋa a tuo khwachəi fínəi ŋgei mbhɔ yi yi ji, ŋa a thɔ nyīeŋ nu shina khwachəi yaoŋ tigi laŋ ŋa pi chwīe ni laoŋgo nɛ.

2 “ ‘Nji mbha fà’a pəi, fi’i wie noŋ yəi ni fi’i wɛ̄iŋ njù’ɔ yəi moŋ tiishii, pugu pa fi’i ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha’aŋ minthɛ pa’a pəi lɔ mieŋ shìna ni ŋgwa piphi, pəi kwo ywɛ’i ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu mɛ̄iŋ noŋ yugu ni pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ ndɔ pa’a ndɔ mbɔ yie ghɔ nɛ, njəi ŋa pugu ghaŋ mifii.

3 Nji ŋa pəi thɔ ntii shii, ŋgwɛ̄iŋ njù’ɔ, njəi ŋgə’i nthɛ ligi a, ndɔ pa’a ndɔ ŋkina.

4 “ ‘Ndɔ mìfā’o yei nnu nɔ krɛ̄i nu vəi nɔ ghɔ. Pəi mī’aŋ khwǎ yɛ ŋa pəi ni mfǔoŋ mfā’o nɛ.

5 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ɸ̂əɨ kwiŋ fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ pəɨ gū nɛ, mbā'a ŋkǔnu yəɨ, mfā'a fà'a yɛ ŋa pəɨ ni mfǔoŋ mfa'a nu nɛ, kiɛŋ nnɛ kaŋ ǹshi nthɔ njəɨ vəɨ mbɨ'ɨ yaoŋ tigi laŋ yəɨ nɔ lɨ'ɨ yi.
6 Ndɔ pəɨ fā'o yei ta'a nnu: pəɨ pīna mbha fà'a pa ghaŋ younjiŋ yaoŋ yɛ'i Nikolou, ŋa mummu pīna ŋkaa mu nɛ.
7 "'Ŋoŋ ŋa a fā'o tə́nə nɛ, â ya'o nnu ŋa Jijwɛ chhu ni pa chɔshi nɛ. Ni ŋoŋ ŋa a mā'aŋ ti ŋga'a nɛ, ǹshi mfɛ njɨ ghɔ nɔ jɨ nu ntíɛŋ llɔ ŋkuoŋ thɨ chɔmbhi, ŋa a pɔ moŋ nyǐeŋ Minnwi nɛ.'

Ŋkìnɨ ni chɔshi Shimaina

8 "Nā'aŋ mfɛ ni ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi chɔshi moŋ Shimaina: 'Pei pa chrà fǔoŋ yi ndɔ mbɔ ndugwi yi ŋa a ni ŋkhu mbɨnɨ nu'uŋ ŋku'ɔ mfā'o chɔmbhi nɛ.
9 "'Ŋji pa ŋgə'ɨŋgə'ɨ pəɨ pugu pa pou yəɨ ndɔ pəɨ ghaŋ fà'o. Ŋji pa nnu pɨphɨ ŋa pi chhu thɔ pəɨ nɛ, mbɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu chhu ŋa pugu pɔ pi pa ŋgwa Juu ndɔ pa'a ndɔ mbɔ yie ghɔ nɛ. Pugu pɔ pi kɨrɨ Shata.
10 Ki'i pəɨ pɔgɔ ŋgə'ɨ ŋa a thɔ nu nii vəɨ nɛ. Pəɨ Ɨii njəɨ, Shata tā'a nu mā'aŋ pichəɨ shɨna pəɨ moŋ chə́ɨŋ, ŋa pi ywɛ'i vəɨ, ndɔ pəɨ shi mbɔ moŋ ŋgə'ɨ nɔ wuŋ llɛmbhi. Pəɨ nthi a tɨnɨ ti nchəɨŋ nthɨŋkwo khu nu, kaŋ ǹshi mfɛ ŋkie chɔmbhi ni pəɨ.
11 "'Ŋoŋ ŋa a fā'o tə́nə nɛ, â ya'o nnu ŋa Jijwɛ chhu ni pa chɔshi nɛ. Ŋoŋ ŋa a mā'aŋ ti ŋga'a nɛ, mba'a mbra gu kāoŋ vi.'

Ŋkìnɨ ni chɔshi Pegamuŋ

12 "Nā'aŋ mfɛ ni ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi chɔshi moŋ Pegamuŋ: 'Pei pa chrà ju yɛ ŋa a fā'o kafa chəchɨgəɨ mbɔ yi paa njiŋ nɛ.
13 "'Ŋji lɨ'ɨ ŋa pəɨ chhɔ nɛ, lɨ'ɨ ŋa faaŋ Shata pɔ nɛ. Ndɔ pəɨ wu'ɔ ŋkɨna nchhɔ nja'o nchò. Pəɨ shini ndɔ ndāa piŋ yəɨ mbɨŋ mu nji'i nthɛ pi moŋ pɨɨ ndɨɨ ŋa pi ni njwi Antipa, mbɔ miŋkwentie a, mbɔ ŋgaŋ ta'anju'ɔ. Pi ni njwi vi shɨna pəɨ lɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ Shata chhɔ nɛ.
14 "'Ndɔ m̀fā'o shɨgɛi pa nnu nɔ krɛ̄i nu vəɨ nɔ ghɔ. Pəɨ fā'o pichəɨ pa ŋgwa shɨna pəɨ hɛnɛ ŋa pugu thi pi ŋkuoŋ pa nnu ŋa Balaaŋ ni njɛ'i nu nɛ, ŋa a ni njɛ'i Balake ŋa a nū'ɔŋ kɨ'ɨŋgɨnɨ shhɨ pa puoŋ Ishrae, nnɛ ŋa a nthɛ pugu jɨ maoŋ ŋa pi fɛ̄'i pa nnwi nɔ ghɔ nɛ, ndɔ mbɨnɨ ŋkwo shúoŋ.
15 Wu'ɔ nɛnnɛ pəɨ pɨnɨ mfā'o pichəɨ pa ŋgwa shɨna pəɨ ŋa pugu thɔ njōu njiŋ yaoŋ yɛ'i Nikolou.
16 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ɸ̂əɨ pā'a ŋkǔnu yəɨ. Ndāa nɛnnɛ, kaŋ ǹshi nthɔ njəɨ vəɨ shɨna kuo ndɨɨ, mā'aŋ vugu ni nchhò ni kafa ŋa a taoŋ nchò mu nɛ.
17 "'Ŋoŋ ŋa a fā'o tə́nə nɛ, â ya'o nnu ŋa Jijwɛ chhu nu ni pa chɔshi nɛ. Ni ŋoŋ ŋa a mā'aŋ ti ŋga'a nɛ, ǹshi mfɛ yichəɨ ŋkwaŋ yaoŋ jɨ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni mana ŋa pi ni ndəɨŋ nɛ ghɔ. Mbɨnɨ mfɛ muuŋ ŋgù'ɔ fhu ghɔ, ni ligi fhi ŋa pi nā'aŋ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ ŋa shesheŋoŋ lɔ nji'i nji ŋkiɛŋ ju ŋa a kwe nɛ.'

Ŋkìnɨ ni chɔshi Tiatira

18 "Nā'aŋ mfɛ ni ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi chɔshi moŋ Tiatira: 'Pei pa chrà Muuŋ Minnwi, ŋa a fā'o pa ligi a pɔ nɔ lɨŋ móŋoŋ nɛ, kwò mi pɔ nɔ yichəɨ ŋkwaŋ tínɨ ŋa pi yú'ɔ a lɨɨ nɛ.
19 "'Ŋji mbha fà'a yəɨ, fɨ'ɨ khwǎ yəɨ, piŋ yəɨ, fà'a ghèrɛ yəɨ pugu pa wɛ̄iŋ nu njù'ɔ yəɨ moŋ tiishii, pugu pa ŋa pəɨ fā'a ndwɛ nchaa ha'aŋ pəɨ ni mfǔoŋ mfā'a nu nɛ.

20 “‘Ndɔ m̀fā’o yei nnu nɔ krɛ̄i nu vəɨ nɔ ghɔ, pəɨ mieŋ miŋgwɛ yinɛ
mbɔ Jeshebe ŋa a mɛ̄iŋ noŋ yi ni njəɨli’ɨ, ndɔ nthɔ njɛ’i nu, ndɔ mfīɨ puoŋ
fà’a paŋ ŋa pugu nii moŋ nnu shúoŋ, ndɔ njɨ pa maoŋ ŋa pi fɛ̄’i pa nnwi
nɔ ghɔ nɛ.
21 Mi ni mfɛ ndɨɨ ghɔ ŋa a pā’a ŋkǔnu yi, ndɔ a lāa pā’a nu ŋkǔnu yi ni
nnu kwoshuoŋ.
22 “‘Līi njəɨ, ǹshi mā’aŋ vi kúoŋ ghǐnɔ, mā’aŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pugu
pɔ nu moŋ shúoŋ nɛ moŋ titiɨ ŋgə’ɨ, kaŋ a nɛiŋ pugu pā’a ŋkǔnu yugu
ni mbha fà’a miŋgwɛ ghɔ.
23 Ǹshi mbrāo puoŋ pi njwi, ŋguoŋ pa chɔshi ghao ji ŋa a mmu mbɔ ju ŋa
a ji ŋguoŋ pī’i nu ŋgwa, pugu pa njù’ɔ ŋgwa nɛ, ndɔ shi mbe shesheŋoŋ
vəɨ wu’ɔ nɔ fà’a yi ŋa a fā’a nɛ.
24 “‘Ndɔ ni pɨgəɨ yəɨ moŋ Tiatira ŋa pəɨ lɔ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ yaoŋ yɛ’i yi ghɔ nɛ,
ŋa pəɨ lɔ njɛ’i yaoŋ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni lá’o Shata nɛ, ǹchhu ni pəɨ ŋa ǹshi lɔ
nu’uŋ nū’ɔŋ yichəɨ lrǐ nduoŋ mbɨŋ pəɨ.
25 Ꝑəɨ wɛ̄iŋ pi yaoŋ ŋa pəɨ fā’o nɛ a tiɨ ti ǹshi nu’uŋ nthɔ.
26 Ŋoŋ ŋa a mā’aŋ ti ŋga’a nɛ, ju ŋa a nū’ɔŋ pa fà’a a ti ŋgə̄ɨ nchəɨŋ nɔ
ndugwi yi nɛ, ǹshi mfɛ ghrí ni ŋgaŋ vi nɔ sha’a nu pa la’ataoŋ.
27 A sha’a vugu ni mbǐe tíɨ, nshɨna vugu pa kraokrao nɔ kǐŋ nchí’a,
wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ mmu nduthɔ a fā’o ghrí llɔ mbhɔ Tǎa a nɛ.
28 Ǹshi mfɛ fínəɨ muuŋ tutu’u ghɔ.
29 “‘Ŋoŋ ŋa a fā’o tə́nə nɛ, â ya’o nnu ŋa Jijwɛ chhu ni pa chɔshi nɛ.’

3

Ŋkìnɨ ni chɔshi Shadi

1 “Nā’aŋ mfɛ ni ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi chɔshi moŋ Shadi: ‘Pei pa chrà ju
yɛ ŋa a tuo khwachəɨ Jijwɛ ni khwachəɨ fínəɨ nɛ.
“‘Nji mbha fà’a yəɨ. Pəɨ fā’o ŋkɨɛŋ ligi ŋa pəɨ yi maoŋ, ndɔ pəɨ pɔ pi yi
khu.
2 Ꝑəɨ pɨnɨ njwiŋ, nju’u yaoŋ ŋa a pi’i nu, ntā’a nu ŋkhu nɛ. Nthɛ ŋa ǹdɔ
nji’i njəɨ fà’a yəɨ kā’o ligi Minnwi a.
3 Ꝑəɨ chhɔ nɛ ki’ɛ ŋkwiŋ yaoŋ ŋa pəɨ ni mbiŋ ndɔ nja’o nɛ. Ꝑəɨ nū’ɔŋ
nnu ghɔ ndɔ mbā’a ŋkǔnu yəɨ ni phɨ. Ꝑəɨ mieŋ ki lɔ njwiŋ ndɔllɔ, kaŋ
ǹshi nthɔ nɔ ŋgɨna, pa’a pəɨ lɔ nji’i nji ndɨɨ yɛ ŋa ǹshi nshwi’i mbɨŋ pəɨ
nɛ.
4 “‘Ndɔ pi wu’ɔ mfā’o shɨgɛi ŋgwa moŋ Shadi, mbɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu
lɔ nji’i mfuo noŋ yugu. Pugu shi mā’aŋ mmɛ ndhwí fhu nyīeŋ pigi pugu
ka’a, nthɛ ŋa pugu kā’o.
5 Ŋoŋ yɛ ŋa a shi mā’aŋ ti ŋga’a nɛ shi mā’aŋ ndhwí fhu nɔ pugu, nnɛ
pa’a ǹdɔ ma mfu’u ligi yi moŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ chɔmbhi. Ǹshi nchhu shhɨ Tǎa a
pugu pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi ŋa a nyaŋ.
6 “‘Ŋoŋ ŋa a fā’o tə́nə nɛ, â ya’o nnu ŋa Jijwɛ chhu ni pa chɔshi nɛ.’

Ŋkìnɨ ni chɔshi Filadefia

7 “Nā’aŋ mfɛ ni ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi chɔshi Filadefia: ‘Pei pa chrà ju ŋa
a yi taoŋtaoŋ ndɔ mbɔ ŋgaŋ nnu shini nɛ, a fā’o chu’ɔ nda ŋa a ni mbɔ yi
Devi, ŋa yaoŋ ŋa a chu’ɔ nɛ, minthɛ pa’a ŋoŋ lɔ mfīnɨ, ndɔ ti ä mfīnɨ pa’a
ŋoŋ lɔ nchu’ɔ.

8 “ ‘Nji mbha fà’a pəɨ. Līi njəɨ, ǹū’ɔŋ chonda wo shhɨ pəɨ ŋa pinthɛ pa’a
ŋoŋ lɔ nji’i mfīnɨ. Nji ŋa pəɨ fā’o pi muuŋ shɨgɛi ghrí, ndɔ pəɨ nū’ɔŋ a chrà
a, ki lɔ ndāa a.
9 Līi njəɨ, ǹshi nchwīe pɛ ŋgwa ŋa pugu pɔ moŋ kɨrɨ Shata, ŋa pugu
chhu ŋa pugu ŋgwa Juu ndɔ ki lɔ mbɔ yie ghɔ nɛ, nchhɔ ndɛ’i lɛ’i nɛ, lii
njəɨ, shi nchwīe pugu thɔ ntu’u noŋ yugu shhɨ pəɨ, pugu shi nji ŋa ǹkhwā
vəɨ.
10 Nthɛ ŋa pəɨ nū’ɔŋ chrà a, mbɔ chrà wɛ̄iŋ njù’ɔ pugu tīi nu shii nɛ,
ǹshi ndɨna ni pəɨ moŋ ndɨɨ ŋa ghagha’a thɔ nu moŋ ŋguoŋ mbhi nɛ, nɔ
mōoŋ nu ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pɔ chhɔ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ nɛ.
11 “ ‘Nthɔ nu moŋ kuo ndɨɨ, wɛ̄iŋ yaoŋ ŋa ɔ fā’o nɛ a tɨnɨ, nji ŋa mba’a
ŋoŋ shiri ŋgá’o yɔ ŋkwe.
12 Ŋoŋ ŋa a mā’aŋ ti ŋga’a nɛ, ǹshi nchwīe vi a pɔ kwǐni Nda Minnwi
a. Mba’a a lɛ ma nu’uŋ ntaoŋ fɔ, ǹdɔ mbɨnɨ nā’aŋ ligi Minnwi a mbɨŋ
yu, mbɨnɨ nā’aŋ ligi la’ataoŋ Minnwi a mbɔ Jerushalɛiŋ fhi, ŋa a taoŋ po
nshwi’i nu shhɛ llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi a, pugu pa ligi a yi fhi nɛ, mbɨŋ yu.
13 “ ‘Ŋoŋ ŋa a fā’o tə́nə, â ya’o nnu ŋa Jijwɛ chhu nu ni pa chɔshi nɛ.’

Ŋkìnɨ ni chɔshi Laodeshia

14 “Nā’aŋ mfɛ ni ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi chɔshi moŋ Laodeshia: ‘Pei pa chrà
A yie, mbɔ miŋkwentie yɛ ŋa a ghà ŋgu’ɔ nchhu pi nɔ ha’aŋ a yəɨ nɛ, ndɔ
mbɔ ŋgaŋ chrā nnu shini, mbɔ ŋoŋ ŋa ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa Minnwi chwīe llɔ
pi mbhɔ yu nɛ.
15 “ ‘Nji mbha fà’a pəɨ: Pəɨ lɔ nji’i ŋgrɨ ndɔ pa’a ndɔ ntūoŋ. Njūa ŋa pəɨ
kaŋ ni ŋgrɨ ki ntūoŋ.
16 Nnɛ nthɛ ŋa pəɨ kukhu, ki lɔ ntūoŋ ndɔ pa’a ndɔ ŋgrɨ nɛ, ǹshi nthu
vəɨ nchò a mfu’u.
17 Nthɛ ŋa pəɨ chhu ŋa, “Pigi fā’o, pigi ya mbɔ shi’i, pigi lɔ nji’i mfā’o
chà!” Ndɔ ki lɔ nji ŋa pəɨ pou ŋga’a, a pie ŋa pi kwoshɨnɨ yəɨ, pəɨ ghaŋ
pou, mbɔ ni chri ligi, ndɔ mbɔ ntii.
18 Mfɛ ntígɨ nɛ ni pəɨ ŋa pəɨ yuoŋ laoŋgo ŋa pi chwīe a tɔgɔ pi moŋ
móŋoŋ a ya mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ yie ghɔ nɛ mbhɔ mu, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pəɨ pɔ ghaŋ
fà’o. Pəɨ yuoŋ mmɛ ndhwí fhu mbhɔ mu, nji ŋa pəɨ shi mā’aŋ mbɨŋ pəɨ
ki ŋgwa lɔ nu’uŋ njəɨ nthīi yəɨ, nthɔ ndrithɔ. Pəɨ yuoŋ fhǒ ligi mbhɔ mu
ni’iŋ ligi pəɨ nji ŋa minthɛ pəɨ yəɨ lɨ’ɨ.
19 Ŋgwa pɛ ŋa ǹkhwā vugu nɛ, ŋ̀ga mfɛ̄’i vugu mbɨnɨ nju’u vugu, nnɛ,
pəɨ fā’o ntou ni’iŋ njù’ɔ, mbā’a ŋkǔnu yəɨ ni phɨ.
20 “ ‘Līi njəɨ! Nthi chonda ŋkwēi nu, šhesheŋoŋ nja’o ŋggì a nchu’ɔ
chonda, ǹii nda yu, njɨ maoŋ pigi yu, pugu jɨ pigi yu.
21 Ni ŋoŋ ŋa a mā’aŋ ti ŋga’a nɛ, ǹshi fɛ ghrí ghɔ a chhɔ yəɨ a ŋkuoŋ
faaŋ a, wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ mummu ni mā’aŋ ti ŋga’a nchhɔ yəɨ Tǎa a ŋkuoŋ
faaŋ yi nɛ.
22 “ ‘Ŋoŋ ŋa a fā’o tə́nə nɛ, â ya’o nnu ŋa Jijwɛ chhu ni pa chɔshi nɛ.’ ”

4

Faaŋ ŋa a pɔ po

1 Pa nnu pei ni ŋga ntɔgɔ, m̀bɛ’i, ŋga njəɨ nɛ, njəɨ chonda thi yi wo po!
Fǔoŋ ŋggì ŋa mi ni fǔoŋ nja’o a chrā nu vəɨ nɔ ntàŋ nɛ, chhu ŋa, “Ku’ɔ
hɛiŋ, kaŋ ǹshi nōoŋ pa nnu ŋa a yī’i ŋa a lɔ̄gɔ lɨ’ɨ ndɨɨ ŋa yei ndɨɨ kwo tɔgɔ
nɛ.”

2 Wu’ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ, mɓɔ moŋ Jijwɛ. Ǹjəɨ faaŋ thi po, yichəɨ ŋoŋ chhɔ ŋkuoŋ
ghɔ.
3 Ǹgaŋ ŋoŋ ghɔ ŋa a ni nchhɔ ŋkuoŋ faaŋ ghɔ nɛ chiachia nɔ pichəɨ
ŋkwaŋ ŋgù’ɔ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni jashipa pugu kanelia̱ŋ. Jijwɛ ŋguŋnnu ŋa a lɨɨ
nɔ yichəɨ ŋkwaŋ ŋgù’ɔ ŋa a lɨ̄ɨ nɔ fhɔthɨ pi mɛ̄iŋ ni emera nɛ ghɨ̄ŋ vi.
4 Paa wuŋ faaŋ ni faaŋ yi khwɛ ghɨ̄ŋ yie faaŋ. Paa wuŋ thishɨ chɨɨchɨɨ
ni yi khwɛ chhɔ ŋkuoŋ pa faaŋ pighɔ, mā’aŋ pa mɛmmɛ ndhwí fhu ni pa
ŋkie laoŋgo thɔ pugu.
5 Pa sheishei fiembɨ pugu pa miwara mbì taoŋ nu ŋkuoŋ faaŋ ghɔ.
Khwachəɨ ŋki’a móŋoŋ ni nthɔ ŋkɨɨ nu shhɨ faaŋ ghɔ mbɔ khwachəɨ Jijwɛ
Minnwi.
6 Shhɨ faaŋ ghɔ yichəɨ yaoŋ ni mbɔ fɔ nɔ mmɛ ŋkhǐ ŋgrashi, nchīa nu
nɔ ŋgù’ɔ chiachia.
Khwɛ mimaoŋ maoŋ ghɨ̄ŋ faaŋ ghɔ mbāoŋ, nɔ sheshe ŋgei faaŋ ghɔ. Pa
ligi lɨnaoŋ mbɨŋ mimaoŋ pighɔ, shhɨ, pugu pa njiŋ.
7 Fǔoŋ miyaoŋ maoŋ ghɔ pɔ nɔ pa’o, mbra yi pɔ nɔ fua, yichəɨ mbra yi
pɔ miŋi mi pɔ nɔ yi ŋoŋmishua, yichəɨ mbra yi pɔ nɔ mimba’o ŋa a yei
nu.
8 Sheshe khwɛ mimaoŋ maoŋ pighɔ fā’o ntɨgao pra, pra pighɔ lɨnaoŋ ni
pa ligi ŋkuoŋ pugu, pugu pa moŋ pi. Ni naoŋchɨ pugu pa tu’u pa’a pugu
lɔ nji’i mieŋ chhu nu ŋa,
“Taoŋtaoŋ, taoŋtaoŋ, taoŋtaoŋ, a Taathɔ mbɔ Minnwi
ŋa a chaa ŋguoŋ njɨ nɛ, ŋa a pɔ, ndɔ ni mbɔ, ndɔ nthɔ nu nɛ.”
9 Sheshe ndɨɨ ŋa khwɛ mimaoŋ maoŋ pighɔ fɛ ndigha’o pugu pa gha’o
nu ni tōo nu ni ju ŋa a ni chhɔ ŋkuoŋ faaŋ ghɔ nɛ, ŋa a yi maoŋ ki ndugwi
yi nɛ,
10 paa wuŋ ni khwɛ thishɨ chɨɨchɨɨ pighɔ gū shhɨ yu ŋa a ni nchhɔ ŋkuoŋ
faaŋ ghɔ nɛ, ŋga’o vi, mbɔ ju ŋa a yi maoŋ ki ndugwi yi nɛ. Pugu mā’aŋ
pa ŋkie pugu shhɨ faaŋ ghɔ, nchhu nu ŋa,
11 “A kā’o gǒ, ma Taathɔ yigi, mbɔ Minnwi yigi,
nɔ kwe nu ndigha’o, ni gha’o nu, ni ghrí,
nthɛ ŋa ɔ ni mbuoŋ gò mbuoŋ ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ghao,
maoŋ pighɔ wu’ɔ mbɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pwatua yɔ.”

5

Ŋwa’aŋlɨ ghɔ pugu Muuŋ Minjɨɨ ghɔ

1 Nnɛ ǹjəɨ ŋwa’aŋlɨ* ŋgei mbhɔ jɨ ju ghɔ ŋa a ni nchhɔ ŋkuoŋ faaŋ ghɔ
nɛ. Pi nā’aŋ yaoŋ moŋ ghɔ pugu pa ŋkǔnu yi, ndia ni khwachəɨ lěi tɨtɨnɨ.
2 Ǹjəɨ yichəɨ mmɛ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi, a chhu ni mmɛ ŋggì ŋa, “A kā’o
gǒ nɔ fēi nu ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei, ndɔ mbā’a lěi yei?”
3 Ndɔ pa’a yichəɨ ŋoŋ po, ki ŋkuoŋ shhɛ ki la’o shhɛ lɔ nji’i mfā’o njɨ nɔ
fēi nu ŋwa’aŋlɨ ghɔ ki ndīi moŋ yi.
4 Ndɔ ǹjɛ̄ kəɨ nu ni njɨ nthɛ ŋa pi shini ndɔ njəɨ yichəɨ ŋoŋ ŋa a ŋkā’o
nɔ fēi nu ŋwa’aŋlɨ ghɔ ki ndīi moŋ yi.
5 Ndɔ yichəɨ ta’a nthishɨ chɨɨchɨɨ ghɔ chhu vəɨ ŋa, “Ki’i nu’uŋ ŋkəɨ. Pa’o
ŋa a llɔ moŋ ndaaŋoŋ Juda, mbɔ Ǹǐeŋ Fùoŋ Devi, kwo mā’aŋ ti ŋga’a ti
minthɛ a fēi ŋwa’aŋlɨ ghɔ pugu pa khwachəɨ lěi ŋa pi lia nɔ ghɔ nɛ.”

---

* **5:1 5:1** Yei ni mbɔ yichəɨ ŋkwaŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ ŋa pi ghà ŋkra pi nɔ ha’aŋ pi ghà ŋkra ŋgrào mata nɛ.

6 Ndɔ shɨna faaŋ ghɔ pugu pa khwɛ mimaoŋ maoŋ pighɔ, pugu pa thishɨ
chɨɨchɨɨ pighɔ, mi ni nɲəɨ Muuŋ Minjɨɨ a tithí, nɔ ha'aŋ pi sho vì sho, ni
khwachəɨ ndua pugu pa khwachəɨ ligi, mbɔ khwachəɨ Jijwɛ Minnwi ŋa pi
taoŋ moŋ ŋguoŋ shhɛ ghao.
7 A ghə̄ɨ ŋkwe ŋwa'aŋlɨ ghɔ llɔ ŋgei mbhɔ jɨ ju ŋa a ni nchhɔ ŋkuoŋ
faaŋ ghɔ nɛ.
8 A ni ŋga kwo kwe ŋwa'aŋlɨ ghɔ, khwɛ mimaoŋ maoŋ pighɔ pugu paa
wuŋ thishɨ chɨɨchɨɨ ni yi khwɛ pighɔ gū shhɨ Muuŋ Minjɨɨ ghɔ, sheshe ta'a
yi tuo yaoŋ pa'o lóu pugu pa kumbu ŋa pi chwīe pi ni laoŋgo, laminda
lɨnaoŋ moŋ ghɔ, mbɔ luoŋ Minnwi pa ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ.
9 Pugu yrāo ŋkhǐ fhi, nchhu nu ŋa,
"A kā'o gɔ̀ nɔ lɔ̄gɔ nu ŋwa'aŋlɨ ghɔ
mbā'a pa lěi ŋa pi lēi nɔ ghɔ nɛ.
Nthɛ ŋa pi ni nsho ghɔ, ndɔ ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ chhǐ yɔ
ɔ yuoŋ ŋgwa mfu'u mfɛ ni Minnwi llɔ moŋ ŋguoŋ kɨrɨ ndaaŋoŋ pugu
pa llɔ moŋ ŋguoŋ ŋkwaŋ chrà taoŋtaoŋ pugu pa kɨrɨ pa ŋgwa pugu
pa la'ataoŋ.
10 Ndɔ mbɨnɨ nchwīe vugu pugu sha'afuoŋ mbɨnɨ mbɔ ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ
Minnwi yia,
ndɔ pugu lɛ nsha'a fùoŋ yugu ŋkuoŋ shhɛ."
11 Nnɛ m̀bɛ'i nja'o ŋggì ntou ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi, pugu yiɛŋ ti mbɔ shia
kie, ti mbɔ pi ŋkaŋŋkaŋ yugu, ŋkɨŋ faaŋ ghɔ pugu pa mimaoŋ maoŋ pugu
pa yəɨ pa thishɨ chɨɨchɨɨ pighɔ.
12 Pugu chhu nu ni mmɛ ŋggì ŋa,
"A kā'o Muuŋ Minjɨɨ ŋa pi ni nsho vi
ŋa a kwe ghrí, pugu pa fà'o
pugu pa shiethɔ, pugu pa nɲɨ
ni gha'o nu, ni ndigha'o, pugu pa mbɔrɔ."
13 Ndɔ m̀bɨnɨ nja'o ŋguoŋ mimaoŋ ŋa pi chwīe nɛ po pugu pa ŋkuoŋ
shhɛ pugu pa la'o shhɛ pugu pa mooŋ ŋkhǐ pugu pa ŋguoŋ maoŋ ŋa a pɔ
moŋ ŋguoŋ yugu ghao nɛ chhu nu ŋa,
"Mbɔrɔ, gha'o nu pugu pa ndigha'o ni ghrí ki ndugwi yi
pɔ ni ju yɛ ŋa a chhɔ ŋkuoŋ faaŋ nɛ,
pugu Muuŋ Minjɨɨ ghɔ."
14 Khwɛ mimaoŋ maoŋ pighɔ chhu ŋa, "A pɔ nɛnnɛ!" Pa thishɨ chɨɨchɨɨ
pighɔ gū shhɛ ŋga'o vi.

6

Khwachəɨ lěi

1 Nnɛ m̀bɛ'i nɲəɨ ndɨɨ ŋa ta'a Muuŋ Minjɨɨ ghɔ ni mbə'ɨ mfēi ta'a lěi shɨna
khwachəɨ lěi ghɔ nɛ, ǹja'o ta'a miyaoŋ maoŋ ghɔ chhu ni mmɛ ŋggì nɔ
mbì ŋa a wara ŋa, "Thɔ!"
2 Nnɛ m̀bɛ'i nɲəɨ minyieŋləɨ fhu! Ŋoŋ ŋa a ni nchhɔ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ nɛ tuo
wùoŋ krɛ́i, pi fɛ ŋkie ghɔ a taoŋ nthɔ mā'aŋ ŋga'a nu, ndɔ shi ŋga'a.
3 A ni ŋga mbə'ɨ mfēi mbra lěi ghɔ, ǹja'o mbra miyaoŋ maoŋ ghɔ chhu
ŋa, "Thɔ!"
4 Yichəɨ minyieŋləɨ taoŋ nthɔ, mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ yi pipie. Pi ni mfɛ nɲɨ ni ŋoŋ
ŋa a nchhɔ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ nɛ ŋa â fu'u ghɨghrɨ llɔ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ, nnɛ ŋa ŋgwa
sho pichəɨ, pi ni mfɛ ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ kafa ghɔ.

5 A ni ŋga mbə'ɨ mfēi yichəɨ mbra lěi ghɔ a pɔ yi trɛi, ǹja'o yichəɨ mbra
miyaoŋ maoŋ chhu ŋa, "Thɔ!" Mbɛ'i, njəɨ minyieŋləɨ shhi! Ŋoŋ ŋa a ni
nchhɔ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ nɛ tuo paa yaoŋ fɨ'ɨ yaoŋ mbhɔ yu.
6 Nja'o yichəɨ yaoŋ a pɔ nɔ ŋggì, moŋ titri khwɛ mimaoŋ maoŋ pighɔ,
chhu nu ŋa, "Pi shi mfini ta'a kilu* shíe gɛ ki trɛi kilu shíe† ni fɨ'ɨ mbɨŋ ŋa
ŋoŋ mfā'a nɔ ta'a llé pi pe vi nɔ ghɔ nɛ. Ndɔ ki'i nji'i mbɨrɨ thɨ olive ŋa pi
ghà ndu'u wru ni mbia yi nɛ pugu faaŋ thɨ grape ŋa pi ghà nchwīe là'o ni
ntíɛŋ yi!"
7 A ni ŋga nchu'ɔ yichəɨ mbra lěi a pɔ yi khwɛ, ǹja'o ŋggì yichəɨ miyaoŋ
maoŋ, mbɔ ŋgaŋ khwɛ shìna, chhu ŋa, "Thɔ!"
8 Mbɛ'i njəɨ minyieŋləɨ ŋa a lɨɨ nɔ trǔ ŋa a jɛ̄ yaoŋ nu! Ligi ŋoŋ ŋa a ni
nchhɔ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ nɛ pɔ Gu, la'a pa khushhɛ thɔ nu njiŋ yu. Pi fɛ ghrí ni
pugu nɔ fā'o nu ta'a kaoŋ moŋ khwɛ kaoŋ mbhi. Pi ni mfɛ ghrí yei nɔ jwi
ŋgwa ni kafa pugu pa njï pugu pa ghǐnɔ pugu pa minyieŋ moŋ trǔ ŋkuoŋ
shhɛ.
9 A ni ŋga nchu'ɔ yichəɨ mbra lěi a pɔ yi tiɛŋ, ǹjəɨ nchə̌ɨ ŋgwa la'o lɨ'ɨ
fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi, mbɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pi ni njwi vugu nthɛ chrà Minnwi pugu
pa ŋa pugu thi tɨtɨnɨ moŋ pɔ nu pa miŋkwentie.
10 Pugu kə̄ɨ ni njɨ ni mmɛ ŋggì ŋa, "Yo! Taathɔ ŋa a chaa ŋguoŋ ghrí,
mbɔ taoŋtaoŋ ndɔ mbɔ ŋgaŋ nnu shini, ɔ shi nchhɔ pi fɨ'ɨ yi nɛiŋ ŋkaoŋ
maa nsha'a mfɛ njó ni ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ shhɛ nthɛ jwi nu vigi?"
11 Nnɛ pi fɛ mmɛ ndhwí fhu ni shesheŋoŋ vugu, nchhu ni pugu ŋa pugu
fɛrɛ nɔ kuo ndɨɨ, ti pi nu'uŋ njwi pichəɨ pakwo fà'a pugu, pugu pa lǐŋ pugu
ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ pi jwi vugu nɛ, ti fɨ'ɨ yugu nu'uŋ ŋkā'o.
12 A ni ŋga mbɨnɨ mbə'ɨ mfēi yichəɨ ta'a lěi ghɔ a pɔ yi ntɨgao, mbɛ'i
njəɨ shhɛ shɨna ŋkiɛŋ yie, minaoŋ kara nshini nɔ ndhwí shhi, fhu ŋa a
kwo lɨnaoŋ nɛ kara mbɔ nɔ chhǐ.
13 Pa fínəɨ tɔthɨ taoŋ ŋgū shhɛ wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ thɨ wùnu ghà mā'aŋ ntíɛŋ
pi ndɨɨ ŋa tɨtɨnɨ fɨfrəɨ laoŋ chī'ɨ vi nɛ.
14 Po fhu phɛ pi nɔ ŋwa'aŋlɨ ŋa pi kra nu, sheshe mbra pugu pa muuŋ
ŋkǔnu tri ŋkhǐ taoŋ moŋ lɨ'ɨ ŋa a ghà mbɔ nɛ.
15 Nnɛ pa fùoŋ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ pugu pa ŋgwa liɛŋliɛŋ, pugu pa mɛmmɛ
thishɨ pa shoogɛ, pugu pa ghaŋ fā'o, pugu pa ghaŋ ghrí, pugu pa sheshe
ŋkwaŋ ŋgwa, ŋkǔna pugu ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu lɔ nji'i mbɔ ŋkǔna nɛ, lɛ̄rɛ
moŋ pa pùo pugu pa shɨna pa ŋgù'ɔ ŋkuoŋ mbra,
16 nthɔ mɛ̄iŋ pa mbra pugu pa ŋgù'ɔ ŋa, "Gū mbɨŋ pigi ndə̄ɨŋ vigi mbhɔ
ju ŋa a chhɔ ŋkuoŋ faaŋ, pugu pa mbhɔ mmɛ pɨgɨtua Muuŋ Minjɨɨ ghɔ,
17 nthɛ ŋa mmɛ llé mmɛ pɨgɨtua yugu kwo thɔ, ti minthɛ a tei gǒ?"

7

Ta'a ŋkɨɨ ŋkaŋ ni khwɛ wuŋ ŋkaŋ
ni ŋkaŋ yi khwɛ ŋgwa Ishrae

1 Yei gha ntɔgɔ, ǹjəɨ khwɛ ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi thi ŋkuoŋ khwɛ ghaa
shhɛ, ndɨ'ɨ khwɛ fɨfrəɨ ghɔ, ŋa ki'i sheshe fɨfrəɨ tɔgɔ shhɛ ki ŋkuoŋ ŋkhǐ
ki ntu'ɔ thɨ.

---

* **6:6 6:6** Yei ni mbɔ fɨ'ɨ yɛ ŋa ŋoŋ nthɛ a wu'ɔ nchwīe brɛi shi'i nɔ ghɔ ŋkru pi nɔ ta'a llé a mmɛ nɛ. † **6:6 6:6** Pei pichəɨ ŋkwaŋ shíe ŋa pi ghà nchwīe prupɨna tūoŋ brɛi nɔ ghɔ.

2 Ǹjəɨ yichəɨ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi, a ku'ɔ nu llɔ ŋgɛi sha'a minaoŋ ni lǐ
ŋa a yi Minnwi maoŋ nɛ. A mɛ̄iŋ ghaŋ ntaoŋ pighɔ ni ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ ŋggì,
mbɔ ghaŋ ntaoŋ ŋa pi fɛ ghrí ni pugu ŋa pugu fɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni ŋkuoŋ shhɛ pugu
pa moŋ ŋkhǐ nɛ.
3 Nchhu nu ŋa, "Ki'i pəɨ yi'i mfɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni ŋkuoŋ shhɛ pugu pa ŋkhǐ ki
pa thɨ, ti pigi nu'uŋ nū'ɔŋ lǐ puoŋ fà'a Minnwi yia nɔ choyei yugu."
4 Ǹja'o fɨ'ɨ ŋgwa ŋa pi ni nū'ɔŋ lǐ yugu nɛ pɔ ta'a ŋkɨɨ ŋkaŋ ni khwɛ
wuŋ ŋkaŋ ni ŋkaŋ yi khwɛ llɔ moŋ ŋguoŋ ndaaŋoŋ Ishrae:

5 Paanchrɔ ŋkaŋ ŋgwa fā'o lǐ ghɔ llɔ moŋ ndaaŋoŋ Juda,
paanchrɔ ŋkaŋ ŋgwa fā'o lǐ ghɔ llɔ moŋ ndaaŋoŋ Reubɛŋ,
paanchrɔ ŋkaŋ ŋgwa fā'o lǐ ghɔ llɔ moŋ ndaaŋoŋ Ga,
6 paanchrɔ ŋkaŋ ŋgwa fā'o lǐ ghɔ llɔ moŋ ndaaŋoŋ Asha,
paanchrɔ ŋkaŋ ŋgwa fā'o lǐ ghɔ llɔ moŋ ndaaŋoŋ Naftali,
paanchrɔ ŋkaŋ ŋgwa fā'o lǐ ghɔ llɔ moŋ ndaaŋoŋ Manashɛ,
7 paanchrɔ ŋkaŋ ŋgwa fā'o lǐ ghɔ llɔ moŋ ndaaŋoŋ Shimioŋ,
paanchrɔ ŋkaŋ ŋgwa fā'o lǐ ghɔ llɔ moŋ ndaaŋoŋ Levi,
paanchrɔ ŋkaŋ ŋgwa fā'o lǐ ghɔ llɔ moŋ ndaaŋoŋ Ishaka,
8 paanchrɔ ŋkaŋ ŋgwa fā'o lǐ ghɔ llɔ moŋ ndaaŋoŋ Shɛbuluŋ,
paanchrɔ ŋkaŋ ŋgwa fā'o lǐ ghɔ llɔ moŋ ndaaŋoŋ Joshɛ,
paanchrɔ ŋkaŋ ŋgwa fā'o lǐ ghɔ llɔ moŋ ndaaŋoŋ Bɛnjamɛiŋ.

Ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ yú ŋgwa llɔ moŋ ŋguoŋ la'ataoŋ

9 Yei ni ŋga ntɔgɔ, m̀bɛ'i njəɨ ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ yú ŋgwa ŋa minthɛ pa'a ŋoŋ lɔ
nji'i shia, lǐɔ moŋ ŋguoŋ pa la'ataoŋ ghao, pugu pa ŋguoŋ kɨrɨ ndaaŋoŋ,
pugu pa llɔ moŋ pa chrà taoŋ taoŋ, pugu thi shhɨ faaŋ pugu pa Muuŋ
Minjɨɨ ghɔ, mā'aŋ pa mmɛ ndhwí fhu, ntuo pa ghia taŋ mbhɔ pugu,
10 ŋkə̄ɨ nu ni mmɛ ŋggì ŋa,
"Lūgu nu llɔ pi mbhɔ Minnwi yia ŋa a chhɔ ŋkuoŋ faaŋ,
pugu Muuŋ Minjɨɨ!"
11 Pa ŋguoŋ ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi ni nthi ŋkɨŋ faaŋ ghɔ pugu pa ŋkɨŋ pa
thishɨ chɨɨchɨɨ pugu pa khwɛ mimaoŋ maoŋ. Pugu gū ni puŋ yugu shhɨ
faaŋ ghɔ ŋga'o Minnwi,
12 nchhu nu ŋa,
"A pɔ nɛnnɛ! Mbɔrɔ pugu pa ndigha'o, ni shiethɔ
ni tōo nu, ni gha'o nu,
ni ghrí pugu pa njɨ pɔ ni Minnwi via
ki ndugwi yi! A pɔ nɛnnɛ!"
13 Nnɛ chəɨ ta'a nthishɨ chɨɨchɨɨ ghɔ pie a ŋa, "Ghaŋ mā'aŋ mmɛ ndhwí
fhu pei pɔ pi pa gǒ? Pugu lɔ ndhɔ pi hɨŋ?"
14 Ǹchhu ghɔ ŋa, "Masha, ɔ ji." A chhu vəɨ ŋa, "Yei pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu
taoŋ moŋ mmɛ ŋgə'ɨ. Pugu shīgao mmɛ ndhwí fhu yugu nchwīe a fugu pi
ni chhǐ Muuŋ Minjɨɨ.
15 A chwīe yie ghɔ pugu thi shhɨ faaŋ Minnwi
mfā'a nu mbhɔ yu ni tu'u pugu pa naoŋchɨ moŋ Nda yi.
Ju ghɔ ŋa a chhɔ ŋkuoŋ faaŋ nɛ
shi ndɨ'ɨ vugu ni pɔ nu mi yəɨ pugu.
16 Mba'a njǐ ma nu'uŋ njia vugu, ki njù'ɔ yugu ma nu'uŋ njaoŋ.
Mba'a minaoŋ yi'i nthɛ vugu, ki sheshe yaoŋ tuoŋtuoŋ nu'uŋ ntūoŋ
vugu.

17 Nthɛ ŋa Muuŋ Minjɨɨ ŋa a pɔ titri faaŋ ghɔ nɛ
shi mbɔ ŋkɛ̄ʼi vugu,
a shi ŋkɛ̄ʼi vugu ŋgəɨ nɔ ghɔ lɨʼɨ ŋkaʼashɛ ŋa a ŋkhǐ fɛ chɔmbhi nɛ.
Minnwi yīgɨ ŋguoŋ ŋkhǐ ligi yugu ghao.”

8

Ndigi yi khwachəɨ lěi

1 Muuŋ Minjɨɨ ni ŋga mbəʼɨ yichəɨ lěi mfēi a pɔ ndigi yi khwachəɨ, lɨʼɨ lɛrɛ po ŋgəɨ nɔ ghrà awa.

2 Nnɛ ǹjəɨ khwachəɨ ghaŋ ntaoŋ ŋa pugu thi shhɨ Minnwi. Pi fɛ khwachəɨ ntàŋ ni pugu.

3 Yichəɨ taʼa ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ fɔ thɔ nthi shhɨ lɨʼɨ fɛʼiŋgiɛŋ ntuo pɛiŋ niʼiŋ lěi ŋa pi chwīe pi ni laoŋgo, pi fɛ ntou lěi ghɔ ŋa a pigi ŋkuoŋ luoŋ Minnwi ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ fɛʼiŋgiɛŋ nɔ ghɔ ŋkuoŋ yaoŋ fɛʼiŋgiɛŋ yɛ ŋa a ni nthi lɨʼɨ fɛʼiŋgiɛŋ shhɨ faaŋ ghɔ pi chwīe pi ni laoŋgo nɛ.

4 Ndindhi lěi ghɔ pugu pa luoŋ Minnwi pa ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ kuʼɔ shhɨ Minnwi llɔ mbhɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ ghɔ.

5 Ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ ghɔ kwe pɛiŋ ghɔ ŋa pi chwīe pi ni laoŋgo nɛ niʼiŋ móŋoŋ moŋ ghɔ a lɨnaoŋ llɔ ŋkuoŋ lɨʼɨ fɛʼiŋgiɛŋ ghɔ, nchaʼa māʼaŋ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ, wara nu pugu pa luo nu mbì lɔ̄gɔ lɨʼɨ, pa fiembɨ shēi nu, shhɛ chīʼɨ shɨna nu.

Pa ntàŋ

6 Nnɛ khwachəɨ ghaŋ ntaoŋ ŋa pugu ni mfāʼo khwachəɨ ntàŋ nɛ pīri noŋ yugu nɔ tua nu.

7 Fǔoŋ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ tua ji ntàŋ. Wěi pugu pa móŋoŋ ŋa a nyaŋ ni chhǐ nɛ taoŋ, pi māʼaŋ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ. Ŋkuoŋ shhɛ kɨɨ mbɔ fɨʼɨ ghrà ŋa ɔ ŋgrā shhɛ trɛi lɨʼɨ taʼa yi pɔ nɛ. Pa thɨ wuʼɔ ŋkɨɨ pi fɨʼɨ yie ghɔ, ŋguoŋ trǔ fhɛ kɨɨ ghao.

8 Mbra ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ tua ji ntàŋ, pi māʼaŋ yichəɨ yaoŋ nɔ mmɛ mbra, a kɨɨ nu ni móŋoŋ moŋ ŋkhǐ, ghrà ŋkhǐ, ŋa ɔ̈ ŋgrā ŋkhǐ trɛi lɨʼɨ taʼa lɨʼɨ pɔ yie ghɔ nɛ, kara ŋgū pi chhǐ.

9 Mimaoŋ maoŋ moŋ ŋkhǐ ghɔ khu wuʼɔ fɨʼɨ yie ghɔ, pa mmɛ kikuoŋ pɨrɨ wuʼɔ fɨʼɨ yie ghɔ.

10 Yichəɨ mbra ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ, mbɔ ŋgaŋ shɨna yi trɛi tua ji ntàŋ, yichəɨ mmɛ fínəɨ gū llɔ po, ŋkɨɨ nu nɔ ŋkiʼa, ŋgū ŋkuoŋ pa nɨnəɨ mbɔ fɨʼɨ yɛ ŋa ɔ̈ ŋgrā ŋkhǐ trɛi lɨʼɨ taʼa lɨʼɨ pɔ yie nɛ, mbɨnɨ ŋgū ŋkuoŋ pa ŋkaʼashɛ.

11 Ligi fínəɨ ghɔ pɔ pi Lwilwi*. Taʼa lɨʼɨ nɔ haʼaŋ ɔ̈ ŋgrā ŋkhǐ ghɔ trɛi lɨʼɨ, kara ŋgū yi lwilwi. Ntou ŋgwa khu nthɛ ŋkhǐ ghɔ, nthɛ ŋa pi chwīe a pɔ yi lwilwi.

12 Yichəɨ taʼa ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ ghɔ, mbɔ ŋgaŋ shɨna yi khwɛ, tua ji ntàŋ pi chwīe fɨʼɨ ghrà minaoŋ ŋa ɔ̈ ŋgrā trɛi lɨʼɨ taʼa lɨʼɨ pɔ yie nɛ, ni wuʼɔ fɨʼɨ ghrà fhu ghɔ, ni fɨʼɨ ghrà fínəɨ, ghrà líʼɛ yugu ghɔ kara ŋgū njiŋ. Minthɛ pi chwīe fɨʼɨ ghrà naoŋchɨ ghɔ paʼa a lɔ nuʼuŋ ndiʼɛ nu, fɨʼɨ ghrà tuʼu ghɔ ŋkaa yu.

13 Nnɛ m̀bɛʼi, njaʼo mimbaʼo a kəɨ nu ni mmɛ ŋggì nɔ haʼaŋ a ni njei ntɔgɔ nu thɔ a nɛ, nchhu nu ŋa, “Ŋgəʼɨ, ŋgəʼɨ, ŋgəʼɨ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu

* **8:11 8:11** Ligi yei pɔ pi yichəɨ ŋkwaŋ trǔ pugu yaoŋ lwillwi ŋa a ghà ntaoŋ moŋ ghɔ.

chhɔ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ nɛ, nɔ ha'aŋ pi shi ntua pichəɨ pa ntàŋ pighɔ ŋa trɛi ghaŋ ntaoŋ pighɔ tā'a nu ntua nɛ."

9

1 Nnɛ, yichəɨ ta'a ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ, mbɔ ŋgaŋ tiɛŋ shɨna tua ji ntàŋ. Ǹjəɨ fínəɨ gū shhɛ llɔ po, pi fɛ chu'ɔ cho shiŋ ki ndugwi yi ghɔ.
2 A chu'ɔ cho shiŋ ki ndugwi yi ghɔ, ndindhi taoŋ cho ghɔ nɔ ha'aŋ a taoŋ pi moŋ mmɛ lɨ'ɨ lǐɛŋ, ndindhi llɔ moŋ shiŋ ghɔ chwīe minaoŋ pugu mooŋ gha mbhi shini.
3 Ŋgwíŋ taoŋ moŋ ndindhi ghɔ nshwi'i ŋkuoŋ shhɛ, pi fɛ ghrɨ́ ni pugu nɔ ghrɨ́ ŋíeŋ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ.
4 Pi ni nchhu ni pugu ŋa ki'i pugu fɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni trǔ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ, ki sheshe yaoŋ shhɛ ŋa a yi fhɛ ŋkhɛ̄ nu nɛ, ki sheshe thɨ, ki trǔ, pugu wu'ɔ mfɛ ŋgə'ɨ pi ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu fā'o lǐ Minnwi choyei pugu nɛ.
5 Pi ni mieŋ vugu ŋa pugu fɛ ŋgə'ɨ ni ŋgwa pighɔ nɔ tiɛŋ nàoŋ, ndɔ ki lɔ njwi vugu, yú'ɔ ŋa ŋgwa pighɔ ni mfā'o nu llɔ ŋkuoŋ ŋgə'ɨ ghɔ nɛ pɔ nɔ yú'ɔ ŋa ŋoŋ ghà mfā'o ndɨɨ ŋa ŋíeŋ naoŋ vi nɛ.
6 Moŋ pa llɛ́ pighɔ, ŋgwa shi ntā'a gu ndɔ pa'a ndɔ njəɨ, pugu shi ntā'a gu ndɔ gu ntei vugu.
7 Pa ŋgwíŋ pighɔ ni mbɔ nɔ pa minyieŋləɨ ŋa pi pīri vugu nɔ mā'aŋ nu nchhɔ. Pichəɨ yaoŋ ni mbɔ thɔ pugu nɔ ŋkie ŋa pi chwīe ni laoŋgo, miŋi muŋu pɔ nɔ miŋi ŋgwamishua.
8 Ŋgiithɔ yugu pɔ nɔ ŋgiithɔ piŋgɛ, shua muŋu pɔ nɔ shua pa'o,
9 Pugu fā'o yaoŋ kɨ'ɨ njù'ɔ yugu a pɔ pi nɔ tínɨ, ŋggì pra yugu pɔ pi nɔ ŋggì ntou ŋkwaŋ mitu ŋa a ghà nshūu pa minyieŋləɨ nshūu vugu nɛ, ntei ŋgə̄ɨ nu lɨ'ɨ nchhò.
10 Shie yugu pugu pa kwēi nu yugu pɔ ni ŋíeŋ. Ghrɨ́ yugu nɔ chwīe nu ŋgwa ya'o yú'ɔ nɔ tiɛŋ nàoŋ pɔ pi moŋ shie yugu ghɔ.
11 Fùoŋ vugu ŋa a sha'a vugu nɛ pɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ shiŋ ki ndugwi yi fɔ. Ligi yi moŋ chrà Hibru pɔ ŋa Abadoŋ*, mbɔ moŋ chrà Gri ŋa Apolioŋ†.
12 Fǔoŋ ŋgə'ɨ kwo tɔgɔ, lǐi njəɨ, yi paa wu'ɔ mbi'i nthɔ nu.
13 Yichəɨ mbra ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ, mbɔ ŋgaŋ ntɨgao shɨna tua ji ntàŋ. Ǹja'o ŋggì llɔ moŋ khwɛ ndua lɨ'ɨ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ ghɔ ŋa pi chwīe pi ni laoŋgo shhɨ Minnwi nɛ.
14 A chhu nu ni yichəɨ mbra ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ ghɔ, mbɔ ŋgaŋ ntɨgao shɨna, ŋa a ni mfā'o ntàŋ ghɔ ŋa, "Kīgɛi khwɛ ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi pɛ ŋa pi krao vugu yəɨ mmɛ ŋkhǐ Yufrɛtɛ nɛ."
15 Nnɛ pi fēi khwɛ ghaŋ ntaoŋ pighɔ ŋa pi ni ŋkwo pīri vugu nɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ, llɛ́ ghɔ, nàoŋ ghɔ, ni ŋgə'o ghɔ nɛ, ŋa pugu jwi fɨ'ɨ ghrà ŋgwa ŋa ɔ̈ ŋgrā ŋguoŋ ŋgwa trɛi lɨ'ɨ ta'a lɨ'ɨ pɔ yie nɛ.
16 Mi ni nja'o fɨ'ɨ ghaŋ nchhò ŋa pugu ni ŋku'ɔ nɛ a pɔ paa ŋkɨɨ nchu'u.
17 Yei ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ mi ni njəɨ pa minyieŋləɨ moŋ nnu ghɔ ŋa pi ni nōoŋ vəɨ nɛ, pugu pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni ŋku'ɔ ŋkuoŋ pugu nɛ: Pugu ni ŋgwɛ pa tínɨ kɨ'ɨ njù'ɔ yugu, ŋgwrà yi pɔ nɔ ŋgwrà móŋoŋ. Pugu pa ŋgù'ɔ ŋa a lɨlɨɨ nɛ, pugu pa ŋgwrà fhǒ ya'o pipie. Pa thɔ minyieŋləɨ pighɔ pɔ nɔ thɔ pa pa'o. Móŋoŋ pugu pa ndindhi ni ŋgù'ɔ mikaŋ taoŋ nu nchò pugu.

---

* **9:11 9:11** Abadoŋ pɔ ŋa pirɨ nu. † **9:11 9:11** Apolioŋ pɔ ŋa *ŋgaŋ pirɨ lɨ'ɨ.*

18 Fɨ'ɨ ghrà ŋgwa ŋa ɔ̈ ŋgrā ŋgwa trɛi lɨ'ɨ ta'a lɨ'ɨ pɔ yie nɛ khu ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ ŋgə'ɨ pei, ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ móŋoŋ, ndindhi, ni móŋoŋ ŋgù'ɔ mikaŋ ŋa a taoŋ nu nchò pa minyieŋləɨ pighɔ nɛ.
19 Nthɛ ŋa ghrɨ́ minyieŋləɨ pighɔ ni mbɔ pi nchò pugu pugu pa shie yugu. Nthɛ ŋa pa shie pugu pɔ pi nɔ mitwɛ'i ni thɔ pugu, pugu ləɨŋ ŋgwa pi ni yie ghɔ.
20 Pɨgəɨ ŋgwa ŋa pi shini ndɔ njwi vugu ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ ŋgə'ɨ pei nɛ, shini ndɔ mbā'a ŋkǔnu yugu nthɛ mbha fà'a pugu, ki mieŋ gha'o nu pa miŋwɛiŋ pugu pa nnwi ŋa pi chwīe ni laoŋgo pugu pa tínɨ tɨnɨnchuoŋ pugu pa pichəɨ ŋkwaŋ tínɨ ŋa a pɔ pi pipie, pugu pa ŋgù'ɔ ni thɨ. Mbɔ pa nnwi ŋa pinthɛ pa'a pugu lɔ njəɨ lɨ'ɨ, ki nja'o lɨ'ɨ, ki nyīeŋ.
21 Pugu shini ndɔ mbā'a ŋkǔnu yugu nji'i nthɛ pi nɔ pa nnu jwi ŋgwa, nnu tou ŋgaŋ, ki nnu shúoŋ pugu pa ŋgɨna.

10

Ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi pugu muuŋ mi ŋwa'aŋlɨ

1 Njəɨ yichəɨ ta'a tɨtɨnɨ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi shwi'i nu shhɛ llɔ moŋ po, ndiŋ moŋ lúluŋ, jijwɛ ŋguŋnnu nnu pɔ tɔthɨ thɔ yu, miŋi mi pɔ nɔ minaoŋ, kwò mi pɔ nɔ ləɨ móŋoŋ.
2 A tuo muuŋ mi ŋwa'aŋlɨ mbhɔ yu ŋa a ni mbɔ yi ŋa'aŋ. A tigi ŋgei kwò yi yi jɨ ŋkuoŋ ŋkhǐ, yi ŋkwrɛi pɔ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ,
3 a kəɨ ni mmɛ ŋggì ŋa a pɔ nɔ yi pa'o ndɨɨ ŋa a phɔ̄ nɛ. A ni ŋga mɛ̄iŋ, khwachəɨ miwara mbì wara.
4 Khwachəɨ pa miwara mbì pighɔ ni ŋga ŋgwara, mi ni ŋkwo tā'a nā'aŋ, ndɔ nja'o ŋggì llɔ po a chhu nu ŋa, "Ləɨŋ nnu ŋa khwachəɨ pa miwara mbì pighɔ chhu nɛ, ki lɔ nji'i nā'aŋ shhɛ."
5 Ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi ŋa mi ni njəɨ vi a thi ŋkuoŋ ŋkhǐ pugu ŋkuoŋ shhɛ nɛ kərə ŋgei mbhɔ yi yi jɨ po,
6 nshwrɛ̄i ni ligi Minnwi ŋa a yi maoŋ ki lɔ ma ŋkhu nɛ, ŋa a chwīe po pugu pa yaoŋ ŋa a pɔ moŋ ghɔ nɛ, nchwīe shhɛ pugu pa yaoŋ ŋa a pɔ moŋ ghɔ nɛ pugu pa ŋkhǐ ni pa yaoŋ ŋa a pɔ moŋ ghɔ nɛ, ŋa, "Mba'a yīri nu nu'uŋ mbɔ.
7 Ndɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi mbɔ ŋgaŋ khwachəɨ shɨna shi ŋga ntua ntàŋ yi, kaŋ Minnwi shi nchwīe nnu ləɨŋ ŋa a ni ŋkā'a nɛ. A shi ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ pi wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ a ni nchīi ni puoŋ fà'a pi mbɔ pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi."
8 Nɛnnɛ, ŋggì ŋa ŋki ya'o llɔ po nɛ chrā vəɨ ŋkamu'ɔŋ, nchhu nu ŋa, "Ghəɨ ŋkwe ŋwa'aŋlɨ ŋa a yi ŋa'aŋ mbhɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi ŋa a thi ŋkuoŋ ŋkhǐ pugu shhɛ nɛ."
9 Nnɛ, ŋ̀gəɨ mbara ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi ghɔ nchhu ghɔ ŋa a fɛ muuŋ mi ŋwa'aŋlɨ ghɔ vəɨ. A chhu vəɨ ŋa, "Kwe ŋkru, a shi nchwīe moŋ puŋ yɔ llwī, ndɔ moŋ nchò yɔ shi ndɨ̄ŋ pi nɔ llǒ."
10 Ŋkwe muuŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ ghɔ mbhɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi ghɔ ŋkru. A ni ndɨ̄ŋ pi nɔ llǒ moŋ nchò a, ndɔ ŋ̀ga ŋkwo kru, a chwīe puŋ a llwī.
11 Pi chhu vəɨ ŋa, "Ɔ shi mbɨnɨ nu'uŋ nchhu ŋkɨ̀nɨ Minnwi nthɛ ntou pa ŋgwa pugu pa taoŋ taoŋ pugu ŋkwaŋ ŋkwaŋ chrà pa taoŋ pugu pa fùoŋ."

11

Paa pa miŋkwentie

1 Pi ni mfɛ muuŋ thɨ fɪ̄'ɨ yaoŋ vəɨ a pɔ nɔ mbɨ̌e, yichəɨ ŋoŋ chhu vəɨ ŋa,
"Lɔllɔ mfɪ̄'ɨ Nda Minnwi pugu pa lɨ'ɨ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ pugu pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu thɔ
ŋga'o Minnwi moŋ ghɔ nɛ.
2 Ndɔ ki'i mfɪ̄'ɨ yɨna ŋa a pɔ mbhi Nda Minnwi nthɛ ŋa pi kwo fɛ yie ghɔ
ni pa la'ataoŋ ndɔ pugu shi nɪ̄ɨ la'ataoŋ taoŋtaoŋ la'o kwò pugu nɔ khwɛ
wuŋ nàoŋ ni nàoŋ yi paa.
3 Ñshi mfɛ njɨ ni paa pa miŋkwentie paŋ pugu yəɨ nnu mfɪ̄'ɨ nɔ ta'a ŋkaŋ
ni paa ŋkɨɨ ni ntɨgao wuŋ llɛmbhi. Pugu shi mbɔ moŋ ndhwí ywei gu."
4 Yei paa pa thɨ olive pugu pa paa yaoŋ tigi laŋ ŋa a thi shhɨ Taathɔ ŋa
a ghà nsha'a ŋkuoŋ shhɛ nɛ.
5 Shesheŋoŋ ntā'a nu ndəɨŋ vugu, móŋoŋ taoŋ nchò pugu nshi'i
mimbɨna yugu, moŋ yei shɛndaoŋ, šhesheŋoŋ ntā'a nu nchwī̃e nnu ŋgə'ɨ
mbɨŋ pugu pi jwi vugu nɛnnɛ.
6 Pugu fā'o ghrí nɔ fɪ̄nɨ nu po, nnɛ ŋa ki'i mbɨ̀ llɔ moŋ llɛ́ pighɔ ŋa pugu
thɔ nchhu pa nnu ŋa pugu yəɨ nɛ, ndɔ pugu fā'o njɨ mbɨŋ pa ŋkhǐ nɔ kara
nu vugu pugu gū chhǐ pugu pa mā'aŋ nu ŋguoŋ ŋkwaŋ ŋgə'ɨ ghao ŋkuoŋ
shhɛ moŋ sheshe ndɨɨ ha'aŋ pugu khwā nɛ.
7 Pugu shi ŋga ŋkwo mī'ɛŋ ni chīi nu ŋkɨ̀nɨ yugu, minyieŋ pɨphɨ yɛ ŋa
a taoŋ moŋ shiŋ ki ndugwi yi nɛ, mā'aŋ vugu ni nchhɔ̀, ŋga'a vugu, ndɔ
njwi vugu.
8 Pa khu yugu nūaŋ shɛndaoŋ moŋ mmɛ la'ataoŋ ŋa nɔ lǐ, pi mɛ̄iŋ ni
"Shodoŋ" ki "Ijipti," mbɔ lɨ'ɨ ŋa pi ni ŋkwīŋ Taathɔ vugu ŋkuoŋ wá'a nɛ.
9 Nɔ trɛi llɛ́ ni ghrà yi pichəɨ llɔ shɨna kírɨ pa ŋgwa pugu pa kírɨ ndaaŋoŋ,
pugu pa chrà taoŋ taoŋ, pugu pa la'ataoŋ shi mbɛ'i khu pugu ndɔ ndāa
nɔ mieŋ nu pi twei vugu.
10 Ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu chhɔ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ nɛ shi mfā'o pwanju'ɔ nthɛ vugu,
nchwī̃e pa jɨ, ntaoŋ pa yaoŋ fɛ́ ni noŋ pugu, nthɛ ŋa paa pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi
pei ni mbɔ pa thɔpa'o ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni nchhɔ nu ŋkuoŋ shhɛ.
11 Ndɔ trɛi llɛ́ ni ghrà yi ghɔ ni ŋga ntɔgɔ, jijwɛ chɔmbhi llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi
nii mbɨŋ pugu, pugu lɔllɔ ntithi ŋkuoŋ kwò muŋu, ŋkɪɛŋ mmɛ pɔgɔ gu
wɛ̄iŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni njəɨ vugu nɛ.
12 Nnɛ, ŋkɪɛŋ mmɛ ŋggì taoŋ po, nchhu nu ni pugu ŋa, "Ƥəɨ ku'ɔ hɛiŋ!"
Pugu ku'ɔ po moŋ lúluŋ pa mbǐna pugu pɛ'i nu.
13 Wu'ɔ ndɨɨ ghɔ, shhɛ chī'ɨ ŋkɪɛŋ yie ghɔ nshɨna, ta'a ghrà moŋ la'ataoŋ
ghɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ɔ̈ ŋgrā wuŋ lɨ'ɨ a pɔ yie ghɔ nɛ, gū shhɛ. Khwachəɨ ŋkaŋ
ŋgwa ni ŋkhu nɔ ha'aŋ shhɛ ghɔ ni nchɨ'ɨ ŋka'a nɛ, pɨgəɨ yugu fā'o mmɛ
pɔgɔ gu, pugu fɛ ndigha'o ni Minnwi po.
14 Mbra ŋgə'ɨ ghɔ kwo tɔgɔ, Ɪ̄ii njəɨ, yi trɛi thɔ nu nɔ kuo ndɨɨ.

Ntàŋ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi mbɔ ŋgaŋ khwachəɨ shìna

15 Nnɛ, ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi mbɔ ŋgaŋ khwachəɨ shìna tua ji ntàŋ pa
mmɛ ŋggì, chhu nu po ŋa,
"Sha'afuoŋ ŋkuoŋ mbhi gū Sha'afuoŋ Taathɔ via pugu yi Ju ŋa Minnwi
Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ŋkwe nɛ,
a shi nsha'a nɔ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ghao."
16 Paa wuŋ thishɨ chɨɨchɨɨ ni yi khwɛ ŋa pugu ni nchhɔ ŋkuoŋ pa faaŋ
pugu shhɨ Minnwi nɛ, gū ni miŋi muŋu shhɛ ŋga'o Minnwi,
17 nchhu nu ŋa,
"Pigi fɛ tōo nu vɛ ma Minnwi Taathɔ
ŋa a chaa ŋguoŋ njɨ nɛ, ŋa a pɔ, ndɔ ni mbɔ

nthɛ ŋa ɔ kwo kwe mmɛ ghɪ́ yɔ
ndɔ njɛ̄ sha'a nu.
18 Pa la'ataoŋ fā'o pɨgɨtua,
ndɔ pɨgɨtua yɔ ni nthɔ,
mbɔ ndɨɨ ŋa pi shi nsha'a ŋgwa ŋa pugu kwo khu nɛ.
Ndɨɨ thɔ nɔ kīnɛiŋ nu puoŋ fà'a pɔ,
mbɔ pa njəɨli'ɨ pɔ pugu pa ŋgwa pɔ,
mbɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pɔgɔ ghɔ nɛ,
pa miŋkwasha pugu pa ŋgwa liɛŋliɛŋ.
Ndɨɨ kwo thɔ nɔ pɨrɨ nu ŋgwa pɛ ha'aŋ pugu pɨrɨ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ nɛ."
19 Nnɛ, Nda Minnwi po chu'ɔ, pi yəɨ ŋkùŋ nū'ɔŋ kìna yi pugu pa ŋgwa moŋ Nda ju Minnwi. Pa fiembɨ ni nshēi nu, ndɔ nduo nu, pa luo nu miwara mbì pɨnɨ mbɔ, shhɛ shɨna, mmɛ wěi gū.

12

Miŋgwɛ chəɨ pugu mmɛ ndaoŋ mikwokwo, pi mɛ̄iŋ ni dragoŋ

1 Ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ lì nōoŋ noŋ yi po, miŋgwɛ chəɨ ŋa ndhwí yi ni mbɔ pi minaoŋ, fhú pɔ la'o kwò yu, ni ŋkie ni paanchrɔ fínəɨ ŋkuoŋ pɔ thɔ yu.
2 A ni mbɔ ni nshūu, nchhɔ ŋkə̄ɨ nu nthɛ yú'ɔ pugu pa ŋgə'ɨ phi.
3 Yichəɨ lì pɨnɨ ntaoŋ po, ŋga njəɨ nu, mmɛ mikwokwo pipie, mfā'o khwachəɨ thɔ ni wuŋ ndua ni khwachəɨ ŋkie thɔ yu. 4 Shie yi yīgɨ ta'a ghrà pa fínəɨ po nɔ ha'aŋ ö ŋgrā ŋguoŋ fínəɨ po a taoŋ trɛi ghrà, mā'aŋ vugu ŋkuoŋ shhɛ. Minyieŋ ghɔ tithi yəɨ miŋgwɛ ghɔ ŋa a ni ntā'a nu mbhi nɛ, nnɛ ŋa a gha mbhi muuŋ yi ghɔ, a kɛ̄'i ŋkrukru.
5 A phi muuŋ mimbia, mbɔ yɛ ŋa a shi nsha'a ŋguoŋ pa la'ataoŋ ghao ni mbìe tínɨ nɛ, ndɔ pi ki'i njā muuŋ ghɔ jā ŋku'ɔ nɔ yəɨ Minnwi pugu pa faaŋ yi.
6 Miŋgwɛ ghɔ tei ŋgə̄ɨ moŋ ŋkǔnu njó lɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ Minnwi ni ŋkwo pīri nū'ɔŋ, mbɔ lɨ'ɨ ŋa pi shi ŋkugwi vi nɔ ta'a ŋkaŋ ni paa ŋkɨɨ ni ntɨgao wuŋ llɛmbhi.

Pi mā'aŋ Shata ŋkuoŋ shhɛ

7 Nnɛ, nchhò gū po. Maikə pugu pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi thɔ mā'aŋ mmɛ mikwokwo ghɔ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni dragoŋ nɛ. Mikwokwo ghɔ pugu pa ji pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ mā'aŋ vugu ŋkaa pugu.
8 Ndɔ pi gha'a pa minyieŋ ghɔ, pa'a shɨna lɔ nu'uŋ mbi'i ni pugu po.
9 Pi mā'aŋ mmɛ minyieŋ ghɔ shhɛ, mbɔ mmɛ mitwɛ'i llɛshhɨ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ vi ni devɨ ki Shata nɛ, mbɔ ŋgaŋ fɨɨ ŋguoŋ mbhi. Pi ni mā'aŋ vi ŋkuoŋ shhɛ, mā'aŋ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ pi pugu pugu.
10 Ňja'o ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ ŋggì po chhu nu ŋa,
"Ndwɛ lūgu nu pugu pa ghrɪ́
pugu pa Sha'afuoŋ Minnwi via
ni njɨ Ju ŋa Minnwi Chu'ɔ Ntaoŋ nɔ Ňkwe nɛ kwo thɔ,
nthɛ ŋa pi kwo mā'aŋ ŋgaŋ shwei fàŋ pa lǐŋ pia shhɨ Minnwi shhɛ,
ŋa a ghà nchhu pa fàŋ pa lǐŋ pia
moŋ naoŋchɨ pugu pa tu'u shhɨ Minnwi yia nɛ.
11 Pi kwo gha'a vi ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ chhǐ Muuŋ Minjɨɨ
pugu pa nnu shini ha'aŋ pugu chīi nɛ,
ndɔ pugu ni ŋkhwā chɔmbhi yugu wu'ɔ shɨgɛi ti nchəɨŋ nthɨŋkwo
ŋa mimfɛ pugu khu nthɛ vi.

12 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, fā'o pwanju'ɔ ma po
pugu pa pəɨ ŋa pəɨ chhɔ moŋ ghɔ nɛ.
Ndɔ ŋgə'ɨ pɔ ni pəɨ ma ŋkuoŋ shhɛ pugu pa moŋ ŋkhĭ,
nthɛ ŋa devɨ shwi'i shhɛ mbara vəɨ moŋ mmɛ pɨgɨtua
nthɛ ŋa a ji ŋa ndɨɨ yi kwi'i."
13 Ndɨɨ ŋa mikwokwo ghɔ ni njəɨ ŋa pi mā'aŋ vi ŋkuoŋ shhɛ nɛ, a tei
njiŋ miŋgwɛ yɛ ŋa a ni mbhi muuŋ mimbia nɛ.
14 Ndɔ pi ni mfɛ paa pra mmɛ mimba'o ni miŋgwɛ ghɔ, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ
a yei ntei mitwɛ'i ghɔ ŋgə̄ɨ moŋ ŋkŭnu njó, nɔ lɨ'ɨ ha'aŋ pi fā'o nɔ kugwi
nu vi nɔ trɛi ŋga'o ni ghrà yi nɛ.
15 Mitwɛ'i ghɔ shā'o ŋkhĭ nɔ nɨnəɨ llɔ nchò yu njiŋ miŋgwɛ ghɔ nnɛ ŋa
a tiɛŋ vi ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ ghɔ.
16 Ndɔ shhɛ ghɛ̄rɛ miŋgwɛ ghɔ, shhɛ ŋa'aŋ nchò yi mmi nɨnəɨ ghɔ ŋa
minyieŋ ghɔ shā'o llɔ nchò yu nɛ.
17 Nɛnnɛ, túa minyieŋ ghɔ pɨgɨ mbɨŋ miŋgwɛ ghɔ, a ghə̄ɨ nɔ mā'aŋ nu
pɨgəɨ puoŋ miŋgwɛ ghɔ ni nchhò, mbɔ ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu nū'ɔŋ
kɨ̀na Minnwi ndɔ ŋgwɛ̄iŋ nnu shini ŋa Jishɔ nōoŋ nɛ.
18 Ndɔ a thi ŋkuoŋ shíshhɛ ŋkɨŋ ŋkhĭ.

13

Fŭoŋ minyieŋ

1 Njəɨ yichəɨ minyieŋ a taoŋ nu moŋ ŋkhĭ ni wuŋ ndua pugu pa khwachəɨ
thɔ ni wuŋ ŋkie ŋkuoŋ pa ndua pi, ni pa ligi nchɨ'əshə ŋkuoŋ pa thɔ pi.
2 Minyieŋ ŋa mi ni njəɨ nɛ ni mbɔ nɔ minchrɔ, kwò mi pɔ nɔ yi miŋaŋieŋ,
nchò yi pɔ nɔ nchò pa'o. Mmɛ mikwokwo ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni dragoŋ nɛ fɛ njɨ
yi pugu pa faaŋ yi ni mmɛ ghrí ghɔ.
3 Yichəɨ ta'a thɔ yi pɔ nɔ ha'aŋ a fā'o fí ŋa minthɛ a jwi vi. Ndɔ fí ghɔ
ŋa a kaŋ ni nthɛ a jwi vi nɛ mmɛ, ŋguoŋ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ ghao ghrāo nɔ ha'aŋ
pugu ni njōu njiŋ minyieŋ ghɔ nɛ.
4 Pugu ni ŋga'o mmɛ mikwokwo ghɔ nthɛ ŋa a fɛ ghrí yi ni minyieŋ ghɔ
ndɔ pugu gha'o minyieŋ ghɔ, nchhu nu ŋa, "A gɔ̌ nɔ minyieŋ yei, ndɔ a
nthɛ a wie pugu gɔ̌ ŋgwie ŋkrò?"
5 Nnɛ, pi mieŋ minyieŋ ghɔ a chrā pa chrà nōoŋ noŋ pugu pa chrà
nchɨ'əshə nɔ ligi Minnwi. Pi fɛ njɨ ghɔ nɔ chwīe nu nnu ŋa a tā'a nu
nɛ nɔ khwɛ wuŋ nàoŋ ni nàoŋ yi paa.
6 A ŋa'aŋ nchò yi nɔ chrā nu pa chrà nchɨ'əshə nthɛ Minnwi, nthɔ nchī'ə
ligi yi pugu pa lɨ'ɨ chhɔ yi, pugu pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu chhɔ pi po nɛ.
7 Pi ni mbɨnɨ mieŋ vi ŋa a mā'aŋ pa ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ ni nchhò
ndɔ ŋga'a vugu, pi fɛ ghrí mbɨŋ pa ŋguoŋ pa ndaaŋoŋ, pugu pa kɨrɨ ŋgwa,
ni pa ŋgwa llɔ moŋ chrà taoŋ taoŋ pugu pa la'ataoŋ.
8 Ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu chhɔ ŋkuoŋ mbhi nɛ shi ŋga'o vi, ŋkiɛŋ ŋgwa
pɛ ŋa pi ni nā'aŋ ligi yugu ŋkaoŋ Minnwi maa chwīe mbhi moŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ
chɔmbhi mbɔ yi Muuŋ Minjɨɨ ŋa pi ni njwi vi nɛ.
9 Shesheŋoŋ mfā'o tə́nə, â ya'o.
10 Shesheŋoŋ mbɔ ŋa pi shi ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vi nɔ ŋgaŋ chə́ɨŋ,
kaŋ pi shi ŋgwɛ̄iŋ vi nɔ ŋgaŋ chə́ɨŋ.
Shesheŋoŋ mbɔ ŋa pi shi nsho vi ni kafa,
kaŋ pi shi nsho vi ni kafa.
Yei gɛ̀ ni ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ nɔ tīi nu shii pugu pa piŋ.

Mbra minyieŋ

11 Nnɛ, ǹjəɨ yichəɨ minyieŋ a taoŋ nu moŋ shhɛ mfā'o paa ndua nɔ muuŋ
minjɨɨ, nchrā nu nɔ mmɛ mikwokwo ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni dragoŋ nɛ.
12 A ni nōoŋ ŋguoŋ njɨ fǔoŋ minyieŋ shhɨ yu nchwīe ŋkuoŋ mbhi pugu
pa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa moŋ ghɔ gha'o fǔoŋ minyieŋ ghɔ ŋa mmɛ fí yi ni ntɨnɨ nɛ.
13 A ni nōoŋ ntou pa lì, nchwīe ti móŋoŋ llɔ po nshwi'i shhɛ shhɨ ŋgwa
14 ntɔgɔ ŋkuoŋ pa lì ŋa pi ni mieŋ ŋa a fā'a shhɨ minyieŋ ghɔ nɛ, a fɨɨ
ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu chhɔ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ, nshwei vugu ŋa pugu chwīe yaoŋ a
fhi minyieŋ yɛ ŋa kafa ni ndəɨŋ vi a lɔ mbi'i yi maoŋ nɛ.
15 Pi mieŋ mbra minyieŋ ghɔ ŋa a fɛ jijwɛ ni yaoŋ ghɔ ŋa pi chwīe a
fhi fǔoŋ minyieŋ nɛ, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ yaoŋ ghɔ ŋa pi chwīe a fhi minyieŋ
ghɔ nɛ a ka chrachra, nchwīe pi jwi ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu lāa ŋa mba'a pugu
gha'o yaoŋ ŋa pi chwīe a fhi minyieŋ ghɔ nɛ.
16 Minyieŋ ghɔ ŋɨ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa ghao, pa miŋkwasha pugu pa ŋgwa
liɛŋliɛŋ, pa fā'o pugu pa mbou, pa ŋkǔna pugu pa ŋgwa gha, ŋa pi nū'ɔŋ
lì nɔ ŋgɛi mbhɔ jɨ yugu ki nɔ choyei yugu.
17 Pugu ni nchwīe yei nnu nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pa'a shesheŋoŋ lɔ njuoŋ yaoŋ
ki fini, kaŋ a nɛ a fā'o lì ghɔ mbɔ ligi minyieŋ ghɔ ki fɨ'ɨ ndigi yaoŋ ŋa a
thi nɔ ligi yi nɛ.
18 Yei fɛ gɛ̀ ni shiethɔ. Shesheŋoŋ ŋa a ji nnu nɛ pī'i njiŋ ligi yaoŋ ŋa
a thi nɔ minyieŋ ghɔ nɛ nthɛ ŋa njiŋ yaoŋ shia ghɔ nɛ thi pi nɔ ligi ŋoŋ,
yaoŋ shia yei ghɔ pɔ ntɨgao ŋkɨɨ ni ntɨgao wuŋ ni ndigi yi ntɨgao (666).

14

Muuŋ Minjɨɨ pugu pa ŋgwa pi

1 Nnɛ mɔ̀bɛ'i, ŋga njəɨ nu nɛ, Muuŋ Minjɨɨ ghɔ thi ŋkuoŋ Mbra Shayaoŋ
pugu pa ta'a ŋkɨɨ ŋkaŋ ni khwɛ wuŋ ŋkaŋ ni ŋkaŋ ŋgwa yi khwɛ ŋa pugu
ni mfā'o ligi yi pugu ligi Tǎa vi choyei pugu.
2 Ŋja'o yichəɨ ŋggì llɔ po, a pɔ nɔ ntou pa ŋkhǐ ŋa a wara nu nɔ ŋggì
mmɛ miwara mbɨ̀. Ŋggì ŋa mi ni nja'o nɛ ni mbɔ nɔ ŋggì ntou ŋgwa ŋa
pugu thɔ mba'o lóu.
3 Pugu ni nchhɔ njrāo ŋkhǐ fhi shhɨ faaŋ pugu pa shhɨ khwɛ pa miyaoŋ
maoŋ pighɔ pugu pa thishɨ chɨɨchɨɨ. Yichəɨ ŋoŋ kaŋ ni mfɛ pa'a a lɔ njɛ'i
ŋkhǐ ghɔ ŋkɨɛŋ ta'a ŋkɨɨ ŋkaŋ ni khwɛ wuŋ ŋkaŋ ni ŋkaŋ yi khwɛ ŋa pi
ni njuoŋ vugu shɨna pa ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ shhɛ nɛ.
4 A ŋgwa pei ŋa pugu shi lɔ nji'i mfuo noŋ yugu ni piŋgɛ, nthɛ ŋa pugu
shi ya'a nūaŋ pugu pa piŋgɛ. A pugu mbɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu yǒu njiŋ
Muuŋ Minjɨɨ ghɔ sheshe lɨ'ɨ ŋa a ghəɨ nu nɛ. Pi yuoŋ pei ŋgwa shɨna pa
ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ shhɛ nɔ fǔoŋ ntíɛŋ thɨ mbhɔ Minnwi pugu Muuŋ Minjɨɨ.
5 Pugu shini ndɔ naa ma ndɛ'i ŋgiɛŋ, nthɛ ŋa pugu lɔ nji'i mfā'o ntəɨ.

Ŋkìnɨ llɔ mbhɔ trɛi ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi

6 Ŋjəɨ yichəɨ ta'a ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi, a yei ntɔgɔ nu thɔ pigi ni pwa
pisha'akhɔ ŋa a lɔ nji'i mfā'o ndugwi yi nɔ chīi nu ni ŋgwa ŋa pugu pɔ
ŋkuoŋ shhɛ nɛ, ni ŋguoŋ pa la'ataoŋ, ni kɨrɨ ndaaŋoŋ, ni ŋgwa llɔ moŋ
chrà taoŋ taoŋ, ni kɨrɨ ŋgwa.
7 A chhu ni mmɛ ŋggì ŋa, "Pɔgɔ Minnwi, mfɛ ndigha'o ghɔ nthɛ ŋa ndɨɨ
shá'a kwo thɔ ndɔ ŋga'o vi ŋa a chwīe po pugu pa shhɛ nɛ, pa mmɛ ŋkhǐ
pugu pa ŋkhǐ ŋka'ashɛ."

8 Yichəɨ ta’a ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi mbɔ mbra yi pɨnɨ nu’uŋ mbara, nchhu nu ŋa, “A gū, a gū mbɔ mmɛ la’ataoŋ Babiloŋ, a pɔ nɔ miŋgwɛ ŋa a chwīe ŋguoŋ pa la’ataoŋ ghao nnu là’o njù’ɔ kwoshuoŋ yi.”
9 Yichəɨ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi, mbɔ ŋgaŋ shìna yi trɛi, yōu njiŋ yugu, nchhu nu ni njɨ ŋa, “Shesheŋoŋ ŋga’o minyieŋ ghɔ pugu yaoŋ ŋa pi chwīe nɔ fhi yi nɛ, mbiŋ lǐ ghɔ choyei yu ki ŋkuoŋ mbhɔ yi,
10 kaŋ ju ŋkaa yu shi nnu là’o Minnwi, mbɔ là’o pɨgɨtua yi, ŋa a shā’o ni ŋguoŋ njɨ moŋ ndua pɨgɨtua yi nɛ. Ŋguoŋ pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu chwīe nnu yei nɛ, pi shi mfɛ ŋgə’ɨ ni pugu moŋ móŋoŋ pugu pa móŋoŋ ŋgù’ɔ mikaŋ ŋa a kɨɨ nu nɛ shhɨ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ pugu pa shhɨ Muuŋ Minjɨɨ.
11 Ndindhi móŋoŋ ŋgə’ɨ yugu ku’ɔ tɔthɨ ki ndugwi yi, fɛrɛnoŋ lɔ mbɔ moŋ naoŋchɨ pugu pa tu’u ni ŋgwa pei ŋa pugu gha’o minyieŋ ghɔ pugu pa yaoŋ ŋa pi chwīe nɔ fhi yi nɛ, pugu pa sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a piŋ pi nū’ɔŋ lǐ ligi yi mbɨŋ yu nɛ.
12 Yei gè ni ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ nɔ tīi nu shii, mbɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu nū’ɔŋ kìna Minnwi pugu pa piŋ yugu mbɨŋ Jishɔ nɛ.”
13 Nja’o ŋggì llɔ po chhu nu ŋa, “Nā’aŋ yei: Shishini, mbɔrɔ pɔ ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu khu moŋ piŋ mbɨŋ Taathɔ nɛ llɔ ndwɛ ŋgəɨ nu shhɨ.” Jijwɛ Minnwi chhu ŋa, “Shishini mbɔrɔ yugu, nthɛ ŋa pugu shi mfɛrɛ noŋ yugu llɔ ŋkuoŋ fà’a yugu, nthɛ ŋa fà’a yugu shi njōu njiŋ yugu!”

Maoŋ kwōo ŋkuoŋ shhɛ

14 Nɛnnɛ ǹdīi, ŋga njəɨ nu nɛ njəɨ lúluŋ fufhu, yichəɨ ŋoŋ chɔchɔ ŋkuoŋ lúluŋ ghɔ nɔ Muuŋ Ŋoŋmishua, ni ŋkie nɔ yi laoŋgo thɔ yu, ni ŋkwaŋ minwi ya’a reshi mbɔ yi chəchɨgəɨ mbhɔ yu.
15 Yichəɨ ta’a ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi taoŋ moŋ Nda Minnwi nchhɔ mɛ̄iŋ ju ghɔ ŋa a chhɔ ŋkuoŋ lúluŋ ghɔ nɛ ni mmɛ ŋggì ŋa, “Lɔ̄gɔ minwi yɔ ŋa a pɔ nɔ yi ya’a reshi nɛ ŋkwōo maoŋ nɔ ghɔ nthɛ ŋa ndɨɨ kwōo maoŋ kwo thɔ, nthɛ ŋa ya maoŋ kwōo ŋkuoŋ shhɛ kwo ya ntɨnɨ ti ŋkā’o.”
16 Nnɛ ju ŋa a ni nchhɔ ŋkuoŋ lúluŋ ghɔ nɛ, firi minwi yi ŋkuoŋ shhɛ, ŋkwōo maoŋ kwōo ŋkuoŋ shhɛ.
17 Nnɛ yichəɨ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi taoŋ moŋ Nda Minnwi po mfā’o minwi chəchɨgəɨ mbɔ ŋkwaŋ yi ya’a reshi ghɔ ŋkaa yu.
18 Yichəɨ ta’a ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi taoŋ lɨ’ɨ fɛ’iŋgiɛŋ, mbɔ yɛ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ ŋa a ni mfā’o ghrí móŋoŋ nɛ, mɛ̄iŋ yɛ ŋa a ni mfā’o minwi chəchɨgəɨ ghɔ nɛ ni njɨ ŋa, “Lɔ̄gɔ minwi yɔ nja’a ntíɛŋ thɨ grape moŋ faaŋ grape ŋkuoŋ shhɛ, nthɛ ŋa pa ntíɛŋ thɨ grape pi kwo tɨnɨ.”
19 Nnɛ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ ghɔ firi minwi yi a tiri ŋkuoŋ shhɛ ŋkwōo pa ntíɛŋ thɨ grape ŋkuoŋ shhɛ, mā’aŋ moŋ mmɛ lɨ’ɨ ŋa Minnwi ghà nchwīe là’o pɨgɨtua yi nɛ.
20 Pi kiɛŋ ntíɛŋ thɨ grape pighɔ moŋ lɨ’ɨ kiɛŋ ntíɛŋ thɨ ŋa a lɔ mbɔ pi moŋ la’a nɛ, chhǐ khīi ntaoŋ moŋ lɨ’ɨ kiɛŋ ntíɛŋ thɨ ghɔ, ti mbɔ ta’a kwò ni ghrà yi nɔ ku’ɔ nu tɔthɨ, ndɔ nshɨga ti nchəɨŋ paa ŋkɨɨ ŋkaŋ ni ndipu’u wuŋ ŋkaŋ ni ntɨgao ŋkaŋ kwò.

15

Khwachəɨ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi ni khwachəɨ pa ŋkwaŋ ŋgə’ɨ

1 Nnɛ, ǹjəɨ yichəɨ lǐ po, a pɔ mmɛ yi ndɔ mbɔ yi ghraoghrao, khwachəɨ
pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi ni khwachəɨ pa ŋkwaŋ ŋgə'ɨŋgə'ɨ, mbɔ pa ndugwi
pi nthɛ ŋa a ndugwi njiŋ nōoŋ nu pɨgɨtua Minnwi.
2 Njəɨ yichəɨ yaoŋ ŋa a pɔ nɔ mmɛ ŋkhǐ ŋgrashi nyaŋ ni móŋoŋ. Mbɨnɨ
nu'uŋ njəɨ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu gha'a minyieŋ ghɔ pugu yaoŋ ŋa pi chwīe a
pɔ nɔ ju nɛ, ni ndigi yaoŋ ŋa a thi nɔ ligi yi nɛ a thi yəɨ ŋkhǐ ŋgrashi ghɔ,
ni yaoŋ pa'o lóu Minnwi mbhɔ pugu.
3 Pugu yrāo ŋkhǐ Mushi, mbɔ muuŋ fà'a Minnwi pugu pa ŋkhǐ Muuŋ
Minjɨɨ ghɔ, nchhu nu ŋa,
"Fà'a pɔ gha'o ndɔ mbɔ yi ghraoghrao,
ma Minnwi Taathɔ, ŋa a chaa ŋguoŋ njɨ nɛ.
Ɔ nōoŋ fà'a yɔ yi ndɨndɨ ndɔ mbɔ yi shishini,
ma Fùoŋ pa taoŋ taoŋ!
4 Yo Taathɔ, a gǒ ŋa a shi mieŋ ki pɔgɔ
ndɔ ŋga'o ligi yɔ?
A gò tə'ɨ ghɔ mbɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ.
Ŋguoŋ pa la'ataoŋ shi nthɔ
ŋga'o ligi yɔ
nthɛ ŋa ɔ ni nōoŋ pa mbha fà'a ndɨndɨ pɔ."
5 Nnu pei ni ŋga ntɔgɔ, mǹbɛ'i, Nda Minnwi po pɔ yi wo, mbɔ ntǎa ŋa
Minnwi ni nū'ɔŋ gɨ́ kɨ̀na yi moŋ ghɔ nɛ.
6 Llɔ moŋ Nda Minnwi ghɔ, khwachəɨ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi ni
khwachəɨ pa ŋgə'ɨŋgə'ɨ taoŋ moŋ ghɔ, mbɔ moŋ ya ŋkɨɛŋ ndhwí fhu
chiachia ni khwachəɨ pa ŋgwara laoŋgo ŋkuoŋ njù'ɔ yugu.
7 Yichəɨ ta'a yi shɨna khwɛ miyaoŋ maoŋ pighɔ ni mfɛ khwachəɨ kumbu
ŋa pi chwīe ni laoŋgo ni khwachəɨ ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi pighɔ, pɨgɨtua
lɨnaoŋ moŋ ghɔ mbɔ pɨgɨtua Minnwi ŋa a chɔmbhi ki ndugwi yi nɛ.
8 Nda Minnwi ni ndɨnaoŋ ni ndindhi ndigha'o Minnwi pugu pa ghrɨ́ yi,
ti a kaŋ ni nthɛ pa'a yichəɨ ŋoŋ lɔ nii moŋ Nda Minnwi ghɔ ti khwachəɨ
pa ŋgə'ɨŋgə'ɨ khwachəɨ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi pighɔ nu'uŋ mmɛ.

16

Khwachəɨ kumbu pɨgɨtua Minnwi

1 Nnɛ ǹja'o yichəɨ mmɛ ŋggì llɔ moŋ Nda Minnwi ghɔ chhu nu ni
khwachəɨ ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi pighɔ ŋa, "Pəɨ ghə̄ɨ nshā'o khwachəɨ kumbu
pɨgɨtua Minnwi ghɔ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ."
2 Nnɛ fǔoŋ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi ghə̄ɨ nshā'o ji kumbu ŋkuoŋ shhɛ,
wuwuru mbɨ́na yu'ɔ yu'ɔ ntaoŋ mbɨŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni mfā'o lǐ minyieŋ
ghɔ ndɔ ŋga'o yaoŋ ŋa pi ni nchwīe a fhi minyieŋ ghɔ nɛ.
3 Mbra yi shā'o ji kumbu moŋ mmɛ ŋkhǐ, a kara mbɔ nɔ chhǐ khu ŋoŋ,
ŋguoŋ pa mimaoŋ maoŋ moŋ ŋkhǐ ghɔ khu ghao.
4 Yichəɨ mbra yi, a pɔ yi trɛi, shā'o ji kumbu ghɔ moŋ nɨnəɨ pugu pa
ŋkhǐ ŋka'ashɛ, pugu gū chhǐ.
5 Ŋja'o ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi yɛ ŋa a ni ndɨna nu ni moŋ ŋkhǐ nɛ chhu ni
Minnwi ŋa,
"Yo, Ŋoŋ Taoŋtaoŋ, ɔ ŋoŋ ndɨndɨ, ŋa a pɔ, ni mbɔ,
nthɛ ŋa a thɔ gǒ ni pa njó pei.
6 Nthɛ ŋa pugu ni njwi
ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ pugu pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi,
nnɛ ɔ fɛ chhǐ ni pugu ŋa pugu nnu.

A yaoŋ ŋa a pie ŋa pugu fā'o nɛ."
7 Ŋja'o, lɨ'ɨ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi chhu nu ŋa,
"Ooŋ, ma Taathɔ, mbɔ Minnwi ŋa a chaa ŋguoŋ njɨ nɛ,
pa njó pɔ kā'o ndɔ mbɔ yi nnu shini!"
8 Yichəɨ ta'a ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi, mbɔ ŋgaŋ shɨna yi khwɛ, shā'o ji kumbu ŋkuoŋ minaoŋ, pi mieŋ minaoŋ ghɔ a tūoŋ ŋgwa ni móŋoŋ yi.
9 Tɨtɨnɨ laoŋlaoŋ ghɔ ni ntūoŋ vugu pugu chɔ̄nɔ ligi Minnwi ŋa a fā'o njɨ mbɨŋ pa ŋgə'ɨŋgə'ɨ pei nɛ. Pugu shini ndɔ mbā'a ŋkǔnu yugu ni phɨ mfɛ ndigha'o ni Minnwi.
10 Ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi mbɔ ŋgaŋ tiɛŋ shɨna shā'o ji kumbu ŋkuoŋ faaŋ minyieŋ ghɔ, la'ataoŋ yi gū njiŋ. Pa ŋgwa naoŋ lɨŋ pugu moŋ yú'ɔ,
11 nchɔ̄nɔ Minnwi po nthɛ yú'ɔ yugu pugu pa mbɨ́na. Pugu shini ndɔ mbā'a ŋkǔnu yugu ni mbha nnu yugu.
12 Yichəɨ ta'a ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi mbɔ ŋgaŋ ntɨgao shɨna shā'o ji kumbu ŋkuoŋ mmɛ nɨnəɨ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni Yufrɛtɛ, ŋkhǐ yi ywiri nɔ pīri nu shɛndaoŋ ni pa fùoŋ llɔ ŋgei lɨ'ɨ sha'a minaoŋ.
13 Njəɨ trɛi jijwɛ pɨphɨ pugu pɔ nɔ mishɨnɔ. Pugu ni nchhɔ ntaoŋ nu nchò mmɛ ndaoŋ mikwokwo, pugu pa nchò minyieŋ ghɔ, ni nchò njəɨlɨ'ɨ mifɨɨ.
14 Pugu ni mbɔ pa jijwɛ pa miŋwɛiŋ nthɔ nōoŋ pa lǐ ndɔ ŋgə̄ɨ njəɨ pa fùoŋ moŋ ŋguoŋ mbhi nɔ kɨrɨ nu vugu ta'a lɨ'ɨ nɔ nchhɔ̀ moŋ mmɛ llé Minnwi ŋa a chaa ŋguoŋ njɨ nɛ.
15 Jishɔ Taathɔ ni nchhu ŋa, "Līi njəɨ, ǹthɔ nu nɔ ŋgɨna! Mbɔrɔ yi ŋoŋ ŋa a lɔ nji'i ndhɛ lōgɔ nɛ, ŋa a mā'aŋ ndhwí yi, nnɛ ŋa ki'i a nyīeŋ ntii, nnɛ mfā'o lrithɔ lɨ'ɨ wo."
16 Nnɛ pa jijwɛ pighɔ kɨrɨ pa fùoŋ pighɔ ta'a lɨ'ɨ nɔ lɨ'ɨ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ moŋ chrà Hibru ni Amagedoŋ nɛ.

Shɨna ndigi khwachəɨ kumbu

17 Nnɛ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi mbɔ ŋgaŋ khwachəɨ shɨna shā'o kumbu yi moŋ tɔthɨ, mmɛ ŋggì ntaoŋ moŋ Nda Minnwi, llɔ ŋkuoŋ faaŋ Minnwi, nchhu nu ŋa "A mmɛ!"
18 Pa fiembɨ ni shēi nu, ndūo nu, ntou pa miwara mbì, shhɛ shɨna moŋ shɛndaoŋ ŋa ŋoŋ lɔ naa ma njəɨ llɔ nɔ ha'aŋ ŋoŋmishua ni mbɔ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ nɛ, yie shɨna nu shhɛ ni mbɔ ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ yi.
19 Mmɛ la'ataoŋ ghɔ ni nshɨna ntaoŋ trɛi krao, pa moŋ la'a moŋ pa taoŋ taoŋ gu. Minnwi kwiŋ mmɛ Babiloŋ nchwīe vi a nnu là'o llɔ moŋ ndua mmɛ pɨgɨtua yi.
20 Ŋguoŋ pa puoŋ ŋkǔnu titri ŋkhǐ tei, pa'a kaŋ ta'a mbra lɔ nu'uŋ mbi'i.
21 Mɛmmɛ wěi, ŋa lrī nu muŋu ni mbɔ nɔ khwɛ wuŋ kilu ni kilu yi tiɛŋ, gū llɔ po mbɨŋ ŋgwa, pugu chɔ̄nɔ Minnwi nthɛ ŋgə'ɨ wěi nthɛ ŋa ŋgə'ɨ ghɔ ni ŋga'a.

17

Mmɛ shakhɨ pugu minyieŋ

1 Nnɛ, yichəɨ ta'a ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ shɨna khwachəɨ pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi pighɔ ŋa pugu ni ntuo khwachəɨ kumbu nɛ, thɔ nchhu vəɨ ŋa, "Thɔ, ǹshi nōoŋ shá'a mmɛ shakhɨ ghɔ vɛ ŋa a chhɔ ŋkuoŋ pa ntou ŋkhǐ nɛ.

2 A ju ŋa pa fùoŋ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ hɛiŋ kwo pɔ pugu pugu moŋ shúoŋ nɛ,
ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ shhɛ hɛiŋ kwo paa nthɛ nnu nu là'o kwoshuoŋ yi nɛ."
3 A tiɛŋ a moŋ Jijwɛ ŋgəɨ ni mmu moŋ ŋkǔnu njó, ǹjəɨ yichəɨ miŋgwɛ
a chɔchɔ ŋkuoŋ minyieŋ pipie ŋa pi nā'aŋ pa ligi ŋa a wɛ'i Minnwi nɛ
ŋkuoŋ ŋguoŋ noŋ yi ghao. Minyieŋ ghɔ fā'o khwachəɨ thɔ ni wuŋ ndua.
4 Miŋgwɛ ghɔ ni mā'aŋ ndhwí pipie, nchwīe noŋ yi ni pa shíga laoŋgo
pugu pa ŋgù'ɔ pwapwa pugu pa pichəɨ ŋkwaŋ maoŋ ŋgìnɔ. A ni ntuo
ndua ŋa pi chwīe ni laoŋgo a lɨnaoŋ ni pa nnu pɨphɨ pugu pa tɔtrɔ shúoŋ
yi.
5 Pi ni nā'aŋ yichəɨ nnu ləɨŋ ŋkuoŋ choyei yi: Mmɛ Babiloŋ mbɔ mǔuŋ
pa shakhɨ pugu pa ŋguoŋ pa nnu pɨphɨ ghao ŋkuoŋ shhɛ.
6 Ǹjəɨ miŋgwɛ ghɔ a paa ni chhǐ pa ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ, chhǐ pa
ŋgwa ŋa pi ni njwi vugu nthɛ Jishɔ nɛ. Mi ni ŋga njəɨ vi, ŋgrāo ŋkiɛŋ yie.
7 Ndɔ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi ghɔ chhu vəɨ ŋa, "Ɔ ghrāo pi khɔ? Ǹshi nshwei
ghɔ ni nnu ləɨŋ nthɛ miŋgwɛ yinɛ pugu pa minyieŋ ghɔ ŋa a fā'o khwachəɨ
thɔ, ni wuŋ ndua ŋa a tiɛŋ vi nɛ.
8 Minyieŋ ghɔ ŋa ɔ ni njəɨ nɛ ni mbɔ yi maoŋ ndɔ ki lɔ mbɔ ndwɛ, ndɔ
ntā'a nu ŋku'ɔ llɔ moŋ tiɛŋ ki ndugwi yi ŋgəɨ pi pɨrɨ vi. Pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu
chhɔ nu ŋkuoŋ shhɛ ŋa pi lɔ nā'aŋ ligi yugu moŋ ŋwa'aŋli chɔmbhi llɔ
ndɨɨ ŋa Minnwi ni nchwīe mbhi nɛ shi ŋgrāo nɔ yəɨ mi minyieŋ ghɔ, nthɛ
ŋa a ni mbɔ ndɔ pa'a ndɔ nu'uŋ mbɔ ndɔ mfā'o nɔ thɔ nu.
9 Yei fɛ gè ni kwā'a nu shiethɔ: Khwachəɨ thɔ pighɔ khwachəɨ pa mbra
ŋa miŋgwɛ ghɔ chhɔ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ nɛ.
10 Pi pɨnɨ nu'uŋ mfā'o khwachəɨ pa fùoŋ, shɨna pugu yi tiɛŋ kwo gū, ta'a
yi wu'ɔ nchhɔ sha'a nu, ta'a yi wu'ɔ mbi'i nu ma nthɔ, ndɔ shi ŋga nthɔ,
a kɨna nɔ kuo ndɨɨ.
11 Ndɔ ni minyieŋ yɛ ŋa a ni mbɔ yi maoŋ, ndɔ pa'a ndɔ nu'uŋ mbɔ yi
maoŋ nɛ, a pɔ pi ŋgaŋ shìna yi fúoŋ ndɔ mbɔ pi ta'a yi shɨna yi khwachəɨ
pighɔ ndɔ pi shi mbɨrɨ vi.
12 Wuŋ ndua yɛ ŋa ɔ ni njəɨ nɛ pɔ pi wuŋ fùoŋ ŋa pugu lɔ naa mfā'o
ghrí nɔ pa pifuoŋ ya'a, ndɔ pugu shi mfā'o ghrí nɔ fùoŋ nɔ ta'a awa pugu
pa minyieŋ ghɔ.
13 Wuŋ fùoŋ pei pɔ pi ni ta'aŋggi, mfɛ njɨ yugu pugu pa ghrí yugu nɔ
sha'a nu ni minyieŋ ghɔ.
14 Pugu shi mā'aŋ Muuŋ Minjɨɨ ghɔ ni nchhò, Muuŋ Minjɨɨ ghɔ gha'a
vugu nthɛ ŋa a Taathɔ pa taathɔ, mbɔ Fùoŋ pa fùoŋ, ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu
pugu pɔ nɛ, pɔ pi ŋgwa ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ vugu, nchu'ɔ vugu pugu lɔ mbɨnɨ mbɔ
ghaŋ younjiŋ pi ŋa pugu ghà nja'o vi."
15 Ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi ghɔ chhu vəɨ ŋa, "Pa ŋkhǐ pɛ ŋa ɔ ni njəɨ lɨ'ɨ ŋa
shakhɨ ghɔ ni nchhɔ nɛ, pɔ pi pa ŋgwa pa la'ala'a taoŋ, ŋkiɛŋ ntou pa
yú ŋgwa, pugu pa ŋgwa pa taoŋ taoŋ, pugu pa ŋgwa llɔ moŋ pa ŋkwaŋ
ŋkwaŋ chrà.
16 Wuŋ ndua pɛ ŋa ɔ ni njəɨ nɛ pugu pa minyieŋ ghɔ shi mbīna shakhɨ
ghɔ. Pugu shi ŋkwe ŋguoŋ yaoŋ mbhɔ yu ghao, mieŋ vi a kɨna ntii. Pugu
shi ŋkru frɛinoŋ yi, ntūoŋ vi ni móŋoŋ.
17 Nthɛ ŋa Minnwi kwo kāoŋ njù'ɔ yugu ŋa pugu chwīe nnu ŋa ju
Minnwi tā'a nu nɛ, ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ pɔ nu ni ta'aŋggi mfɛ ghrí yugu nɔ
pa fùoŋ ni minyieŋ ghɔ, ti pa chrà Minnwi nu'uŋ ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ.
18 Miŋgwɛ yɛ ŋa ɔ ni njəɨ nɛ, a ju mbɔ mmɛ la'ataoŋ ŋa a fā'o njɨ mbɨŋ
pa fùoŋ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ nɛ."

18

Gū nu Babiloŋ shhɛ

1 Yei ni ŋga ntɔgɔ, ǹjəɨ yichəɨ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi, a shwi'i nu shhɛ llɔ
po. A ni mfā'o ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ ghrɨ́, ŋkuoŋ shhɛ chhɔ shɛiŋ nu nthɛ ndigha'o
yi.
2 A mɛ̄iŋ ni ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ ŋggì ŋa,
"Mmɛ Babiloŋ gū, a gū!
A gū lɨ'ɨ chhɔ pa miŋwɛiŋ,
mbɔ lɨ'ɨ ŋa ŋguoŋ pa jijwɛ pɨphɨ ghà ŋgə̄ɨ ŋkra fɔ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ nɛ,
lɨ'ɨ ŋa ŋguoŋ pa mishi pɨphɨ ghà ŋgə̄ɨ ŋkra fɔ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ ghao,
lɨ'ɨ ŋa ŋguoŋ pa minyieŋ pɨphɨ, minyieŋ ŋa pi lɔ nji'i ntā'a nu nɛ ghà
ŋgə̄ɨ fɔ ŋguoŋ ndɨɨ.
3 Nthɛ ŋa ŋguoŋ pa la'ataoŋ ghao kwo nnu
là'o tɨtɨnɨ shōrɔ nu kwoshuoŋ yi,
pa fùoŋ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ hɛiŋ kwo pɔ pugu pugu moŋ shúoŋ,
pa ghaŋ pi'ɛ taŋ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ hɛiŋ kwo gū ghaŋ fà'o llɔ ŋkuoŋ tɨtɨnɨ
pìga pugu pa njù'ɔ shúoŋ yi."
4 Nnɛ ǹja'o yichəɨ ŋggì po, a chhu nu ŋa,
"Ꝑəɨ taoŋ ni vəɨ moŋ la'ataoŋ ghɔ, ma ŋgwa paŋ,
nnɛ ŋa ki'i pəɨ yi'i mbɔ ŋgia phɨ yi,
pugu pa nɛnnɛ ŋa ki'i pəɨ shi mbɔ ŋgia ŋgə'ɨ yi.
5 Nthɛ ŋa pi kwo kɨrɨ phɨ yi moŋ gwí ti a ku'ɔ ti mbɔ nɔ po.
Minnwi kwiŋ ŋguoŋ mbha nnu pɨphɨ pi ghao.
6 Ꝑəɨ fā'a mbɨŋ yu wu'ɔ nɔ ha'aŋ juju fā'a mbɨŋ ŋgwa nduoŋ nɛ.
Ꝑəɨ lu'u mbha fà'a yi ghɔ paa lɨ'ɨ.
Ńi'iŋ là'o moŋ ndua yi a tɨnɨ ti mbɔ paa lɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ ha'aŋ juju ni ni'iŋ
yi ŋgwa nɛ.
7 Nɔ ha'aŋ a ni nchhɔ ŋga'o noŋ yi nchhɔ nu moŋ nchhó shi'i nɛ,
nnɛ fɛ ŋgə'ɨ ghɔ pugu pa yu'ɔ njù'ɔ pi nɔ fɨ'ɨ ŋkwaŋ gha'o noŋ pugu
pa nchhó shi'i ŋa a ni nchhɔ moŋ ghɔ nɛ.
Nthɛ ŋa moŋ njù'ɔ yu a chhu ŋa,
'Ǹchhɔ pi nɔ ŋgwafuoŋ, ndɔ nji'i mbɔ pi ŋkugu,
m̀ba'a ma nji'i mfā'o yu'ɔ njù'ɔ.'
8 Nthɛ yie ghɔ, ŋgə'ɨŋgə'ɨ pi,
gu, yu'ɔ njù'ɔ, ni njì shi nthɔ pi ta'a llɛ́ pi lɔ mbɨnɨ ntūoŋ vi ni móŋoŋ
nthɛ ŋa Minnwi Taathɔ, ŋa a sha'a vi nɛ, fā'o njɨ."
9 Pa fùoŋ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ, ŋa pugu pugu ni mbɔ moŋ nnu kwoshuoŋ, nchhɔ
moŋ nchhó shi'i pugu pugu nɛ shi ŋkə̄ɨ ndɔ njūa nthɛ vi ndɨɨ ŋa pugu shi
njəɨ ndindhi móŋoŋ ŋa a chhɔ ŋkɨɨ vi nɛ.
10 Pugu shi ntithi fie hini, moŋ pɔgɔ nu yú'ɔ ŋa pi ni'iŋ nu mbɨŋ yu nɛ,
nchhu ŋa,
"A nnu wuwuru! A nnu wuwuru!
Gò mmɛ la'ataoŋ, gò mmɛ la'ataoŋ, mbɔ Babiloŋ!
Wu'ɔ moŋ ta'a awa, gha'a nu mɔ thɔ."
11 Pa ghaŋ pi'ɛ taŋ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ kə̄ɨ ndɔ njūa vi, nthɛ ŋa shesheŋoŋ lɔ
nu'uŋ njuoŋ kaku pugu ŋkamu'ɔŋ.
12 Shesheŋoŋ shini ndɔ nu'uŋ njuoŋ pa laoŋgo, pugu yichəɨ ŋkwaŋ tɨ́nɨ
tɨnɨnchuoŋ, shíga pugu pa ŋgù'ɔ tɨnɨnchuoŋ, pi mɛ̄iŋ ni pəə, pa ndhwí
tɨnɨnchuoŋ mbɔ yi frǔ, pichəɨ pa ndhwí ŋa a pie shishini, pugu pa pichəɨ

ndhwí tɨnɨnchuoŋ pi mɛ̄iŋ ni shilki, pugu pa ndhwí ŋa a pie nɔ pɨ̀ɨ, pugu
pa ŋguoŋ ŋkwaŋ thɨ ŋa pugu fā'o mbwa luŋ nɛ, pa ŋguoŋ pa ŋkwaŋ yaoŋ
ŋa pi chwīe ni shua shɨnəɨ nɛ, pugu pa ŋguoŋ yaoŋ ŋa pi chwīe ni thɨ
tɨnɨnchuoŋ nɛ, pugu pa yichəɨ ŋkwaŋ tínɨ mbɔ yi pipie, ni tínɨ, ni yichəɨ
ŋkwaŋ ŋgù'ɔ ŋgwraŋgwra,

13 pugu pa shinamoŋ,* pugu pa mbhɛ nyiaŋ yaoŋ, pugu pa lěi, pugu pa
laminda tɨnɨnchuoŋ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni məə, pugu fraŋkishɛŋ, pugu pa là'o,
pugu pa wru, pugu pa prupɨna gato, pugu pa shíe gɛ, pugu pa nà'aŋ, pugu
pa minjɨɨ, pugu pa minyieŋləɨ, pugu pa yichəɨ ŋkwaŋ mitu ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni
kalɨ, pugu pa kŭna, mbɔ ŋgwamishua.

14 Pa ghaŋ pi'ɛ taŋ pighɔ chhu ŋa, "Pa maoŋ pwapwa pɛ ŋa ɔ khwā
ni njù'ɔ yɔ nɛ taoŋ nɛ mbhɛ mbhɔ ghɔ, ŋguoŋ pa maoŋ nchhó shi'i pɔ
pugu pa maoŋ shi'i pɔ phɛ nɛ mbhɔ ghɔ ti mba'a ɔ ma nu'uŋ mbɨnɨ njəɨ
ŋkamu'ɔŋ."

15 Pa ghaŋ taŋ pɛ ŋa pugu fā'o taŋ pighɔ nɛ, ŋa pugu ni ŋkie pi mbhɔ
yu ŋgū ghaŋ fà'o nɛ, shi nthi pi fie hini nthɛ ŋa pugu chhɔ mbɔgɔ nū'uŋ
nu ŋa pi nū'uŋ vi nɔ ghɔ nɛ, ŋkə̄ɨ nu ndɔ njūa nu ni njɨ,

16 nchhu nu ŋa,
"A nnu wuwuru! A nnu wuwuru ni mmɛ la'ataoŋ ŋa a ni mā'aŋ pi ŋkiɛŋ
ndhwí nɛ,
ndhwí ŋa a pie shishini pugu pa ndhwí pipie,
mbūoŋ noŋ yi ni laoŋgo pugu pa shíga ni pa ŋgù'ɔ tɨnɨnchuoŋ pi mɛ̄iŋ
ni pəə!

17 Nthɛ ŋa moŋ shɨna ta'a awa, ŋguoŋ maoŋ pei ghao shi'i."

Ŋguoŋ pa taathɔ moŋ ŋkhǐ ghɔ, pugu pa ŋgwa moŋ ghɔ, ni ghaŋ fà'a
moŋ mitu ŋkhǐ pighɔ, pugu pa ŋgwa pɛ ŋa taŋ yugu pɔ pi ŋkuoŋ ŋkhǐ nɛ,
thi pi fie hini.

18 Pugu ni ŋkə̄ɨ ni njɨ nɔ ha'aŋ pugu ni njəɨ ndindhi ŋa a taoŋ nu moŋ
móŋoŋ ŋa a ni nchhɔ ŋkie vi nɛ, ŋa, "A yəɨ la'ataoŋ ŋa a ni mbɔ nɔ mmɛ
Babiloŋ?"

19 Pugu shā'o pru thɔ pugu nɔ ha'aŋ pugu ni ŋkə̄ɨ nu ndɔ njūa nu nɛ,
ŋkə̄ɨ nu ni njɨ ŋa,
"A nnu wuwuru ni mmɛ la'ataoŋ ghɔ,
mbɔ lɨ'ɨ ŋa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu fā'o pa mitu ŋkhǐ moŋ ŋkhǐ nɛ,
tɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ fà'o yi ŋgū ghaŋ fà'o!
Nthɛ ŋa shɨna ta'a awa, a gū gha."

20 Fā'o pwanju'ɔ nthɛ vi, ma po,
pugu pa ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ, pugu pa ghaŋ ntaoŋ Jishɔ, ni pa
njəɨlɨ'ɨ Minnwi.
Nthɛ ŋa Minnwi sha'a vi mfɛ njó ghɔ nthɛ vəɨ!

21 Nnɛ yichəɨ titɨnɨ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi lōgɔ ŋgù'ɔ nɔ fɨ'ɨ mmɛ ŋgù'ɔ
wū'ɔ yaoŋ mā'aŋ moŋ ŋkhǐ, nchhu nu ŋa,
"A ha'aŋ pi shi mā'aŋ Babiloŋ pɨphɨ,
mbɔ mmɛ la'ataoŋ ghɔ,
pa'a pi lɔ ma nu'uŋ njəɨ vi ŋkamu'ɔŋ.

22 Nnɛ ŋggì lóu ŋa pi ghà ŋkraokrao, pugu pa ghaŋ pa'o lóu, pugu pa yi
maoŋ tua, ni ghaŋ tua ntàŋ,
mba'a pi ma nu'uŋ nja'o shɨna ghɔ ŋkamu'ɔŋ

---

* **18:13 18:13** Yei yichəɨ ŋkwaŋ yaoŋ ni'iŋ moŋ brɛi pwapwa. A ghà ndhɔ pi ŋkuoŋ ghrao thɨ ŋa pi wū'ɔ, mbɔ pi yi fuŋfuŋ.

ki ghaŋ chwīe sheshe ŋkwaŋ maoŋ ni mbhɔ,
mba'a pi nu'uŋ njəɨ vugu shɨna ghɔ ŋkamu'ɔŋ
ki ŋggì ŋgù'ɔ wu'ɔ yaoŋ,
mba'a pi nu'uŋ nja'o shɨna ghɔ.
23 Lí'ɛ ŋa laŋ ghà mfɛ nɛ,
mba'a a ma nu'uŋ nthɛ shɨna pəɨ ŋkamu'ɔŋ.
Ŋggì mimbia láŋ pugu miŋgwɛ fhi,
mba'a pi ma nu'uŋ nja'o shɨna pəɨ ŋkamu'ɔŋ.
Nthɛ ŋa ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni nthɔ mbí'ɛ taŋ nɛ ni mbɔ pugu mbɔ pa mmɛ ŋgwa ŋkuoŋ shhɛ.
Pəɨ ni mfīɨ ŋguoŋ ŋgwa la'ataoŋ ghao ni ŋgáŋ yəɨ.
24 Pi ni mfɛ njó ni Babiloŋ ghɔ nthɛ ŋa pi ni njəɨ ŋa chhǐ pa njəɨli'ɨ Minnwi pugu pa ŋgwa Minnwi pi taoŋtaoŋ,
pugu pa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pi ni ŋkwo ma njwi nɛ, pɔ mbhɔ yu."

19

Pwanju'ɔ po

1 Yei ni ŋga ntɔgɔ, ǹja'o yaoŋ ŋa a pɔ nɔ mmɛ ŋggì ntou yú po, pa'o ŋgòu, nchhu nu ŋa,
"Gha'o Yawe!*
Lūgu nu pugu pa ndigha'o pugu pa njɨ pɔ ni Minnwi yia.
2 Nthɛ ŋa sha'a nu mi pɔ pi yi nnu shini mbɨnɨ mbɔ yi ndɨndɨ,
nthɛ ŋa a kwo sha'a mmɛ shakhɨ ghɔ,
ŋa a ni nthɔ mfuo pa ŋkuoŋ shhɛ moŋ pa nnu kwoshuoŋ mi.
Minnwi fɛ njó ghɔ nthɛ ŋa a ni njwi puoŋ fà'a ju Minnwi."
3 Pugu pɨnɨ ŋkə̄ɨ ni njɨ ŋkamu'ɔŋ ŋa,
"Gha'o Yawe!
Ndindhi ŋa a taoŋ mbɨŋ yu nɛ ku'ɔ tɔthɨ ki ndugwi yi."
4 Paa wuŋ thishɨ chɨɨchɨɨ ni yi khwɛ ghɔ pugu pa khwɛ mimaoŋ maoŋ pighɔ gū shhɛ ŋga'o Minnwi ŋa a ni nchhɔ ŋkuoŋ faaŋ, nchhu nu ŋa,
"A pɔ nɛnnɛ. Gha'o Yawe!"
5 Yichəɨ ŋggì taoŋ ŋkuoŋ faaŋ ghɔ, nchhu nu ŋa,
"Gha'o Minnwi yia,
ŋguoŋ yəɨ ŋa pəɨ pɔ pi puoŋ fà'a pi ghao,
pəɨ ŋa pəɨ pɔgɔ vi nɛ,
pa miŋkwasha pugu pa ŋgwa liɛŋliɛŋ."

Jɨ nu tini, mbɔ yi Muuŋ Minjɨɨ

6 Ǹja'o yaoŋ ŋa a pɔ nɔ ŋggì mmɛ yú nɛ, nɔ khɔ nu ntou ŋkhǐ, pugu pa ŋggì mmɛ wara nu mbì, kə̄ɨ nu ni njɨ ŋa,
"Gha'o Yawe!
Nthɛ ŋa Taathɔ, mbɔ Minnwi yia, mbɔ chaa ŋguoŋ njɨ, sha'a.
7 Pia fā'o pwanju'ɔ, pugu pa mmɛ pwatua mfɛ ndigha'o ghɔ,
nthɛ ŋa láŋ Muuŋ Minjɨɨ kwo thɔ.
Ŋgwɛ vi kwo lɔ mbīri noŋ yi.
8 Pi fɛ ŋkiɛŋ ndugwi ndhwí pwapwa ghɔ ŋa a mā'aŋ,
ni mbɔ ndhwí shɛiŋshɛiŋ, ndɔ mbɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ." Nthɛ ŋa ŋkiɛŋ ndugwi mbwa ndhwí ghɔ pɔ pi fà'a ndɨndɨ ŋgwa Minnwi.

---

* **19:1 19:1** A ya mbɔ pi ŋa Haleluya moŋ chrà Hibru.

9 Ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi ghɔ chhu vəɨ ŋa, “Nā’aŋ yei: Mbɔrɔ yi ŋgwa pɛ
ŋa pi gɛ̄ vugu lɨ’ɨ jɨ tini Muuŋ Minjɨɨ nɛ.” Mbɨnɨ nchhu vəɨ ŋa, “Yei ya mbɔ
pi pa chrà Minnwi shishini.”
10 Ŋgū shhɛ la’o kwò yu nɔ gha’o nu mi. Ndɔ a chhu vəɨ ŋa, “Ki’i nchwīe
nnɛ! Mummu wu’ɔ ŋgaŋ fà’a nɔ gò pia pa pichəɨ ghaŋ piŋ nduoŋ ŋa pugu
wɛ̄iŋ nnu shini ŋa Jishɔ chhu nɛ. Gha’o Minnwi. Nthɛ ŋa nnu shini ŋa
Jishɔ chhu nɛ yaoŋ ŋa a ghà ŋkāoŋ pa ŋgwa pugu yəɨ nnu mbhɔ Minnwi
nchhu nɛ.”

Ŋgaŋ ŋoŋ ŋa a ku’ɔ minyieŋləɨ fhu

11 Nnɛ ǹjəɨ po ŋa’aŋ, ǹjəɨ minyieŋləɨ fhu thi fɔ! Ŋoŋ ŋa a ni nchhò
ŋkuoŋ ghɔ nɛ pi mɛ̄iŋ vi ni Kà’a Ki Fīɨ ndɔ mbɔ Nnu Shini. A ghà nsha’a
ndɔ mā’aŋ nchhò moŋ ndɨndɨ.
12 Ligi yi pɔ nɔ lɨŋ móŋoŋ. Ntou pa ŋkie pɔ thɔ yu. A fā’o ligi ŋa pi
nā’aŋ mbɨŋ yu ŋa yichəɨ ŋoŋ lɔ nji’i nji ŋkiɛŋ ju nduthɔ yi.
13 A mā’aŋ mmɛ ndhwí ŋa pi ni nchru moŋ chhǐ, ligi ŋa pi ni mɛ̄iŋ vi nɔ
ghɔ nɛ pɔ Chrà Minnwi.
14 Pa ghaŋ mā’aŋ nchhò po yōu njiŋ yi. Nyīeŋ nu ŋkuoŋ pa minyieŋləɨ
fhu, mā’aŋ ndhwí fhu taoŋtaoŋ.
15 Kafa chəchɨgəɨ taoŋ nchò yu ŋa a shi ŋgwie pa taoŋ taoŋ nɔ ghɔ. A
shi nsha’a vugu ni mbǐe tínɨ. A shi nɨɨ grape moŋ lɨ’ɨ kiɛŋ là’o, mfu’u là’o
mbɔ yi wuwuru pɨgɨtua Minnwi ŋa a chaa ŋguoŋ njɨ nɛ.
16 Pi ni nā’aŋ ligi ŋkuoŋ ndhwí yi pugu pa nta’o yi ŋa, Fùoŋ pa fùoŋ
pugu Taathɔ pa taathɔ.
17 Nnɛ ǹjəɨ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi a thi moŋ minaoŋ, mɛ̄iŋ pa mishi ŋa
pugu yei nu moŋ tɔthɨ nɛ ni njɨ ŋa, “Pəɨ thɔ ŋkɨrɨ ta’a lɨ’ɨ nɔ mmɛ jɨ Minnwi,
18 nɔ kru nu frèi pa fùoŋ pugu pa thishɨ pa shoogɛ, frèi pa mɛmmɛ
ghaŋ njɨ, frèi pa minyieŋləɨ pugu pa ghaŋ ku’ɔ pi, pugu pa frèi ŋguoŋ
ŋgwamishua pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu lɔ mbɔ pa ŋkǔna nɛ pugu pa ŋkǔna. Pa
miŋkwasha pugu pa ŋgwa liɛŋliɛŋ.”
19 Ŋjəɨ minyieŋ ghɔ pugu pa fùoŋ ŋkuoŋ shhɛ pugu pa ghaŋ mā’aŋ nchhò
pugu kɨrɨ nɔ mā’aŋ nu vi ni nchhò mbɔ ju ŋa a ni nchhɔ ŋkuoŋ minyieŋləɨ
nɛ pugu pa ghaŋ nchhò pi.
20 Pi ni ŋgwɛ̄iŋ minyieŋ ghɔ ni njəɨlɨ’ɨ mifīɨ ŋa a ni nōoŋ ntou pa lǐ shhɨ
yu nɛ, mbɔ pa lǐ pɛ ŋa a ni mfīɨ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni mbiŋ mfā’o lǐ minyieŋ,
mbɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni ŋga’o yaoŋ ŋa pi ni nchwīe a pɔ nɔ minyieŋ ghɔ
nɛ. Pi ni mā’aŋ minyieŋ ghɔ pugu pa njəɨlɨ’ɨ mifīɨ ghɔ pi maoŋ moŋ lɨɨ
móŋoŋ ŋa a kɨɨ nu ni ŋgù’ɔ mikaŋ nɛ.
21 Pi jwi pɨgəɨ yugu ni kafa yɛ ŋa a taoŋ nchò ju ŋa a ni nchhɔ ŋkuoŋ
minyieŋləɨ nɛ. Ŋguoŋ pa mishi ghao ni ŋkugwi noŋ yugu ni frèi yugu.

20

Ta’a ŋkaŋ ŋga’o ghɔ

1 Nnɛ ǹjəɨ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi chəɨ a shwi’i nu shhɛ llɔ po, ntuo chu’ɔ
shiŋ ki ndugwi yi pugu pa chɛiŋ lilri mbhɔ yu.
2 A ni ŋgwɛ̄iŋ mmɛ ndaoŋ mikwokwo ghɔ, mbɔ mitwɛ’i llɛshhɨ mbɔ devɨ
ki Shata, ŋkrao vi nɔ ta’a ŋkaŋ ŋga’ombhi,
3 mā’aŋ vi moŋ shiŋ ghɔ nchri cho yi, ndēi thɔ yi nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pa’a a
lɔ nu’uŋ mfīɨ pa taoŋ taoŋ mbīgi ŋgēɨ shhɨ ti ta’a ŋkaŋ ŋga’o ghɔ nu’uŋ
mmɛ. Yie ghɔ shi ŋga ntɔgɔ, a yi’i ŋa pi chu’ɔ vi nɔ kuo ndɨɨ.

4 Ǹjəɨ pa faaŋ, ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu ni nchhɔ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ nɛ pɔ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa
pi fɛ ghrí ni pugu ŋa pugu sha'a nɛ. Mbɨnɨ nu'uŋ njəɨ nchə̌ɨ pa ŋgwa pɛ
ŋa pi ni nja'a thɔ yugu nthɛ ŋa pugu ni nchīi nnu shini ŋa Jishɔ ni nchhu
nɛ pugu pa nthɛ chrà Minnwi. Ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu shini ndɔ ŋga'o minyieŋ
ghɔ, ki ŋga'o yaoŋ ŋa pi ni nchwīe a pɔ nɔ ju nɛ, ki lɔ mbiŋ pi nū'ɔŋ lǐ yi
choyei pugu, ki nɔ mbhɔ yugu nɛ, pɨnɨ mfā'o chɔmbhi nsha'a fùoŋ pugu
pa Krishto nɔ ta'a ŋkaŋ ŋga'o.
5 Pɨgəɨ ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni ŋkhu nɛ shini ndɔ nu'uŋ mfā'o chɔmbhi ti ta'a
ŋkaŋ ŋga'o nu'uŋ ntɔgɔ. Yei pɔ pi fǔoŋ ku'ɔ nu moŋ gu.
6 Mbɔrɔ pugu pa taoŋtaoŋ pɔ pi yi ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu pɔ moŋ fǔoŋ ku'ɔ
nu moŋ gu nɛ! Mbra gu lɔ nu'uŋ mfā'o njɨ mbɨŋ pugu, ndɔ pugu shi mbɔ
pi pa ghaŋ fɛ'iŋgiɛŋ Minnwi pugu Krishto. Pugu pugu sha'a fùoŋ ka'a nɔ
ta'a ŋkaŋ ŋga'ombhi.

Pi gha'a Shata

7 Ndɨɨ ŋa ta'a ŋkaŋ ŋga'o ghɔ mmɛ nɛ, pi shi mfu'u Shata moŋ chə́ɨŋ.
8 A taoŋ ki'ɛ nɔ fīɨ nu pa taoŋ taoŋ ŋa pugu pɔ moŋ khwɛ ghaa mbhi
nɛ, mbɔ pa Go pugu pa Mago, ŋkɨrɨ vugu nɔ mā'aŋ nu nchhò, pugu yiɛŋ
ti mbɔ nɔ shíshhɛ ŋkɨŋ mmɛ ŋkhǐ.
9 Pugu ni ntia nyīeŋ moŋ ŋguoŋ shhɛ ghao ŋgīŋ lɨ'ɨ yɛ ŋa ŋgwa Minnwi
pi taoŋtaoŋ ni mbɔ nɛ pugu pa mmɛ la'ataoŋ ŋa Minnwi khwā nɛ, ndɔ
móŋoŋ shwi'i llɔ po njīgɨ vugu.
10 Pi mā'aŋ devɨ ŋa a ni mfīɨ vugu nɛ moŋ mmɛ lìɨ móŋoŋ ŋgù'ɔ mikaŋ
pugu pa ŋgù'ɔ móŋoŋ lɨ'ɨ ŋa minyieŋ ghɔ pugu njəɨlɨ'ɨ mifīɨ ni mbɔ nɛ. Pi
wūo ŋgə'ɨ mbɨŋ pugu fɔ ni naoŋchɨ pugu pa tu'u, ki ndugwi yi.

Shá'a shhɨ mmɛ faaŋ fhu

11 Njəɨ mmɛ faaŋ fhu ki'ɛ pugu ŋoŋ ŋa a ni nchhɔ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ nɛ. Shhɛ
pugu pa po tei ndɔllɔ yəɨ yu pa'a pi lɔ nu'uŋ njəɨ vugu.
12 Mbɨnɨ njəɨ pa ŋgwa ŋa pugu ni khu, mbɔ pa ŋgwa liɛŋliɛŋ pugu pa
miŋkwasha, pugu thi shhɨ faaŋ ghɔ. Pi ŋa'aŋ pa ŋwa'aŋlɨ. Nnɛ pi pɨnɨ
nu'uŋ ŋa'aŋ yichəɨ ŋwa'aŋlɨ, mbɔ ŋwa'aŋlɨ chɔmbhi. Pi sha'a pa ŋgwa
pɛ ŋa pugu ni ŋkhu ntɔgɔ pi ŋkuoŋ yaoŋ ŋa pi ni nā'aŋ moŋ pa ŋwa'aŋlɨ
nɛ, wu'ɔ ŋkwaŋ nɔ ha'aŋ nchwīe nu nnu yugu ni mbɔ nɛ.
13 Ŋkhǐ fu'u ŋgwa khu pɛ ŋa pugu ni mbɔ moŋ ghɔ nɛ. Gu pugu la'ataoŋ
pa ŋgwa khu fɛ ŋgwa khu pɛ ŋa pugu ni mbɔ mbhɔ pugu nɛ, pi sha'a vugu,
shesheŋoŋ vugu pi wu'ɔ nɔ fà'a yi.
14 Pi mā'aŋ Gu pugu La'ataoŋ ŋgwa Khu moŋ lìɨ móŋoŋ. Mooŋ lìɨ móŋoŋ
ghɔ pɔ pi mbra khu nu.
15 Ndɔ ti shesheŋoŋ ŋa ligi yi lɔ nji'i mbɔ moŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ chɔmbhi nɛ, pi
mā'aŋ vi moŋ līɨ móŋoŋ ghɔ.

21

Po fhi pugu pa shhɛ fhi

1 Nnɛ ǹjəɨ po fhi pugu shhɛ fhi, nthɛ ŋa fǔoŋ po pugu fǔoŋ shhɛ ni ŋkwo
tɔgɔ gha, pa'a mmɛ ŋkhǐ lɔ nu'uŋ mbɔ.
2 Nnɛ ǹjəɨ la'ataoŋ taoŋtaoŋ, mbɔ Jerushalɛiŋ fhi a shwi'i nu llɔ po, llɔ
mbhɔ Minnwi, pi pīri vi nɔ miŋgwɛ fhi ŋa pi chwīe vi nɔ ghə̄ɨ nu ntini ni
ndaoŋ vi.

3 Ŋja’o mmɛ ŋggì llɔ ŋkuoŋ faaŋ nchhu nu ŋa, “Līi njəɨ, lɨ’ɨ chhɔ Minnwi pɔ pi pugu pa ŋgwamishua. A shi nchhɔ pugu pugu, pugu pɔ ŋgwa pi, Minnwi nduthɔ yi pɔ pugu pugu nɔ Minnwi yugu.
4 A shi njīgɨ ŋguoŋ ŋkhǐ ligi yugu ghao llɔ ligi pugu, ndɔ mba’a gu nu’uŋ mbɔ. Mba’a ywei gu, ki kə̄ɨ nu, ki yú’ɔ nu’uŋ mbhɔ nthɛ ŋa pa ndunu nnu kwo tɔgɔ.”
5 Ju ghɔ ŋa a ni nchhɔ ŋkuoŋ faaŋ ghɔ nɛ chhu ŋa, “Līi njəɨ, ǹchwīe nu ŋa ŋguoŋ pa nnu pɔ pi fhi.” A pɨnɨ nu’uŋ nchhu ŋa, “Nā’aŋ yei nnu, nthɛ ŋa pa chrà pei nnu shini ŋa a nthɛ ŋoŋ yɨ’ə noŋ yi ŋkuoŋ ghɔ.”
6 A chhu vəɨ ŋa, “Pi kwo chwīe a mmɛ! A mmu mbɔ fǔoŋ yi ndɔ mbɔ ndugwi njiŋ yi, njɛ̄ yi ndɔ mbɔ ndugwi yi. Ni ŋgwa pɛ ŋa njù’ɔ yugu yaoŋ nɛ, ǹshi mfɛ ŋkhǐ llɔ moŋ sha’ashhɛ ŋa a ghà mfɛ chɔmbhi nɛ ni pugu ki lɔ mfini fini.
7 Ŋoŋ ŋa a mā’aŋ ti ŋga’a nɛ, maoŋ pei shi mbɔ ji, ǹshi mbɔ Minnwi yi, a pɔ muuŋ a!
8 Ndɔ ni pa mbɛnɛ njù’ɔ, ghaŋ ki fā’o piŋ, pa ŋgwa pɨrɨ, pa ghaŋ jwi ŋgwa, pa ghaŋ kwoshuoŋ, pa ghaŋ tou ŋgaŋ, ghaŋ gha’o pa nnwi, pugu pa ŋguoŋ pa ndɛ’i ŋgiɛŋ, lɨ’ɨ chhɔ yugu pɔ moŋ lɨɨ ŋa a kɨɨ nu ni móŋoŋ ŋgù’ɔ mikaŋ pugu pa ŋgù’ɔ móŋoŋ, mbɔ mbra gu.”

Jerushalɛiŋ fhi

9 Nnɛ yichəɨ ta’a ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi shɨna khwachəɨ ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi pighɔ, mbɔ yɛ ŋa pugu ni mfā’o khwachəɨ kumbu ŋa pugu ni ndɨnaoŋ ni khwachəɨ ndugwi njiŋ pa ŋgə’ɨŋgə’ɨ nɛ chrā vəɨ, nchhu nu ŋa, “Thɔ, ǹshi nōoŋ Miŋgwɛ fhi vɛ, mbɔ ŋgwɛ Muuŋ Minjɨɨ.”
10 A tiɛŋ a ŋgə̄ɨ nɔ ghɔ moŋ Jijwɛ ŋkuoŋ mmɛ mbra, nōoŋ la’ataoŋ taoŋtaoŋ vəɨ, mbɔ Jerushalɛiŋ, a taoŋ po nshwi’i nu shhɛ llɔ mbhɔ Minnwi.
11 A ni nthɛ nu ni ndigha’o Minnwi, thɛ nu mi pɔ nɔ ŋgù’ɔ tɨnɨnchuoŋ ŋa fā’o nu gha’a, mbɔ nɔ yichəɨ ŋkwaŋ ŋgu’ɔ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni jashipa, ndi’ɛ nɔ ŋgrashi.
12 A ni mfā’o ŋkiɛŋ mmɛ kaoŋ ŋka’a ni paanchrɔ cho yi. Paanchrɔ ghaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi pɔ choŋka’a pighɔ. Pi nā’aŋ ligi paanchrɔ pa ndaaŋoŋ puoŋ Ishrae ŋkuoŋ pa choŋka’a pighɔ.
13 Trɛi choŋka’a ghɔ ni mbɔ ŋgei sha’a minaoŋ, yi trɛi pɔ khwi, yi trɛi pɔ mbiɛŋ, yi trɛi pɔ ŋgei nii minaoŋ.
14 Mbɨŋ ŋka’a mmɛ la’ataoŋ ghɔ fā’o paanchrɔ ŋgù’ɔ kwo pi, pi nā’aŋ ligi paanchrɔ ghaŋ ntaoŋ Muuŋ Minjɨɨ ŋkuoŋ paanchrɔ kwo pighɔ.
15 Yɛ ŋa pigi yu ni nchrā nu nɛ tuo muuŋ thɨ fɨ’ɨ yaoŋ ŋa pi chwīe ni laoŋgo nɛ, nɔ fɨ’ɨ nu mmɛ la’ataoŋ pugu pa choŋka’a yi ni mbɨŋ yi nɔ ghɔ.
16 A ni ŋga mfɨ’ɨ la’ataoŋ ghɔ, a pɔ pi kaoŋ ndɨndɨ. Ŋoŋ ghɔ fɨ’ɨ la’ataoŋ ghɔ ni muuŋ thɨ fɨ’ɨ yaoŋ ghɔ, a pɔ paa nchu’u ni paa ŋkɨɨ ni paa wuŋ ŋkaŋ kwo*. Kwo puŋ yi, mbru yi, ni nthi yi pɔ ta’a fɨ’ɨ.
17 A pɨnɨ nu’uŋ mfɨ’ɨ mbɨŋ nda la’ataoŋ ghɔ a pɔ khwachəɨ wuŋ† kwo ni shɨgɛi ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ yei ni mfɨ’ɨ pi ni ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ ŋgwamishua ghà mfɨ’ɨ yaoŋ nɛ.
18 Pi chwīe mbɨŋ nda ghɔ ni yichəɨ ŋkwaŋ ŋgù’ɔ ŋa pi mɛ̄iŋ ni jashipa, mooŋ la’ataoŋ ghɔ pɔ, pi chwīe pi ni ya ŋkiɛŋ laoŋgo a li’ɛ nɔ ŋgrashi.

---

* **21:16 21:16** Moŋ chrà Gri, yei pɔ pi 12,000 fɨ’ɨ yi ya nshɨga pi mɛ̄iŋ ni shitedia. 12,000 ghɔ pɔ pi nɔ nōoŋ nu ŋa la’ataoŋ ghɔ pɔ pi ki ntəɨ. † **21:17 21:17** Yei pɔ moŋ chrà Gri ŋa 144 kubi.

19 Pi ni nchwīe ŋgɨ̀nɔ ŋkuoŋ kwo mbɨŋ nda mmɛ la'ataoŋ ghɔ ni ŋguoŋ
ŋkwaŋ ŋgù'ɔ pwapwa ndɔ mbɔ yi chɨgəɨ nchuoŋ. Fùoŋ yi pɔ yi lɨlɨɨ nɔ
fhɔtru, pi mɛ̄iŋ ni jashipa. Mbra yi pɔ ŋkwaŋ yi lɨlɨɨ nduoŋ, pi mɛ̄iŋ ni
shafaya. Yi trɛi pɔ yi lɨlɨɨ nɔ fhɔtru, pi mɛ̄iŋ ni agate. Yi khwɛ pɔ yi lɨlɨɨ nɔ
trǔ, pi mɛ̄iŋ ni emera.
20 Yi tiɛŋ pɔ yi pipie nɔ nchí'a, ni pa lɛiŋ fhu ŋkuoŋ ghɔ, pi mɛ̄iŋ ni
onichi. Yi ntigao pɔ ŋgu'ɔ pipie, pi mɛ̄iŋ ni kanelianŋ. Yi khwachəɨ pɔ yi
pipie nɔ nambwa, pi mɛ̄iŋ ni krisholai. Yi fúoŋ pɔ ŋgu'ɔ lɨlɨɨ nɔ trǔ, pi
mɛ̄iŋ ni bɛri. Ndipu'u pɔ yi pipie nɔ nambwa, pi mɛ̄iŋ topashi. Wuŋ pɔ
yi lɨlɨɨ nɔ trǔ, pi mɛ̄iŋ ni krishoprashi. Ta'anchrɔ pɔ ŋgu'ɔ lɨlɨɨ, pi mɛ̄iŋ ni
jashinti. Paanchrɔ pie ji shishini, pi mɛ̄iŋ ni ameti.
21 Paanchrɔ choŋka'a pɔ paanchrɔ ŋgù'ɔ tɨnɨnchuoŋ pi mɛ̄iŋ ni pəə,
pi chwīe sheshe ta'a choŋka'a ghɔ ni ta'a ŋkwaŋ ŋgù'ɔ tɨnɨnchuoŋ ghɔ,
shɛndaoŋ mmɛ la'ataoŋ ghɔ pɔ pi chwīe ni ŋkiɛŋ laoŋgo, ndi'ɛ nɔ ŋgrashi.
22 Nshini ndɔ nji'i njəɨ Nda Minnwi moŋ mmɛ la'ataoŋ ghɔ, nthɛ ŋa Nda
Minnwi ghɔ yi Minnwi Taathɔ ŋa a chaa ŋguoŋ njɨ nɛ, pugu Muuŋ Minjɨɨ.
23 Mmɛ la'ataoŋ ghɔ shini ndɔ mfā'o chà minaoŋ ki fhú nɔ thɛ nu moŋ
ghɔ, nthɛ ŋa ndigha'o Minnwi li'ɛ mooŋ yi, laŋ yi pɔ Muuŋ Minjɨɨ ghɔ.
24 Pa la'ataoŋ shi nyīeŋ pi moŋ lí'ɛ yi, pa fùoŋ ŋkuoŋ mbhi hɛiŋ thɔ ni
ndigha'o yugu moŋ ghɔ.
25 Pa choŋka'a mmɛ la'ataoŋ ghɔ ma ŋgu'ɔ ŋkɨna pi yi wo ni naoŋchɨ,
mba'a pi ma mfīnɨ nthɛ ŋa mba'a tu'u ma shini fɔ.
26 Pi shi nthɔ ni ndigha'o pugu pa fà'o pa taoŋ taoŋ moŋ ghɔ.
27 Ndɔ ti mba'a sheshe yaoŋ fuo ma nii moŋ ghɔ pugu pa shesheŋoŋ ŋa
a chwīe nnu pɨphɨ ki ndɛ'i ŋgiɛŋ, ndɔ a shi ŋgu'ɔ nii ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pi nā'aŋ
ligi yugu moŋ ŋwa'aŋlɨ chɔmbhi Muuŋ Minjɨɨ nɛ moŋ ghɔ.

22

Nɨnəɨ pugu pa thɨ chɔmbhi

1 Nɛnnɛ, ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ ghɔ nōoŋ nɨnəɨ ni ŋkhǐ fɛ chɔmbhi moŋ ghɔ vəɨ.
Ŋkhǐ ghɔ ni ndi'ɛ nɔ ŋgrashi, ŋkhī nu llɔ ŋkuoŋ faaŋ Minnwi pugu yi
Muuŋ Minjɨɨ,
2 ŋkhī shwi'i nu titri mmɛ shɛndaoŋ moŋ mmɛ la'ataoŋ ghɔ. Thɨ
chɔmbhi ni nthi ŋkɨŋ sheshe ŋgei nɨnəɨ ghɔ, nthɔ njuŋ ntíɛŋ nɔ paanchrɔ
ŋgɛ́ moŋ ta'a ŋga'o, ta'a ŋgɛ́ moŋ sheshe nàoŋ, pa fhǒ pi pɔ nɔ yīgɨ nu
ghǐnɔ pa taoŋ taoŋ.
3 Mba'a sheshe yaoŋ ŋa Minnwi chɔ̄nɔ nɛ ma nji'i mbɔ moŋ mmɛ
la'ataoŋ ghɔ. Faaŋ Minnwi pugu yi Muuŋ Minjɨɨ shi mbɔ fɔ, pa puoŋ fà'a
pi gha'o vi.
4 Pugu shi njəɨ miŋi mi, pi nā'aŋ ligi yi ŋkuoŋ pa choyei yugu.
5 Mba'a tu'u ma nu'uŋ mbɔ, mba'a chà lí'ɛ, ki laŋ ki minaoŋ yi'i mbɔ,
nthɛ ŋa Minnwi Taathɔ shi mbɔ lí'ɛ yugu, pugu sha'a nɔ pa fùoŋ ki ndugwi
yi.

Thɔ nu Jishɔ

6 Ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi ghɔ, chhu vəɨ ŋa, "Chrà pei chrà ŋa minthɛ ŋoŋ
yɨ'ə noŋ yi ŋkuoŋ ghɔ nɛ, ndɔ mbɔ nnu shini. Minnwi Taathɔ ŋa a fɛ Jijwɛ
yi ni pa njəɨlɨ'ɨ pi nɛ, taoŋ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ vi ŋa a thɔ nōoŋ pa nnu ŋa a yī'i
ŋa a tɔthɔ ndɔ̄gɔ lɨ'ɨ nɛ ni puoŋ fà'a pi."

7 Jishɔ chhu ŋa, “Līi njəɨ, ǹtɔthɔ nɔ kuo ndɨɨ. Mbɔrɔ yi ŋoŋ ŋa a nū’ɔŋ pa chrà pei ŋa Minnwi nōoŋ pi nā’aŋ moŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei nɛ.”
8 Mmu Jouŋ ya’o ndɔ njəɨ ŋguoŋ pa nnu pei. Ndɨɨ ŋa ŋki ya’o ndɔ njəɨ nɛ, ŋki gū shhɛ shhɨ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ Minnwi ŋa a nōoŋ nnu pei vəɨ nɛ, ntā’a nu ŋga’o vi.
9 Ndɔ a chhu vəɨ ŋa, “Ŋga, ki’i ŋga’o a. Mbɔ pi muuŋ fà’a Minnwi wu’ɔ nɔ ha’aŋ ɔ pɔ pəɨ pa lǐŋ pɔ, mbɔ pa njəɨlɨ’ɨ Minnwi pugu pa ŋguoŋ ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu nū’ɔŋ chrà ŋa pi nā’aŋ moŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei nɛ. Gha’o pi Minnwi!”
10 A chhu vəɨ ŋa, “Ki’i ndə̄ɨŋ chrà ŋa pi nōoŋ moŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei nɛ, nthɛ ŋa ndɨɨ kwo para.
11 Ŋgaŋ mbha nnu pɨphɨ ghə̄ɨ shhɨ ni phɨ yi, ŋgaŋ nnu tɔtrɔ ghə̄ɨ shhɨ ni tɔtrɔ yi, ŋgaŋ ndɨndɨ ghə̄ɨ shhɨ ni nnu ndɨndɨ yi, ŋoŋ taoŋtaoŋ ghə̄ɨ shhɨ mbɔ yi taoŋtaoŋ.”
12 Jishɔ chhu ŋa, “Līi njəɨ, ǹthɔ nu nɔ kuo ndɨɨ, ǹthɔ nu ni pé nɔ pe nu shesheŋoŋ nɔ ŋkwaŋ ha’aŋ a fā’a nɛ.
13 A mmu mbɔ fǔoŋ yi ndɔ mbɔ ndugwi njiŋ, njɛ̄ yi ndɔ mbɔ ndugwi yi, jɛ̄ nu ndɔ mbɔ lūgwi nu.”
14 Mbɔrɔ yi ŋgwa pɛ ŋa pugu shīgao mmɛ ndhwí yugu a taoŋ nɛ, nnɛ ŋa minthɛ pugu fā’o njɨ nɔ jɨ nu ntíɛŋ llɔ ŋkuoŋ thɨ chɔmbhi, ndɔ mbɨnɨ ntɔgɔ choŋka’a nii moŋ mmɛ la’ataoŋ nɛ.
15 Ndɔ pa miŋgu, pa ghaŋ tou ŋgaŋ, ni pa ghaŋ kwoshuoŋ, pa ghaŋ jwi ŋgwa ni pa ghaŋ gha’o pa nnwi pɔ pi mbhi pugu pa sheshеŋoŋ ŋa pugu khwā pa nnu mbe ndɔ nchwīe nu nɛ.
16 “Mmu, Jishɔ, taoŋ ŋgaŋ ntaoŋ a ŋa a chhu nnu pei nthɛ pa chɔshi ni pəɨ. Mi ŋǐeŋ Devi mbɨnɨ mbɔ ŋgwrɛiŋoŋ yi, mbɔ chiachia fínəɨ muuŋ tutu’u.”
17 Jijwɛ pugu miŋgwɛ fhi chhu ŋa, “Thɔ.” A yi’i ŋa sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a ya’o nnu yei nɛ chhu ŋa, “Thɔ.” A pie ŋa ŋoŋ ŋa njù’ɔ yi yaoŋ nɛ thɔ, ŋoŋ ŋa a khwā nɛ kwe ŋkhǐ chɔmbhi ki lɔ mbepe.
18 Ǹshūu tə́nə sheshеŋoŋ ŋa a ya’o chrà ŋa a taoŋ moŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei ŋa pi yəɨ nchhu nɛ: Sheshеŋoŋ mbīgi yaoŋ ŋkuoŋ ghɔ, kaŋ Minnwi shi mbīgi pa ŋgə’ɨŋgə’ɨ ŋa pi fɨ’ɨ moŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei nɛ ghɔ.
19 Ti šheshеŋoŋ ŋkɛrɛ yaoŋ llɔ ŋkuoŋ chrà ŋa a pɔ moŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei ŋa pi yəɨ nchhu nɛ, kaŋ Minnwi shi ŋkwe ji ghrà ntíɛŋ thɨ chɔmbhi pugu pa mooŋ mmɛ la’ataoŋ taoŋtaoŋ ŋa pi fɨ’ɨ moŋ ŋwa’aŋlɨ yei nɛ.
20 Ju ŋa a chīi ŋguoŋ nnu pei moŋ nnu shini nɛ chhu ŋa, “Shishini, ǹthɔ nu nɔ kuo ndɨɨ.” A yie. Thɔ, ma Jishɔ Taathɔ!
21 Pwapuŋ Jishɔ Taathɔ pɔ ni pəɨ ghao. A pɔ nɛnnɛ.